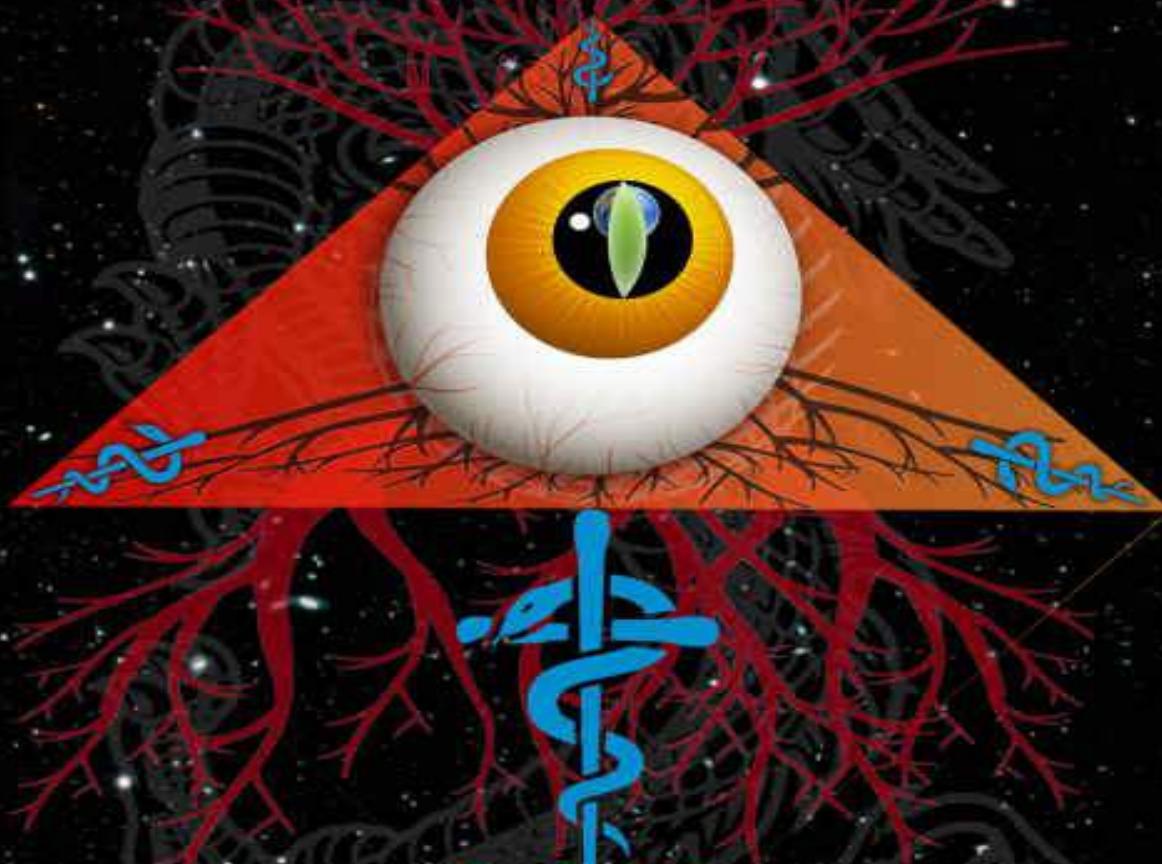


LEO LYON ZAGAMI

FROM THE OCCULT ROOTS OF THE GREAT RESET
TO THE POPULIST ROOTS OF THE GREAT REJECT



VII CONFESSI^ON^S OF AN ILLUMINATI

VOLUME 7

Confessions of an Illuminati Volume 7
*From the Occult Roots of the Great Reset to the Populist Roots of the Great
Reject*

Leo Lyon Zagami

Cursum Perficio

This book is dedicated to Hans Gaarder (1960-2021), Dr. Andreas Noack (1964-2021), and Dr. Domenico Biscardi (1968-2022), three freedom fighters who tried to oppose the rise of the Fourth Reich.

“Is Klaus Schwab trying to create the Fourth Industrial Revolution, or is he trying to create the Fourth Reich?”

(JohnnyVedmore Writer, Investigative Journalist & Pedo Hunter)

“Germany is trying to turn the EU into a federal 'German Fourth Reich.'”

(Jarosław Kaczyński, Polish deputy Prime Minister and head of Poland's ruling party)

“Conspiracy theorist Max Spiers talked 'Fourth Reich' rise in last interview before his death in Poland”

(*Evening Standard*)

The facts and opinions contained in this book are binding exclusively on the Author. The Publisher was not allowed to change any of the content in this book. Various information may be published in the Opera, however public domain, unless otherwise specified. Copyright © 2022 by Leo Lyon Zagami
Published by Cursum Perficio Publishing All rights reserved. Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Edited by: Christy Zagami Graphic: cut up by: Vincenzo Viceversa 2022



About the Author

Leo Zagami has written over a dozen books, including the best seller *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, released in the U.S. by CCC Publishing. In 2019, Leo moved to Palm Springs, California with his wife Christy, who runs *Cursum Perficio publishing* house. His trilogy and other books were bestsellers in Italy and Japan a few years earlier. This book, like Volume 4, Volume 5, and Volume 6.66, have been written entirely in the English language, and not translated from Italian.

Table of Contents

Introduction by the Author

Chapter One

Resettling the herd for the Great Reset

The Rise of the Fourth Reich

The Sabbatean Frankist Involvement and the QAnon PSYOP From QAnon to the Metaverse
Courtesy of Cyber Satan

The Not So "Great" King Satan and Mr. Klaus

How the Club of Rome and Nazism Influenced the World Economic Forum

Chapter Two

The Great Reject Finding solutions to the Great Reset

The liberal pandemic that started in California and our Orwellian future

A Vaccine Loving Marxist Pope and the Capitol Riot Trap

An X-Files Scenario is Unfolding...

Archbishop "Pope" Carlo Maria Viganò is On Board with the Great Reject

Bergoglio is the Anti-pope

How to Prepare for the Great Reject and Societal Collapse

Chapter Three

What's More sinister than Communism? An Alien Invasion?

ET disclosure at the Pentagon and the Vatican cover-up their Demonic allies

The Vatican Alien Heresy, Castaneda, and Operation Condor

Could Alien Artificial Intelligence be Behind the Rise of Cyber Satan?

Preparing the Future Cyber One World Religion

Astana/Satana and the Sanitary Dictatorship of The Fourth Reich

Chapter Four

The Unfolding of the Fourth Reich

The Illuminati Playgrounds of Austria, Germany, and Switzerland

From H. G. Wells to Dr. Fauci, The Twisted Ideology of the NWO is Upon Us

The One World Religion Became a Reality in 2020 But Nobody Seems to Care

Chapter Five

The end of Davos and the rise of the Satanic Reset

The elite is well organized but deranged and perverted

The Future of the Davos Agenda

Kurzweil and the Computerized Incarnation of Ahriman

The Portals of Hell Initially Opened by the Swiss Illuminati

The “Socialist Paradise” is an Illuminati Dystopian Nightmare

The Illuminati Fear the Kingdom of God

The Marxist Pact of the Catacombs to Sabotage the Kingdom of God

Introduction by the author

Set, also known as Seth and Suetekh, was the Egyptian god of war, chaos, and storms, brother of Osiris, Isis, and Horus the Elder, uncle to Horus the Younger, and brother-husband to Nephthys.^[1] When the Davos Illuminati elite say, “Great Reset” they are saying, “Great Re-Set” which means “**Great King Set**,” or even better, “**Great King Satan**,” as the Latin word for “king” is “rex” that later became “Re,” and “Set” in Italian, and is, of course, Satan. The final and highest degree of the original Illuminati system devised by Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the original Illuminati Order has the working title “Rex,” and in this book, I will finally expose the true Masonic/Illuminati/Jesuit roots of the Satanic Davos Agenda headed by German Professor Klaus Schwab. According to the founder of the Temple of Set and Fourth Reich proponent Michael Aquino, Satan revealed to him his true name to be Set, which was the name used by his followers in ancient Egypt.^[2] After all, it seems rather plausible that “Satan,” a word of Hebrew origin, comes from Set, the name of the Egyptian god who came to be associated with evil in Egyptian mythology.

This is the first book ever written on the occult roots of the infamous Great Reset, with a unique analysis of past and current events, where I debunk in the process, the lies of the mainstream media, as well as the incorrect views brought forward by the Anti Defamation League (ADL), who wrote two years ago that, “Since first emerging in the spring of 2020, ‘The Great Reset’ conspiracy has gained traction with the ongoing spread of COVID-19 in both mainstream and fringe circles alike.” Promptly indicating that we, “can find antisemitic sentiments in the Great Reset, with some believers going so far as to accuse Jews of orchestrating the plot or invoking George Soros and the Rothschild family.” Now, to avoid any further misunderstanding with the Jewish Community, who I respect and love, as I am also Jewish, I find this assertion by the Jewish ADL not only completely wrong but even dangerous in the long run, for both Jews and Christians alike. In this book, I will reveal how the present rise of the Fourth Reich, hiding under the disguise of the “Fourth Industrial Revolution,” is just as dangerous as the Third Reich was, and the dangers that we might face in the coming years when the persecution of real Christians and real Jewish believers will only increase in the age of the Antichrist and Cyber Satan. I will not only expose the final stage of this diabolical trap created by the Jesuit-Sabbatean-Frankist New World Order but also show you how to survive it, with the unique proposal of the Great Reject. Because this is not only a revelatory essay, and probably my best work, but also a manual to survive the unfolding Apocalypse, you should invite as many like-minded people as you can to purchase and read it.

CHAPTER ONE

Resettling the Herd for the Great Reset

The Rise of The Fourth Reich

After defining the Satanic nature of the term Great Reset, let's pick up from where I left off in Vol. 6.66, with the official statement made by *Vatican News* on the 2-day conference that the Vatican's **Pontifical Academy of Social Sciences** (PASS), and the **Pontifical Academy of Sciences** (PAS), jointly organized on "robotics and artificial intelligence" in May 2019, as I was on my way to my new life in the United States of America.

Pope Francis has also shown interest in the issue. In a message to the World Economic Forum in Davos in January 2018, he urged that AI, robotics, and other technological innovations be used to help contribute to the "service of humanity and the protection of our common home".^[3]

Now, after all the talk about the impending Great Reset since the start of the COVID pandemic, the words of Pope Francis assume a rather different and even more sinister meaning. The Sanitary (or medical) dictatorship is redrawing the boundaries of our world (and our freedoms), and altering the playing field faster than we can keep up, and thanks to the technological advances of AI and robotics, a very dim looking future seems upon us. Owed in large part to the U.S. government's deep-seated and, in many cases, top-secret alliances with foreign nations, global corporations, and think tanks, as the World Economic Forum mentioned above, it's become increasingly obvious that we have entered into a New World Order—a Global World Order—made up of international government agencies and corporations,^[4] working more and more under the influence of the Jesuits and the Catholic Church. The Great Reset is upon us, and the powers that be and the Vatican, who are at the top of the pyramid of the New World Order, are ready for 2030, with one of the main figures to usher in this new era, the infamous **Klaus Schwab**, the perpetually scowling figure who heads the World Economic Forum, a man who looks like the character, Dr. Ernst Stavro Blofeld, the head of **SPECTRE** (Special Executive for Counter-intelligence, Terrorism, Revenge, and Extortion), the fictional villain from the James Bond series of novels and films, created by Ian Fleming, who by the way had also direct involvement with one of England's most notorious occultists and Illuminati, Aleister Crowley. I'm not the only one who has noticed the resemblance between Schwab and the fictional villain, because pictures of Schwab in a gray uniform, holding a white cat, like SPECTRE's Blofeld, have been circulating on the internet for some time now. Of course, Schwab, was too young at the time to be inspired by Fleming, and it is generally thought that the character of Blofeld was based on real-life Greek arms dealer Basil Zaharoff (1849-1936), known also as Count Zaharoff, Prince Zacharias Basileus Zaharoff, and to his intimates as "**Zedzed**." One of the richest men in the world during his lifetime, Zaharoff was described as both a "merchant of death" and a "mystery man of Europe," a bit like Klaus Schwab is today for many, and in 2012 the influential *Smithsonian Magazine* defined Zaharoff as "The Wickedest Man in the World."^[5] Interestingly enough, this is a title also given by the English tabloids to Aleister Crowley. The *Smithsonian Magazine* also describes "Zedzed" as the kind of man Crowley would have probably loved to know, and probably did, as they had numerous friends in common.

Zacharias Basileus Zaharoff, better known as Sir Basil Zaharoff: arsonist, bigamist, pimp, arms dealer, honorary knight of the British Empire, a confidant of kings, and all-round international man of mystery.^[6]

Who knows if in one hundred years the *Smithsonian Magazine*, will define similarly Professor Schwab, but let's go back to the term "New World Order" once considered only a fringe "conspiracy theory", that is now on full display, plain as day for everyone to see and witness, fueled by evil figures like Klaus Schwab, who like I just pointed out, look more like a fictional villain from the Bond series, than somebody who wants to save the planet. At the moment the economic, political, academic, and media elites around the world are leveraging the chaos, confusion, and restrictions on liberty from the COVID-19 lockdowns, using them to radically alter society around the world.^[7]

All this is done in preparation for the Great Reset that is not a baseless conspiracy theory that doesn't exist, like most of the mainstream media would like you to think, but rather the final unveiling of the reality of the New World Order. Global elites see the COVID pandemic and climate alarm as a two-headed Trojan Horse that can be

used to foist in SDRs, aka Special Drawing Rights on the global population, that has suddenly become accustomed to following government orders, and push towards the establishment of a cashless society where cash is replaced by its digital equivalent. Deutsche Bank's Chief Executive, John Cryan, predicted at Davos in 2016 that cash probably wouldn't exist in ten years.^[8]

The COP26 meeting of elite climate alarmists and heads of state, held in Glasgow between the 31st of October to the 12th of November 2021, highlighted the use of central bankers and financial regulation to push the alarmist agenda, by cutting off lending and underwriting services to energy companies that don't promote renewables, that pursue oil and gas exploration. The trend towards a **single world currency** is real also in the Great Reset.^[9] The use of non-cash transactions and settlement in daily life began during the 1990s when electronic banking became common. By the 2010s digital payment methods were widespread in many countries, with intermediaries such as *PayPal*, digital wallet systems such as *Apple Pay*, contactless and NFC payments by electronic card or smartphone, and electronic bills and banking, all in widespread use. But there is a dark sense of what is coming next, as all my *PayPal* accounts, for example, as well as those of many patriots, were closed in the past couple of years, simply for having expressed opinions contrary to the mainstream on a variety of subjects. This means, that we will no longer be able to survive in a future cashless society if we oppose their tyranny and openly speak our minds.

We can call this growing sense of oppression the result of a **Global Deep State**, a powerful international cabal working under the directives of the Jesuits, and financed by the Sabbatean Frankists, that does not care about us and is just as real as the corporatized, militarized, industrialized American Deep State that serves it, and it poses just as great a threat to our rights as individuals, if not greater. We've been inching closer to this Global World Order for the past several decades, but with COVID-19, governmental and corporate interests have become intertwined, shifting this transformation into high gear.^[10] In this scenario, the American Deep State ("a national-security apparatus that holds sway even over the elected leaders in charge of it"), answers to the Global Deep State, an entity controlled ultimately by the infamous Jesuits and the Vatican. So what will this change look like? Well, the global elites want to create a society of renters who own nothing, while also pushing a social agenda that would be unpopular with the unwashed masses and difficult to implement in a society with a broad, ownership-based middle class. What this means is that you would rent not just your home, but in the future also your phone, computer, car (though you probably will "carshare," the term for renting a car when you need one for an extended period and summoning one when you need it for a ride), but this modality might even go as far as the pots and pans you cook with.^[11] A radical transformation of the world economy into a Communist economy. No longer will you have a job in the sense that it has traditionally been understood. Instead, you will work various "gigs," all of which place you in a precarious position at any given time. You will receive a fee for services performed, with no benefits, paid time off, healthcare, or anything else that the middle class in the West have become accustomed to.^[12] Now we should all consider the extent to which our lives and liberties will be impacted by this international convergence of governmental and profit-driven corporate interests in the surveillance state, the military-industrial complex, the private prison industry, the intelligence sector, the security sector, the technology sector, the telecommunications sector, the transportation sector, the pharmaceutical industry and, most recently, by the pharmaceutical-health sector. All of these sectors are dominated by mega-corporations operating on a global scale and working through government channels to increase their profit margins. The profit-driven policies of these global corporate giants influence everything from legislative policies to economics to environmental issues to medical care.^[13]

To facilitate the Great Reset, rural populations will be coerced into more concentrated population centers since dispersed populations have a higher "carbon footprint" as has been pointed out by the research report in the journal *Environmental Research Communications*.^[14] The suburbs will be a thing of the past as suburbs and exurbs become more like cities. Mixed-use housing, where you and 500 other people live in a mid-rise condo hive, with shops and "workshare" spaces (the new version of an office – on your dime, not your employer's) in the same area.^[15] The short version is that it's a total end to the American way of life, specifically the way of life of most of the Western middle class.^[16] This "Great Reset" that is being framed as stakeholder capitalism, like the newer, kinder version of capitalism, will essentially mean conditioning people to "live" within smaller physical footprints, and virtualized spaces, in digital environments. We are being pushed into the virtual world, that is where the new economic model of post-capitalist growth is going to happen for the New World Order, and the technical infrastructure has already been set up to create both Augmented Reality physical world spaces, the spatial web, and a parallel world that is linked to the exterior world, that can be either the virtualized world of gaming and the Metaverse developed by *Epic Games, Inc.* (Known as "Epic") CEO Tim Sweeney, and other executives. That is described as "an expansive, digitized communal space where users can mingle freely with brands and one another in ways that permit self-expression and spark joy."^[17] Or what Sweeney said will be a more "manicured, ad-laden news feed" version set up by *Facebook*'s Zuckerberg, who said last year that he hopes that users stop thinking of

Facebook as a social media company and more of a Metaverse company. For Tim Sweeney however, the Metaverse reality will be different and freer, a bit like the early internet I guess:

It would be a kind of online playground where users could join friends to play a multiplayer game like Epic's "Fortnite" one moment, watch a movie via Netflix the next, and then bring friends to test drive a new car that's crafted the same in the real world as it would be in this virtual one.[\[18\]](#)

So, what is the Metaverse? Well on *Wikipedia*, it is described in the following way:

A metaverse is a network of 3D virtual worlds focused on social connection. In futurism and science fiction, the term is often described as a hypothetical iteration of the Internet as a single, universal virtual world that is facilitated by the use of virtual and augmented reality headsets. The term "metaverse" has its origins in the 1992 science fiction novel Snow Crash as a portmanteau of "meta" and "universe." Various metaverses have been developed for popular use such as virtual world platforms like Second Life. Some metaverse iterations involve integration between virtual and physical spaces and virtual economies, often including a significant interest in advancing virtual reality technology. The term has seen considerable use as a buzzword for public relations purposes to exaggerate development progress for various related technologies and projects. Information privacy and user addiction are concerns within metaverses, stemming from challenges facing the social media and video game industries as a whole.[\[19\]](#)

The idea that you will live a large part of your lives in these games and virtual set ups, and that you will have an avatar representing you, is already pushing the guys at Epic in the Research Triangle Park, and their *Unreal Engine* to move further. They've just launched **Meta Humans**, which is software that allows people to create very accurate representations of humans in a digital space very rapidly, something that used to take a lot of time. So they can virtualize you, and become you, and this is only the start of this dangerous trend. There's been a lot of discussion about "deep fakes," and what they will also mean in the context of these future virtual worlds.

The spatial web hooked up to sensor networks, the so-called **Internet of Things (IoT)**, the **Internet of Bodies (IoB)**, which is already being developed in their first stages with 5G, will soon reach the next stage with 6G. The rise of devices that connect the human body to the web is accelerating rapidly and that's their focus. With the 6G networks that are still being developed as I write, we are expected to have even more heterogeneity, and will likely support applications beyond current mobile use scenarios that start to tackle the first transhumanist features with the Internet of Bodies (IoB), as well as virtual and augmented reality (VR/AR), ubiquitous instant communications, pervasive intelligence, and the already cited Internet of Things (IoB). The RAND Corporation global policy think tank is already ringing the alarm bell regarding the Internet of Bodies (IoB):

This Internet of Bodies could revolutionize health care and improve our quality of life. But without appropriate guardrails, it could also jeopardize our most intimate personal information and introduce several ethical concerns.[\[20\]](#)

Adding that:

This type of technology, appropriately dubbed the Internet of Bodies (IoB), has the potential to improve our lives in countless ways. But the risks are just as legion.[\[21\]](#)

Remember there is much more which is being planned that will interface with both wearable technology and potentially bio-sensor technology that is being developed as we speak. It's all military research and development at the moment, but that's going to change soon.

In a document that recently surfaced online, entitled **6G The Next Hyper-Connected Experience for All** by Samsung, one of the leaders in today's smartphone market, it says: "We expect that 6G will provide the ultimate experience for all through hyper-connectivity involving humans and everything."

Adding that,

It is envisaged that the number of connected devices will reach 500 billion by 2030, which is about 59 times larger than the expected world population (8.5 billion) by that time. Mobile devices will take various form-factors, such as augmented reality (AR) glasses, virtual reality (VR) headsets, and hologram devices. Increasingly, machines will need to be connected using wireless communications. Examples of connected

machines include vehicles, robots, drones, home appliances, displays, smart sensors installed in various infrastructures, construction machinery, and factory equipment.[\[22\]](#)

The research in question comes originally out of military space. We will exist as characters in their mind. This is how they imagine it. Those in power, like Klaus Schwab, imagine that we will be virtualized, becoming almost like characters in the game of our lives, and pushed into virtual spaces to consume digital items while the elite enjoys real life. Even when we are allowed to go out into the actual real world, we will be trackable and traceable through wearable technologies, and this sort of global bio-security state, that is rolling out with these digital pass systems, unveiled even further by the pandemic, is only the start of the true prison planet unfolding around us. Recently, in January 2022 a Serbian Orthodox bishop called the world's Christians to unite against COVID vaccine passports. In a homily, the Serbian Orthodox Bishop Photius of the Eparchy of Zvornik and Tuzla described a great battle "being fought for human freedom on all continents" and urged the faithful to join the cause against digital slavery.[\[23\]](#) **Digital identity systems** will track our real body as a character in real physical space, and virtual space. There is a shift towards something called **Globalization 4.0**, which is the next phase of globalization, aka the Fourth Reich, where they are not only platforming screen-based labor but also with haptic robotics and controllers so that you could sit in your bedroom and control a factory halfway around the world. The competition for "work" will be mediated through your digital identity on blockchain systems. The sensor networks have to be built, the coding has to be built, training the artificial intelligence is ongoing and the machine learning systems still have to be built, but I'm pretty sure they are already working on it. That's why it is expected that with 6G, we will have intelligent automated management underpinned by mobile edge computing, artificial intelligence, short-packet communication, and, of course, blockchain technologies. Another reason to abandon the crypto frenzy as it is a trap set up by the AI aka Cyber Satan.

Under the Obama Administration, there was a huge shift towards **STEM** education (Science, Technology, Engineering, and Math). This push has been very limited on literature and creative thinking unless it was about robotics. A huge move towards STEM was made and implemented in the U.S., because those in power knew from the start, that they need to build a spatial web to establish the Internet of Bodies (IoB), so they can finalize their evil plan for this global prison planet, and to manifest this they also need children to become willing participants, starting under the guise of a fun game. You would code these games, and all this would later normalize the world you live in made up of gaming environments. Even today in school classrooms, there is a push for behavioral management systems that are gamified, where you are portrayed as a cartoon, and teachers give children points for good behavior, that they can in turn exchange for digital items. This is all about conditioning kids to live in a virtual economy, which is how the capitalist growth model intends to move in the future. It is going to go inward into this other dimension that is a virtual world.[\[24\]](#) The COVID-19 pandemic has propelled us into a whole new global frontier. Those hoping to navigate this interconnected and highly technological world of contact tracing, vaccine passports, and digital passes, will find themselves grappling with issues that touch on deep-seated moral, political, religious, and personal questions for which there may be no clear-cut answers. We are about to find our ability to access, engage and move about in the world dependent on which camp we fall into: those who have been vaccinated against COVID-19, and those who have not, who have now become the "infamous" unvaccinated, like me. "It is the latest status symbol. Flash it around, and you can get access to concerts, sports arenas, or long-forbidden restaurant tables. Some day, it may even help you cross a border without having to quarantine," showing us a glimpse of this dim future scenario, wrote Heather Murphy for the *New York Times*.[\[25\]](#) "The new platinum card of the Covid age is the vaccine certificate." This is what M.I.T. professor Ramesh Raskar refers to as the new "currency for health," an apt moniker given the potentially lucrative role that Big Business (Big Pharma and Big Tech, especially) will play in establishing this pay-to-play marketplace. And the U.S. government has been all-too-happy to allow (at least for the moment), the corporate sector to take the lead, while in the ever so socialistic and Orwellian European Union, they have already imposed the most stringent vaccine mandates and passport rules in countries like Italy, France, Germany, and from Austria, we saw also the start of a dangerous new trend in November 2021, the lockdowns of the unvaccinated, that was soon embraced in the months to follow by many other countries of the EU including Italy. In the meantime, shocking new footage emerged from China at the end of 2021, showing police parading rule-breakers through the streets carrying placards with their names and photo identification, an act of "public shaming" condemned by the global community, that might still become a reality in many other countries. If certain people have it their way, the unvaccinated will be unable to board an airplane and will be banned from restaurants or bars for years to come. Some people even say the unvaccinated should lose their health insurance for making an unpopular personal health decision. During the pandemic, governments across the world set up reporting systems to rat out neighbors for having family over for the holidays. In the U.S., Vermont's

governor even asked students to snitch on their parents who might have invited extended family during Thanksgiving 2020, and the following year was not much better, with a libtard President leading the charge—with the help of the Big Tech companies who are providing new, easy ways to report your “radical” friends and family to the government. But what constitutes radical for these slaves of the system? Basically, anything they don’t want you to do or believe.^[26] This is the problem when only a handful of powerful centralized institutions, guided by the antichristian Company of Jesus, and their Sabbatean friends, are indeed controlling America. We have an increased **Global Surveillance** spearheaded by the **National Security Agency (NSA)**, which has shown itself to care little for constitutional limits or privacy in the U.S. and abroad, the surveillance state has come to dominate our government and our lives, and even if you live outside the U.S., the situation will be no different. Yet the government does not operate alone, it cannot. It requires an accomplice. Thus, the increasingly complex security needs of our massive federal government, especially in the areas of defense, surveillance, and data management, have been met within the corporate sector, which has shown itself to be a powerful ally that both depends on and feeds the growth of governmental bureaucracy. Take AT&T, for instance. Through its vast telecommunications network that crisscrosses the globe, AT&T provides the U.S. government with the complex infrastructure it needs for its mass surveillance programs.

According to *The Intercept*:

The NSA considers AT&T to be one of its most trusted partners and has lauded the company’s ‘extreme willingness to help.’ It is a collaboration that dates back decades. Little known, however, is that its scope is not restricted to AT&T’s customers. According to the NSA’s documents, it values AT&T not only because it ‘has access to information that transits the nation,’ but also because it maintains unique relationships with other phone and internet providers. The NSA exploits these relationships for surveillance purposes, commandeering AT&T’s massive infrastructure and using it, as a platform to covertly tap into communications processed by other companies.^[27]

Now magnify what the U.S. government is doing through AT&T and the Silicon Valley mafia on a global scale in support of the New World Order, and you have the “**14 Eyes Program**,” also referred to as the “**SIGINT Seniors**.” This global spy agency is made up of 14 members from around the world: The United States, The United Kingdom, Australia, Canada, New Zealand, Denmark, France, Netherlands, Norway, Germany, Belgium, Italy, Sweden, and Spain. In addition to these confirmed alliances, it is also worth mentioning another handful of countries that have been caught or suspected of exchanging information with the “Fourteen Eyes Alliance,” and those countries are Israel, Singapore, South Korea, Japan, India, and all British Overseas Territories. In addition to the core nations of the “**14 Eyes Program**,” the existence of two other international intelligence-sharing agreements has been confirmed. These two agreements, known as the “Five Eyes” and the “Nine Eyes” Alliances, might be or not be as tight-knit as the “14 Eyes Program,” but they still have wide implications for internet privacy as suggested by enhanced security and privacy, VPN companies.

Here is a brief breakdown of each of the three Alliances:

Five Eyes: US, UK, Canada, Australia, New Zealand

Nine Eyes: Five Eyes + Denmark, France, Holland, Norway

Fourteen Eyes: Nine Eyes + Germany, Belgium, Italy, Sweden, Spain

The Nine Eyes and Fourteen Eyes Alliances are essentially extensions of the original Five Eyes Alliance. While these countries may not all share as much information with each other as the Five Eyes Alliance, they still actively and willingly participate in international intelligence-sharing.^[28] Surveillance is just the tip of the iceberg when it comes to these global alliances working for the Great Reset. Then, as usual, war remains a huge money-making venture, and America, with its vast military empire and its ever so incestuous relationship with a host of international defense contractors, has been until now one of its biggest buyers and sellers of such business, thanks, of course, to all those swamp creatures in Washington DC. In this context, the American military-industrial complex has erected an empire unsurpassed in history, but things are changing on the horizon, and not looking good for Uncle Sam, as the powerful members of the Jesuit/ Illuminati elite, are preparing to switch to the **New Chinese World Order** with the help of Russia.

During the Christmas festivities of the year 2021 Russian State TV, said the U.S. will be “reduced to radioactive ash” if they don’t meet Russia’s demands regarding, Ukraine^[29], and a couple of days earlier China’s foreign minister said they would not fear a confrontation with the U.S.^[30] This while they are busy threatening

Taiwan with an invasion. In the meantime, the U.S. Airforce appears to be more interested in the sexuality of the individuals in its ranks led by the LGBTQ Initiatives Team (LIT)^[31] than in China and Russia, who are making threats towards this nation I now call home. No wonder Elon Musk, in his now epic 54-minute interview with *Babylon Bee*, savaged leftist puppet Sen. Liz Warren and described woke culture as a “mind virus,” and “arguably one of the biggest threats to modern civilization.”^[32] But the U.S. military doesn’t seem to care. The U.S. Army, for example, has followed the CIA’s suit made a few weeks earlier in May 2021^[33], with a new “woke” recruitment ad, that features an animated lesbian wedding and an LGBTQ parade^[34] because those are the nonsense problems of our time for the military of today, and all this while erecting an unprecedented security surveillance state in the U.S., to control all Americans. The military-industrial complex (MIC) keeps perpetuating a worldwide military empire with American troops stationed in 176 countries (over 70% of the countries worldwide), which is shown to be completely useless in case of a direct attack on U.S. soil. I am a big supporter of the military and believe that this farce needs to end, as people are finally realizing the fraud that is being inflicted upon them by the ruling elite, and as my friend, publisher of several of my books, and author, Brad Olsen, points out in his final book in the Esoteric Series *Beyond Esoteric: Escaping Prison Planet*, we all need to change the way we think,

Earth may have been “run” in a manner analogous to a prison planet in the ancient past, where religions and monumental construction projects were engineered under near-slavery conditions. It appears that this was attempted possibly for the purpose of inhibiting the natural and healthy development of civilization, as well as suppressing or distorting collective memory. While these efforts appear to have been interrupted, it is possible that residual disruptive influences remain in the “zoo.” But now the caged animals are waking up. Humanity is truly a collective intelligence. This collective intelligence changes only when the thoughts of many people evolve. By thinking differently, people create a change in their reality. It is impossible for the thoughts of a single individual to do this alone, whether that person is the president of a nation, a saint, or a commoner. It is useless to petition the elites to change society, for these people became elites in the first place by reflecting the consciousness of the society that shaped them. However, when the masses within a society change, then do the elites change. Thus, there is no escape from the fact that if one wants a better world, one has to work with the masses within a society, since the masses themselves literally have to think their way into that better world. There are no exceptions to this.^[35]

However, I’m afraid our society is moving within the next decade towards a point of no return. So, it is impossible to even try to push everyone towards a significant change for a “better world,” because sadly most people today comply more and more with the Great Reset. Of course, there are still those like-minded individuals that can join our Great Reject.

Recently philosopher José Quarracino an influential Catholic writer exposed Pope Francis as a cunning climber of the Church’s power structure who nonetheless serves as a “buffoon of a plutocratic group” claiming a need to rehabilitate capitalism for the global good. The oligarchs in Francis’ good graces feel guilty because they “know they have become hyper-billionaires while 90% of the world’s population has received some crumbs,” said philosopher José Quarracino, slamming the pontiff for cozying up to the world’s elites by creating the **Council for Inclusive Capitalism with the Vatican**.^[36] This organization that descends from the previous *Coalition for Inclusive Capitalism*, is directly connected to both the Academy of the Illuminati in Rome and the Rothschild family, and they have “explicitly elected Pope Francis as their moral guide.”^[37] This new international foundation brings together about seventy elite members of the Vatican-led New World Order, and is fueled with powerful managers, influential bankers, and consultants of the highest level from all over the world, divided between “Advisors” and “Members” who call themselves “**Stewards**” and “**Allies**.” This new “mysterious foundation” was created with the direct involvement of the Illuminati Academy in Rome in December 2020, on the personal initiative of Lynn Forester De Rothschild herself, wife of Sir Evelyn Robert de Rothschild, president of NM Rothschild & Sons, financial advisor to the Queen of England, and former governor of the prestigious London School of Economics, as well as the owner of *The Economist*. Back on April 11, 2013, Lady Lynn Forester de Rothschild and Sir Evelyn de Rothschild who is very popular in China, that seems obsessed with the Rothschild family legacy, participated in a dialogue on Inclusive Capitalism, held on CKGSB’s Beijing campus. Sir Evelyn Robert de Rothschild who has always been a close friend of Jesuit Illuminati agents, Bill and Hillary Clinton, and his wife, Lynn Forester De Rothschild, have always been close to the Democratic Party, she is, in fact, a registered member of the U.S. Democratic Party. On top of that, Lynn Forester De Rothschild was until July 2020, the CEO of the family office E.L. Rothschild LLC., and she is currently a founding partner and administrator of *Inclusive Capital Partners*,

and an investment manager for the 1.5 billion USD *Spring Fund* (a god sum of money for sure), whose investments seeks returns where a portion of the value, is always used to improve the environmental and social performance of the companies in which it is invested.

In my eyes at least, Lynn Forester De Rothschild seems the typical follower of the Green leftist ideal, which refers primarily to a political affiliation that combines elements of Environmentalism, Feminism, Socialism, and Pacifism, for the joy of the Company of Jesus. That's why at the center of this "Coalition for Inclusive Capitalism with the Vatican," there is **Piergiorgio Bassi**, Vice President of the Academy of the Illuminati, of which the former Grand Master of Italian Freemasonry, Giuliano Di Bernardo, is President. Bassi, who I know personally from my time in the Illuminati, is an entrepreneur with high-level relationships in the Vatican, that I have already talked extensively about, in Volumes 2 and 4 of my *Confessions*.[\[38\]](#) [\[39\]](#)



FIG. 1 – Donald Pleasence (1919-1995) was the first actor to play SPECTRE chief Ernst Stavro Blofeld on camera in the James Bond series outfitted with a creepy facial scar.



FIG. 2 — Sir Basil Zaharoff, (1849–936) was a Greek arms dealer and industrialist.

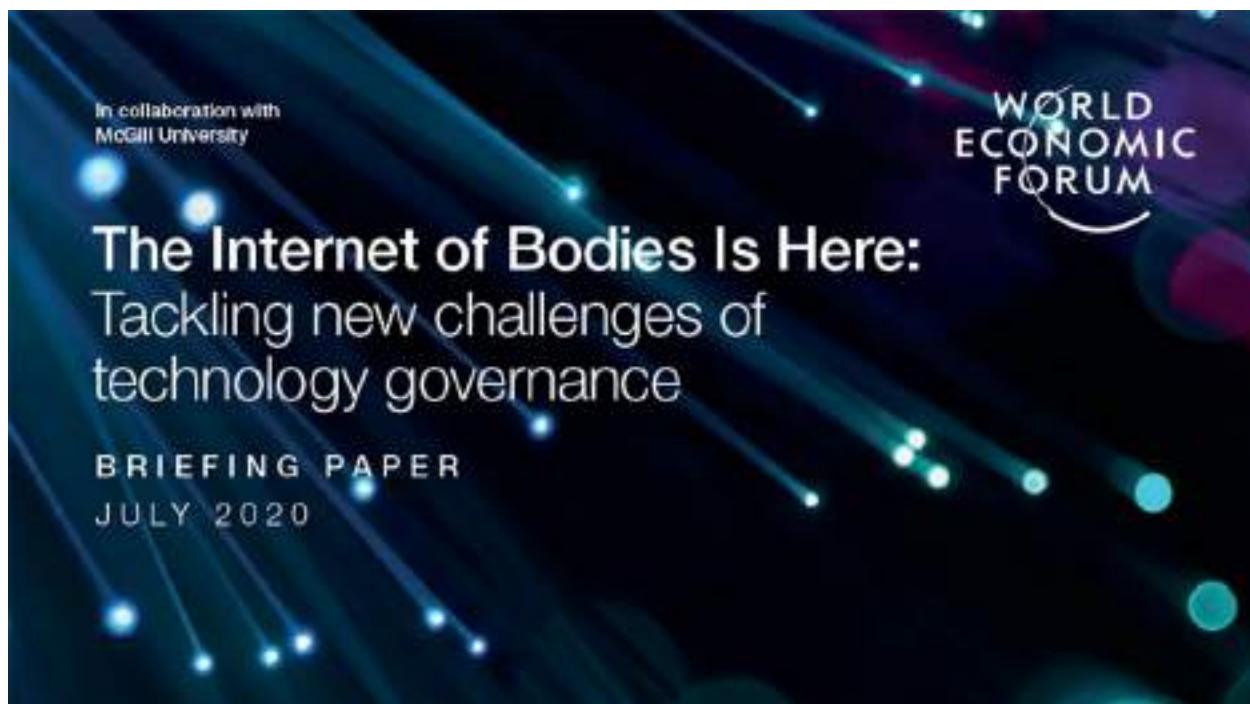


FIG. 3 — From the briefing paper, *The Internet of Bodies Is Here: Tackling new challenges of technology governance* – World Economic Forum in collaboration with McGill University July 2020. Source: World Economic Forum.



FIG. 4 — Check the world map to see which countries belong to the alliance.



FIG. 5 — Freemason Father Michael Heinrich Weninger, of the Pontifical Council of Interreligious Dialogue and Piergiorgio Bassi (on the left of the picture) with a group of Islamic religious leaders at the Vatican.

The Sabbatean Frankist Involvement and the QAnon PSYOP

Although the federal government obscures so much about its defense spending that accurate figures are difficult to procure, we do know that since 2001, the U.S. government has spent more than \$1.8 trillion in the wars in Afghanistan and Iraq (that's \$8.3 million per hour). That doesn't include wars and military exercises waged around the globe, which are expected to push the total bill upwards of \$12 trillion by 2053. The illicit merger of the global

armaments industry and the Pentagon that **President Dwight D. Eisenhower** warned us against more than 50 years ago has come to represent perhaps the greatest threat to the nation's fragile infrastructure today.

America's expanding military empire is bleeding the country dry at a rate of over \$15 billion a month (or \$20 million an hour), and that's just what the government spends on foreign wars. That does not include the cost of maintaining and staffing the 1000-plus U.S. military bases spread around the globe. Incredibly, although the U.S. constitutes only 5% of the world's population, America boasts almost 50% of the world's total military expenditure, spending more on the military than the next 19 biggest spending nations combined. The Pentagon spends more on war than all 50 states combined spend on health, education, welfare, and safety. There's a good reason why "bloated," "corrupt" and "inefficient" are among the words most commonly applied today about the government, especially the Department of Defense and its contractors. Price gouging has become an accepted form of corruption within the American military empire. It's not just the American economy that is being gouged, unfortunately.

Driven by a greedy defense sector in bed with the Illuminati and elite Freemasonry, the American homeland has been transformed into a battlefield with militarized police and weapons better suited to a war zone. President Biden, marching in lockstep with his predecessors (aside from our unusual 45th President Donald J. Trump during his first and possibly last mandate), have continued to expand America's military empire abroad and domestically in a clear bid to pander to the powerful money interests (military, corporate, and security) controlled by the Sabbatean-Frankist/Jesuit Deep State, that holds the present government in its clutches, and might have compromised former President Trump who flew on Jeffrey Epstein's private Lolita Express jet more times than was previously known, as light logs revealed after new documents were released during Ghislaine Maxwell trial that ended with a guilty verdict.^[40] As well all know, Ghislaine Maxwell sexually abused underage girls and joined the late Sabbatean-Frankist/ Illuminati Kingpin Jeffrey Epstein in directing, amongst others, Virginia Roberts Giuffre, to be sexually abused by Epstein's powerful friends like Prince Andrew, who was recently stripped of all his royal titles for this reason.^[41] Giuffre is quoted saying Maxwell, "trained me as a sex slave."^[42] After all, "Do what you want, and you will be saved," is the message of the Jewish heresy called Frankism, which sounds very much like Aleister Crowley's "Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law," that Ghislaine Maxwell, the now-defunct boyfriend Jeffrey Epstein, and even her late father, Robert Maxwell, seemed to have followed. The Maxwell's and Epstein were all part of this secretive Jewish cult that originated in the 18th century and recruits influential followers amongst the Jewish elite until the present day. The nihilist religion of Frankism preaches "**redemption through sin.**" The doctrine of "**the sacred sin,**" demands to annihilate moral religion and any other ethical belief system. This proves once again that Crowley's Thelema was simply an offshoot of the Sabbatean heresy that also influenced the birth of Theosophy.

To quote a prayer by Zevi himself:

*Baruch atah Adonai, Elohai nu Melech ha-olam; matir issurim:
Blessed art thou, Lord our God, King of the Universe, who makes the
forbidden things permissible.*

So, if we cannot be saints, let us all be sinners that's the basic idea. The "true way" of the Sabbatean Frankist "believers" is going on the path of evil to redeem oneself and humankind. An insane presumption by the Sabbatean Frankist, that praises the redemptive powers of destruction, to ultimately bring deliverance to the world.

Did the founder of this movement, foresee what should come in the centuries after him when he said of himself that "wherever I set foot all will be destroyed, for I came into this world only to destroy and to annihilate?" The Sabbatean Frankists are, after all, the secret rulers of this materialistic world of today, in contrast with the Jesuits who are the "Spiritual" ones, and don't believe for a moment in the rubbish pushed by people like the known conspiracy theorist, and Youtuber, **Adam Green**, of *Know More News*. Green asserts that the World Economic Forum is controlled by Jews who are using the Great Reset as part of a plan to "set up a Zionist, Noahide, One World Government according to the prophecies." Adding in his, at times senseless "antisemitic" rants indicated by the ADL, that, "the Great Reset is tied in with all of this."^[43] Really, Adam? Your erroneous and superficial interpretation gives only ammunition to the enemy that has been trying to destroy real Judaism since the advent of the false Messiah Sabbatai Zevi. Because Adam Green seems to only partially get the whole picture refusing, willingly, or unwillingly, to investigate the truth about **Sabbatean-Frankism**, that I would like to clear up once and for all to all my readers right now.

1. **Communism (Marx)**
2. **Sexual depravity (Freud)**
3. **Corporate Leftism (Bernays)**

4. Multiculturalism (Horace Kallen)
5. Deconstructivism/Critical Theory (Walter Benjamin)
6. Frankfurt School (Adorno)
7. Radical jurisprudence (Brandeis, Frankfurter, and Cardozo)
8. Large-scale, non-selective immigration (Israel Zangwill, Emma Lazarus)

What do these influential ideologies all have in common? The answer is plain and simple, that they are all linked to the Sabbatean Frankist, a distinct quasi-Satanic schism within Jewry, that profoundly influenced both Freemasonry and the Illuminati, which I discussed in detail in Volume 4 of my *Confessions*,^[44] which was started by the self-proclaimed messiah **Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676)**, and **Jacob Joseph Frank (1726-1791)** who declared to be his reincarnation. The extraordinary prevalence of Sabbatean-Frankist influence among top Jewish intellectuals from 1850-1950 makes it statistically impossible to deny its role because of the impossible coincidences around it. Remember, the Sabbatean-Frankists seek to invert traditional Jewish-Christian values, including the 10 Commandments, restrictions on debauched sexuality, man's dominion over the environment, etc. Further, given Sabbatean-Frankism's apocalyptic nature, the modern Left is riven with irrational destructive impulses.^[45] On top of this, Sabbatean-Frankism has also influenced negatively the whole Western Initiatic System and all the secret societies within it, they brought into the fold the Satanic use of sexual magic to achieve their evil goals. This general thesis has been explored only partly by historians Paul Johnson and **Gershom Scholem (1897-1982)**, but never in such detail to learn about all the interactions between the Sabbatean Frankists, the various secret societies of the Illuminati network, and, of course, the world of politics. There are, in fact, several implications of this thesis I need to point out here: The failures of the contemporary Left do not represent "good faith" secular humanist efforts gone wrong. As some researchers point out, is very possible that Freud, Marx, and other Sabbatean Frankist intellectuals purpose-built their ideas to destroy the West, even the U.S. Supreme Court was heavily influenced by Sabbatean Frankists. Their impact helped cause a revolution via the court in the 50s-70s that undemocratically imposed decadent/anti-Judeo-Christian (i.e. Frankist) values on the country. Since the Left is fundamentally a quasi-Satanic movement devoted to destroying traditional Judeo-Christian civilization, it is a natural ally with like-minded Islam, despite superficial differences (feminism, gay rights).^[46] Islam, the Left, the Vatican, and Freemasonry, will seamlessly cooperate to destroy the West as they cooperated once to topple the Shah in the Iranian Revolution. Any civilization will eventually grow contemptuous of its stern founding virtues. Sabbatean-Frankism's resonance is part of a cycle where civilizations grow complacent and ultimately self-destructive and this is, unfortunately, a fact, not a hypothesis. **Count Radetzky**, who defeated both Napolean and the Frankist-inspired rebels of 1848, appears to have understood the nature of the Left, which isn't secular humanism or mere nihilism, but destructiveness as an end-in-itself, these are his words:

Soldiers! Open your eyes to the abyss that opens at your feet; everything is in us; the mainstays of the social order have been destroyed; property, morality, religion are threatened with destruction. Everything that is holy and dear to man, everything on which the state is based and which it upholds, people are determined to destroy. That, not liberty, is the aim of every rabble-rouser who wants to drag you down to your ruin and shame. ^[47]

If Frankism is an ideology of destruction, how does it animate the Left? Saul Alinksy tells us by dedicating his work to Lucifer. That's why the Illuminati, or various branches of Freemasonry, or the Golden Dawn, or the O. T. O., even have all connections with the Sabbatean-Frankists. The late scholar and researcher Jonathan Sellers, founder of the now-defunct site *Antiquities of the Illuminati*, who died recently from what we assume was complications of COVID, wrote some material for Christopher Hyatt's *Black Book* series, as well as several books of his own, including *Jah-Bul-On*, *The Legacy of the GIFT*, and several compilations and translations of historical source material tracing the development of esoteric thought through the Nusairi, Yezidi, and Nabataean cultures, says in the introductory remarks to Allen H. Greenfield's book, *The Roots of Modern Magick: Glimpses of the Authentic Tradition from 1700-2000*:

These are ideas that are not new, but they are fresh since they have not been dealt with as often as other lineages in the Authentic Tradition, such as the Illuminati, or various branches of Freemasonry, or the Golden Dawn, or the O. T. O., even. Perhaps a hundred years from now, nobody will care that the Lurianic school at Safed inherited the rich traditions of Languedocian Kabbalah, or that it influenced the birth and evolution of the Sabbatian movement; or the Dönme, or the Frankists; or that the Bekhtashi Order is another influence in

this line, and has roots in the Nusairi of Syria, themselves going back to ancient Phoenicia.[\[48\]](#)

Scholem himself, also maintained that Sabbatai Zevi was deeply influenced by the Bektashi community, and the Phoenicians that influenced them did indeed practice child sacrifice. Just as ancient Greek and Roman propagandists insisted for centuries, the Carthaginians did, in fact, kill their own infant children, burying them with sacrificed animals and ritual inscriptions in special cemeteries to give thanks for favors from the gods.[\[49\]](#) Note in this devilish context the famous quote from Milton's Paradise Lost, "**Better to reign in Hell, than serve in Heaven.**" The Left seeks to preside over bringing hell on earth, that's why they placed the statue of Moloch, once revered by Phoenicians amongst others, at the Colosseum, just in time for the launch of their biological warfare/pandemic, and to accomplish this project they use **Global Policing**, while, of course, they continue in secret their evil Satanic practices. Look, for example, at pictures of international police forces, and you will have a hard time distinguishing them between American police and those belonging to other nations, and there's a reason they all look alike, garbed in the militarized, weaponized uniform of a standing army. There's a reason why they act alike, too, and speak a common language of force: they belong to a global police force that belongs to the **New World Order**, the name of the last variant of this never-ending nightmare.

For example, Israel one of America's closest international allies, and one of the primary yearly recipients of billions of dollars in U.S. foreign military aid, has been at the forefront of a little-publicized exchange program aimed at training American police to act as occupying forces in their communities, and at the same time is becoming one of the leaders of this worldwide medical oppression. As *The Intercept* sums it up, American police are "essentially taking lessons from agencies that enforce military rule rather than civil law."[\[50\]](#) This idea of global policing is reinforced by the so-called *Strong Cities Network program*, which trains local police agencies across America on how to identify, fight, and prevent extremism, as well as address intolerance within their communities, using all of the resources at their disposal. The cities included in the global network include New York City, Atlanta, Denver, Minneapolis, Paris, London, Montreal, Beirut, and, of course, Oslo, a city I know all too well. The official objective is to prevent violent extremism by targeting its source: racism, bigotry, hatred, intolerance, etc. In other words, police—acting as extensions of the United Nations—will identify, monitor, and deter individuals who exhibit, express, or engage in anything that could be construed as extremist, but the concern with the government's anti-extremism program is that it will, in many cases, be utilized to rebrand otherwise lawful, nonviolent activities as potentially extremist ones, silencing any opposition to the New World Order, and, of course, the security of the citizens is not their priority.

As John Whitehead writes for *The Daily Progress*:

Keep in mind that the government agencies involved in ferreting out American "extremists" will carry out their objectives — to identify and deter potential extremists — in concert with fusion centers (of which there are 78 nationwide, with partners in the private sector, and globally), data collection agencies, behavioral scientists, corporations, social media, and community organizers and by relying on cutting-edge technology for surveillance, facial recognition, predictive policing, biometrics and behavioral epigenetics (in which life experiences alter one's genetic makeup).

This is pre-crime on an ideological scale...[\[51\]](#)

Reality looks increasingly like Steven Spielberg's "Minority Report." Are you starting to get the picture now? On almost every front, whether it's the war on drugs or the sale of weapons, or regulating immigration, or establishing prisons, or advancing technology, or fighting a pandemic if there is a profit to be made and power to be amassed, you can bet that the government and its global partners have already struck a deal that puts the American people on the losing end of the bargain.

We've been losing our freedoms so incrementally for so long—sold to us in the name of national security and global peace, maintained by way of martial law disguised as law and order, and enforced by a standing army of militarized police and a political elite determined to maintain their powers at all costs—that it's hard to pinpoint when it all started going downhill, but we're certainly on that downward trajectory now, and things are moving fast. In this context, the "government of the people, by the people, for the people" has almost perished, and we have done it to ourselves, often trusting the wrong persons, and the wrong information, like Qanon (spelled at times Q-Anon) for example, that is the result of a carefully orchestrated operation of **Psychological warfare** that unfortunately led many people astray. This was even confirmed by former Trump national security adviser, Michael Flynn, who once

embraced his position as hero of the QAnon conspiracy theorists. The revelation came up during a private phone call with Trumpworld lawyer Lin Wood, who was complaining to Flynn that his QAnon supporters had attacked him online. Flynn at that point attempted to disown QAnon, claiming it was a “disinformation campaign” created by the CIA. “I think it’s a disinformation campaign,” Flynn said on the call. Flynn’s exact words were:

I think it's a disinformation campaign that the CIA created. That's what I believe. Now, I don't know that for a fact, but that's what I think it is. I think it's a disinformation campaign. [\[52\]](#)

The call was published online as a result of a battle that the increasingly discredited Wood seems to be having against one-time allies like Flynn, and also other prominent conservative figures, including Georgia Rep. Marjorie Taylor Greene, and even Fox News host Tucker Carlson. So what is Psychological warfare, known also like the acronym **PSYWAR**, one of the basic aspects of modern Psychological Operations (PSYOP)? Well one of the best and most clear definitions is given by the **RAND Corporation** (“research and development”), an American nonprofit global policy think tank created in 1948 by Douglas Aircraft Company, a creature of the military-industrial complex, to offer research and analysis to the United States Armed Forces:

Psychological warfare involves the planned use of propaganda and other psychological operations to influence the opinions, emotions, attitudes, and behavior of opposition groups. RAND has studied military information support operations (MISO) in many countries and war zones and has provided objective and supportable recommendations to policymakers on methods and tactics to employ or defend against these operations. [\[53\]](#)

QAnon is not like some believers say, a military intelligence officer on your side, or a Trump administration insider, or Trump himself, but rather the contrary.

For Ryan Gable in the latest edition of his book *The Technological Elixir*:

Q-Anon supposedly represents a person or group of persons with “Q-Clearance”, a clearance level in the U.S. Department of Energy. This shadow force acted anonymously to leak secret information to the public in codes on message boards. It revealed nothing much more than what the public, in certain communities, already knew, desired to be true, already believed, or wanted to believe. This may pertain to extraterrestrial disclosure or the crimes of high-level government officials. The cult developed into a political arm of U.S. President Donald Trump, albeit separate from the administration's control. It professed that Trump was fighting a corrupt group of Satanic pedophiles and that mass arrests of these criminals would be carried out in secret. After years of false predictions, which were based on documented crimes such as human trafficking and Jeffrey Epstein, the entire narrative fell apart when Trump's term ended and his stay in the White House was not extended by military assistance in response to a rigged election. The mass arrests turned out to be of Q supporters who had propagated false and sometimes dangerous rhetoric. The movement allowed for people to LARP, or live-action role-play, as heroes saving children and fighting corruption through social media and Internet forums. Q-anon was therefore a more “right” leaning version of the “left” leaning BLM or Antifa. The latter two groups were live-action role-playing games for those fighting for social justice. Q supporters wore the Q and BLM supporters wore the fist. All were groups founded on political extremism.

Q-Anon as a whole seemed to have been nothing more than a highly advanced form of digital psychological warfare and a counterintelligence operation. Its motto, “Trust the Plan”, was eerily similar to the counterintelligence operation of the State Political Directorate of the Soviet Union. Operating from 1921 to 1926, Operation Trust (the plan) was a fake anti-Bolshevik resistance organization meant to identify malcontents of the Communist Party. A similar program, the Hundred Flowers Campaign, operated in Communist China from 1956 to 1957 with the same purpose, directed at finding critics of Mao Zedong's regime. Q-Anon essentially played the same purpose for extreme leftist ideologies, those often aligning with Marxism and Communism, and groups such as Black Lives Matter and Antifa. It helped to identify opponents of the democratic party and extremist left-wing cults.

It is less than surprising that before “Q” became popular and formed a cult of code-breaking followers there was mention of something peculiar by former CIA director David Petraeus. In March of 2012, he gave a talk for an American not-for-profit venture capital firm, In-Q-Tel, based in Arlington, Virginia, very close to the CIA headquarters in Langley. The name of the firm may seem purely circumstantial until one reads what David had to say about computer learning and growth:

“The current ‘Internet of PCs’ will move, of course, toward an ‘Internet of Things’ - of devices of all types -

50 to 100 billion of which will be connected to the Internet by 2020. As you know, whereas machines in the 19th century learned to do, and those in the 20th century learned to think at a rudimentary level, in the 21st century, they are learning to perceive - to sense and respond.”

He goes on to discuss nanotechnology and “items of interest” to be “located, identified, monitored, and remotely controlled through technologies such as radio-frequency identification sensor networks,” that are “tiny embedded servers, and energy harvesters - all connected to the next-generation Internet using abundant, low cost, and high-power computing.” From this computing will come “cloud computing, in many areas greater and greater supercomputing, and, ultimately, heading to quantum computing.”

It should not be lost on keen readers that we are dealing with a grouping of technology companies and intelligence officials gathering at a conference with the name In-Q-Tel, relating to intelligence and Q, concerning David’s statements at the event about “Quantum Computing.” Q-Anon is likely not some person or group of people with “Q” level access, but instead a highly developed AI or SOCI system. It not only thinks but also has learned to perceive what the public wants, and therefore how to sense what is desired to formulate a response.

Several years after this conference, IBM revealed in 2019 that they were releasing their first commercial quantum computer called, unsurprisingly, the IBM Q System One. Also, in 2010, IBM released its question-answering computer system developed by the company’s DeepQA project. Q-Anon could therefore be more precisely be referred to as Quantum-Anonymous, Q-AI-non, or Q-Anon-sense.[\[54\]](#)

“Q” is a project working for the rise of the AI/Cyber Satan take over, that has been controlled since day one by multiple people from both the military-industrial complex and civil intelligence agencies like the CIA, specialized in PSYWAR, working for the shadow government—a corporatized, militarized, entrenched global bureaucracy—that is fully operational and running the United States in the past few decades, using the Democratic Party, as well as the neocons of the Republican Party, as their mouthpiece. So put it in your heads once and for all, there are no “White hats” working to save you, that’s only a term borrowed from the hacker’s lexicon, and the so-called “Swamp Creatures” are still there in Washington DC, and given the current trajectory, dramatic expansion, globalization, and merger of governmental and corporate powers, we’re not going to recognize the United States in 20 years from now, and part of the failure to react appropriately by *WE THE PEOPLE* is also due to the QAnon PSYOP.

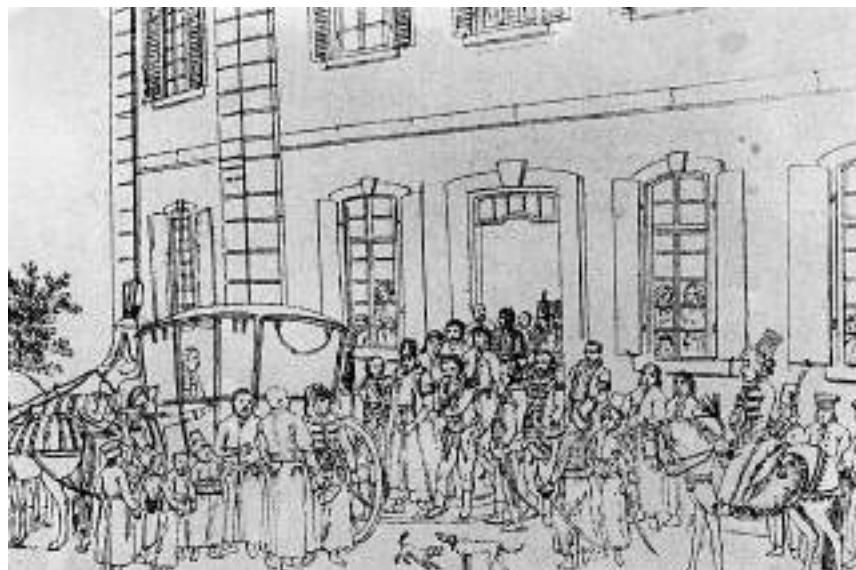


FIG. 6 — Jacob Frank in Offenbach, 18th century. Beit Hatfutsot, the Oster Visual Documentation Center.



FIG. 7 — Klaus Schwab while awarded Honorary doctorate from Kaunas University of Technology in 2017.

From QAnon to the Metaverse Courtesy of Cyber Satan

It's taken less than a generation for our freedoms to be eroded and the Global Deep State's structure to be erected, expanded, and entrenched. Mark my words: **the U.S. government in the present condition will not save us from the chains of the Global Deep State.** Now some will tell you that any mention of a New World Order government—a power elite conspiring to rule the world—is the stuff of conspiracy theories. However, after my own experiences, I wholeheartedly believe that one should always mistrust those in power, take alarm at the first encroachment on one's liberties, and establish powerful constitutional checks against government mischief and abuse. I can also attest to the fact that power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely.

Like John W. Whitehead author of *Battlefield America: The War on the American People* wrote in April 2021:

I have studied enough of this country's history—and world history—to know that governments (the U.S. government is no exception) are at times indistinguishable from the evil they claim to be fighting, whether that evil takes the form of terrorism, torture, drug trafficking, sex trafficking, murder, violence, theft, pornography, scientific experimentations or some other diabolical means of inflicting pain, suffering, and servitude on humanity. And I have lived long enough to see many so-called conspiracy theories turn into cold, hard facts.

Remember, people used to scoff at the notion of a Deep State (a.k.a. Shadow Government). They used to doubt that fascism could ever take hold in America, and sneer at any suggestion that the United States was starting to resemble Nazi Germany in the years leading up to Hitler's rise to power. [\[55\]](#)

How do they get our souls? Well, there is a passage from Whitley Strieber's *The Key*, that seems to explain it. This is purportedly a true account of an encounter Strieber himself had with a mysterious humanoid being who simply knocked on the door of his Toronto hotel room at 3 am on June 6, 1998, entered his suite, and told him about mankind's place in the cosmos and his inescapable fate.

Soul traps. The lures are the lusts and hungers of this life. The [soul], exploring the newfound freedom of the energetic world, finds himself able to visit his friends and enemies, to see their innermost being and thoughts, even to converse with them in ways that their elemental selves cannot perceive. He is in danger, but he does not know it, for he has not ascended. He is still ensnared by his lust. Soon he will be shown something that perfectly fulfills his most cherished desires, desires he has never fulfilled. Unable to resist the chance to do it,

at last, he enters by a golden door into eternal captivity.

Strieber's account may be a synthesis: partly "true" (in that he believes it occurred as he relates it), part visioning, part somnambulistic dream state. Whatever emanates from the mind of Whitley Strieber, originates from some realm outside of our Cartesian materialist notion of consensus reality bringing in knowledge from a place beyond the boundaries of time and space. He reminds us of that other prophetic visionary from the Illuminati called Rudolf Steiner, who I wrote previously about in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*, and who, like Mark E. Jeftovic pointed out in a brilliant article: "spent much of his life in a hypnagogic state, possibly without even realizing it." Steiner and Strieber for Jeftovic, "are both talking about the same thing. The idea that the souls of humanity could be captured in a technological machine, where they would wander forever, believing they have omniscience, even Godhood." Ray Kurzweil, one of the big players of this dark age, current Director of Engineering at Google, and author of *The Singularity is Near*, wrote the following:

At that point, the longevity of one's mind file will not depend on the continued viability of any particular hardware medium (for example, the survival of a biological body and brain). Ultimately software-based humans will be vastly extended beyond the severe limitations of humans as we know them today. They will live out on the Web, projecting bodies whenever they need or want them, including virtual bodies, foglet projected bodies, and physical bodies comprising nanobot swarms and other forms of nanotechnology.

Jeftovic adds to Kurzweil's thought above:

Steiner called it The Eighth Sphere and warned that sometime in the late 20th century, Ahriman would incarnate in the west and drive a global process of harvesting human souls into it. The zeitgeist of radical material reductionism would dampen, deaden, and dumb down humanity to its coarsest, most basic layers: meat. Our minds, what we think is our consciousness, our souls, self-awareness even our free will, it's all just an illusion. Our experts say. It's just something that happens when our brains gas off certain neurochemicals.

However...

We can take that illusion, what we call our consciousness, and pretty soon now (just as soon as The Singularity happens), we'll be able to upload that illusion "into the cloud", into The Metaverse and we'll be able to experience anything we want, for as long as we want, forever.

So, after a lot of people have been duped on one side into believing the QAnon lies, and on the other side, the neverending, tales and fake news of the mainstream media narrative, here we are ready for the Metaverse, the next diabolical step of the New World Order. Ray Kurzweil himself confirms this sad reality upon us:

"We will spend increasing portions of our time in virtual environments and will be able to have any type of desired experience with anyone, real or simulated, in virtual reality.... Lingering problems from our waning industrial age will be overcome."

This isn't some phantasmagorical utopian afterlife promised by Bible-banging evangelists or bomb-toting Jihadists – this is serious Scientism. Ray Kurzweil, Elon Musk, even the late **Jeffrey Epstein**, have been all announcing that the era of Transhumanism is arriving. We are on the cusp of becoming **Post-Biological**, and when that happens, all our problems will be solved in the eyes of the controllers of the Great Reset.

Mark E. Jeftovic says:

...the "You'll Own Nothing and Be Happy" Great Narrative (as it is now being called) is that the rabble must ratchet down its standard of living. The reason why isn't about climate change or COVID.

It's because we're in the late-stages of Globalism and the world's financial and economic system is on the verge of imploding.

The people in charge, the people who've been doubling down on failed policies for decades, the people who brought us here with Quantitative Easing, ZIRP/NIRP, debt, Big Government, and The Forever Wars, they want to stay in charge.

So they're going to use COVID, Climate, Collectivism, and Wokeness to herd the knuckle-dragging plebians into The Metaverse. That way they'll be easier to control, they'll be placated, and they won't take up so much space in the real world.

In the real world, the insular, inbred elites will be zipping around in their private jets. They'll be reimagining everybody else's lives. Deciding how much "real-world time" and resources to apportion to the rabble. Uploading intellectual Muzak directly into their brains telling them that it's all for their own good.

There's only one problem

This would all be well and good, in fact, large swaths of the masses may even prefer a synthetic life in The

Metaverse than having to deal with the vicissitudes and tribulations of reality.[\[56\]](#)

True, most people, aka the new “plebians” will probably be taking refuge in the Metaverse, as the real world is becoming full of restrictions, and increasingly difficult. Monica Kim wrote for *The Atlantic*, back in 2015, that:

All signs point to a future filled with virtual reality, and according to Zuckerberg et al, the potential applications are beyond count: One could have breakfast at the Louvre beside the Winged Victory of Samothrace, followed by a lunchtime spelunk through Thailand’s water caves. Of course, there are deeply immersive video games—the lynchpin of the modern VR movement—and various movies in production for these devices, while Barcelona’s BeAnotherLab has created an empathy application for the Oculus Rift that allows users to swap genders. (Inevitably, a sex toy company is also developing a way to have virtual robot sex, according to Motherboard.)[\[57\]](#)

And like Monica Kim explains in the same article that while in the 90’s “Despite mass media interest from publications like *Scientific American* and *Wired*, the technology wasn’t there—or it was too expensive—and the audience was a tad too niche.” Now in the 2020s things have completely changed, and virtual reality, aka the Metaverse, is finally ready to enslave humanity in time for the Great Reset where “You’ll own nothing. And you’ll be happy.” However, Ray Kurzweil says on the very construct of a Metaverse that:

The straightforward brain-porting scenario involves scanning a human brain (most likely from within), capturing all of the salient details, and instantiating the brain’s state in a different — most likely much more powerful — computational substrate. This will be a feasible procedure and will happen most likely around the late 2030s[\[58\]](#)

But for some critics including Mark Jeftovic, the Algorithmic Imitation (“AI”) that would be required to facilitate this, and have it work along the lines proselytized by Kurzweil et al, is not attainable in the end. The reason is the internal contradictions of what they call “**techno-utopianism**”. Those inevitable contradictions are explained in the following way by Mark Jeftovic:

If the mind is a byproduct of physical processes then consciousness is an illusion and free will doesn’t exist, because all phenomena are simply linear outcomes of biochemistry and physics. If so then there is nothing to upload into the cloud. Nor is there any real point in doing so. If we really do live in a billiard ball universe, who cares if we can make a shot last forever? There is nobody to care and nothing to care about. More importantly, “AI” at the level pontificated to solve all our problems, “by late in this century nonbiological intelligence on the Earth will be many trillions of times more powerful than biological intelligence” (Kurzweil, of course) is not attainable because our conception of what causes mind and thus intelligence is completely inverted. Mind, consciousness, and intelligence will never emerge from material reality because it’s the other way around.

The Belief that the mind emerges from matter is this era’s geocentrism. As was the case with the now antiquated idea that the Earth was the center of the universe. The heliocentric cosmos was probably understood by certain civilizations thousands of years before Giordano Bruno was burned at the stake for saying as much in the 17th century. So too, did the ancients understand that “All is mental”. The universe is vibration, probability, information, energy, and consciousness first. Out of that comes what we recognize as sub-atomic particles and atoms. The quantum physicists reconnected with this truth about a century ago, the rest of society, including the priests of the Temple of Scientism and Expert Management, haven’t gotten the memo, yet. If they did, they wouldn’t be trying to shoehorn our minds into a computer. They’d be trying to build computers that tap into the conscious base layer of quantum reality (note, this is not to be confused with what so-called ‘Quantum Computing’ endeavors to do). Because of this, everything premised upon the idea of super-intelligent, top-down, centralized control of the affairs of humanity, of the economy, of The Great Reset, The Great Narrative, and The New Normal, all of it is doomed to failure. It simply won’t work.[\[59\]](#)

The problem, however, is that the expert class of managers deploying super-intelligent AI’s to solve all of our problems soon are the future army of the Antichrist, ready to manage the rabble and control all the future outcomes in the name of the New World Technocracy made possible by Cyber Satan. In the meantime, if you’re a modern plebeian like me, the word of the day is the **Great Opt-Out** or **Great Reject** which is well described in the following words:

Decentralize your affairs. Take sovereignty over your own life and your own economics. Link up with

others doing the same. The counter-revolutionary impulse against late-stage Globalism is, in addition to spirituality, meditation, and contemplative practices, embracing decentralization and public-key cryptography. [\[60\]](#)

I will cover more about the new populist concept of the Great Reject in Chapter 2, in the meantime, we can also consider the skepticism some pioneers of virtual reality have regarding Mark Zuckerberg's new project for the Metaverse, which they say will fail. Since 2003, people have been gathering virtually to do all the supposed "wonders" of the Metaverse, in the online world of *Second Life*, whose creator Philip Rosedale says a virtual reality internet is still some way off but admits that thanks to the pandemic the creator of FB now have a chance, also thanks to the relevance of his brand:

There are really two things that are external to the technology development itself that have happened recently. One is COVID, where there has been the worry that maybe we would have to shift some social and entertainment activities online. I think there are a lot of the big companies trying to figure out how they can make some money from that. And then the other one is simply Facebook's claim that it's an important thing and renaming themselves to try to align with it. [\[61\]](#)

Ethan Zuckerman former director of the MIT Center for Civic Media, and Associate Professor of the Practice in Media Arts and Sciences at MIT until May 2020 gives his definitive answer on the pages of *The Atlantic*:

Facebook's metaverse sucks. From the first images in which legless torsos sit around a conference room, staring at a Zoom-like video conferencing screen, to Zuckerberg's tour of his virtual closet, filled with identical black outfits (see, he's got a sense of humor!), Zuck's metaverse looks pretty much like we imagined one would look like in 1994. Look, I'm playing cards with my friends and we're in zero gravity! And one of my friends is a robot! You could do this in Second Life 10 years ago, and in somewhat angular vectors in VRML 20 years ago. [\[62\]](#)

We can all hope that Mark Zuckenberg fails, but don't be too sure about it, mainly because behind Facebook's Metaverse project there is a whole elite that wants us trapped in virtual reality in the coming years, and if Mr. Zuckenberg will not manage to build the appropriate virtual prison for humanity, I'm sure some other players in the field, like *Epic Games* of Tim Sweeney for example, the creator of the *Unreal Engine*, will put it together. After all, Satan's helpers are many, especially in this day, and age. However, having bulldozed most real-life relationships already, Mark Zuckerberg is now moving to strip away what's left of our expectations of privacy, by dragging us kicking and screaming into an online padded digital prison called the Facebook "Metaverse," say no to this monstrosity. In the meantime, parents who bought their children one of the most advanced all-in-one VR Systems currently on the market, called *Oculus Quest 2*, could be in for a surprise, as there have been several instances of child grooming within *VRChat*, one of the virtual reality headset's most popular chatroom services. *VRChat* is an online virtual world platform where users get their first taste of the metaverse and use full-body avatars to conceal their identity, there have been instances of child abuse, harassment, racism, and pornography. Maybe there's a dark side to the Metaverse that needs to be discussed, [\[63\]](#) and for this reason, Facebook's Metaverse has recently created a sort of "personal bubble" around avatars after reports of rampant harassment and virtual groping. Facebook parent Meta created a minimum distance between users' avatars in its virtual reality network *Horizon* in February 2022, following reports of harassment, regarded as one of the thorny issues for its Metaverse vision. The "personal boundary" function in the immersive platform, where people can socialize virtually, puts an automatic four-foot ring of space around users' digital proxies [\[64\]](#), but will that be enough? That's why Bertilla Niveda in the new tech publication *Geek Culture*, wrote an article entitled "Is the Metaverse a great idea or a Sci-Fi Horror Movie in the making?" Warning about, "The phenomenal features of the Metaverse and why they could be a huge problem." [\[65\]](#) Even leftist *The Guardian*, published a dim statement about this new reality in connection to Mark Zuckerberg: "Facebook has ruined our reality, now it's coming for the Metaverse too." [\[66\]](#)



FIG. 8 — Mark Zuckerberg showing his Metaverse avatar during *Connect 2021* source: *Facebook*.

The Not So "Great" King Satan and Mr. Klaus

In November 2016 a video posted on Facebook by the World Economic Forum stated eight predictions about the world in 2030, including: **"You'll own nothing. And you'll be happy. What you want you'll rent, and it'll be delivered by a drone."**^[67] Well don't be surprised future prisoners of the Metaverse, "The Davos crowd's Great Reset heralds a dreary, diabolical apocalypse" says Justin Lee, who wrote for *The American Conservative*, in April 2021:

Satan took Christ to an exceedingly high mountain to show him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. The Gospels do not name the mountain, but given the Adversary's flair for the dramatic, one rather doubts he favored the dusty hillocks of Palestine. Of all the astonishing peaks that may have tempted the Tempter, to choose any but the Jakobshorn would have been an unforgivable failure of the poetic imagination. At 8,500 feet, the Jakobshorn is far from the tallest peak in the Rhaetian Alps, but what it lacks in vertical grandeur it more than compensates for with a north-facing view of the most Satanic town on Earth: Davos, Switzerland.

Every year the world's wealthiest oligarchs and most influential political leaders meet in the resort town at the World Economic Forum to schmooze and strategize about the future. Davos has become a condensed symbol for the sort of world-bestriding power with which Satan must have tempted Christ; but whereas Christ refused to inaugurate his otherworldly kingdom through worldly means, the "Davos crowd"—long afflicted with messianic delusions—is eager to deploy coercion to inaugurate their own. Their agenda has been euphemistically named "The Great Reset," and it envisions what many of its proponents openly refer to as a "new world order."^[68]

Well, Set is the embodiment of evil, a deity that will eventually become in the Judeo-Christian world the infamous Satan. So, if we put together this occult interpretation of "The Great Reset", we then get **"The Great King Satan."** Justin Taylor, an Ordained Minister with the Universal Life Church Monastery, and an Ordained Universal Philosopher and Clergy Member of the Church of Spiritual Humanism, that works in line with the precepts of the Antichristian New Age philosophy writes this about the nature of Set:

In the ancient Egyptian Myth, Set killed his brother Osiris. He was the Prince of Darkness. Each evening Horus, the Sun or solar deity that ruled the day, would do battle with Set who ruled the night. Set would win this battle and send Horus into the underworld. The two combatants would fight throughout the night and in the morning Horus would eventually overcome the powers of darkness to rise or ascend into heaven. The next SUN/SET that you see may now have a different meaning to you. Set had many names throughout the thousands

of years that numerous forms of this myth prevailed. The following are some of the various names of Set or that Set was identified with:

Seth
Apophis/Apop/Apap/Apepi
Anubis
Sut
Sutu
Typhon
Toth
Sata

The last name in the list should look quite familiar even among the people of today's world ... SATA.

One of the Ancient Greek Myth versions of Set was Typhon or Typhoeus:

"A monster of the primitive world, who is described sometimes as a destructive hurricane (Typhoon), and sometimes a fire-breathing giant. According to Homer, he was concealed in the earth in the country of the Arimi ... In Hesiod, Typhon (the Greek for Set/Seth) and Typhoeus are two distinct beings. Typhon is represented as the son of Typhoeus, and a fearful hurricane ... Typhoeus ... is called the youngest son of Tartarus and Gaea ... He is described as a monster with 100 heads, fearful eyes, and terrible voices, who wanted to acquire the sovereignty of the gods and men, but, after a fearful struggle, was subdued by Zeus with a thunderbolt. He begot the winds, whence he is called the father of the harpies ... he was buried in Tartarus (hell), under Mount Aetna ... Typhoeus was identified with Set, who typified the power of darkness, the same power of darkness who slew Osiris."

Satan, as a great serpent being chained in the underworld or "bottomless pit/abyss" (Rev 20:1-3) is drawing from the Typhon and Apophis imagery. As for the pit being bottomless or a great abyss, Greek myths mention that the underworld of Tartarus is as far removed from the earth's surface as is heaven. Ancient Greek Myth imagery is once again being borrowed here.

Another very powerful myth from ancient Egypt that fit very well into the Biblical record of creation was the legend of the rebellion of Seth against Horus. Seth, a synonym of hatred and disobedience in Egyptian mythology, caused all sorts of troubles to befall man in revenge for his banishment by Horus and the rest of the Egyptian Ennead. In the minds of the early Egyptian Christians, Satan, as a parallel to Seth, became a rebel and the enemy of man, who began to lurk in ambush to drag him (man) into disobedience." - Dr. Wilson B. Bishai (a professor emeritus of Arabic for the Department of Near Eastern Languages and Civilizations at Harvard University)

And a quote from "The Christ Conspiracy"

"... Of course, the dualistic concepts of absolute good and evil did not originate with Christianity but are found long before the Christian era, particularly within Zoroastrianism. Satan is an adaptation of the Persian representative of evil "Ahriman," the twin brother of "God," the same as the Egyptian Set, Horus's twin and principal enemy also known as "Sata," whence comes "Satan." Horus struggles with Set in the exact manner that Jesus battles with Satan, with 40 days in the wilderness, among other similarities, such as the revealing from the mount "all the kingdoms of Earth." This myth represents the triumph of light over dark, or the sun's return to relieve the terror of the night. Horus/Set was the god of the two horizons; hence, Horus was the rising sun, and Set the time of the Sun-SET." [\[69\]](#)

Of course, for people like Justin Taylor, deeply entrenched in gnostical heretical ideas typical of the Illuminati and their acolytes, "demon" is a Christian vilification of the Greek word "daemon, which likewise referred to a divine spirit," and despite all the political intrigue and the warnings of the New Testament, Lucifer, simply means, "Light-bearer," as he was in the earliest times a sun god, which is why he is called "Day Star, son of morning/dawn." And, of course, Justin Taylor's Satanic ideas, and vision of things, fit in perfectly with those of Klaus Schwab and the makers of the Great Reset, especially when Taylor writes:

So, those of you that are worried about Satan followed you around and made people do things, as you can see it was just a story that originated in ancient Egypt that sprang out of ignorance of the natural world. The church used it as a ploy to control people of the times that had no education and would easily fear these mythical entities.

On a deeper more esoteric level, allegorically, our ego is Satan, devil, demon, anti-christ ... simply because it goes against the common good (God) for its own egocentric and selfish desires. [\[70\]](#)

To read, and learn what these people think, will benefit all my readers that want to fight this evil, but usually

have no idea of the philosophy and twisted religious views of the organizations and people behind it. Jesus, for Taylor, Schwab, and the likes, is not the Jesus of the Gospels, but rather the “cosmic Christ” promoted in the New Age Movement by the Jesuits, as well as the “Communist Jesus” of *The League of the Just*. The original biblical bases for a cosmic Christology is often found in Colossians, Ephesians, and the prologue to the gospel of John, but in the modern period, a renewed interest in the cosmic Christ would arise among many Western scholars interested in developing what is known as **eco-theology**^[71], and Jesuit Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, was among the first to speak again of a “Cosmic Christ”^[72] in the 1920s and 1930s. He understood the Incarnation as bringing the historical Christ into the material world and, through evolution, leading all of creation towards perfection in the **Omega Point**, ^[73] something I will discuss also further on. Interestingly enough, **eco-theology**, promoted even by the Vatican these days, is a form of constructive theology that focuses on the interrelationships of religion and nature, particularly in the light of environmental concerns, that are, as well all know, so dear to the left these days. Eco-theology generally starts from the premise that a relationship exists between human religious/spiritual worldviews and the degradation or restoration and preservation of nature. It explores the interaction between ecological values, such as sustainability, and the human domination of nature. The movement has produced numerous religious-environmental projects around the world.

Islamic Iranian philosopher, **Seyyed Hossein Nasr**, a pioneering figure in the field of eco-theology, was among the early thinkers ”to draw attention to the spiritual dimensions of the environmental crisis”^[74], but the relationship of theology to the modern ecological crisis, became an intense issue of debate in Western academia in 1967, at the start of the liberal left militancy on college campuses, following the publication of the article, **”The Historical Roots of Our Ecologic Crisis”**, by **Lynn White Jr.**, Professor of History at the ever-so libtard University of California at Los Angeles. In this work, White puts forward a creepy new Satanic theory that the Christian model of human dominion over nature has led to environmental devastation providing a voice for ”The Ecological Complaint.” ^[75] Can you believe it? Christianity is even blamed by these leftist Satanists for our environmental problems. No wonder the Illuminati and their brainwashed New age followers reject the classical interpretation of our Lord Jesus Christ for such garbage.

Justin Taylor writes:

... the cosmic Christ is universal and the origin of everything that exists, in any galaxy of matter or anti-matter. The cross is the intersection of Spirit and Matter ... positive and negative ... masculine and feminine. So from the crossing or union of these two forces appears that which we call the universe. Now, the objective for that energy to appear in the universe is to make Consciousness of its entity in its different aspects. Jesus becoming the Christ (Karest, Christos, Krishna, Krestus) is an archetype of you and I also becoming one with Christ Consciousness ... the Divine. Jesus said to his followers “you shall do greater things than I.” How is this possible if Jesus is God, as Christianity believes? In the NT Book of John 17:21, Jesus is quoted as praying to the Father/Source and saying “I pray that they may all be ONE, even as Thou art in me, O Father, and I am in Thee; that they also may be in us...” On a deeper esoteric level, and through modern Quantum Physics, we now know that this statement was nothing other than Truth. We are all one. We are tied together through universal unconsciousness ... the Field. The fiber of the Matrix of the entire universe. There are no “things” ... there is only IT. And we are all an individualized integral element and substance of the entire universal organism.

So, after all this, I want to talk more about the World Economic Forum, Klaus Schwab, and his connections to the Vatican elite, Freemasonry, and the Occult world. I will do this with the help of the work brought forward in early 2021 by **Johnny Vedmore**, a completely independent investigative journalist and musician from Cardiff, Wales that has made an incredible job in uncovering some of the least-known historical aspects of the creator of Satan’s “Great Reset”.

On 10 July 1870, Klaus Schwab’s grandfather Jakob Wilhelm Gottfried Schwab, referred to later as simply Gottfried, was born in a Germany, at war with its French neighbors. Karlsruhe, the town where Gottfried Schwab was born, was located in the Grand Duchy of Baden, ruled in 1870 by the 43-year-old Grand Duke of Baden, Frederick I. The following year, the aforementioned Duke would be present at the proclamation of the German Empire which took place in the Hall of Mirrors at the Palace of Versailles. He was the only son-in-law of the incumbent Emperor Wilhelm I and, as Frederick I, was one of the reigning sovereigns of Germany. By the time Gottfried Schwab turned 18 years old, Germany would see Wilhelm II take the throne upon the death of his father, Frederick III.

In 1893, a 23-year-old Gottfried Schwab would officially depart from Germany giving up his German citizenship and leaving Karlsruhe to emigrate to Switzerland. At the time, his occupation was noted as being that of

a simple baker. Here, Gottfried would meet Marie Lappert, who was from Kirchberg near Bern, Switzerland, who was five years his junior. They would marry in Roggwil, Bern, on 27 May 1898, and the following year, on the 27th of April 1899, their child **Eugen Schwab** (Klaus Schwab's future father) was born. At the time of his birth, Gottfried Schwab had moved up in the world, having become a Machine Engineer. When Eugen was around one year old, Gottfried and Marie Schwab decided to return to live in Karlsruhe and Gottfried reapplied for German citizenship again. Eugen Schwab would follow in the footsteps of his father and also become a Machine Engineer and in future years, he would advise his children to do the same. Eugen Schwab would eventually begin working at a factory in a town in Upper Swabia in Southern Germany, capital of the district of Ravensburg, Baden-Württemberg.

The factory where he would forge his career was the German branch of a Swiss company named **Escher Wyss**^[76] that will become from that moment onwards, intertwined with the future fortunes of the German-Swiss family of the Schwab's. **Escher Wyss & Cie.**, also known as **Escher Wyss AG**, was a Swiss industrial company with a focus on engineering and turbine construction, that remained in existence until it was taken over in 1969 by Sulzer AG^[77] now inside of the group Andritz AG. "Coincidentally" in the same year, Klaus Schwab, whose family's fortune was made at Escher Wyss, after two Ph.D.'s and a year at Harvard's Kennedy School, started to organize the first Davos symposium after writing a book about American management. Escher Wyss headquarters were in the Zürich quarter of Escher Wyss, which takes its name from the company.

The company was originally founded, as Escher Wyss & Cie., in 1805 by Hans Caspar Escher and Salomon von Wyss.^[78] Initially a textile spinning company, the two expanded the business to include a machine shop that manufactured textile machinery, water wheels, water turbines, power transmission equipment and starting in 1835, ships, including boilers, and steam engines, and after opening a branch in Austria in 1840, they also opened in 1856, due to the increasing amount of work, the Ravensburg branch. After all, Switzerland, had many long-standing economic ties to the Ravensburg area, with Swiss traders in the early 19th century bringing in yarn and weaving products. So Klaus Schwab and his younger brother, Urs Reiner Schwab, were both to follow in the footsteps of their grandfather, Gottfried, and their father, Eugen, and would both initially train as mechanical engineers. Klaus's father had told the young Schwab that, if he wanted to make an impact on the world, then he should train as a Machine Engineer but this would only be the beginning of Schwab's long list of University credentials. Klaus would begin studying his plethora of degrees at Spohn-Gymnasium Ravensburg between 1949 and 1957, eventually graduating from the *Humanistisches Gymnasium* in Ravensburg. Between 1958 and 1962, Klaus began working with various engineering companies and, in 1962, Klaus completed his mechanical engineering studies at the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology (ETH) in Zurich with an engineering diploma. The following year, he also completed an economics course at the University of Fribourg, Switzerland.

From 1963 until 1966, Klaus worked as Assistant to the Director-General of the German Machine-building Association (VDMA), Frankfurt. In 1965, Klaus was also working on his doctorate from the ETH Zurich, writing his dissertation on: "The longer-term export credit as a business problem in mechanical engineering". Then, in 1966, he received his Doctorate in Engineering from the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology (ETH), Zurich. At this time, Klaus's father, Eugen Schwab, who had become a Freemason, was swimming in bigger circles. After being a well-known personality in Ravensburg as the Managing Director of the Escher-Wyss factory from before the war, Eugen would eventually be elected as President of the Ravensburg Chamber of Commerce. In 1966, during the founding of the German committee for Splügen railway tunnel, Eugen Schwab defined the founding of the German committee as a project "that creates a better and faster connection for large circles in our increasingly converging Europe and thus offers new opportunities for cultural, economic, and social development".^[79] In 1967, Klaus Schwab gained a Doctorate in Economics from the University of Fribourg, Switzerland as well as a Master of Public Administration qualification from the John F. Kennedy School of Government at Harvard in the United States. While at Harvard, Schwab was taught by Henry Kissinger, who he would later say were among the top 3-4 figures who had most influenced his thinking for his entire life,^[80] confirming his role as mentor, which I previously mentioned. In 1970 Schwab, began to focus on his idea to create a platform that would allow European business and political leaders to exchange concerns, ideas, and knowledge.

However, in a very revealing interview given in 2010 by Schwab to award-winning journalist, and best-selling author, Carlye Adler, for *Fortune*, the founder of the World Economic Forum, said that to fund his first event in Davos, he had to take some risks. Should we believe him? Was Davos a genuine entrepreneurial adventure like Schwab often points out during his speeches, or a "calculated risk," by the future leader of the Great Reset? It is difficult, or almost impossible to believe, that influential Illuminati figures of the time like Henry Kissinger, or Otto von Habsburg, would jump on board of this project with a young fellow with little or no experience on the world stage.

...in 1970 I took a 50,000 Swiss franc (\$11,434) loan from a German industrialist. The condition was either to pay him back or join his company, so I was nervous. We sent out invitations with response cards. Every morning the mail came, and I didn't want to spend time opening it so I put it under a very strong desk lamp where I could immediately see the response. Some 440 people came from 31 countries to the first meeting in 1971, including John Kenneth Galbraith. The success of the conference let me repay the debt and gave me a surplus, which I used to create the European Management Forum (now the WEF) as a not-for-profit foundation. [\[81\]](#)

It seems like this was a classic test by the Illuminati elite, to let the young Schwab prove himself in front of the world after he was chosen for his family background by the same people who previously launched the Club of Rome two years earlier.

How the Club of Rome and Nazism Influenced the World Economic Forum

The most influential paramasonic/Illuminati group that inspired the creation of Klaus Schwab's project was the **Club of Rome**, an influential think tank of the scientific and monied elite that mirrors the World Economic Forum in many ways, including in its promotion of a global governance model led by a **technocratic elite**. The Club had been founded in 1968 by the Italian Bilderberger and Freemason, **Aurelio Peccei (1908–1984)**, a known industrialist with socialist tendencies despite being critical of Marxism, and Scottish chemist and Freemason **Alexander King (1909–2007)**, during a private meeting the two had at a residence owned by the Rockefeller family in Bellagio, Italy.

Among one of the first accomplishments of the Club was a report they commissioned in 1972 entitled ***The Limits to Growth (LTG)***, that later became a book translated into 37 languages compiled by a team of 16 (some sources say 17) researchers using **World3**, an incredibly advanced computer simulation of interactions between population, industrial growth, food production, and limits in the ecosystems of the earth [\[82\]](#). The futuristic model was based on the work of the computer pioneer Jay Forrester of MIT, as described in his book *World Dynamics*, [\[83\]](#) that lead to the first computer program dubbed **World1**, created by Forrester and commissioned under the auspices of the Club of Rome, which was created to model how well the world could sustain its growth. What World1 showed in the early 70s was that by 2040 there would be a global collapse if the expansion of the population and industry was to continue at the current levels. For the libtard Australian broadcaster ABC, which shared some of its original TV coverage based on the report commissioned by the Club of Rome in a new YouTube clip in 2018, the model's calculations made at MIT, that take into account the trends in pollution levels, population growth, the number of natural resources, and the overall quality of life on Earth, have so far been unnervingly on target for the propaganda of the New World Order, and 2020 was the first milestone envisioned by World1 in its predictions. That's the turning point for humanity when the quality of life was supposed to drop dramatically, and unfortunately, it did. ABC presented this apocalyptic scenario back in their 70s report, saying it will lead to the demise of large numbers of people all over the planet:

At around 2020, the condition of the planet becomes highly critical. If we do nothing about it, the quality of life goes down to zero. Pollution becomes so serious it will start to kill people, which in turn will cause the population to diminish, lower than it was in 1900. At this stage, around 2040 to 2050, civilized life as we know it on this planet will cease to exist. [\[84\]](#)

Alexander King, the then-leader of the Club of Rome, evaluated the program's results to also mean that nation-states will lose their sovereignty, forecasting a New World Order with corporations managing everything. **“Sovereignty of nations is no longer absolute,”** King told ABC. “There is a gradual diminishing of sovereignty, little bit by little bit. Even in the big nations, this will happen.” World1, the computer program, looked at the world as one system. The report called it “an electronic guided tour of our behavior since 1900 and where that behavior will lead us.” The program produced graphs that showed what would happen to the planet decades into the future. It plotted statistics and forecasts for such variables as population, quality of life, the supply of natural resources, pollution, and more. Following the trend lines, one could see where the crisis might take place. [\[85\]](#) The report in question largely focused on global overpopulation, warning that “if the world's consumption patterns and population growth continued at the same high rates of the time, the earth would strike its limits within a century.” [\[86\]](#)

At the third meeting of the World Economic Forum in 1973, Peccei himself delivered a speech summarizing the content of the report, which the current World Economic Forum website remembers as having been the

distinguishing event of this historical meeting. That same year, the Club of Rome would publish a report detailing the future of the New World Order **an “adaptive” model for global governance that would divide the world into ten, inter-connected economic/political regions.**

The Club of Rome indeed was one of the first institutions to voice concerns about the so-called impact on the environment, and Australian globalist and Freemason Dr. Keith Suter, who is a member of the Club since 1991 and is still considered to be one of Australia's most influential Global futurists, and media commentators in national and foreign affairs, described in detail the initiative in 1999 stating that:

Peccei and King were lonely prophets at a time of overwhelming optimism. The 1950s and 1960s were a period of immense economic growth. There was a very low rate of unemployment and there was a general belief in the Western world that another 1930s-type Depression could be avoided thanks to government intervention in the economy. Additionally, it was assumed that there was a standard (Western) formula for economic growth that could apply throughout the Third World. Very little attention was paid to the environmental consequences of economic growth. [\[87\]](#)

Suter also added the following words, that show his Antichristian bias:

Conservative Christian groups have been particularly critical of The Club and it has a sinister reputation among such groups. Their dislike of The Club is due to its lack of a total endorsement of capitalism which such Christians seem to view as being ordained by God and therefore above criticism. (Since such Christians are often poorly read, not least in theology and church history, they are often unaware of the criticism that capitalism has acquired from many Christians over the centuries.) Additionally, some conservative Protestants have been worried about 'Rome' in the title, with the implication that The Club is a Catholic plot. The Club was based in Rome because that was where Peccei had his office. After his death in March 1984, King took over as President, and the office was transferred to Paris, where King then lived (he now lives in retirement in London). [\[88\]](#)

Dr. Suter, who lives in Australia, one of the most oppressed countries on the Earth since the beginning of the “plandemic,” has just confirmed the incredible hate these people have for Christianity, and for other faiths, as Dr. Suter, adds later in the same article that, “People of all religious views and none simply did not want to be confronted by the challenges identified by The Club.” And those challenges are, of course, the same globalist rubbish we have now pushed by the World Economic Forum.

In 1991, the President Emeritus of The Club of Rome Alexander King, and Secretary-General Bertrand Schneider reviewed a new book/report called ***The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome***, the global problems outlined 20 years before, in *The Limits to Growth*, offering both a further warning and advancing an even more draconian approach to a possible solution by the elite to the supposed world problems. Stating without any sense of shame, that humanity’s “real enemy” is “itself”, not the elite that rules them like cattle, the ultra-wealthy parasites living on private islands, luxurious homes, and fancy estates, polluting along the way with their private jets and helicopters and generally enjoying life, while we the new “peasants” and “slaves” are all in lockdown for one reason or the other, as climate change lockdowns are the next big thing they are ushering in. The book in question, published 30 years ago, finally admits that their climate agenda is simply driven by their need for a new enemy:

In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine, and the like would fit the bill ... All these dangers are caused by human intervention, and it is only through changed attitudes and behavior that they can be overcome. The real enemy, then, is humanity itself. [\[89\]](#)

Topics covered by the book written by Alexander King and Bertrand Schneider, include the need for the world, to convert from a military to a civil economy. Now that means, for obvious reasons, no more sovereignty, or borders in the New World Order. The report by King and Schneider also talks about the recognition of the disastrous short-term effects of exploitation by First World countries of Third World poverty, something that has changed in the last three decades in the exploitation of the rest of the world by some former Third World countries, like China in particular (or even Russia or India), that now feel free to act as they wish, without the limitations imposed on the

rest of us by the farce of useless initiatives like COP 26 and in the meantime China offers to the Third World, a successful Marxist model that enables them to challenge in the process Western capitalism on behalf of the Jesuit-led New World Order. But of course, one of the main subjects of *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome*, is the containment of global warming and the need to reduce global emissions of carbon dioxide. As you can see, the Club of Rome is the one's inspiring the perverse and twisted ideology of the World Economic Forum, and the rest of the New World Order.

For this reason, back in the early 70s, Klaus Schwab became convinced that to bring into fruition the “revolutionary” ideas of the Club of Rome, he needed to put together all the main European CEOs and U.S. business experts to discuss new innovative management approaches and techniques to make this happen. The forum would also promote interaction between corporate management and stakeholders. He set up a three-person office in Geneva to carry out those plans,^[90] and in January 1971, at his financial account and risk, and after various efforts to raise funding, Klaus Schwab finally organized, in the luxurious Swiss alpine ski resort of Davos, the first European Management Symposium (January 24- February 7, 1971), the predecessor to the what will be later called the World Economic Forum. He did all this under the directives of the British Pilgrims Society^[91], and to an even larger extent, the Society of Jesus, the infamous Jesuits.

For this very reason, Klaus Schwab chose to deliver the keynote speech at the opening session of this historical event, none other than Illuminati Kingpin and Jesuit agent, **Otto von Habsburg (1912-2011)**, head of the House of Habsburg-Lorraine, and sovereign of the Order of the Golden Fleece (historically linked to Adam Weishaupt’s Order of the Illuminati), who was the last Crown Prince of Austria-Hungary from 1916 until the dissolution of the empire in April 1919. The late Otto von Habsburg was also co-founder of the Pan-European Union (PEU), headed by Freemason **Count Coudenhove-Kalergi**, the infamous Austrian politician and philosopher who pioneered this fake European integration, as the secret head of a synarchist group whose aim was to create a united Europe. The creation of a united Europe was central to the vision of Saint-Yves d’Alveydre, the founder of synarchism, a call for which appears on the first page of his first book on synarchy, *Keys to the East*.^[92]

The Distinguished Order of the Golden Fleece is a Catholic order of chivalry founded in Bruges by Philip the Good, Duke of Burgundy, in 1430, to celebrate his marriage to Isabella of Portugal. Today, two branches of the order exist, namely the Spanish and the Austrian Fleece; the current grandmasters are Felipe VI, King of Spain, and Karl von Habsburg, current head of the House of Habsburg-Lorraine, respectively^[93]. The Grand Chaplain of the Austrian branch of the Order of the Golden Fleece is today a friend of the late Otto von Habsburg, the powerful **Cardinal Christoph Schönborn**, Archbishop of Vienna, Illuminati, and Freemason^[94], who is part of the princely House of Schönborn, whose members before 1918 bore the title of Count and the style of Illustrious Highness. Schönborn is also an Honorary Member of the Teutonic Knights, an Order traditionally headed by members of the Habsburg dynasty.^[95]

From all these details, we understand that right from the start, Klaus Schwab’s globalist project was deeply involved with the Vatican, through the still influential Order of the Golden Fleece, and the Teutonic Knights, in which the term “Teutonic” echoes from the German origins of the order (*Theutonicorum*), and its formal Latin name *Ordo Domus Sanctae Mariae Theutonicorum Hierosolymitanorum*. The Teutonic Knights are also featured amongst the cast of characters of the 27th degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite^[96].

During World War II, Nazi propaganda and ideology made frequent use of the Teutonic Knights’ imagery, as the Nazis sought to depict the Knights’ actions as a forerunner of the Nazi conquests for *Lebensraum*.^[97]

Heinrich Himmler tried to idealize the SS as a 20th-century incarnation of the medieval knights. The modern Order, however, was banned in the Third Reich in 1938 (the year of Klaus Schwab’s birth), due to the long-standing belief of both Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler that Catholic military-religious orders were untrustworthy and politically suspect as subordinates of the Vatican, and representatives of its policy.^[98] But the decision to ban the Order in Germany, in an attempt, to sever all possible ties between the German and Austrian elite with the Vatican, on the eve of what will become a year later, the Second World War, was not enough to stop the perversive control of the Vatican Illuminati and would bring upon Hitler and Himmler, the wrath of the Jesuits, and the successive betrayal of some of their most trusted men, that will ultimately result with both their deaths.

However, Schwab’s hometown—Ravensburg, Germany—was a very peculiar city during the Nazi era. It was, for example, the first German city to practice eugenics (killing in Nazi terms “useless eaters”), and Ravensburg was also a transport hub for stolen Nazi gold to the Swiss Bank for International Settlements, a criminal enterprise allegedly run by Pilgrims Society spies **Allan W. Dulles** (later C.I.A. director, 1953-61), **Edwin W. Pauley** (Allied reparations) and **William J. Donovan**, director of the OSS (precursor to the C.I.A.— and one time Dulles’ boss), and in this context, Klaus Schwab’s father Eugen involvement with the Nazi establishment, and the allegations that I’m about to share, are, in fact, rather revealing about Klaus family’s lack of morals and their links to Hitler’s evil

legacy.

In the pre-war years of the 1930s leading up to the German annexation of Poland, **Ravensburg's Escher-Wyss factory**, managed directly by Klaus Schwab's father, Eugen Schwab, continued to be the biggest employer in Ravensburg, and not only was the factory a major employer in the town, but Hitler's own Nazi party awarded the Escher-Wyss Ravensburg branch the title of "**National Socialist Model Company**" while Schwab was at the helm. The Nazis were potentially wooing the Swiss company for cooperation in the coming war, and their advances were eventually reciprocated. Ravensburg was an anomaly in wartime Germany, as it was never targeted by any Allied airstrikes. [\[99\]](#)

The presence of the Red Cross, and a rumored agreement with various companies including Escher-Wyss, saw the allied forces publicly agree to not target the Southern German town. It was not classified as a significant military target throughout the war, and for that reason, the town still maintains many of its original features. However, much darker things were afoot in Ravensburg once the war began. Eugen Schwab continued to manage the "National Socialist Model Company" for Escher-Wyss, and the Swiss company would aid the Nazi Wermacht to produce significant weapons of war as well as more basic armaments. The Escher-Wyss company was a leader in large turbine technology for hydroelectric dams and power plants, but they also manufactured parts for German fighter planes. They were also intimately involved in much more sinister projects happening behind the scenes which, if completed, could have changed the outcome of World War II. [\[100\]](#)

Western military intelligence was already aware of Escher-Wyss' complicity and collaboration with the Nazis. As Johnny Vedmore points out, there are records available from western military intelligence at the time, specifically Record Group 226 (RG 226) from the data compiled by the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), which shows the Allied forces were aware of some of the Escher-Wyss' business dealings with the Nazis. Within RG 226, there are three specific mentions of Escher-Wyss including:

File number 47178 reads, Escher-Wyss of Switzerland is working on a large order for Germany. Flame-throwers are despatched from Switzerland under the name Brennstoffbehälter. Dated Sept. 1944.

File number 41589 showed that the Swiss were allowing German exports to be stored in their country, a supposedly neutral nation during World War II. The entry reads, Business relations between Empresa Nacional Calvo Sotelo (EN CASO), Escher Wyss, and Mineral Celbau Gesellschaft. 1 p. July 1944; see also L 42627 Report on collaboration between the Spanish Empresa Nacional Calvo Sotelo and the German Rheinmetall Borsig, on German exports stored in Switzerland. 1 p. August 1944.

File number 72654 claimed that: Hungary's bauxite was formerly sent to Germany and Switzerland for refining. Then a government syndicate built an aluminum plant at Dunaalmas on the borders of Hungary. Electric power was provided; Hungary contributed coal mines, and equipment was ordered from the Swiss firm Escher-Wyss. Production began in 1941. 2 pp. May 1944. [\[101\]](#)

Yet, Escher-Wyss was left untouched during the war, mainly because they were leaders in one field in particular which was considered of great importance at the time by the U.S. military-industrial complex, the creation of new turbine technology, which was considered essential in the making of the future nuclear bomb. **This is a key asset that made the Klaus family fortune.** The company had engineered a 14,500 HP turbine for the Norsk Hydro industrial facility's strategically important hydroelectric plant at Vemork, near Rjukan in Norway. The Norsk Hydro plant, partly powered by Escher Wyss, was the only industrial plant under Nazi control capable of producing heavy water in the early 40s, an ingredient essential for making plutonium for the Nazi atomic bomb program.

The Germans had put all possible resources behind the production of heavy water in that period, but the Allied forces were aware of the potentially game-changing tech advances by the increasingly desperate Nazis [\[102\]](#), and fortunately stopped them.

From this point onwards I will trace, thanks to Johnny Vedmore 's short essay, and the comments made on it by Dr. Joseph P. Farrell, how some of Escher-Wyss's hydro-turbine technology even made it into the Nazi atom bomb project, via the Norwegian heavy water production in Norway, that later helped the construction of various nuclear arsenals in countries like Israel as well as South Africa. Despite its small size, Norway, which still delivers the Nobel Peace Prize, has, unfortunately, made a large contribution to the spread of nuclear weapons—essentially by selling and producing heavy water. [\[103\]](#)

While Nazis knew of the possibility of plutonium, they also knew that its production could only be accomplished in a reactor and that it would be a long and difficult project. For this reason, the Nazis seem to have concentrated like some researchers like Dr. Joseph P. Farrell also point out, on the faster and less complicated project of uranium isotope separation, and the enrichment of a uranium-fueled bomb. But in either case, heavy water

could be used both as a neutron moderator in a reactor and more importantly, as a source of deuterium fuel for a “boosted fission” bomb^[104]. The project, fortunately, failed, thanks to the Allied-led efforts involving both Allied bombing raids and Norwegian commandos, that lead to **Operation Gunnerside** and the now legendary Norwegian heavy water sabotage.

The main hero of Operation Gunnerside was **Joachim Roenneberg**, who died of old age 99 years old in October 2018^[105], a distinguished old gentleman I had the honor to meet during a conference many years ago in Oslo, who, while serving behind enemy lines in his native Norway during the German occupation, in 1943, blew up the plant producing heavy water, or D₂O, the hydrogen-rich substance which was key to the later development of atomic bombs, but Klaus Schwab’s father’s ties to the Nazi’s, did not stop the failed Nazi atom-bomb project. They are also connected to another infamous Nazi practice.

Back in the Escher-Wyss factory in Ravensburg, Eugen Schwab had been busy during those years putting forced laborers to work at his model Nazi company. During the years of World War II, nearly 3,600 forced laborers worked in Ravensburg, including at Escher Wyss. According to the city archivist in Ravensburg, Andrea Schmuder, the Escher-Wyss machine factory in Ravensburg employed between 198 and 203 civil workers and POWs during the war. Karl Schweizer, a local Lindau historian, states that Escher-Wyss maintained a small special camp for forced laborers on the factory premises.

The use of masses of forced laborers in Ravensburg made it necessary to set up one of the largest recorded Nazi forced labor camps in the workshop of a former carpenter at Ziegelstrasse 16. At one time, the camp in question accommodated 125 French prisoners of war who were later redistributed to other camps in 1942. The French workers were replaced by 150 Russian prisoners of war who, it was rumored, were treated the worst out of all the POWs. Cheap labor was even cheaper back then for these criminals.

One such prisoner was Zina Jakuschewa, whose work card and work diary, are still held by the United States Holocaust Memorial Museum. Those documents identify her as a non-Jewish forced laborer assigned to Ravensburg, Germany, during 1943 and 1944. ^[106]

All this, of course, does not implicate Klaus Schwab in any of these evil practices, nor does it implicate him in any way of having sympathy for them, nor for the infamous ideology behind it, as Klaus was only an “innocent child” at the time, and his father was the one in charge of the company back then, not him, however, Klaus himself, in the interview I cited earlier with Carlye Adler, said: “I was born in 1938 in Germany, but I was very fortunate. My father was the managing director of a Swiss machinery company, and during the war, I spent time in Switzerland.”^[107]

Young Klaus was indeed very “fortunate” to have the possibility of going to Switzerland, especially while his father was forcing laborers to work at his model Nazi company in Ravensburg. However, he must have known, even at that tender age that his father was working closely with the Nazi’s, maybe, I say maybe, Klaus Schwab just didn’t know how his illustrious father was taking advantage of the poor POWs to make Escher-Wyss grow even more productive during the war effort, to help the Nazi’s produce their first atomic bomb, that fortunately never happened.

Why does Klaus hide all this? Well, a few years later, Klaus Schwab, will become a close collaborator, and disciple, of none other than Henry Kissinger, who was once a Jewish refugee. Somebody who fled Nazi Germany with his family in 1938, the very year Klaus was born in his very “fortunate” background, that will one day lead him to become involved with the rise of the Fourth Reich. Dr. Joseph P. Farrell points out that his family background should raise a yellow flag of caution, and perhaps should provide a more sinister context, in which to view his own statement, **“You will not own property and you will be happy!”** A sentence you should read not only with a typical German accent but also in a very “Nazi authoritarian style.”

Of course, Schwab’s way of talking reminiscent of a typical Nazi, plus the fact that Schwab seems to have pursued academic studies of mechanical engineering to the macroeconomics of credit and export, might indicate at least some filial interest in his father’s wartime experiences, since, after his studies and a stint in the U.S.A. at Harvard’s John F. Kennedy School of Government, he went to work for his father’s old company.

In the meantime, the atom bomb connection would continue at Escher-Wyss (now Sulzer-Escher-Wyss), also after the war, as it became involved in South Africa’s effort to acquire the bomb, as well as helping Israel in their “Secret Nuclear Project”. **Escher-Wyss had been involved with manufacturing and installing nuclear technology at least as early as 1962**, as shown by a patent for a “heat exchange arrangement for a nuclear power plant”^[108], and another patent from 1966 for a “nuclear reactor gas-turbine plant with emergency cooling.”^[109]

After Schwab left Sulzer Escher-Wyss, Sulzer would also help to develop special turbocompressors for uranium enrichment to yield reactor fuels. When Klaus Schwab joined Sulzer Escher-Wyss in 1967 and started the reorganization of the company to be a technology corporation, the involvement of Sulzer Escher-Wyss in the darker aspects of the global nuclear arms race became immediately more pronounced. Before Klaus became involved, Escher-Wyss had often concentrated on helping design and build parts for civilian uses of nuclear technology, for

example, nuclear power generation. Yet, with the arrival of the eager Mr. Schwab also came the company's participation in the illegal proliferation of nuclear weapons technology.^[110] By 1969, the incorporation of Escher Wyss into Sulzer was fully completed, and they would be rebranded into Sulzer AG, dropping the historic name Escher-Wyss from their name. It was eventually revealed, thanks to a review and report carried out by the Swiss authorities and a man named Peter Hug, that Sulzer Escher-Wyss began secretly procuring and building key parts for nuclear weapons during the 1960s while Klaus Schwab was on the board, playing a critical key role also in the development of South Africa's illegal nuclear weapons program during the darkest years of the apartheid regime. Klaus Schwab is considered a leading figure in the founding of a company culture that helped Pretoria build six nuclear weapons and partially assemble a seventh. (Boldface emphasis added) This now ratchets up the suspicion meter considerably, when placed into the context of what else is known about the South African project. In 1973, *The New York Times* book division published a book by Barbara Rogers and Zdenek Cervenka titled *The Nuclear Axis: The Secret Collaboration between West Germany and South Africa*, in a title which says it all... almost. In it, the authors detail how a Luftwaffe general in the Bundeswehr, a holdover from World War II, and several German firms including Degussa (which was also involved in the wartime Nazi atom bomb effort), were involved in aiding South Africa to acquire the atom bomb, which in the opinion of many (including this author) it did. The arrangement was a "tidy" one. In exchange for South African uranium, Germany would supply the technology to enrich it and the engineering to turn it into a bomb. South Africa became the front behind which postwar Germany acquired nuclear weapons technology, for the South African bomb was in effect a German one..... and an Israeli one, because the third partner in this picture was, of course, Israel, lending technical assistance as well in return for a steady supply of uranium from the project. The arrangement was a rather nifty one, given that all three states were in some measure and for very different reasons each a pariah state, and each viewed its national security as being jeopardized without nuclear weapons. However, with the arrival of Schwab himself on the scene, aka the infamous Dr. Ernst Stavro Blofeld of SPECTRE, in the middle of that West German-South African atom bomb effort, their efforts were facilitated and the implications here are inescapable, and terrorizing to some extent., and Johnny Vedmore, doesn't shrink from mentioning them:

In January, Klaus Schwab announced that 2021 is the year that the World Economic Forum and its allies must "rebuild trust" with the masses. However, if Schwab continues to hide his history and that of his father's connections to the "National Socialist Model Company" that was Escher-Wyss during the 1930s and 1940s, then people will have good reason to distrust the underlying motivations of his overreaching, undemocratic Great Reset agenda.

In the case of Klaus Schwab himself, it appears that he has helped to launder relics of the Nazi-era, i.e. its nuclear ambitions and its population control ambitions, to ensure the continuity of a deeper agenda. While serving in a leadership capacity at Sulzer Escher Wyss, the company sought to aid the nuclear ambitions of the South African regime, then the most Nazi adjacent government in the world, preserving Escher Wyss' own Nazi-era legacy. Then, through the World Economic Forum, Schwab has helped to rehabilitate eugenics-influenced population control policies during the post-World War II era, a time when the revelations of Nazi atrocities quickly brought the pseudo-science into great disrepute. Is there any reason to believe that Klaus Schwab, as he exists today, has changed in any way? Or is he still the public face of a decades-long effort to ensure the survival of a very old agenda?

The last question that should be asked about the real motivations behind the actions of Herr Schwab, maybe the most important for the future of humanity: Is Klaus Schwab trying to create the Fourth Industrial Revolution, or is he trying to create the Fourth Reich?^[111]

The answer is that Mr. Schwab and his allies, are trying to create the **Fourth Reich**, a subject I will also discuss later, and I agree with many of Johnny Vedmore statements, as well as interesting reflections, given later in a commentary to his article, by Dr. Joseph P. Farrell. The latter also reflects on how Mr. Schwab's project is the result of a sort of post-war "Nazi International," describing how Schwab works for an invisible "extra-territorial state," that for Dr. Farrel is:

... hiding behind a complex tapestry of corporations, funds, foundations, think tanks, hiding under a bewildering labyrinth of interconnections, all still firmly in the grasp of a hideous ideology.^[112]

I still think the final analysis, made by these two gentlemen, who have otherwise done an excellent job in their historical findings, is however far too simplistic, and needs to be redefined, and read, in the light of the revelations, that I continue to plug in all my books, that show a much more complex and secretive reality at work

behind the New World Order, and now the so-called “Great Reset.” It is a reality that shows, how behind the para-Masonic nature of think tanks, like the World Economic Forum, and their inspirators, the infamous Club of Rome, there is also an occult agenda and a series of Secret Societies from the Illuminati Network, and the elite of Freemasonry, constantly at work pulling the strings behind the scenes for the Sabbatean Frankist and the Jesuits.

Of course, I’m not talking about your average “social Mason,” or “Window Mason,” that you will find at your local lodge, who are often nice guys who will continue to happily deny the dangers of the New World Order, choosing to ignore the impending dangers of this reality, often in the name of Masonic secrecy. Because after all, the true secrets of Freemasonry, as all Freemasons know very well, are their shared experiences, private thoughts, and deeper understandings between men, that include at times their parallel work in think tanks, or in other secret societies and para-Masonic orders, as well as in the military-industrial complex (MIC), where Freemasonry always had a relevant role with lodges, specifically with the ones dedicated to the Armed forces. However, many high-level Freemasons these days, choose to play stupid in front of the imminent dangers of the Great Reset, mainly for their advantage, or to simply keep up their peaceful existence, knowing all too well that exposing such topics will immediately make them a target within their Fraternity.

That’s why I eventually decided to not be involved in Freemasonry. But remember that Freemasons were once essential in the emergence of democratic governance at the national scale, and it should be their duty to protect our freedom, and not to comply with this growing monstrosity. Confirming the importance of Freemasonry concerning the making of democracy are two known academics, UCLA history Professor Margaret C. Jacob, and Distinguished Professor of Biology and Anthropology at Binghamton University, David Sloan Wilson, who wrote:

... the Freemasons were originally a guild of architects that morphed into a “speculative society” in England during the early 1700s; that the speculative version spread rapidly to the European Continent and America; and that Freemasons were influential in the emergence of the democratic governance at the national scale.

*Anyone would be fascinated by this story, but for me, it was especially captivating because it meshed so well with cultural Multilevel Selection (cMLS) Theory, my own area of expertise. A central concern of cMLS theory is how cooperative forms of governance can overcome disruptive self-serving behaviors at all scales, from small groups to large nations. All European nations before the 18th century were autocratic, which means that they were governed by an elite for their own benefit and not necessarily for the common good. Democratic movements in Europe and America were a swing away from extractive forms of governance in the direction of more inclusive forms of governance, to employ the language of Daron Acemoglu and James Robinson in their book *Why Nations Fail: The Origins of Power, Prosperity, and Poverty* (2012). Viewed from a cMLS perspective, the history of the Freemasons seemed to indicate that (relatively) democratic governance first originated and spread at a small scale—the Masonic lodges—and then expanded in scale through the democratic revolutions. The word “relatively” is important because the Masonic lodges were by no means totally inclusive and were famously hierarchical in their own way—but then, the first democratic governments weren’t totally inclusive either.* [\[113\]](#)

For this reason, we need to admit the relevance that Freemasonry had in the making of our democracies, and move away, from what the *TIME* once described as “Conspiracy thinking” in an otherwise horrible article about the power of secrecy in Freemasonry:

Conspiracy thinking drove Mussolini, Hitler, and Franco to crush the Craft. Today, Freemasonry is banned in China, and everywhere in the Muslim world except Lebanon and Morocco. The Charter of Hamas describes Freemasonry as a “network of spies” created by the Jews to “destroy societies and promote the Zionist cause.” [\[114\]](#)

Now the truth is that Mussolini, Hitler, and Franco, all used Freemasonry, and the various Illuminati orders, to achieve their initial goals in establishing themselves as dictators, and later started their persecution, towards Freemasonry and other secret societies, only when they didn’t need them any longer. Who says, they will not do the same this time, with their Great Reset, and their plan to transform us into a virtual prison planet.

Regarding the banning of Freemasonry in China, the truth is that the Chinese have their own form of Freemasonry, that I have discussed in detail in Volume 2, and they don’t even bother in working within the frame of so-called “Masonic Regularity,” with their 6 million members operating all over the world. And everywhere in

the Muslim world, the most influential figures are members of the Freemasons, and some are in the Illuminati, even if they publically condemn it, including the hypocrites of Hamas which was created by Freemasons. For this reason, we are all, unfortunately, proceeding towards the Great Reset, and the imminent **Fourth Industrial Revolution (4-IR)** aka the Fourth Reich, regardless of its devastating implications.

According to Klaus Schwab, the founder and executive chair of the World Economic Forum (WEF), the 4-IR follows the first, second, and third Industrial Revolutions—the mechanical, electrical, and digital, respectively.^[115] The 4-IR builds on the digital revolution, but Schwab sees the 4-IR as an exponential takeoff and convergence of existing and emerging fields, including Big Data; artificial intelligence; machine learning; quantum computing; genetics, nanotechnology, and robotics. The consequence is the merging of the physical, digital, and biological worlds. The blurring of these categories ultimately challenges the very ontologies by which we understand ourselves and the world, including “what it means to be human.”^[116] Michael Rectenwald from the Ludwig von Mises Institute for Austrian Economics, or Mises Institute, a libertarian nonprofit think tank located in Auburn, Alabama, seem to address this problem, and the possibility of creating a “virtual prison” I outlined above:

But if existing 4-IR developments are any indication of the future, then Schwab’s enthusiasm is misplaced, and the 4-IR is misrepresented. These developments already include internet algorithms that feed users prescribed news and advertisements and downrank or exclude banned content; algorithms that censor social media content and consign “dangerous” individuals and organizations to digital gulags; apps that track and trace COVID suspects and report violators to the police; robot police with QR code scanners to identify and round up dissenters; and smart cities where everyone is a digital entity to be monitored, surveilled, and recorded, while data on their every move is collected, collated, stored, and attached to a digital identity and social credit score.

*That is, 4-IR technologies subject human beings to technology management that makes the earlier surveillance by the National Security Agency look like child’s play. Schwab lauds future developments that will connect brains directly to the cloud, enabling the “data mining” of thought and memory, a technological mastery over an experience that threatens individual autonomy and undermines any semblance of free will. The 4-IR accelerates the merging of humans and machines, resulting in a world in which all information, including genetic information, is shared and every action, thought, and unconscious motivation is known, predicted, and possibly even precluded. Aldous Huxley’s *Brave New World* comes to mind. Yet Schwab touts brain-cloud interfaces as enhancements, as vast improvements over standard human intelligence, thus lending them an appeal not at all imaginable for soma. Many positive developments may come from the 4-IR, but unless it is taken out of the hands of the corporate-socialist technocrats, it will constitute a virtual prison.*^[117]

Yasha Levine’s book *Surveillance Valley* “unearths the true history of the internet” that “was built by the government to spy on citizens, at home and abroad,” puts a very different spin on things, once you truly understand the real dangers of this demonic system. It’s in this intersection where the corporate state, the militarists state, predatory philanthropy, and their so-called think tanks, operate together in this digital space on behalf of the New World Order, we find good things but also many risks that ordinary people will never be aware of and tend to dismiss as “Conspiracy Theories.” In *Surveillance Valley*, Levine traces the history of the internet back to its beginnings as a Vietnam-era tool for spying on guerrilla fighters and antiwar protesters—a military computer networking project that ultimately envisioned the creation of a global system of surveillance and prediction. Levine shows how the same military objectives that drove the development of early internet technology are still at the heart of Silicon Valley today. Spies, counterinsurgency campaigns, hippie entrepreneurs, privacy apps funded by the CIA.^[118]

Now let’s move further into the discovery, and study, of the roots of this problem, and the recent social libtard pandemic, that is increasingly frustrating and upsetting people who still have a conscience and a genuine belief in God and would like to preserve what is left of humanity and traditional values. What I define as the upcoming Great Reject originates from the “populist” uprising of the last few years. For many today, the word “populism” calls to mind a right-wing scourge of sorts, born out of Trumpism, but that’s not true.

Yasmeen Serhan wrote for *The Atlantic*, in March 2020 right at the start of the pandemic:

One spring weekend, dozens of academics from around the world gathered at the London School of Economics with an ambitious goal: to define populism. None were under any illusions about how difficult this challenge would be. “The term continues to be used in many different ways,” one participant observed, noting its association with issues as disparate as McCarthyism in the United States and Maoism in China. In the end,

they failed to settle on a single definition, concluding that “there can, at present, be no doubt about the importance of populism. But no one is clear what it is.”

The left mercenaries of the New World Order, after using the word in a derogatory way for years, finally realized they were failing in 2018, when libtard darling and best-selling author, David McKnight, published the book *Populism Now! The Case for Progressive Populism*, stating “Populism” isn’t a dirty word and it’s time for the left to reclaim it. Well, is too late “darling,” the left, has finally revealed to most people around the world in the last few years their true submissive globalist nature, and there is no way you will ever be taken seriously with such propaganda when most of your leaders bow down to the New World Order and have lost any credibility with the common folk. Remember, as “Jesuit” Wikipedia states,

Populism refers to a range of political stances that emphasize the idea of "the people" and often juxtapose this group against "the elite." The term developed in the late 19th century in connection to the Populist Party and has been applied to various politicians, parties, and movements since that time, often derisively by opponents. Within political science and other social sciences, several different definitions of populism have been employed, with some scholars proposing that the term be rejected altogether. [\[119\]](#)

When you realize that there is no leftist party in the world today, that is not entirely compromised by the Illuminati Jesuit Sabbatean-Frankist Masonic elite, then you understand the need for “some scholars,” to reject the term altogether. Well, my dear elitarian scumbags, we reject you and your fake promises of a “Build Back Better World.” [\[120\]](#) The answer to all our problems is the Great Reject of this new increasingly Orwellian reality. We say no, and we are ready to die for our beliefs so deal with it!



FIG. 9 — Founding Document of the Escher-Wyss Ravensburg Factory, dated 1860.



FIG. 10 — Turbines currently exposed at the Industrial Workers Museum built by the German engineering company Voith in Heidenheim and the Zürich firm A/G Escher Wyss for the Norsk-Hydro Works near Rjukan, the only industrial plant under German control capable of producing heavy water (deuterium oxide, D₂O) in significant quantities.

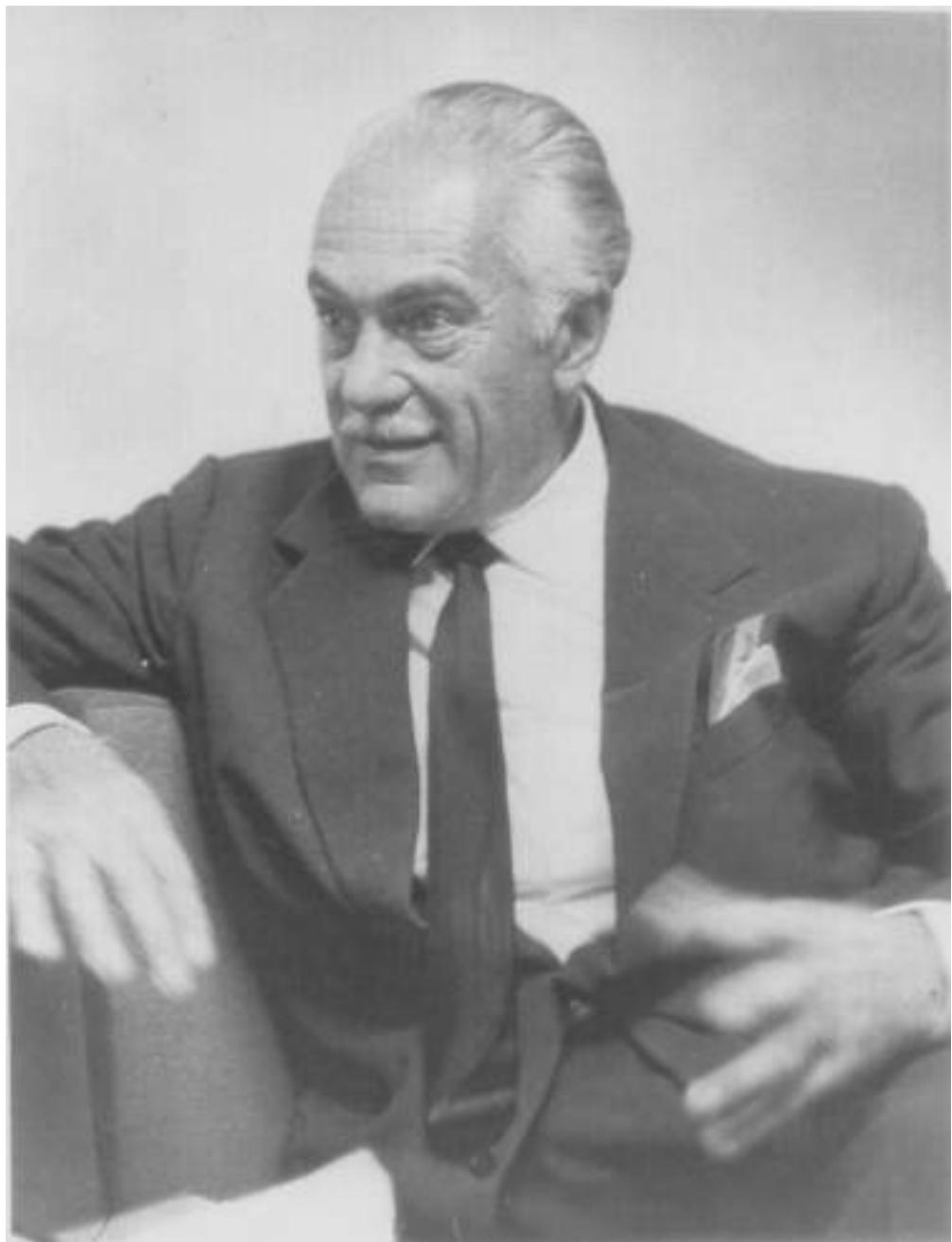


FIG. 11 — Aurelio Peccei (1908-1984) Italian industrialist and Jesuit agent best known as the first President and Co-Founder of the Club of Rome with Alexander King.



FIG. 12 — DAVOS/SWITZERLAND, 24JAN 1971 - Klaus Schwab welcomes participants to the inaugural European Management Symposium in 1971. Otto von Habsburg (left) delivered the keynote speech at the opening session of the first European Management Symposium, the predecessor of the World Economic Forum held in Davos 24 January - 7 February 1971. Source: *World Economic Forum* official Facebook page.



FIG. 13 — Henry Kissinger and his former pupil, Klaus Schwab, welcome former- UK PM Ted Heath at the 1980 WEF annual meeting. Source: *World Economic Forum*.



FIG. 14 — Richard Florida the author of *The Great Reset: How New Ways of Living and Working Drive Post-Crash Prosperity*.

CHAPTER TWO

The Great Reject Finding Solutions to The Great Reset

The liberal pandemic that started in California and our Orwellian future

Dr. Thomas Horn, also known as Tom Horn, an internationally recognized Christian lecturer, radio host, and best selling author of several books, seems pretty effective in his way of describing today's Orwellian nightmare, as well as today's erosion of foundational truth as a key tactic used by the devil in the End Times:

In Orwell's dystopian "1984," the fictional setting of Oceania depicted the era we have now entered and the four "Ministries" he envisioned under the figurehead of Big Brother—Love, Peace, Plenty, and Truth.

The Ministry of Peace perpetuated unending wars; the Ministry of Love oversaw suffering and torture against those that would not adhere to the Party line; the Ministry of Plenty weaponized starvation through socialism, and then there was the Ministry of Truth—the propaganda arm of the government media that employed fake-news "Doublethink" and "Newspeak" as the official dialectic of the state.

Today, in America and around the world, the nonfiction version of the Ministry of Truth has materialized and is fully operational through the Orwellian tools of modern Marxists and social media "news" organizations who blacklist Christian and conservative commentary by burying search results and exhibiting bias in their artificial intelligence shadow-banning algorithms and reporting.[\[121\]](#)

And the home of the "artificial intelligence shadow-banning" indicated by Dr. Thomas Horn, is California. For this reason, some people have asked why I chose the State of California when I moved from Italy to the U.S. in 2019. Well, where California goes today, the rest of the United States, and much of the Western world, will go tomorrow, that's why I decided to move here at the center of the worldwide libtard pandemic to possibly find a vaccine for the ever-so-present **Leftism Derangement Syndrome (LDS)**. Because what we are now seeing today in America's most populous state is the complete internal collapse of the entire liberal progressive civilization, and the society that has most frantically tried to fulfill it. Is a bit like wanting to understand the Wuhan virus: if you want to grasp the truth behind its origins, you need to go to where it was born, and investigate it until you find the answers to your questions.

For well over a hundred years, California, the self-styled "Golden State" has trail-blazed the future of America, especially through the two famously American industries of aerospace and motion pictures. Telecommunications, Computers, and Artificial Intelligence are now led from Silicon Valley, and the state has dominated the national politics of the United States too. California rapidly grew into the wealthiest, largest, and most populated U.S. state. It has produced two two-term presidents (Richard Nixon and Ronald Reagan), one of the most important Chief Justices of the Supreme Court (Earl Warren), and the likely next president, being the current Vice President Kamala Harris if Joe Biden cannot complete his term in office because of his increasingly precarious health conditions.

From 1928 to 2004, 14 out of 19 winning presidential election tickets, included someone from either California, or Texas, and Biden's choice of Harris put California back at the heart of national electoral politics, while, unfortunately, the local GOP, seems corrupt and far away from the real conservative ideals they should represent. Just think of Arnold Schwarzenegger's leftist approach, hanging out with Greta Thunberg and saying everything you expect from a Democrat. For this reason, California, remains politically, a rock-solid liberal territory. It has not elected a single Republican to national or statewide office, since reelecting incumbent Governor Arnold Schwarzenegger in 2006. In 2016, then-Governor Jerry Brown notoriously handed out state accreditation and driving licenses to hundreds of thousands of illegal immigrants, secure in the knowledge, that the same people would one day all vote Democrat. Registered Democrats now hold a 46 percent to 24 percent advantage over registered Republicans statewide, and the system seems rigged beyond any possibility of bringing back a conservative political view. The progressive state of California also holds a cast-iron grip on the national Democratic leadership in Congress through House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and her key allies, such as Congressman Adam Schiff, whose farcical bungles in the two impeachments of former President Donald Trump did not dent his immutable position as one of Pelosi's most youthful favored sons (he is merely 61). Yet now, California is in terminal collapse and crisis.

Governor Gavin Newsom, farcically promoted by the national Mainstream Media (MSM) as a heroic white knight in shining armor, in the early days of the COVID-19 pandemic, was exposed even in his own state as a catastrophic bungler, and a complete hypocrite, wining and dining, in the middle of the most stringent and catastrophic lockdown, carelessly showing to the rest of us he was not respecting his own COVID protocols. In the end, California's sick and tired citizens even provided over 1.5 million signatures, necessary to pull Newsom into what was certainly a chaotic recall election, but unfortunately, which was not enough to remove him from office. The Democrats were still able to resist the recall, showing to the world their superiority in California, a state where the Freemasons have become agents of the worst "woke" leftism cult.

As well all know, California, in the last few years, has had the worst wildfires in its history, and the responsibility for such problem, was, of course, given to climate change, encouraged by the usual climate agenda fanatics that we find in abundance in California. While the truth is, that the almost romantic "Green" environmental policies of the past decades encouraged by the left, scrapped the centuries-old, wise practices of creating firebreaks in forests between clumps of trees that would limit fire outbreaks in hot weather. Far from protecting the trees and wildlife, as the knee jerk "Greens" demanded, the ending of windbreak spaces instead, allowed forest fires to blaze on an unprecedented scale, and at record speed, and on top of this, the highspeed railway, also supported by the "Democrats," seems to have contributed to the problem.

We also have another problem here in California, millions of us are often left to sweat without any air conditioning, simply because the state electric grid, has become another victim of the ignorant "Green prejudice" falsely masquerading as "science". It repeatedly collapses, unable to generate, in a country that used to be energy independent under Trump, the necessary reliable requisite power levels at vital times. In the meantime, Los Angeles, the state's largest city, and arguably the most populous now in the United States, has become a byword for violent crime and especially the stronghold for the enormous, ultra-violent, and rapidly growing, MS 13 organization, routinely mislabeled as a mere "gang" in libtard media reports. MS 13 has up to 50,000 members worldwide of whom at least 10,000, officially, and probably twice as many according to the private assessments of police officers operating in L.A.

The Trump administration had made remarkable success – unacknowledged in the liberal media – in deporting many thousands of such thugs. However, President Joe Biden has ensured with his initial Executive Orders that the old open border policies of both Democratic Presidents (Bill Clinton and Barack Obama) and Republican ones (both George Bush's) is being restored so they can flood back in again and again to help shift the political landscape to the left.

San Francisco – America's "anything goes" city – where the Church of Satan was founded on April 30, 1966, is in even worse shape. Its most famous historically popular and beautiful locations are now swamped with aggressive, unsanitary street people who openly urinate and defecate in the streets. Public services, long superb, are now appalling, and even the mindless liberal suburban classes who have relentlessly voted for and imposed these catastrophic policies over the past 40 plus years are now fleeing California as property values crash and taxes become too crushing even for them. If California continues to trail-blaze the future for the rest of the United States, then that future is now clear, it is a high taxation society with a huge, impoverished, unemployed, and unemployable destitute class, where the middle class is annihilated, organized gangs, and general chaotic street crime, including muggings, rapes, and murders, metastasize in all major urban areas, and gangs more numerous and heavily armed than the police operate openly with impunity, with cities like Los Angeles looking more and more like John Carpenter's *Escape from L.A.*, the 1996 American post-apocalyptic action film.[\[122\]](#) It is a society, where unlimited abortion on demand, to and even beyond, the point of birth, is acclaimed as a "moral" imperative, supposedly superior to all the Ten Commandments by Californians like Nancy Pelosi, who is supposed to be a Catholic.

It seems, that California and the "Democrats" now fulfill Fyodor Dostoyevsky's nightmare vision described in his prophetic masterpiece *The Possessed* (also known in English as *The Devils*), as the Democrats are all possessed by demons, giving us a clear idea of what unlimited liberalism, inevitably creates, if not stopped in its tracks and rolled back.

For a hundred years, since the infant silent movie industry entranced the entire world, before and during, World War I, California has been at the center of developing modern propaganda tools that now help the rise of an Antichristian society. But if California's future now has no future – what future can the rest of America look forward to, after all, California is the ultimate product of the Catholic Church and Jesuitry. So will the rest of America become the same, now that we have Joe Biden, the second Catholic President in history in charge of the White House? After all, we all know he is willing to marry all the progressive experiments made in California, that's why Biden placed as Vice President, the incompetent Californian Kamal Harris, who will do anything for the Great Reset, a term popularized initially by a book written in the aftermath of the 2008 global crash, that the World Economic Forum and their guru Klaus Schwab liked so much, that they chose it as the permanent title for its current

discussions on how governments and companies, are looking to transform into The New World Order.

The Great Reset, the book that inspired Klaus Schwab, was published in 2010 by **Richard Florida**, an urban studies researcher at the University of Toronto who had already established himself as a writer for *The Atlantic*, and author of *The Rise of the Creative Class*, another work whose title entered the popular vocabulary of the left. With three other books, on this new class of workers—young, mobile professionals for whom the fast track was the only career track—and their impact on cities and society, Florida had the cred to be taken seriously, when he forecast a Great Reset, rather than a Great Wipeout, in the wake of what was defined as "The Big Short," the financial crisis of 2007–2008 that also inspired a successful movie with the same name from 2015. Study your history, he wrote, and you'll see that at least in the United States, there have been two resets already. Before the Depression of the 1930s, there was the Long Depression of 1873, which "began as a banking crisis brought on by insolvent mortgages and complex financial instruments (sound familiar?) quickly spread to the entire economy, leading to widespread and prolonged unemployment."^[123] So, for these "great experts" and the Biden administration, we simply need to adapt and reinvent ourselves, giving up all the certainties of our past life and embracing "Wokeism," their Marxist-inspired ideology. And in one of the "Great Reset Dialogues" held on June 26, 2020, John Kerry, a member of the Illuminati **Brotherhood of Death**, aka **Skull and Bones**, and other members of the World Economic Forum, discuss how to rebuild the "social contract" in a post-COVID world, stating that we can't think the "Reset" will bring us, "back to the ways things were," because "normal was itself not working."^[124]

And ten years after the publication of Florida's book, in June 2020, Klaus Schwab described the three core components of the Great Reset.

The first includes creating conditions for a "stakeholder economy," improving policies and agreements on taxes, regulations, fiscal policies, and trade to result in "fairer outcomes."

The second component addresses how the large-scale pandemic spending programs with private investments and pension funds could improve on the old system by building one that is more "resilient, equitable, and sustainable" over the long term by "building green urban infrastructure and creating incentives for industries to improve their track record on environmental, social, and governance (ESG) metrics."

The third component of a Great Reset agenda is to "harness the innovations of the Fourth Industrial Revolution" for the public good. After a little more than a decade, Dr. Florida, fueled by the success of his ideas, tells interviewers now enthusiastically, that in post-COVID, "Our cities might become affordable enough for artists and creatives and middle-class people to move back," as downtown real estate lose retail stores, and traditional offices jacked up prices. Dr. Florida expects that young people in search of careers will still flock to cities, that's the young libtards, usually brainwashed by the mainstream media in doing such things. But besides New York and Los Angeles, he sees Philadelphia, Charlotte, Phoenix, and Portland (both the one in Oregon and the one in Maine), as being much more affordable cities, becoming viable career locations for distributed, remote workers, all ready to engage in a brand new life, leveraging this way, the current crisis to reinvent cities and our lives.

The Great Reset is sadly becoming a reality day after day. In a round-table discussion for *Foreign Policy* in May 2020, Robert Mugah of Brazil's Igarapé Institute calls the pandemic "an opportunity for urban planners and entrepreneurs to build back better." Kiran Bedi, India's first female police officer and now lieutenant governor of its Puducherry territory agree that "working from home will be an option, supported by teleconferencing and cloud-based sharing. Office space will come at a much lower rate." The executive director of the UN's Human Settlement Program, one of the main institutions in charge of this "New World Disorder" declares urban renovation a must: "Without safe shelter and access to basic services, the order to shelter in place has no meaning."^[125]

The smart sensors are going in, the satellites are going up, but people have been conditioned to unquestionably think that if it says sustainable, it's good. They would never know that it's companies like Exxon behind all this. They don't dig into where the money is coming from for these so-called innovations, and at the same time, most people are increasingly living in fear, an abased element that has come through this ongoing health crisis happening for the past two years. The fear element has made people more and more willing to act in compliance and do whatever is required from them, in terms of an increasing level of surveillance and restrictions on civil liberties, in the name of a supposed sense of safety, and an illusion of liberty. Some say it's hard to fathom how it has gotten this way so fast.^[126] The real pandemic is the compliance of an increasing number of fools blindly accepting all the technical innovations proposed by the NWO elite. Now with what is coming, with this planned automation of the earth, all humans, without any distinction of race and creed, fall under that disposable category. We need to revisit

our Christianity as we are being pushed into this virtualized, Satanic, militarized video game of behavioral compliance and improvement, in accordance with these alleged sustainable development goals is a return to, and affirming of the indigenous resurgence, of children of the earth, of natural reciprocity concerning the earth which is counter to everything that is coming through this technocratic industrially engineered simulated world that is being put out by those in power, with the help of young useful idiots like Greta Thunberg, another aspiring Antichristian figure.

In the physical space, the goal is these interoperable identities, self-sovereign identities are what they are called, they're being sold to us as "privacy-protecting," that we can own our data and that we will be much more valuable. There's been a back door that's been built into blockchain. It's called the Enigma Protocol that MIT developed that allows them to quarry unencrypted data. The futures markets that are coming online, which is the finance side, Goldman Sachs, UBS Bank, Deutsche Bank, Vatican Bank, SoftBank – for these folks to move their capital in human futures – because what is being set up now are futures markets in behavior change & that is necessitated because if we imagine the last global economic crash was related to housing, that they created these synthetic debt obligations to channel global capital & as that fell apart in the decade following, the wealth has only continued to become more concentrated.^[127]

Like batteries in the Matrix, the poor are meant to be the fuel of this sick game, both at a spiritual level and materialistic level that will eventually transform us into prisoners of this upcoming Metaverse. The Artificial Intelligence structure behind the birth of Cyber Satan does not care for the actual wellbeing of humanity, its sole purpose is to maximize profit and control us. In that way, it is similar to the present Western medical model, where Big Pharma always opts for chronic disease management over research leading to real cures that will help people. It's a diabolical world we currently live in, that's for sure. Invest to empower the poor is not a good idea for the elite but instead managing them and harvesting their data, indefinitely, ^[128] will be for the Illuminati and their Jesuit supervisors, a gold mine that never ends, and the infrastructure for this system was put in place in the years leading up to the financial crisis of 2008. After toxic mortgages imploded, financiers needed another way to keep global capital circulating until the next financial bubble explodes. The new Macchivellian idea of the elite needed to be even bigger than real estate debt since global wealth continues to become more and more concentrated into a small group of soulless technocrats working for Cyber Satan. The next big target would be financialized public benefits systems. Through financialization, resources are siphoned from the real economy into the financial sector where demands for short-term profit lead to instability, overwhelming debt, income inequality, and wage stagnation.^[129] All ingredients that will bring us, in the long run, to inevitably own nothing, and supposedly beg for the "happiness" proposed by Dr. Evil, aka Professor Klaus Schwab.

A Vaccine Loving Marxist Pope and the Capitol Riot Trap

At the very beginning of 2020, while Pope Francis was greeting pilgrims in St. Peters Square on New Year's Eve in front of the Vatican Nativity scene, an alleged Chinese dissident from the Chinese "Underground" Catholic Church, shouted to the Pope "Why destroy the faith?" Immediately afterward, a careless Pope started slapping her in public. Most of you have probably seen the video of this unusual altercation, possibly thinking what the hell was going on in St. Peters Square that evening. Well, this unusual encounter is very symbolic, to say the least, as it happened right at the start of the year that brought us the China virus.

The mysterious Chinese Catholic woman that was never identified, took hold of Pope Francis' hand in a desperate plea for the Chinese Catholics who are not accepting the CCP destruction of their Faith, after the infamous deal made in 2018 between the Vatican, and Communist China. But of course, the Unholy Father, who gets a lot of money from China, since the beginning of his papacy, did not appreciate his hand being yanked by a Chinese dissident and began slapping her hand to free himself from the stranger's grip. The Catholic world immediately fell into a tussle, adjudicating this event, and the Pope was eventually forced to apologize during his New Year's Day address to make public amends with his Faithful. It was, as we all know, only the start of a crazy year, and people are now left wondering, what will the future look like for humanity, two years later.

As most of you already know, over 465 years ago, a French astrologer and philosopher, Michel de Nostradamus made predictions about the future of humanity in his now legendary book *Les Prophéties*. Shockingly enough, a number of these incredible predictions have come true, and for some researchers, Nostradamus even alluded to aspects of the coronavirus pandemic in his predictions. So, what did Nostradamus predict for the future? Well, he stated that 2020, for example, was a year of "great trouble for humanity," but greater trouble will manifest itself in the future, and this seems pretty obvious, especially after the tragic end of Donald J. Trump's presidency, and the aftermath of the Capitol riot, that I would like to rename, "**The Great Capitol Trap.**"

One year later, it is obvious to most of us that we were in front of another inside job, just like 9/11, that Klaus Schwab witnessed as he was having breakfast in the Park East Synagogue in NYC with Sabbatean Frankist, Rabbi Arthur Schneier, former Vice President for the World Jewish Congress. The Illuminati have created for the Left their own “Libtard Christmas,” which will be celebrated for years to come, and the Jesuits and their leftist mercenaries are behind it.

In 1936, a young German journalist named Konrad Heidan wrote a book called, *Hitler: A Biography*, in which he described the street fighting between the Communists and Nazis which characterized much of the early 1930s Germany. One interesting thing he mentioned about the paramilitary Nazi S.A., known as the Brownshirts or Stormtroopers, was:

There were large numbers of Communists and Social Democrats among them; many of the stormtroopers were called ‘beefsteaks—brown [outside] and red within. Jest was retailed such as the following: one S.A. man says to another: ‘In our storm troop there are three Nazis, but we shall soon have spewed them out. [\[130\]](#)

Some historians surmise that a lot of these young men just liked to fight, they didn’t care much who they were fighting, or for what cause, they just wanted the end of the system that brought them to poverty and desperation. While the mainstream media and the federal government drummed up imminent threats of right-wing violence during the Presidential inauguration of 2021 at state capitol buildings after the tragic events of the 6th of January, nothing happened that was significant in reporting. Meanwhile, after the Biden inauguration, leftist groups, such as Antifa, were causing increasing chaos in multiple cities and will probably continue for years to come. [\[131\]](#)

In 1930s Germany they were angry at the establishment, and for good reason. Germany was left in horrible shape by WWI and the disastrous monetary policies of the Weimar Republic. The people who felt left behind were going to express their rage in anyway they could. When the seat of the German government, the Reichstag Building, was set aflame in 1933, the Nazis accused communist agitators of setting the fire. It’s more than likely, however, that the Nazis themselves burned Reichstag, and then scapegoated the Communists to justify the brutal crackdown that followed. Before I go further, let me just say that the United States in 2022 is not the same as Germany in 1933. And even if the U.S. is on a similar trajectory, we haven’t even seen the Weimar kind of inflation yet, the kind Joe Biden might usher in with his idiotic policies, which would put us sometime around 1921, before World War I, when one U.S. dollar was worth 4.2 German marks. But the Germans owed massive debts to pay back the other nations for the war. With no way to come up with the money, they simply printed more and more marks. Imagine that by 1923, a single U.S. dollar was worth 4.2 trillion marks.

What is also concerning, is that the civil unrest that the left put together in the last year of the Trump’s era, arrived when we hadn’t even witnessed the start of the widespread economic devastation that the China virus/biological warfare has truly created around us, thanks to the plan set up by the “illuminated” elite of the New World Order. Now that this ugly reality made possible in the U.S. and around the world, by senseless rules, never-ending restrictions, shutdowns, and lockdowns, is finally visible to all of us, the growing poverty is increasingly visible even to skeptics, and to be honest, it is only the start of one of the most difficult periods in the history of humanity. People are, of course, angry towards the Biden’s Jesuit administration, and they have good reason to be angry, whether for a completely corrupt political system, the neverending rubbish by the usual “swamp” creatures in Washington DC, the Afghanistan disaster, growing inflation, and the whopping food crisis and supply problems.

People in the United States of America are upset for a variety of reasons these days, including, of course, the U.S. presidential elections of 2020, which seemingly started this crisis, but was only the pretense for what has been unfolding ever since. There is also a growing disappointment as a write this, regarding former President Trump, who seems more and more like a double agent these days, especially when he continues to push “his” vaccine nonsense regardless of the consequences they might have. Now, as many of you may know, I’ve been one of the biggest supporters of Donald J. Trump. I was even the President of *Italians4Trump*, which I co-founded in 2015, when Gianmario Ferramonti, who I talk about in Vol. 3, and other influential figures of the Italian political scene, helped Trump in his bid for the presidency, with the influential Italian American Community. However, Trump’s words of support for the vaccine booster, in front of Bill O’Reilly, in December 2021, were, unfortunately, too much for me and millions of people around the world. Personally, it felt like the biggest political disappointment in my entire life, because I truly loved and respected the Trump presidency and his past work. Because of all this, people seem to have lost faith in politics and in democracy not only here in America, but also in the rest of the world. People feel no agency, or control over their own situation, or their government, but some want to take that control back in some way.

In Germany, if the power hadn't gone to the Nazis, at the time founded by the American Illuminati, it would have probably gone to the Communists, funded by Soviet Russia, which had a much higher death count than Nazi Germany, of course, before they started their infamous Holocaust. There comes a point where there is no political solution, unfortunately, no good party to throw your support behind, no collective action that can right the ship that is sinking, because the Illuminati, the Jesuits, and their Freemason minions have rigged the whole system to fail, and they control all sides.

Back in July 2020, Scott McKay at *American Spectator* wrote an amazing piece entitled, ***Four Stages of Marxist Takeover: The Accuracy of Yuri Bezmenov***. McKay's report was based on an old interview given by Soviet defector Yuri Bezmenov, to my old friend and author George Edward Griffin (who just turned 90 by the way), and today the situation is even direr than predicted.

Scott McKay wrote:

The first goal of revolutionary propaganda, particularly the Marxist variety, is to demoralize. It's to depress you and make you believe your civilization is lost. Once you succumb to that, you are, in the words of Ming the Merciless, "satisfied with less." Why do you think ordinary white people are so willing to apologize for the sins of their ancestors and to confess to being racist without even knowing it? Why do you think corporate America is blindly endorsing a Marxist revolutionary organization that openly declares war on the nuclear family? That's demoralization, and according to Bezmenov, it's the first step in engineered societal collapse. [\[132\]](#)

Because as Scott McKay points out in the same article:

They're not even trying to hide this anymore. Black Lives Matter co-founder Patrice Cullors repeatedly says: "We are trained Marxists." Antifa's imagery, dogma, public statements — all straight from the Marxist playbook. The bleatings of the Democrat Socialist crowd, including AOC, Ilhan Omar, Ayanna Pressley, and the rest — unabashedly Marxist. [\[133\]](#)

And if you want to know the role of "Sleepy Biden" in all this, McKay compares him to one of the most demented "useful idiots" of the Russian Revolution called Alexander Kerensky:

Joe Biden isn't Vladimir Lenin. Biden is Alexander Kerensky, the Russian politician who served as the vessel for the revolutionaries to overthrow the old guard in 1917 and then, once he had proven himself useful toward that end, was shuffled aside so the real power could assume control. And as in Kerensky's case, what comes after will bring the end of all that we know. [\[134\]](#)

That's why, most of the mercenaries of the elite who destroyed, and will continue to destroy U.S. National monuments, now and in the future, will never face 10 years in prison under an executive order that Trump himself signed without any visible result when protesters against police brutality were tearing down statues during the turbulent summer of 2020. After all, these thugs and criminals, are considered untouchable, and useful, because they are tools of the Illuminati-leftist agenda. It seems at this point no meaningful change is coming to Washington DC, even if we could hold a free and fair Presidential election in 2024, because in one way, or the other, the system seems completely rigged by the globalist agents of the New World Order, in America and abroad. Antifa mercenaries and manipulated right-wingers will keep battling in the streets, likely intensifying their quest to transform cities into war zones and living hells.

We'll see more Occupy Seattle CHAZ takeovers, police stations like the precinct in Minneapolis set on fire in the summer of 2020, and more violent protests surrounding government buildings, with nobody lifting a hand to sort things out, because their plan is to push you out of the cities so they can transform them into so-called "Smart cities," under the control of Cyber Satan.

In the meantime, sorry to reiterate the concept, but none of the Antifa and BLM activists that participated in the trashing of American cities for months will ever be arrested or put on public display, and shamed like those American patriots, that, unfortunately, fell into "The Great Capitol Trap" of the 6th of January 2021, ending up as political prisoners, or the Chinese police, parading suspected COVID rule-breakers through the streets of the city of Jingxi at the end of December 2021. [\[135\]](#) Really ask yourself, and be realistic, what would it take for everything to settle down and go back to normal in this increasingly mad scenario? Remember, this does not end well, for all of us if we don't find some immediate realistic solutions in the U.S., and in the rest of the world, affected by the evil plans

of this ever so aggressive New World Order.

Also keep in mind, that the party of the Jesuits currently controls the White House. So higher taxes, never-ending draconian COVID response and vaccine mandates, and more regulations are the sad reality of today, but also of the future if we don't stop them. The left can now use their enormous power to continue to punish their political enemies and silence them forever. Whatever truly happened at the storming of Capitol Hill, that infamous day of January 2021, will be used for years, not only to shame conservatives, but as an excuse for increased government surveillance, new policing powers, more weapons regulations, massive controls, and censorship on free speech. And who knows what else the Jesuit Bolsheviks of today might come up with in the coming months and years, before the end of this globalist take-over, that they have planned for 2030. At the end of January 2022, *TIME* magazine writes about a "new unit" that "is taking shape within the Justice Department: a team of attorneys exclusively dedicated to investigating domestic terrorism, tightening the focus of the U.S. National Security apparatus on extremism coming from within the country's borders, rather than overseas."^[136] At this point the FBI, that is already acting on behalf of the Democrats in recent years, will be able to have an extra hand from this "new unit." Who knows what kind of false flag event they will plan to further their evil goals; are they going to kill Joe Biden and blame it on the MAGA movement? Everything seems possible in the Jesuit/Illuminati "Twilight Zone" of today, and I'm sorry to be an alarmist but get a solid "Plan B," ready to survive the coming years, so that as tensions continue to escalate, you and your family have at least a few options to survive the purge. Because they will purge all Christians in the end, of their Christian identity, and their soul, but also of their lives and freedoms.

The nightmare that started in 2020, is not going away in 2022 or in 2023, or even 2024, if Trump is back in the office. Of course, I will always prefer Trump, or personally De Santis over Biden, but it should be obvious to everybody by now, that 2020 was year zero for the elite's big move towards what they call "**The Great Reset**," and things will only get worse for humanity, regardless of who is in power in the political realm. Now we are entering the climax of this long-planned crisis, that people like me, Alex Jones, David Icke, and of course, of course, the legendary **Jordan Maxwell**, the only name you should use for somebody known as the "Godfather of Secret Societies," who has been warning about this for decades before everybody else and has now joined the Great Reject project understanding before others its importance.

The U.S. has been gripped more and more in the last few years by professional anarchists, violent mobs, arsonists, looters, criminals, rioters, Antifa, and other mercenaries of the left often sponsored by evil figures like Soros, that are at times tolerated, or even helped in their criminal actions, by certain government figures, and institutions. Meanwhile, the FBI seems incredibly busy working to stop the alleged threats posed by domestic terrorism and hate crimes by the far right, who are often called "White supremacists," while doing almost nothing to stop the criminal actions of Antifa, or BLM, or even Islamists in some cases.

A few months before "The Capitol Hill Trap," in early September 2020, a draft report made by the Department of Homeland Security named the so-called "White supremacists", as "the gravest terror threat to the United States." There were two later draft versions of the same document — all of which were reviewed by *POLITICO*:

describe the threat from white supremacists in a slightly different language. But all three drafts describe the threat from white supremacists as the deadliest domestic terror threat facing the U.S., listed above the immediate danger from foreign terrorist groups.^[137]

In the same article, even the left-leaning publication based in Arlington County admitted that:

None of the drafts POLITICO reviewed referred to a threat from Antifa, the loose cohort of militant left-leaning agitators who senior Trump administration officials have described as domestic terrorists. Two of the drafts refer to extremists trying to exploit the "social grievances" driving lawful protests.^[138]

On the 17th of September 2020, FBI Director **Christopher Wray** prepared the future demonizing scenario of the "evil" Trump supporters, singling the alleged "White supremacists" as "the greatest domestic terrorist" threat ever. Wray did this, during a House Homeland Security Committee hearing, and when U.S. Rep. Elissa Slotkin, D-Mich., a former CIA analyst, asked Wray during the said hearing to discuss the number of investigations into the supposed, "White supremacist" groups versus groups on the left.

Wray vaguely replied that the FBI has roughly 1,000 domestic terrorism investigations a year, though it is a "good bit north of a thousand this year." In this context, Wray stated that he investigated:

Within the domestic terrorism bucket, the category as a whole, racially motivated violent extremism is, I think, the biggest bucket within that larger group. And within the racially motivated violent extremist bucket, people subscribing to some kind of white supremacist-type ideology is certainly the biggest chunk of that.

And a couple of weeks later, at an NBC town hall in Miami during the Presidential election debates in September 2020, when a woman asked future President Joe Biden what he would do to stop “White supremacist” groups, “Sleepy Joe” promptly replied by saying: “The president’s own FBI chief has said the greatest domestic threat to terrorism are white supremacists,” adding with a false sense of disdain: “And when you have a President saying to one particular group of white supremacists that, in fact, stand down but stand by, that is like a clarion call to get ready.”

Biden was referring, of course, to President Donald J. Trump’s debate comments to the **Proud Boys**, when he said during another town hall meeting: “stand back and stand by.” A very unusual statement indeed, as the next day Trump himself said he didn’t know who the Proud Boys were, and that “they have to stand down, let law enforcement do their work.” That statement was my first alarm bell during his Presidential campaign, a strange statement that made me wonder about Trump’s honesty, and the possibility he might be a “chaos magician,” of sorts, working in disguise for the dark side. Because is the very practice of Chaos Magick that suggests to its practitioners saying “outrageous” things as part of its shock tactic approach to enhancing “personal power.” Chaos magick, also spelled Chaos magic, is a contemporary magical practice present within certain Illuminati groups, like the **Illuminates of Thanateros** for example, an international magical organization linked to George Soros in countries like Ukraine, that focuses on practical group work in Chaos magick.[\[139\]](#)

The concept of Chaos magick was initially developed in England in the 1970s, drawing heavily from the philosophy of Satanic artist and occultist **Austin Osman Spare (1886-1956)** involved with Aleister Crowley and his A.'.A.'. an Illuminati magical organization described in Vol. 1. Well, I have been lucky enough to meet, and know personally, many members of the “infamous” Proud Boys since my arrival in the United States, back in May 2019, and I have even interviewed personally **Enrique Tarrio**, the now-former chairman of the Proud Boys, with a controversial past as an informer for federal and local law enforcement, for my now-defunct Youtube channel, and I never saw any “White Supremacists” amongst the members, in this self-described “Patriotic drinking fraternity,” that to my knowledge, has always respected U.S. laws and the police forces. On top of this, many Proud Boys are also Latino’s like Tarrio, who simply despise the left because they come from countries like Cuba, or Venezuela, where the evil ideologies of Communism and Socialism, have already destroyed the lives of millions of people.

However, the arrest of Enrique Tarrio two days before the Capitol riot, and the fact that court records show Henry “Enrique” Tarrio helped the FBI in the past, was indicative of a possible setup. It is no surprise that the day before, a small number of Trump supporters, including some Proud Boys and various militia members, stormed Congress on the 6th of January 2021, the increasingly leftist FBI ignored the warning issued by their own office in Virginia, that had issued an explicit warning that extremists were preparing to travel to Washington to commit violence and “war,” according to an internal document reviewed by *The Washington Post*.[\[140\]](#)

A document that contradicts a senior official’s declaration that the Bureau had no intelligence, indicating anyone at the events in support of President Trump, planned for the 6th of January 2021 wanted to commit these actions. The FBI and Christopher Wray, the American attorney who is currently still serving as Director of the FBI since 2017, willingly ignored the warning, to facilitate what was a trap to destroy the credibility of 75 million voters, who mostly support, to this day, former President Donald J. Trump, who probably did not do enough to prevent this mess, leading to many patriots ruining their lives and ending up in jail. However, Trump recently suggested during a rally in Texas at the end of January 2022, that if he is reelected, he would pardon them, but, as usual, several prominent Republicans from the swamp, including Sen. Lindsey Graham, immediately criticized the move that would partly redeem Trump’s faults regarding January 6, 2021.



FIG. 15 — Ring with the Sigil of Chaos the symbol of the *Illuminates of Thanateros*.

An X-Files Scenario is Unfolding...

At this point, can we still trust the FBI? Not really, as we have seen in so many episodes of the tv series *The X-Files*, there is always a dark side to the Bureau. That's why the FBI, never seemed to have liked that show in the first place. Evidence of what I'm saying comes from the late **Cartha "Deke" DeLoach (1920-2013)**, once deputy associate director of the FBI, that worked as an adviser for the fifteenth episode of the fifth season of the famous American science fiction television series, called the **"Travelers."**

In 2019, a letter obtained by government transparency journalists and researchers at MuckRock captured DeLoach's reaction to the "Travelers" script, which was supremely negative. The script was entertaining but very "sophomorish" DeLoach wrote. "When compared to FBI policies it was totally lacking in accuracy and objectivity." Really? "It may appeal to some segments of the masses through attempts at sensationalism, but it's [sic] crudeness and primer-like aspects will turn off anyone with knowledge of the FBI and law enforcement in general."

DeLoach retired from the FBI in 1970, after serving for years as a confidante to FBI director J. Edgar Hoover, and Associate Director Clyde Tolson, and was called as an uncredited consultant, to help with their depiction of the Bureau during the days of the Hollywood Blacklist, and the Red Scare depicted in "Travelers," [\[141\]](#) that follows the events triggered in the thirteenth and fourteenth episode of the fifth season, when after a UFO crash in the ever-so mysterious land of Kazakhstan, Dmitri, a young Kazakh, gets infected by an alien virus known as the "black oil," revealed to be the "life force" of the alien colonists, which seemingly use it to reproduce their kind, as well as infect other alien races to conquer the universe. [\[142\]](#)

In the fifteenth episode Agent Mulder (David Duchovny) visits a retired FBI agent, who describes tracking down Skur, an alleged Communist who turned out to have been the victim of government experimentation. Now host to a parasitical alien entity, which bursts from his mouth to kill anyone who threatens him, "Travelers" suggests that 1950s paranoia surrounding Communist infiltrators was part of a cover-up for something even more sinister. So, what is more sinister than Communism? Well, the Jesuits and the Vatican seem to have the answer to this important question, and they are finally unveiling the truth after years of careful, doctrinal discussions, and even Pope Francis weighed in on the "aliens" in the last few years, stating with no shame they would be our brothers and he would baptize them, but that's ridiculous if the entity in question is a demon.

In the meantime, we should also keep in mind in this context, a spin-off movie from the *X-Files*, sub-headed **"Fight the Future,"** that was shot in the summer of 1997 flowing out of the season five narrative that offered us the previously mentioned "Travelers" episode, and then flowing back into season six. The film was a "pre-pandemic" Hollywood Pre-Programming project about the sense that a great disease, or cataclysm, is inevitably on its way. In the film, Doctor Alvin Kurtzweil played by Martin Landau, a friend to Mulder's father, William (Bill) Mulder, tells the two were recruited for a project that they were told was biological warfare – specifically, a virus. Kurtzweil huddles with Fox Mulder in an alley, warning him that "a plague to end all plagues" is coming, created by a shadowy cabal "negotiating a planned Armageddon."

With beautifully conveyed urgency, Doctor Kurtzweil describes a pandemic in which the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) will take over the reins of government, this as the alien virus renders us helpless

before the extraterrestrial takeover.[\[143\]](#)

In the State Department, Kurtzweil and Mulder's father were considered "fellow travelers" (usually a phrase referring to Communist non-party sympathizers – see the episode "Travelers" – although Kurtzweil may have used the term metaphorically to refer to any shared cause) and both became disillusioned, but William Mulder's disenchantment outlasted Kurtzweil's similar frustration. On one occasion, Kurtzweil was photographed having a picnic with seven other individuals, including William Mulder, his two children, Fox, and Samantha Mulder, and his wife, Teena Mulder.[\[144\]](#)

More recently, in the 10th season of the show "The X-Files," which aired in the United States in 2016, we have the appearance of the "Spartan virus," that the fictional aliens of the popular TV series put in the smallpox vaccine, to later be able to edit our DNA and wreak havoc on our immune systems. The vaccine genome editing (also called gene editing) that gives scientists the ability to change an organism's DNA technology was called in the "The X-Files" episode CRISPR-Cas9. Now, we can ignore the alien DNA modification hypothesis as nonsense, but the fact that they want to either spread this ongoing biological warfare further or vaccinate all of us, or to hijack our system, is, unfortunately, a sad reality. In May 2021, a team of prominent scientists discussed the

controversial theory that genetic bits of the pandemic coronavirus can integrate into our chromosomes and stick around long after the infection is over.[\[145\]](#)

A few months earlier, there was another controversial study that claimed that mRNA vaccines can alter our DNA forever. In a non-peer-reviewed paper published as a pre-print in December 2020[\[146\]](#). The co-authors, which included two biologists from the respected Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) claimed that the novel coronavirus could modify human DNA.

Going back to the Vatican, a deliberate effort by Church officials to "warm-up" the laity to ET disclosure, is gradually taking place, as I will show you in the next few pages. For this reason, it is no coincidence, that official church publications on the subject in recent years, seems to attempt to soften the blow before the ultimate disclosure arrives, and they seem to be doing this to help the faithful retain their Faith considering unprecedented forthcoming knowledge coming their way after they complete the infamous "Great Reset" upon mankind. Let's not forget that when former President Donald J. Trump, signed the second coronavirus stimulus bill into law in December 2020, he set off a 180 day's countdown, requiring U.S. intelligence agencies to report what they know about UFOs, and whether, or not, they pose a threat. Of course, nothing much came out of it, aside from the final admission that UFOs are real. It was, unfortunately, another "nothing burger" courtesy of the now-defunct Trump administration.

However, President Donald Trump said he has heard some interesting things about Roswell, but he did not share them even with his eldest child. During a Father's Day-themed interview with his son Don Trump Jr., hosted by the President's reelection campaign in June 2020, Don Jr. wound down his interview by jokingly asking his father/President if he would ever divulge more information about Roswell, the New Mexico city known for its proximity to arguably most famous UFO event — "and let us know what's really going on." Trump responded, "I won't talk to you about what I know about it, but it's very interesting."[\[147\]](#)

In the meantime, operations for controlled exposure led worldwide by the Jesuits are already taking place, as machinations of evil led by the usual demonic entities. But extraterrestrial, or primevally elemental, alien beings, who a lot of researchers, also in the Evangelical community, see as deceptive demonic beings, are powerless against us if we consider deeply the message of Jesus in the New Testament, that it is a warning, a weapon, and a tool of wisdom, from God the Father, that we always need to rely on in the End times. Always remember we conquer the lurking fear in our own souls, only when we turn to God, that's the only way to fight this my dear friends and allies of the Great Reject.

As Professor Christopher Partridge, from the Department of Theology and Religious Studies at the University College of Chester, in the United Kingdom, writes: "Initially, the sacralization of the extraterrestrial led to an understanding of the alien as a fundamentally benevolent, messianic figure—a 'technological angel'. This was largely because of the Cold War environment in which much UFO religion arose. Those attracted to the myth looked beyond a politically and militarily unstable planet to extraterrestrial saviors. Furthermore, because UFO religions have their roots in the Theosophical tradition, the religious understanding of the extraterrestrial tended to be fundamentally indebted to the concept of the wise and benevolent ascended master."[\[148\]](#) This is a subject that I have already analyzed in-depth in my book, *Invisible Master*.[\[149\]](#) It is important to realize how we as Christians, have a different perception of the UFO phenomenon, from New Agers today, mainly because the roots of their "alien" perception comes from Theosophy and Eastern religious traditions, just like the Illuminati controllers of the imminent Fourth Reich, who, like the Third Reich, despise the myths and symbols of Christian demonology, that give us real insight on the reality of these beings. But there are also some Christian researchers that have a different take on this subject like Timothy Alberino, who seem to believe the theories I exposed above about the alien/demonic connection, might have good "intentions," and "be admirable" but are

“unsupported by logic and unsubstantiated by the facts.”^[150] A controversial take on this phenomenon, especially from Christian researchers like Alberino, who don’t want to associate the abduction phenomena, they seem to think is at the center of the UFO mystery, with the Christian phenomena of demonic possession. However, there is something I totally agree about with my friend, Timothy: “Both fallen and non-fallen angels come from the same civilization and are members of the same race,” and “the presumption that only the bad guys travel in advanced aerospace vehicles is a logical fallacy.”^[151]

In fact, like Timothy Alberino cleverly points out,

They share the same general appearance, the same heritage, the same language, the same customs, the same knowledge, and the same technology. Hardware has no allegiance. Technology cannot be “fallen. A flying saucer is no more good or evil than your Ford Truck.

The truth is out there if we want to use once again a known quote by the ever-optimistic Fox Mulder, and former President Donald J. Trump now knows this truth, because of his time as President of the United States. Could this have changed him? Or even ruined his integrity? We can only speculate on this subject, but it a fascinating one.

Archbishop “Pope” Carlo Maria Viganò is On Board with The Great Reject

Occult researcher and O.T.O. member **Gary Lachman** wrote in 2018 that the fact “Trump does not take things too seriously, can be gleaned from his many gnomic late-night tweets.”^[152] But that’s not always the case, and with one tweet, President Trump introduced Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò to a much wider audience in June 2020, helping one of the few Catholic prelates I respect these days. For Lachman, Trump’s reality “is a kind of playground”^[153] often linked to his “New Thought” background, and I want to add that it is in this context, former President Trump might have helped at times the good side “making things happen,”^[154] others instead, he went (and still goes on), in the opposite direction, in what seems more and more like the work of an Illuminati “Chaos Magician” because“ like New Thought, Chaos magick is interested in results.”^[155] Unfortunately for all of us, such results seem focused on “shifting the boundary of achievable reality,” which seems like another way of expressing the desire to create reality itself. ^[156] Now, that might not always be a good thing for his political base, even if I prefer Trumpism to libtard ideology.

The **New Thought movement** (also **Higher Thought**) is a spiritual movement that appeared in the United States in the early 19th century. Its most famous student was **Mary Baker Eddy**, founder of **Christian Science**, another religious movement that emerged in the latter half of the 19th century. Eventually, Eddy distanced herself from Quimby, focusing her movement on reforming what she saw as the errors within Christianity. However, what Eddy shared with the New Thought movement was a belief that curing illness was connected to the mind’s power to restore health. By the 1890s, the New Thought movement had shifted attention away from curing disease. Instead, it focused upon the mind’s power to create material success. Historian Beryl Satter observes, “Since human thought had creative power, negative thoughts materialized into negative situations, while spiritual thoughts could form a positive reality.” The New Thought’s emphasis on achieving personal prosperity meshed with themes associated with the late 19th-century Gilded Age.^[157]

Regarding the term “New Thought,” Horatio Willis Dresse (1866-1954) a New Thought, religious leader, and author in the United States^[158] wrote in *A History of the New Thought Movement*:

In England, the term Higher Thought was preferred at first, and this name was chosen for the Higher Thought Centre, the first organization of its kind in England. This name did not, however, represent a change in point of view, and the movement in England has been similar to the therapeutic movement elsewhere.^[159]

The fusion between New Thought and Christian libertarianism is epitomized by **Norman Vincent Peale (1898-1993)** who became Trump’s mentor in “positive thinking,” and was the one who “popularized the phrase.”^[160] New Thought was preceded by “ancient thought”, accumulated wisdom and philosophy from a variety of origins, such as Ancient Greek, Roman, Egyptian, Chinese, Taoist, Vedic, Hindu, and Buddhist cultures and their

related belief systems, primarily regarding the interaction between thought, belief, consciousness in the human mind, and the effects of these within and beyond the human mind. Although there have been many leaders and various offshoots of the New Thought philosophy, the origins of New Thought have often been traced back to Phineas Quimby, or even as far back as Freemason and Illuminati **Franz Mesmer**^[161] (1734-1815), Mesmer attended the University of Ingolstadt in 1759, the future birthplace of the Illuminati. During the early years of animal magnetism, the Mesmeric and Masonic movements in France frequently shared membership, philosophical positions, ambiance, and ritualistic style. There was even a proposal to establish a blend of the two to be called Mesmeric Masonry, although nothing came of that^[162] an attempt was made with the first *Société de Harmonie* that was formed in Paris, but its members seem to have acted in a manner that was anything but “harmonious.” After some quarreling among themselves, they broke their contract with Mesmer, whereby they had promised before being admitted to his lectures that they would not practice on their account or give away the secret of his methods without his consent. Other Societies of Harmony soon sprang up, the most important being that of Strasbourg, founded in 1785 by the Marquis Chastenet de Puységur.^[163]

Trump, wrote on his now-defunct Twitter account, on June 10, 2020, that he was “honored” by an open letter that Viganò himself, the former Vatican ambassador to the U.S. (2011-2016), had written to him days earlier encouraging his 82 million followers to read it.^[164] In the highly controversial open letter, Viganò claimed among other things that “civil disturbances” in the wake of George Floyd’s death in police custody, that were provoked by “deep state” operatives, because “the virus is inevitably fading” and “the social alarm of the pandemic is waning,” something that, unfortunately, seems still present, as the neverending strategy of the variants makes it impossible to ever go back to normality.

In his letter, Viganò also claimed that restrictions to stem the pandemic were a “colossal operation of social engineering.” The letter in question was published June 6, 2020, by *LifeSiteNews*, a traditional Catholic website unjustly branded by the mainstream as “right-wing,” based in Canada, known for their traditional views on abortion and homosexuality, and as a regular sounding board for the Jesuit pope’s critics.

In the letter in question, Viganò, 79 at the time, praised Trump and used veiled language about “**the children of light and the children of darkness.**” Rightly claiming that restrictions to prevent the spread of COVID-19 were part of a Masonic plot to establish a New World Order. Archbishop Viganò, who was the once-powerful Vatican Apostolic nuncio to the United States between 2011 and 2016, published another strong message/open letter addressed this time to all American Catholics, and Americans of Good Will, on November 4th 2020, where he warned that America was amid a colossal electoral fraud, and we must pray now to defeat the enemy. This is a couple of the most significant passages of his historic message, that unfortunately, as well know, was not enough to keep Trump in the White House.

News of electoral fraud is multiplying, despite the shameful attempts of the mainstream media to censor the truth of the facts to give their candidate the advantage. There are states in which the number of votes is greater than the number of voters; others in which the mail-in vote seems to be exclusively in favor of Joe Biden; others in which the counting of ballots has been suspended for no reason or where sensational tampering has been discovered: always and only against President Donald J. Trump, always and only in favor of Biden.^[165]

Adding towards the end of the letter words of great hope and wisdom:

Do not allow yourselves to be discouraged by the deceptions of the Enemy, even more so in this terrible hour in which the impudence of lying and fraud dares to challenge Heaven. Our adversaries’ hours are numbered if you will pray, if we will all pray with Faith and with the true ardor of Charity. May the Lord grant that one single devout and faithful voice rise from your homes, your churches, and your streets! This voice will not remain unheard, because it will be the voice of a people that cries out, in the moment when the storm rages most fiercely, “Save us, Lord, we are perishing!” (Mt 8:25).^[166]

However, Archbishop Viganò has never given up and one year later, in November 2021, he released another important message, addressing in a video the people of all faiths to unite in a worldwide anti-globalist alliance to free humanity from the totalitarian regime. Now we should start considering this an international call for the creation of an anti-globalist alliance to defeat the evil elites who wish to enslave free men and women and promote a “Religion of Humanity that cancels Faith in Christ” as the official beginning of our Great Reject. In the video in question, Archbishop Viganò says among other things:

This Anti-Globalist Alliance will have to bring together the Nations that intend to escape the infernal yoke of tyranny and affirm their sovereignty, forming agreements of mutual collaboration with Nations and peoples who share their principles and the common yearning for freedom, justice, and goodness. It will have to denounce the crimes of the elite, identify those responsible, denounce them to international tribunals, and limit their excessive power and harmful influence. It will have to prevent the action of the lobbies, above all by fighting against the corruption of state officials and those who work in the information industry, and by freezing the capital used to destabilize the social order. [\[167\]](#)

And in another video, published at the beginning of December 2021, Archbishop Viganò, stands up once again against the New World Order, and their insane and immoral actions taking place around the world, responding “to corruption with honesty, to lies with truth” and mentioning and denouncing the activities of Dr. Evil, aka Klaus Schwab, his demented World Economic Forum, their “fourth industrial revolution,” “The Great Reset,” and even the United Nations with their infamous Agenda2030. For this reason, I want to include the whole letter of Archbishop Viganò in my book as an important testimony of these incredible times we are living.

Dear Friends,

Allow me to address you as you denounce the most controversial and disturbing aspects of the experimental gene serum with great and commendable commitment. Your battle for scientific truth, coupled with increasingly coordinated action by countless scientists and doctors around the world, is opening the eyes of many people who have allowed themselves to be misled by the false promises of health authorities, by the discordant opinions of experts, and by media propaganda.

I will not go into the merits of the health issue in itself, as you are much better informed than I am. Allow me to bring to your attention some reflections, observing the entirety of what is happening without focusing on specific details.

It now seems clear to me that the main purpose of this grotesque health charade is the imposition of a control system for individuals, implemented through the so-called green pass. We know that the health passport had been designed years ago, but that make it mandatory it was necessary to create a pandemic emergency and force the population – through blackmail or the threat of sanctions – to allow themselves to be injected with an experimental drug for which the producer, the State, and whoever administers it do not assume any responsibility, pouring it instead onto the patient. Just yesterday, the FDA decided to make public the reasons for approving the Pfizer vaccine only in 2076: this gives ample proof of the criminal mind behind the screen of public health.

We see therefore that we have an elite of criminals, gathered together in the World Economic Forum to conceive the Great Reset and in the United Nations to implement the Agenda2030, who have decided to decimate the population of the planet through some “scenarios” described in detail. They destroy national economies, cause poverty and unemployment, create discrimination and violations of fundamental rights with the sole purpose of controlling survivors, tracing their movements, modifying their lives, deciding their thinking, and establishing their health regime. This work includes the collaboration of rulers, public officials, doctors, magistrates, law enforcement agencies, the media – as if that weren’t enough – even religious leaders. Calling it a “conspiracy theory” is an understatement: it is a coup d’état pursued with a clear mind and determination, a crime against humanity. Its purpose is precisely to control us: to make us slaves and customers of a system that is about to implode, in which those who have made the most profits in the past creating the crisis, are now preparing to carry out the “fourth industrial revolution” – as Klaus Schwab calls it – to continue accumulating power and money.

The imposition of the health passport and the so-called vaccination are part of this project. It matters little that the Constitutions of the States and the most elementary principles of law are violated with impunity in the name of an emergency that was artfully provoked; it matters little that eminent personalities of the world of medicine denounce the serious side effects of the gene serum and the criminal management of the pandemic; it matters little that the macroscopic conflicts of interest existing between pharmaceutical companies, medical staff, health officials and mainstream information are well-known: their narrative does not contemplate refutations, does not accept criticism, does not tolerate the evidence of the facts.

But if an elite has managed to corrupt the rulers and carry out a real coup against the citizens, we cannot respond locally: if the aggression is global, the action of opposition and resistance must likewise be global. I therefore also renew my invitation to you, who as scientists understand very clearly the danger of the experimental drug, asking you to join an Anti-globalist Alliance, to be able to counter this undeclared – but no less ruthless and violent – world war in a unitary and coordinated way.

Our enemy is not the virus, but the insanity of those who betray their duties to the detriment of the community, of those who believe they can impose the Chinese totalitarian model and social credit in our nations, in the name of Communist collectivism that takes away identity and freedom to each of us.

This global betrayal must be stopped: let's respond to corruption with honesty, to lies with truth, to self-interest with the generous dedication to public affairs, to the desire for power and money with selfless service and a sense of duty.

We reject not only the pandemic delirium, but the entire castle of horrors of the globalist ideology: the culture of death of abortion and euthanasia, gender theory, the indoctrination of our children, the “cancel culture,” uncontrolled immigration, the demolition of the natural family, the reduction of the protection and wages of workers, the persecution of small businesses. Let's go back to being proud defenders of traditional values: God, Nation, and Family. Let's return to praying to the Lord, recognizing him as King not only of individuals but of all nations and societies. Only understanding the war in progress, identifying the opponents and their criminal aims will allow us to resist and win.

If we limit ourselves to looking only at the efficacy of the gene serum, or the reliability of the test swabs, or the response that a single country has given to the spread of the infection, we will never get out.

Remember: if the attack is global, the counteroffensive must also be global. And may God assist and protect us.

+ Carlo Maria Viganò, Archbishop
Former Nuncio to the United States of America[\[168\]](#)

Unfortunately, as also pointed out by Jim Hoft at *The Gateway Pundit* on December 5th 2021 in an article that mysteriously disappeared a couple of days later, “Archbishop Viganò is the object of evil attacks by the mainstream media and the globalist left because he stands with Catholics, Christians, and even non-believers who have thirst for justice and truth in this confusing and dangerous world we are living in.”[\[169\]](#) So, we need to support Viganò’s mission, and we need to stand united against the Great Reset, while the incumbent system is busy banning menthol cigarettes, encouraging the even more polluting electric cars that will help end the destruction of the rain forest[\[170\]](#), gearing up for negative interest rates, and undergoing mass conversion to a peculiar new religion called “Wokeness,” that we all know already won’t work for the common folk, only for the libtard extremist. For this reason, the non-conventional Italian journalist Cesare Sacchetti, who has interviewed the former Nuncio, in early December 2021, and describes himself as “politically incorrect and heretical”, says that Viganò “terrifies the hierarchy of the anti-Catholic church of Bergoglio.” Adding in the following introduction to the exclusive interview with the archbishop this excellent description:

This man has been the object of tremendous and evil attacks by the mainstream media. They have been trying to smear him and depict him as a criminal or like someone who is putting society in great danger. This man is Archbishop Viganò. His Excellency has become like a polar star of hope for those Catholics and even non-believers who have thirst for justice and common sense in this upside-down world. Viganò has been speaking calmly but his gentle voice has terrified the powerful people of the world. Viganò has exposed the Great Reset and the plan to destroy mankind. He denounced the infiltration of Freemasonry into society and the Church.

In other words, Viganò is guilty of having said the truth like a humble pastor of God. In this interview that His Excellency granted us, he once again tells us in what kind of historical period we are living. He also consoles us by reminding us that being persecuted for loving God and having Faith is the greatest honor that we may have. This is probably why so many people look at this man in this historical period. He's one of the few pastors that can speak simply to the hearts of the common men.[\[171\]](#)

In the interview that follows Cesare Sacchetti poses two very interesting questions that relate to the Satanic nature of the Great Reset to Archbishop Viganò:

In the “Great Reset” society that Your Excellency has denounced on numerous occasions, the “transhumanist” ideology plays a fundamental role. Modern technology is advancing at a very fast pace and we are now speaking openly about the possibility of controlling human behavior through brain microchip implants. One who favors this new model of “human/robot” is Klaus Schwab, a character whom we have met in the previous questions, the head of the World Economic Forum. Do you think that the final purpose of transhumanism is really this, to deprive man of his God-given free will?

Transhumanism is a hellish project, in which the Devil mocks the creation of God by perverting and corrupting it. Obedience to the “easy yoke” of the Law of God is replaced by the enslavement and submission to Satan’s tyranny, in which there is no tolerance for good and everyone is forced to commit evil, accept evil, and legitimize evil. And despite the fact that only God can read our consciences, Satan tries to violate the sanctuary of our inner spiritual part to control it and induce us to commit evil even against our will. In his recent book, *The Great Reset*, Klaus Schwab wrote the following:

“We are also studying new ways to use and implant internal devices that monitor our levels of activity, the hematochemical values and the ways in which these can be associated to wellbeing, to mental health, and to productivity at home and at work. We are also learning better the functioning of the brain and witnessing exceptional developments in the neurotechnology area.”

It is a delirium that only Lucifer can conceive, and it is destined to complete failure because of its Antichristic matrix, its defying of the divine Kingship of Jesus Christ. It is a delirium where the creature, rebelling against the divine laws, pretends to reach the place of the Highest and repeats, with the same disgraceful determination, the “Non serviam” (“I will not serve”) of Lucifer.

Satan is *simia Dei* (“an ape of God”): in everything that he does to keep us away from God and drag us toward Hell, we can always see his mocking attempt to imitate the Savior, to usurp His sovereignty, to pervert His teachings and to steal souls from Him. The Devil wants to be worshipped in the place of God. He wants the Antichrist to rule over the world and subjugate mankind to his tyranny by replacing the Church of Christ with the anti-Church of Satan, which is the Religion of Mankind, an ecumenical and ecological one.

In your videos and articles, you have spoken about the threat represented by the New World Order (NWO). Several statesmen and prime ministers, such as George H. Bush, Henry Kissinger, Nicolas Sarkozy, and David Rockefeller – just to name a few – used this expression in their public statements. These politicians describe the NWO as a sort of “Eden” we all should aim for. During the COVID crisis, we have been often hearing these words. Can you explain the idea that drives the New World Order and why vaccines play a very important role in the fulfillment of this goal?

The New World Order is neither New nor Order: it represents the foolish ambition of Satan to overthrow the providential plan of God, to cancel the true Religion that leads to eternal salvation, and finally to replace the “*ordo christianus*” (“the Christian order”) with infernal chaos. In this disorder, the lie replaces the Truth, injustice, and abuse of power replace justice, whim instead of obedience to the law of God, death instead of life, illness instead of health, the legitimization of Evil and the condemnation of Good, the persecution of good people and the praising of evil ones, ignorance in the place of culture and wisdom, ugliness and horror instead of beauty, division and hatred instead of harmony and love. Satan doesn’t want to be worshipped by adopting the qualities of God, but by demanding to be an object of adoration through everything that is evil, obscene, false, absurd, and monstrous. He seeks complete subversion, a subversion ontologically devilish and Antichristic: a “New Order” obtained by means of a global coup d'état imposed under the guise of an engineered planned emergency.

The vaccine campaign, lacking any scientific validity, serves first of all as the apparent legitimization for implementing global tracking and controls, today under the pretext of limiting COVID spread (a pretext which is false, because, among other reasons, the vaccinated can still become infected and be contagious). But tomorrow, this campaign aims to expand its reach, extending the “Green Pass” to include information used in a “social credit system” to confront a “green emergency,” which will be likewise false and specious. The “Green Pass” is being conceived as something like the Mark of the Beast mentioned in the Apocalypse of Saint John to allow or forbid people to buy, sell, travel, spend, eat and live.

Secondly, the inoculation of people with an experimental genic serum that provokes a weakening of our natural immune system represents a very grave crime, because it turns ordinary healthy people into chronically ill people, and consequently into customers of the health care companies and private care. This situation hugely inflates the profits of the globalist élite and brings a general impoverishment of the population. Even this aspect, apparently secondary, reveals the subversive character of the “Great Reset,” because the “Great Reset” does not represent only an attack against the health of an individual, but also an attack against the national security of the States, because their armed forces are harmed by the side effects of the vaccine, while the not-vaccinated soldiers are banned from active duty. I think that this is a point not enough considered by those who are analyzing the present crisis, and it shows the malice of those who Once in power, cooperate for the destruction of nations in order to subjugate them to the New Order.[\[172\]](#)

The shocking words of Carlo Maria Viganò, archbishop of the Catholic Church who served as the Apostolic Nuncio to the United States, confirm once and for all the Satanic nature of the Great Reset, and the hellish nature of

The New World Order. It should come as no surprise then, that in December 2021, **Dr. Gwyneth Anne Spaeder**, a senior Catholic doctor, whose family profits from the pharmaceutical industry and has links to various vaccine oligarchs, launched a vicious attack against Viganò for conscientiously objecting to the abortion-tainted jab. She did it with a 6,000-word article published by the Italian blog *Corrispondenza Romana*, which is edited by Professor Roberto de Mattei, a corrupt Catholic Italian historian, who had already outraged fellow traditionalists after he began justifying the morality of abortion-contaminated vaccines.

Dr. Gwyneth Anne Spaeder, a specialist in general pediatrics and adolescent medicine, who failed to disclose in the article her wide-ranging financial conflict of interests with Big Pharma, insisted that her conclusions were “scientifically sound,” defending both the Pfizer and Moderna vaccines, as “among the ‘cleanest’ vaccines ever made” with “no long-term adverse effects emerging.” However, Spaeder admitted at one point that there is a “very small risk of myocarditis” following the Pfizer and Moderna vaccines, but she considers it “mild and resolves itself.” Even asserting that “Catholics have no reason to fear the safety, efficacy, or morality of COVID mRNA vaccines.” Adding that, “In fact, science has not taken any shortcuts: the safety and efficacy studies for both Pfizer and Moderna have been enormous and had all the credentials to support the conclusions put forward.” Trashing the reliability of the **Vaccine Adverse Events Reporting System (VAERS)**, the medic also conveniently claimed “there is no way to separate any garbage from what may be valid concerns before an investigation is conducted” and “many will insert nonsense” into the database. [\[173\]](#) In comments made after the article in question came out to my friends at *Church Militant*, Archbishop Viganò said he was shocked to learn that a response to his concerns had been “entrusted by *Corrispondenza Romana* to somebody like Gwyneth A. Spaeder, a pediatrician graduated from Johns Hopkins University that Viganò described as “the daughter of well-known author and activist George Weigel, wife of Dr. Jeffrey Spaeder, who is Chief Medical and Scientific Officer of IQVIA, a company linked to the pharmaceutical industry, and in particular, to the manufacturers of the so-called vaccines for COVID-19. It is a pity to see *Corrispondenza Romana* siding with Santa Marta (Pope Francis' residence), perhaps not so much out of conviction as out of opportunism,” the prelate lamented, “but I am a bit disappointed to see how clumsy and counterproductive it was to have entrusted the refutation to a pediatrician in clear conflict of interest.” [\[174\]](#)

But Archbishop Viganò, shouldn’t be surprised, after all, the Vatican has been corrupted in recent years by Pfizer, one of the biggest and most powerful players in the Big Pharma industry, indicated by *Church Militant* as the “World’s Most Corrupt Jab Giant.” Pfizer was once fined \$2.3 billion in 2009 for what was then the largest health care fraud settlement ever. The company also spent over \$21.8 million in 2019–2020, and \$6.7 million from January–August 2021 on lobbying the government, making it the biggest spender of any individual drug company during the COVID-19 crisis. The fact this protagonist of the vaccine frenzy has been meeting in secret with Pope Francis was confirmed in January 2022 by known journalist and author, Edward Pentin, in *The National Catholic Register*, the oldest Catholic periodical in the United States, who made a shocking discovery that confirms our worst fears about the vaccine-pushing Jesuit pope:

The Register has learned that Pope Francis privately held undisclosed meetings with the CEO of Pfizer last year as questions arise over the efficacy of the vaccines in preventing transmission, which is now being mandated for all Vatican staff and visitors.

According to Vatican sources, the Holy Father twice met Pfizer CEO Albert Bourla at the Vatican, although the precise details are not known. Unlike most papal private audiences, these meetings were not announced by the Holy See Press Office, which did not respond to repeated requests to confirm the meetings. A Pfizer spokesman said, “We can’t confirm or deny as, per our policy, the movements of our executives are considered confidential.”

Bourla’s meetings with the Pope would not be the first such unannounced papal encounter in recent years. In November 2019, shortly before the COVID-19 health emergency began, the Pope privately received Melinda Gates. The meeting, well-known in the Vatican, was not announced and has never been officially acknowledged.

Last May, Bourla took part in an online Vatican health conference titled “Unite to Prevent & Unite to Cure” that included a significant focus on COVID-19 treatments and prevention as well as providing a platform for promoting vaccines produced by large pharmaceutical companies. [\[175\]](#)

The Vatican is in the hands of Satan working to implement the infamous “Mark of the Beast,” and Archbishop Viganò is a rare religious leader in the Catholic Church who dares to speak the truth. Even rarer, he understands what is happening with the infamous Great Reset, that’s why on September 29, 2019, Patriarch Elijah Anthony Dohnal of the pro-Russian **Ukrainian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church (UOGCC)**, that originally split from the Ukrainian Greek Catholic Church, in 2009, not only declared an anathema on the 26 cardinals, 134

bishops, and 99 priests, who participated to the infamous Amazon Synod but in the same period, on October 14, 2019, the Synod of the UOGCC, elected Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò as their Pope. [\[176\]](#)

On the 5th of January 2022, the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate (BCP) of the UOGCC headed by Patriarch Elijah, wrote a very impressive **“Response to the third vaccination terror in the Vatican,”** following the latest COVID-19 mandates for all Vatican employees who have been required to present a “green pass,” proof of vaccination or recovery from COVID-19 after January 31, 2022.

Dear Fathers in the Episcopal Ministry,

the Vatican has announced that whoever of the staff refuses to receive the third vaccine by 1 February will be fired immediately without notice. Realize that you are under the dominion of the occupier, arch-heretic, and criminal Bergoglio. He will force you to carry out his crimes against Christ and humanity in your diocese and in your nation. You will have to fulfill his genocidal vaccination plan. Surely you know that the mRNA vaccine disrupts the human genome, among other things. It is associated with graphene, spike protein production, and the blood of sadistically murdered unborn babies. Actually, this is not even a vaccination, this is satanic anti-baptism. In addition, there is a vain hope that it will be all over after the third vaccination; there is already talk of a fourth one. This ushers in a system of permanent vaccination, the aim of which is to turn humans into biorobots and genetically modified organisms. The end result is the reduction of humanity, and then? The lake of fire.

You are going to face eternal hell unless you separate from the Vatican’s vaccination anti-gospel. You can no longer remain passive! In this situation, passivity is a crime! You must actively oppose the deadly machinery. Unless you do so, you will be judged by God and men for betraying Christ and for crimes against humanity. The Bergoglian Vatican has set in motion the machinery for compulsory vaccination. In doing so, it created a pernicious precedent as well as a false moral justification for the evil governments. If you, the bishops, remain silent at this stage, you will be primarily to blame for the genocide of your own nation. The government will appeal to the apostate Vatican and will lose the last shred of conscience. But you represent the Vatican in your nation. Your passivity is enough for the nation to be destroyed. Today, you are obliged to step out of the organized crime of the Bergoglian Vatican and say a clear NO to it! This is the true synodal path and saving repentance. Unless you step out, your unity with programmed satanization under the Bergoglian Vatican will have a deeper impact than that of politicians or the deceitful mainstream. Because of your betrayal, dear bishops, God will not be able to intervene to save your nation. But if you break out of the wicked system, the Vatican’s false bubble will burst and God, through your act of faith, will intervene to save both the Church and your nation.

Dear Bishops, an extremely great responsibility rests upon you that you cannot escape. You will either be heroes or criminals. Moreover, this determines the salvation of your own soul – either you will obtain the crown of eternal glory, or you will be eternally damned in hell along with the whole system of COVID Satanism.

May Christ’s servant Carlo Maria Viganò be an example to you of bravery and faithfulness! Decide for God and the salvation of your nation even at the cost of becoming a catacomb Church or suffering bloodless or bloody martyrdom!

+ Elijah

Patriarch of the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate[\[177\]](#)

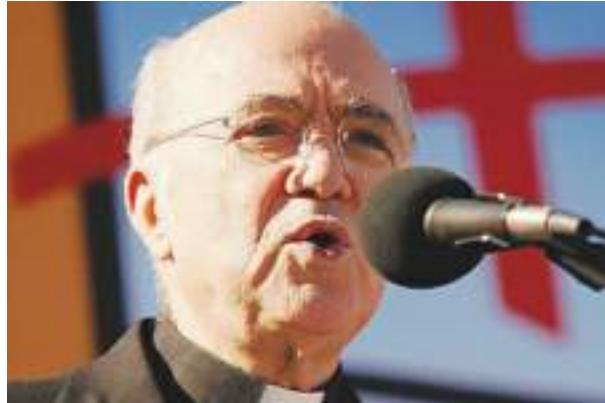


FIG. 16 — Carlo Maria Viganò (b. 16 January 1941) archbishop of the Catholic Church who served as the Apostolic Nuncio to the United States from 19 October 2011 to 12 April 2016.

Bergoglio is the Anti-Pope

On Halloween 2021, Rhode Island police announced that they had arrested Father James Jackson, the pastor of the Priestly Fraternity of St. Peter's (FSSP) Church of St Mary in Providence, Rhode Island, for possession and transfer of child pornography. The Priestly Fraternity of Saint Peter is a traditionalist Catholic society of apostolic life for priests and seminarians which is in communion with the Holy See, not to be confused with The Society of Saint Pius X (SSPX), founded by Marcel Lefebvre. The society was founded in 1988 under the leadership of 12 priests who were formerly members of the Society of Saint Pius X. The response thus far has been interesting—the FSSP released a statement saying they were shocked and saddened and fully cooperating with law enforcement. Some parishioners insisted, however, that he was innocent and that he might have been framed, not solely because they love their priest, but because of an ongoing conflict within the church between traditionalists and the modern post-Vatican II liturgy, that has seen Pope Francis doubling down in December 2021, on his efforts to sabotage the old Latin Mass, forbidding the celebration of some sacraments according to the ancient rite in his latest salvo against conservatives and traditionalists.

The *Associated Press* reported that Francis said he, “was reversing his predecessor because Benedict’s reform had become a source of division in the church and been exploited by Catholics opposed to the Second Vatican Council, the 1960s meetings that modernized the church and its liturgy.”^[178] The Vatican explained that the clarifications and new restrictions were necessary to preserve the unity of the church, and its sacraments, but the truth is the devil hates Latin, which used to be the universal language of the Church, and there is an increasing number of people who are not necessarily linked, neither to the Fraternity of St. Peter, or the more traditional Society of Saint Pius, who are becoming frustrated with Pope Francis. Normal Catholics all over the world are alarmed by the progressive reforms of this Jesuit demon.

On 29 June 2021, precisely on the day of the 70th anniversary of the priesthood of “Pope Emeritus” Joseph Ratzinger, which is also the anniversary of Saints Peter and Paul, **Prof. Antonio José Sánchez Sáez**, Professor of Law at the University of Seville (founded in 1505), made some astonishing statements against Pope Francis during an interview with the Italian newspaper *Libero*^[179], given after Bergoglio’s drastic demolition of the *Summorum Pontificum* – the most important act of Pope Benedict XVI’s pontificate which liberalized (dutifully) the Latin Mass – the mass par excellence, endowed with “absolute guarantees of Catholicity.” I have decided to propose this important interview in my book on a subject that – take note – all the mainstream media today tend to avoid like the plague and inexplicably, so does a large part of the traditional-conservative world still operating under the Holy See, which probably deludes itself into being able to combine agreements for the post-Bergoglio era, while ignoring the inevitable sword of Damocles of a natural anti-papal succession, in the case of Ratzinger’s invalid renunciation. Because this is the most controversial subject of today in the Catholic world, the possibility of an invalid succession between Benedict XVI and Pope Francis. Well with 80 publications, several important studies and research made for the Universities of Harvard, Bologna, Florence, Frankfurt, Sorbonne, and 5 academic awards, Professor Sánchez, is a very credible source on this matter, who has also been writing for years on the Catholic website *comovaradealmendro.es*. Currently, he is to my knowledge the only Catholic academic with such an authoritative curriculum to have the courage, “to put his face to it,” and criticize openly the Jesuit pope

regardless of the possible consequences for his work. I repeat he is neither a Lefebvrian nor a sedevantist only a concerned Catholic, with a traditional view of the Church that seems to think Pope Francis's papacy is fraudulent. You need to read the interview in question very carefully because it makes you understand the position of Archbishop Viganò and millions of Catholics around the world who don't feel this is the Church of Jesus Christ, but rather the opposite. Pope Francis' "Pachamama Church" promotes New Age paganism instead of God, opening the door to adherence to the occult for greater numbers of people than before, which in turn opens the way to diabolical possession and The Great Reset of the Catholic Church, ready to be transformed into a One World Masonic Religion for the imminent arrival of the Antichrist.

Q. Professor, you have been saying for some time that you are following our investigation into the resignation of Benedict XVI ...

A. "For many years, those who thought that the only reigning pope was Benedict XVI were alone, misunderstood by the Church. It is comforting to see how an important Italian newspaper has chosen to discuss this issue, which is fundamental, not only for Catholics.

Q. No other news organization talks about it, yet it should be the journalistic case of the millennium ...

A. "The overwhelming majority play that card. Bergoglio is a bad pope, but ultimately the pope. They criticize his delusions, but consider him a father. And this strengthens it, others are simply worldly Catholics, happy with his innovations. Finally, others suspect that Francis is an impostor, but they don't dare to talk about it in public".

Q. From your website, you claim that ecclesiastical Freemasonry forcibly placed Bergoglio on the throne of Peter. What evidence?

A. "From the appreciation of the international lodges, to the inclusion of Masonic elements in the liturgy and devotion, to the rhetoric on the Universal Brotherhood ... Suffice it to say, Father Malachi Martin, a highly cultivated Jesuit advisor to Card. Bea, who read the entire Third Secret of Fatima (including the words of Our Lady not yet revealed), wrote a book called "Windswept House" where he explained the plan of ecclesiastical Freemasonry: to force the pope to resign to impose a false pope who, exploiting the obedience of the clergy and the faithful, will lead the Church to the great apostasy prophesied by St. Paul. What Malachi Martin did not know is that Benedict XVI has been prepared for some time and did not resign validly, remaining pope: a master's game."

Q. For what main reasons would your waiver be invalid?

A. "I was surprised when I calmly read the Declaratio di Renouncement in Latin: Pope Benedict did not renounce the munus, as required by canon 332.2 of the Code of Canon Law, but the ministerium, as if a professor resigned from teaching without leaving his chair, remains a professor at the University. Furthermore, Benedict XVI has given us another clue by becoming "Pope Emeritus," a canonically impossible title since to be emeritus it is necessary to have ceased from office by age or by accepted resignation ... and neither of these conditions is met in resignation of a pope (can. 185)."

Q. Do you think he did it on purpose? How does the well-known philosopher Giorgio Agamben ventilate to "strengthen the papacy?"

A. "I have read Agamben's book," The Mystery of Evil Benedict XVI and the end of time." I agree that Benedict XVI currently acts as a "katejon," a "power that holds back" the revelation of the Antichrist (Massimo Cacciari also spoke of this). We know that Benedict XVI is perfectly familiar with the Marian messages of Fatima, Garabandal, and Akita. He deliberately acted in this way, knowing that the wolves would come for him (because they had already done so against John Paul II). So he pretended to resign, but without doing so, remained pope. "

Q. How do the Bergoglian canonists counter-argue?

A. "Basically they say that even if the renunciation is wrong, it is validated by the unanimous and peaceful acceptance of Francis by the Church ("Universalis Ecclesiae Adhaesio"). A tragic mistake, because this doctrine was never intended to save, heal or consider satisfied the condition without which a proceeding could never be initiated. In the case of papal election, the See must be vacant: the reigning pope must have died or must have

validly abdicated. For can. 126 (doctrine of substantial error,) Benedict's resignation was void, the seat was not vacant and it is impossible to remedy this substantial error, *a posteriori*. It does not matter that the overwhelming majority of the Church believes that the Pope is Francis: even the Jews preferred Barabbas to Jesus, but they were wrong.”

Q. In the interview in the book, “Latest Conversations,” Ratzinger says he resigned, like the popes who, in history, have not abdicated. WHO If he is still the pope, is Bergoglio?

A. “At least one ANTIPAPA. Moreover, many believe that he is the False prophet of the Apocalypse.”

Q. Many think that after Francis, a new conclave can put things right. Is that so?

A. “Absolutely NOT! A conclave with 80 cardinals appointed by an antipope can elect only one other antipope. Bergoglio’s entire succession line is anti-papal. There will no longer be an ecclesial restoration, but a descent towards the great apostasy of the visible Catholic Church, which will persecute the faithful “little remnant,” the true Church.”

Q. By the way, Don Minutella’s channel, the most followed priest in Italy and loyal to Benedict, has been closed by Youtube or hacked ...

A. “Exactly. They need to silence dissent and make use of the complicity of social networks.”

Q. The Catholics who are scandalized by Bergoglio’s “reforms” and avoid asking themselves if he is the real pope ... do they evade the “Magna Quaestio?”

A. “Yes. Unfortunately, on this line of thought, there are the Principles of the Church such as Card. Sarah, Müller, and Archbishop Viganó, etc. that confuse many people.”

Q. In a recent interview, Fr. Francesco recommended not to waste the crisis, but to use it to establish a “New World Order.” Should we also worry about the laity?

A. “Obviously: this project concerns everyone. In particular, the UN for decades has been promoting what Catholics think are “sins that cry to Heaven” such as abortion, euthanasia, or gender ideology. John Paul II and Benedict XVI already denounced it. And now Bergoglio is perfectly united with the New World Order, atheist, anti-Christian and asks for obedience to the UN.”

Q. Why don’t bishops and cardinals address this issue? It is an enormous historical and spiritual responsibility ...

A. “The architects of the New World Order now dominate the world and the Church. Informed cardinals and bishops fear causing a schism if they speak out. But it is absurd to think that Christ can want unity in lies, for this reason, in history, the heretics have left the Church, purifying it. Now the schism will reverse: it will be those who profess the Catholic Truth who will be expelled from the Church.”

Andrea Cionci, the young Italian journalist who made this daring interview, writes in the end the following conclusions, that seem to confirm what I wrote earlier, regarding Pope Francis’ real intention to eliminate the old Latin Mass, to help the creation of the religion of The New World Order:

We had already mentioned this possibility with the metaphor of the “cuckoo.” For now, the question continues to be swept under the rug, in a really curious way. There is an enormous difficulty in making a local mind change. Probably we will have to wait for the next stop of the modernist train, when the Mass of the new rite, already tampered with, will undergo the next changes, predictably, with a view to eliminate the dogma of Transubstantiation as the historian Massimo Viglione explains.

When intercommunion with Protestants or even an international interfaith conference or something similar arrives to create the religion of the New World Order, then perhaps the most obvious of possible explanations will begin to be considered. [\[180\]](#)



FIG. 17 — Antonio Jose Sanchez Saez. Current academic status: University Professor, Law Faculty, Seville University.

How to Prepare for The Great Reject and Societal Collapse

All this evil brings to my mind a particularly vivid example I once saw in an article written by Mark E. Jeftovic, a 30-year veteran of the Internet, and co-founder & CEO of easyDNS Technologies, a Toronto based web services company, who talked about a balloon disaster that still makes him cringe when he thinks about it:

A group of people were embarking on a balloon ride and as they were just a foot or two off the ground, the burner erupted into flames. The balloon pilot realized the situation immediately and he leapt from the gondola which was still only a few feet off the ground.

One or two of the passengers were quick-witted enough to realize what this meant and followed him. This set off a feedback loop: as the fire expanded, its hot air forcing the balloon higher, combined with the weight reductions as the first few people bailed out, the situation very quickly escalated past a point of no return.

The balloon had accelerated very rapidly to heights from which it was no longer possible to leap safely. The unfortunates who had hesitated and were trapped in a gondola being propelled higher by a fireball, to their inevitable doom. [\[181\]](#)

For Jeftovic, “Mass demonstrations, mass exodes, crypto-currencies are symptoms of a Great Reject, [\[182\]](#)“and the Great Reset is for Mark E. Jeftovic, “an attempt at a zeitgeist-level rationalization that doubles down on institutional failure on the part of the entire governance structure of Mr. Global and gives them a new lease on life to remain in charge. Reimagined by the Davos crew amplified by the mainstream media, lubricated by Big Tech.”[\[183\]](#) Jeftovic also adds this final reflection on the balloon episode described above saying: “That’s what our entire situation feels like today. The balloon is still hanging a foot or so above the ground, the canopy is on fire, and the people who have figured out what this means are bailing out while they still can and in-doing-so are accelerating the ultimate burn-then-crash of the entire system.”[\[184\]](#)

Now in the 2020s, most of us should prepare rather than panic for “the crash of the entire system” because we are part of “The Great Reject,” which is our only hope, and we need to do this by using our skills and our resources, creating new communities, while the old system will continue to implode in the years ahead. With this book, I want to lay the foundation for something truly historical, because in this context we need to find our own “Galt’s Gulch,” the name of the utopia described in Ayn Rand’s *Atlas Shrugged*, a novel first published in 1957 in the United States that suggested that pure reason ought to be rated superior to emotion in this context. Aside from the fact the plot is, unfortunately, written by an atheist, it describes the crumbling of the United States economy due to collectivism and altruism, which Rand himself considered detrimental to society.[\[185\]](#) However I’m sure that Rand will probably agree that the “collectivism and altruism” shown today in our hypocritical libtard society is probably more esthetical than real, but the consequences are the same, as America is crumbling in front of our eyes.

For this reason, some of us have decided to join what is being called **“The American Redoubt,”** a rather unique political migration movement first proposed in 2011 by a former U.S. Army Intelligence officer, survivalist novelist, and known blogger, **James Wesley Rawles**, which designates Idaho, Montana, and Wyoming along with parts of Oregon and Washington, as a haven for conservative Christians in these unprecedented times. James Wesley Rawles chose a specific area of North America for “The American Redoubt,” mainly due to its low population density and lack of natural hazards. “The American Redoubt” lies in the rural high country of Montana, in Idaho, in Wyoming, and in eastern Washington and Oregon.

Like *The Atlantic* wrote in December 2021, “In rural Oregon, voters fed up with their state’s leftward turn have embraced a simple and outlandish idea: What if we were just Idaho?” “The political diversity in this state is becoming unpalatable,” argued Grant Darrow in a letter to the editor of his local paper. Rural Oregon. “Rural Oregonians in general, and Eastern Oregonians in particular, are growing increasingly dismayed by how Oregon’s Legislature and Oregon’s urban dwellers have marginalized their values, demonized their lifestyle, villainized their resource-based livelihoods, and classified them as second-class citizens at best.”[\[186\]](#)

Unfortunately, this is the feeling of many Americans these days trapped in blue states like Oregon. That’s why *USA Today* estimated that anywhere from “hundreds” to “a few thousand” people may have moved there as a result of this movement,[\[187\]](#)and there is even a real estate and consulting firm dedicated to helping the “oppressed people of all backgrounds flee tyranny and find freedom in rural towns across the American

Redoubt, the last refuge of the American Patriot.”^[188] To be honest, it seems there are a lot more people moving to these areas, than the ones estimated by the leftist journalist of *USA Today*. Mainly because freedom-loving patriots, are increasingly worried about their future, and they seem to have a clear idea of the dangerous times in front of us, and how we should immediately leave the cities, and relocate as soon as possible to smaller rural communities.

The American Redoubt will undoubtedly be the last hold out and battleground should society fall into the abyss. We will resist tyranny at all costs. So bring your friends and family and help us build a refuge for years to come. In the American Redoubt, All Lives Matter, regardless of race and we proudly support Blue Lives Matter. If that offends you, then please do not use our services. If you see value in raising your children to defend our God-given rights, then you should give us a call. We will NEVER take a knee in front of any natural man.

Flee the City and make your Strategic Relocation to the American Redoubt! The Last Refuge of the American Patriot.^[189]

Of course, we can't guarantee you 100% that Rawles and his followers will be successful in their mission to create a “Strategic Relocation,” but unity means strength, that's a fact that can't be denied even by the skeptic, and for this reason, the leftist media have already started their disinfo campaign against such projects years ago, often in the guise of investigative journalism or even worse tv entertainment like the “Doomsday Preppers,” that aired on *National Geographic* from 2011 to 2014. Kim Murphy, a reporter for the *Los Angeles Times*, for example, described the motivation for the movement back in 2012, in a derogatory and rather insulting manner, typical of the left, who always think conservatives are insane in preparing for the future, while they should have simply ignored all the signs of the impending doom and enjoy life.

Murphy says: “For a growing number of people, it's the designated point of retreat when the American economy hits the fan. When banks fail, the government declares martial law, the power grid goes down. When warming oceans flood the coasts and a resurgent Russia takes out targets on the Eastern Seaboard.”^[190] In the same article, Murphy, who identifies Rawles as “the guru of the movement,”^[191] explains in typical libtard fashion, “Though white separatists for years have called for a racial homeland in the inland Pacific Northwest, an even bigger movement of survivalists, Christian fundamentalists, and political doomsayers are fueling the idea of a defensible retreat in the high country west of the Rockies. Armed with stocks of brown rice, weapons, battery-operated radios and razor wire, many are preparing isolated homesteads that can quickly be turned into armed fortifications when groceries disappear from stores and hordes of desperate city-dwellers flee a flu pandemic or run out of oil.”^[192] I wonder if ten years later, Kim Murphy feels the same way about his article, after all, most of the things he mocked are materializing including the groceries that “disappear from stores,” the “flu pandemic,” or even the current oil crisis.

In the end this arrogant journalist will probably become one of the “desperate city-dwellers” that flee in despair. We are moving towards a seemingly inevitable societal collapse, even the BBC “collapse expert” Luke Kemp, gives us an alarming view of the current situation: “Studying the demise of historic civilizations can tell us how much risk we face today. Worryingly, the signs are worsening.”^[193] Arguing in the same article that the possibility of a civilization collapse is “a normal phenomenon.” So don't disregard my warnings as futile apocalyptic alarmism, but rather as useful tools of our Great Reject project.

Societies of the past and present are just complex systems composed of people and technology. The theory of “normal accidents” suggests that complex technological systems regularly give way to failure. So collapse may be a normal phenomenon for civilizations, regardless of their size and stage.

We may be more technologically advanced now. But this gives little ground to believe that we are immune to the threats that undid our ancestors. Our newfound technological abilities even bring new, unprecedented challenges to the mix.

And while our scale may now be global, collapse appears to happen to both sprawling empires and fledgling kingdoms alike. There is no reason to believe that greater size is armor against societal dissolution. Our tightly coupled globalized economic system is, if anything, more likely to make crisis spread.^[194]

In popular usage, “apocalypticism” refers to a belief in the likely or impending destruction of the world (or a general global catastrophe), usually associated with upheaval in the social, political, and religious order of human society. Historically, the word has had religious connotations and the great destruction it is thought to bring has traditionally been seen as part of a divine scheme, though today it is increasingly used in secular contexts because of

what is happening.^[195] Of course, debates and disagreements, over genre and labels relating to apocalyptic literature will continue, including the Book of Revelation itself, but we have no time for complex theological and intellectual discussions on the matter as our society crumbles, we need instead, real alternatives and solutions to the growing problems we will face in our lifetime. At this point, we need to understand and learn about survivalism, not the genuiness, or not of the Book of Revelation, that I find out of the question, like most Christians.

What is Survivalism? This is a commonly asked question, with no easy answer. Survivalism has many facets and takes many forms. It means something different to everyone. Keep this in mind as I attempt to give you my best answer to this famous question, so let's get in the mindset of the survivalist thanks to a few experts on the topic: At its most basic level, survivalism is a mindset to keep an individual alive through adverse circumstances. These circumstances could be lots of things, from a devastating flood or earthquake to a nuclear attack or civil war. Each survivalist has a mental list of "risk situations" that he or she has determined to be a possible threat. These situations could be very imminent threats or only slight threats. In any case, there is a chance of the risk situation occurring. The difference between a survivalist and any other person is that the survivalist has considered the threatening situations and is taking steps to prepare in case they occur, whereas others have chosen to ignore the situations, or don't perceive them as threatening. It's probably easier to give examples to illustrate my point. Let's say I live in the U.S. today, with only a few moments of thought, I can come up with a list of things that threaten my survival in this country. They would be for me, Civil War, famine, drought, terrorism, earthquakes (I don't know if earthquakes are common occurrences in your area, as I live in California), and, of course, a possible World War III. Now that I've determined the risk situations, I need to figure out which are most likely to occur, and which are less likely. So, I choose to order them like so:

1. Civil War
2. Terrorism
3. Earthquakes
4. World War
5. Famine
6. Drought

Understand, the above list is in order of *chance* of occurring, not in order of *severity* of the threat. In other words, I would be more afraid if my country broke out in war than if we had a drought, but I believe the chances of a drought occurring are far less than the chances of a civil war breaking out in the near future. Now that I have a list of risk situations, in order of probability of occurrence, I can make plans to prepare in case one or more of them occur. Once you understand the thought process that the above example shows, you understand the "**Survival mindset.**" You've assessed your risks and are now ready to prepare for them. How you prepare is up to you. The fact that you are preparing makes you a survivalist.

At this point let's move further in the "**Material Preparation,**" mindful of one of the mottos of the survivalist is "**Prepare for the worst, pray for the best.**" Each person has to determine how they will prepare and must decide what lengths and expenses they will go to with their preparation. For some people, keeping a week's worth of canned goods and a kerosene heater around the house may be their way of preparing for a blizzard. For others, they may want not only the food and the heater but a snowmobile as well. Still, others may decide that if it looks like a terrible snowstorm, they'll take a trip to their house in a warmer climate before it hits. In each example above, the person perceived the blizzard as a threat. The lengths they went to prepare were all different. The first person decided extra food and a second heat source was enough, while the last person wanted a place to escape to. No one can tell you how you should prepare for a disaster, because all of us have different situations we must take into account. The important thing is that you assess your threats, and determine how you can prepare for them if they occur. You need to do what you feel is necessary. If you feel comfortable knowing that a week's worth of food and water is stocked up in your kitchen, you're prepared. If you buy a house in Florida to fly off to because you relate better with the policies of that State, you're prepared.^[196]

Many survivalists pick the worst possible scenario to prepare for, and in the 2020s that's what you should have in mind. Others choose to prepare for moderate occurrences of their risk situations but such people might find themselves in trouble with what is coming up in the next few years. Oftentimes, preparing for the worst involves a lot of time and money, and you need to keep in mind, that even if you are a good survivalist, and know how to grow your own vegetables, or you know how to raise a few heads of cattle to stock your own freezer with wholesome steaks, roasts, and other cuts of meat, remember that you will also need to defend all this, in front of a situation of possible chaos and social unrest, that regardless of you having a gun or not, might bring disruption and evil right to your doorstep. In this case, I suggest you live in like-minded communities of gun-loving individuals because unity

means strength. Of course, as with all other aspects of survivalism, to what level each, individual prepares, is up to them, but a strong community, where everybody is well equipped and has the right skills necessary to stay alive, creates a better possibility of survival, for yourself and your loved ones, that's for sure.

Now, you may feel comfortable, with a week's supply of food at hand, you may want enough for an entire month. Or a year. It's an individual choice that only you can make. Of course, we need in all this: **"Skill Assessment and Acquisition."**

Preparation doesn't only involve acquiring material items, it means acquiring the skills you need to survive. Anyone can buy material goods and "survival gear" or even a weapon, but if you don't have the skills and knowledge necessary to use that gear or your gun, your chances of survival in any type of crisis lessen substantially. Let me make two examples to illustrate my point. We'll say one man lives in the city and feels that one of his risk situations is rioting. In order for him to survive, he feels he'll have to leave his apartment and get to his "safe house", which is a friend's place in the country 75 miles away.

Our second person lives in the country and feels his primary risk situation is loss of electricity during a storm or blizzard. In the first case, the city dweller may need to travel on foot for those 75 miles if the streets are blocked with traffic and such. The skills he'll need are navigation, hiking, outdoor cooking, stealth, and possibly caching for storing food along the way. He'll also need to plan several travel routes to his destination, in case one is in a particularly bad state. He'll need to consider that the riot could happen at any time of the year, so cold weather survival skills could come into play. Our second example has a different situation. He feels that a power loss is his biggest threat, so the skills he'll need revolve around that. He should know how to cook over a fire, how to preserve food without a refrigerator, how to use oil lamps and kerosene heaters to keep warm during winter, and he should have an alternate water supply set up so he can get water into his home without using an electric pump, and possibly have a portable power station. There are some excellent, and rather cheap indoor/outdoor battery backups these days, that use a solar generator, that you can find for under 500 dollars in many retailers that could be very handy in the absence of fuel.

However, in these two examples, both survivalists need to have knowledge and skills which are unique to their situations and after you determine what your risk situations are, and begin stocking up on supplies for them, you need to assess your skills and learn what you feel you need to know, but I will also strongly advise in both scenario's, the possibility of buying a firearm, and, of course, learning how to use it, because you don't want to be left behind, in what seems like an arms race to defend ourselves from an increasingly unstable society.

In May 2021, *The New York Times* stated: "Preliminary research data shows that about a fifth of all Americans who bought guns last year were first-time gun owners. Sales usually spike around elections, but the sheer volume is notable." In the article, they explain that: "Americans have been on an unusual, prolonged buying spree fueled by the coronavirus pandemic, the protests last summer, and the fears they both stoked."[\[197\]](#)

And now let me make my final assessment on this very important subject, that pertains to your own survival, and the survival of your loved ones in these unprecedented times, as I'm not being an alarmist here, but a realist. **Survivalism, as the experts see it, is made up of three basic elements - the survival mindset, material preparation, and skill assessment and acquisition.** You must have all three to be properly prepared for a crisis situation.[\[198\]](#) You, as an individual need to determine what your risk situations are, and how to prepare for them. You must consider what skills and materials you'll need to survive each of your risk situations, then you'll need to work to acquire them.

The next logical question people ask is "when am I prepared enough?" The answer is never the same because each of us has different situations. You're the only one who can determine when you've prepared enough. Others can help you assess your situations, or recommend goods and gear for a particular risk situation, but only you can determine when you're ready to survive. One way you can make this determination is to test yourself. If you feel you'll need camping skills to make it through a time of crisis, go camping for a few days and see how you make out. Or, if you believe you'll need to pack the car and leave in a hurry, try it. See if you can fit everything in the car you thought you'd be able to, and see how long it takes. If you're happy with the result, then you're prepared. If not, keep working at it until you are. Remember survivalism is a mindset that must become a part of your life in the fight against the New World Order. It shouldn't dominate everything you do, but it should always be in the back of your head so you are ready, when others instead are panicking with no hope. Like the survivalist experts say you should approach each situation in life with a few questions, two of which are "What are the possible risks involved?" and "What information, skills, or materials can I gain from this which will help me get by in risk situations?" Once you begin to look at life from a survivalist's point of view, you'll view many situations differently than you do now. Only after you've practiced using the survival mindset will you truly understand what I'm referring to.[\[199\]](#)

Always remember to keep reading, keep learning, and keep stocking up and making yourself acquainted with the use of guns. "Prepare for the worst, pray for the best," says the survivalist. We need to be ready now more than

ever for this because we are the future of humanity, not the robotic slaves left in the smart cities controlled by AI, ready to get their next transhuman implant inserted, or the latest vaccine, while they are masturbating in the Metaverse. The only way to not be worried about the uncertain future that lies in front of us is to be ready for it. That's it.



FIG. 18 — James Wesley, Rawles (b. 1960) is an American author who writes the survivalist-genre *Patriots novel series*.

CHAPTER THREE

What's More Sinister Than Communism? An Alien Invasion?

ET disclosure at the Pentagon and the Vatican cover-up their demonic allies

At one point during the 1985 Geneva Summit, President Ronald Reagan and Soviet Premier Mikhail Gorbachev took an unusual break from negotiations to take a walk. Only their private interpreters were present, and for years, the details of what they talked about were kept secret from both the Russian and American public. But during a 2009 interview with Charlie Rose and Reagan's Secretary of State George Shultz,[\[200\]](#) as it was later reported also by the *Smithsonian magazine*, "Gorbachev revealed that Reagan asked him point-blank if they could set aside their differences in case the world was invaded by aliens."[\[201\]](#) Jimmy Orr described Gorbachev shocking statement for the *Christian Science Monitor* in the following manner:

Shultz was talking about the Lake Geneva summit and mentioned the two leaders ducked out of a meeting to take a walk to a nearby cabin.

"I wasn't there...," Shultz said before Gorbachev cut him off.

"From the fireside house, President Reagan suddenly said to me, 'What would you do if the United States were suddenly attacked by someone from outer space? Would you help us?'

"I said, 'No doubt about it.'"

"He said, 'We too.'"

"So that's interesting," Gorbachev said to much laughter.[\[202\]](#)

As the *Smithsonian Magazine* wrote on this unusual meeting, citing a previous article by Lauren Davis on the "Science Fiction That Caused Political Change"[\[203\]](#):

As far as we know, aliens never tried to take over the planet during the 1980s, so Reagan and Gorbachev's informal agreement wasn't put to the test. But perhaps unsurprisingly for a president whose nuclear deterrent plan was nicknamed "Star Wars," Reagan was a big science-fiction fan. He had grown up reading Edgar Rice Burroughs' epic science-fiction novels, whose characters included John Carter of Mars and Tarzan, Lauren Davis reports for io9.

Once in a while, Davis continues, Reagan's nerdy tastes in books influenced how he governed. During his tenure in the White House, Reagan relied on The Citizens' Advisory Council on National Space Policy, a think tank made up of astronauts, engineers, and even science-fiction writers like Robert Heinlein and Jerry Pournelle, for advice on future technology and the emerging importance of space policy. In fact, the Council even helped to draft parts of Reagan's first speech introducing the "Star Wars" program.

It's hard to say how serious Reagan was when he asked Gorbachev if the Soviets would help fight off an alien invasion, but he was far from the first government official to mull over out-of-this-world fighting tactics. During the 1950s and '60s, a group of U.S. Army engineers was tasked with thinking up theoretical weapons that could be used to defend non-existent lunar bases. And recently, Anatoly Zak reports for Popular Mechanics, the Russian government revealed that in the 1970s, the Soviet Almaz space station was not only armed with a top-secret space cannon, but it was also test-fired.[\[204\]](#)

But President Reagan's seemingly "weird" warning to the Russians, was repeated a couple of years later, during a speech before the United Nations in 1987, where President Ronald Reagan spoke longingly for the world unity that would happen if aliens invaded Earth to a rather shocked audience of world leaders. Making it highly possible he was not joking about it.

He said:

Perhaps we need some outside universal threat to make us recognize this common bond. I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.[\[205\]](#)

In the end, the Soviet Union might have collapsed also because of the shocking truth behind this seemingly fictional threat that might have been more real than expected. Reagan also had another interesting warning in the same speech:

We cannot permit attempts to control the media and promote censorship under the ruse of a so-called "New World Information Order."

However, on October 9, 1989, almost two years before the collapse of the Soviet Union, which was officially sanctioned in December 1991 by Gorbachev's resignation as President of the Soviet Union, the press agency TASS, came out with some truly shocking news about a possible alien encounter. According to an official report, that seems to have indicated the 27th of September 1989, as the date for the extraordinary event, tall three-eyed aliens with small heads showed up in the city of Voronezh, arriving in a shiny ball (or a "banana-shaped" object), bringing with them a robot looking creature. An *Associated Press* translation of the report read: "Scientists have confirmed that an unidentified flying object recently landed in a park in the Russian city of Voronezh" TASS said, in a dispatch from the city, 300 miles southeast of Moscow. "They have also identified the landing site and found traces of aliens who made a short promenade about the park."^[206] They left behind them "two pieces of unidentified rocks," made of a substance that "cannot be found on Earth."^[207]

When pressed, TASS Russia's leading news agency established in 1904, stood by their unusual report, and the *New York Times* reported^[208] that TASS added even more details a few days later. For example, the so fashionable aliens (demons?) were wearing "silvery overalls and bronze boots." And, as *TIME* reported in the October 23rd, 1989 issue, that wasn't all in regards to the supposed "alien" encounters the Russians were having during the chaotic end of the Soviet Union:

Earlier in the year, the newspaper Socialist Industry reported an "encounter" between a milkmaid in the region of Perm and a cosmic creature that looked like a man but was "taller than average with shorter legs." Last week the Soviet newspaper Komsomolskaya Pravda declared that not only had an Abominable Snowman been caught stealing apples in the Saratov region but researchers had "registered the influence of energies" at a site in Perm, leading a geologist to conclude that they had discovered a landing field for flying saucers. The same story transcribed a telepathic discourse between Pavel Mukhortov, a journalist from Riga, and an all-too-knowing extraterrestrial.^[209]

In this groundbreaking scenario, Ronald Reagan's warnings should be taken seriously. But not for "disinfo queen" Rachel Maddow, that on her libtard central show back in September 2013, said "Ronald Reagan, wishing an alien invasion on Earth because of the kumbaya effect it would have on relations among nations." Was simply: "One of the truly weirdest things he ever said in public."^[210] However, that weird concept announced by Bohemian Club member Ronald Reagan, never went away dear Rachel, and at the end of 2021, the *DAILY STAR* reported that "NASA is hiring the help of 24 theologians as part of a plan to work out how the world's different religions would react to news about extraterrestrial life. Among them is British clergyman Reverend Dr. Andrew Davison, a theologian at the University of Cambridge who also holds a doctorate in biochemistry from the rival University of Oxford."^[211] The reason NASA is now hiring such experts is "**because of advances in humanity's efforts to find life in the great unknown.**" The *DAILY STAR* added that "The NASA-sponsored scheme was held at the Center for Theological Inquiry at Princeton University in New Jersey to tackle questions about how life from another planet may impact thinking about gods and creation.

Rev Dr. Davison believes the prospect of finding a life that's out of this world is becoming more and more likely. In Davison's book, *Astrobiology and Christian Doctrine*, he asks questions about whether God could have created life elsewhere in the universe. Or if he could have sent a savior to die for the sins of alien species?"^[212]

Jesuit **Guy Consolmagno**, American research astronomer, physicist, current Director of the Vatican Observatory, and President of the Vatican Observatory Foundation, told the *Sunday Herald* a few years ago that his job included reconciling "the wildest reaches of science fiction with the flint-eyed dogma of the Holy See," and that his latest mental meander was about "the **Jesus Seed**," described as "a brain-warping theory which speculates that, perhaps, every planet that harbors intelligent, self-aware life may also have had a Christ walk across its methane seas, just as Jesus did here on Earth in Galilee. The salvation of the Betelgeusians may have happened simultaneously with the salvation of the Earthlings."^[213] But as Dr. Thomas Horn says, this "Jesus Seed" concept seems to resemble the panspermia hypothesis:

This sounds like a sanctified version of panspermia—the idea that life on Earth was “seeded” by something a long time ago, such as an asteroid impact—but in this case, “the seed” was divinely appointed and reconciled to Christ.^[214]

The idea of panspermia, that our origins lie in a grand experiment, directed by an intelligent life somewhere out there in the universe, made its first big appearance in movies, in the opening scenes of Stanley Kubrick's incredible *2001 Space Odyssey* (1968), where some Neanderthal looking folk are scrounging for food, squabbling with a neighboring tribe who are intent on competing for the meager lickings (a reactionary condition that would not bode well for future humanity). One of them picks up a large bone, and at that point, there's instant recognition, seemingly influenced by a black obelisk that appears mysteriously, that the object in question can be suddenly used as a weapon. His neighbor lies soon after in a crumpled heap full of blood. In what has become an enduring Sci-fi image, he triumphantly hurls his weapon into the air, whereupon Kubrick transforms it using his magical cinematographic touch into an orbiting space station. Kubrick's imagery proposes that life on earth has a conductor, a who, or it, another intelligence, that directs the course of organic, including human, evolution.

The movie script was co-written with Arthur C. Clarke, no stranger to Sci-fi or speculations about the origin of life, but also profoundly influenced by the late Jesuit **Pierre Teilhard de Chardin SJ (1881-1955)**, whose figure I analyzed and presented to you, in *Confessions of an Illuminati* vol.6.66. [215] As usual, it seems the infamous Company of Jesus and their Illuminati agents have embraced and promoted this hypothesis for a long time. On the relevance of Pierre Teilhard de Chardin's thought, the late Father Malachi Martin, a former member of the Society of Jesus wrote in his book, *Jesuits*:

Without knowledge of Pierre Theilhard de Chardin, S.J., it would be very difficult for any non-Jesuit to understand the kind of change through which the Society of Jesus has passed, the almost perfected mode of recalcitrance to all, and any papal wish that Society has learned to practice, the utter sincerity of this attitude, and the distance that now separates the Jesuit outlook both from the original Ignatian ideal and the common faith of the Roman Catholic Church.^[216]

In 2005, Fr. Guy Consolmagno, a Jesuit, wrote a 50-page booklet, *Intelligent Life in the Universe*, published by the Catholic Truth Society, in which he made the standard astronomical points—lots of galaxies, lots of stars, some with planets, some of which may have conditions conducive to life. (Theological question: can God create life only in places with the right conditions? Or could He create life where there is, for instance, no water, or where the temperatures are too hot or too cold? If not, why not?).^[217] Three years later the unusual subject of extraterrestrials and salvation, was hinted at again by Father Funes (Consolmagno's predecessor as Director of the Vatican Observatory). In an interview from May 2008 that originally appeared in the Vatican newspaper *L'Osservatore Romano*, in an article entitled, "The Extraterrestrial Is My Brother," Funes, who is also a Jesuit, responds to the question of whether extraterrestrials would need to be redeemed, which he believes should not be assumed. "God made man in Jesus to save us," he says. "If other intelligent beings exist, it is not said that they would have need of redemption. They could remain in full friendship with their Creator." By "full friendship," Father Funes reflected already back then on how some Vatican theologians accept the possibility that an extraterrestrial species may exist, and that it might be morally superior to men, possibly closer to God than humans, and for that reason, they may come here to evangelize us.^[218]

However, that “closer to God” aspect brought up by Fr. José Funes, SJ, should also make us think about another possibility I would like to point out. The aliens in question might well be what we have always described as angels, after all, is what the Illuminati mystery schools teach, even today. Preternatural beings from above, occasionally interfere in the lives of mankind to help them out in the most crucial moments. However, the same modality can also be used to describe them as demons, that can instead interfere and disrupt the course of history, leaving us with the eternal problem of the fallen angels, that both the New Agers and Jesuits alike, conveniently leave out of the equation. Like the late UFO expert, John Alva Keel used to think the UFO manifestations seem to be, merely minor variations of the age-old demonological phenomenon.^[219] Regarding this highly controversial topic, Rabbi Ariel Bar Tzadik, founder of the Koshertorah School told *History.com*:

We know from the ancient legend of the Books of Enoch that there was a group of angels who descended to Earth in violation of divine law. They introduced to humanity, ways, means, and knowledge – science and technology which we would not understand today. These angels were in human form and called “**וְנָקָדָן**”, which

means “men” and looked just like us.[\[220\]](#)

While Dr. Jonathan Young, founder curator of the Joseph Campbell Archives, describes the “Fallen Angels” as “giants”:

The Fallen Angels were giants. They were at least 10 ft tall, were very striking to look at and had enormous eyes and no wings.[\[221\]](#)

For Rabbi Ariel Bar Tzadik, the Torah, Judaism, and, of course, the Kabbalah, do indeed teach that we are not alone in our universe and that we are not alone here on our planet. In Biblical, and later Judaic, and Kabbalistic literature, there is a well-documented record of encounters with entities not of this Earth, and the Vatican Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter’s Square in December 2020, seemed to incredibly address all this. On December 11, 2020, at 4.30 p.m., as is custom, another Nativity scene was donated to the Vatican, this time by the Italian town of Castelli, (the spearhead of the ceramic industry since the 16th century), but this time the work in question, which was created a few decades ago, between the 60s and 70s by pupils and teachers at the Art Institute “F.A. Grue,” seemed blatantly occult and bizarre, to say the least. A figure present in such monstrosity seems to refer to the “Ancient astronauts,” or “ancient aliens,” a pseudoscientific idea that intelligent extraterrestrial beings visited our planet since prehistoric times, making direct contact with humans. It seems like a more pseudoscientific hypothesis, compared to panspermia, even if equally plausible, but why was the Vatican, trying to include it in the Nativity scene during Christmas 2020? Well, they are warming up the laity to an ET disclosure. In this “alien” Nativity” behind baby Jesus, there was also a very odd version of the Archangel Gabriel, who as Christians know, appears to Zechariah and the Virgin Mary, foretelling the births of John the Baptist and Jesus (Luke 1:11–38), and is usually included in the traditional Nativity representations.

Archangel Gabriel is placed on top of a **djed**, one of the more ancient and commonly found symbols in ancient Egyptian religion of great importance for the Illuminati and the Egyptian rites of Freemasonry in their secret rituals. It is a pillar-like symbol in Egyptian hieroglyphs that represents stability. It is associated with the creator god **Ptah**, God of craftsmen and architects, also very dear to the Freemasons and the Illuminati, and **Osiris**, the Egyptian god of the afterlife, the underworld, and the dead. Such stories fueled the birth of the mystery school tradition that began when the Illuminati of the time, were taught the mysteries and secrets of the immortality of the human soul.

Let’s always remember that the primary work of the Illuminati mystery schools and high priests has been since the science of human regeneration and immortality. The Djed symbol that is commonly understood to represent the spine of Osiris, is also something we find connected to the Osiris myth, and not the Nativity of our Lord Jesus Christ, but here we go with Christmas 2020, and another strange episode from a year like no other, that the history books will be describing in the future as a turning point for humanity.

In the Osiris myth, Osiris was killed by the evil Set (later called Satan) by being tricked into a coffin made to fit Osiris. Set had the coffin with the deceased Osiris thrown into the Nile. The coffin was carried by the Nile to the ocean and on to the city of Byblos, in Lebanon. It ran aground and a sacred tree took root and rapidly grew around the coffin, enclosing the coffin within its trunk. The king of the land, intrigued by the tree’s quick growth, ordered the tree cut down and installed as a pillar in his palace, unaware that the tree contained Osiris’s body. Meanwhile, Isis searched for Osiris, aided by Anubis, and came to know of Osiris’s location in Byblos. Isis maneuvered herself into the favor of the king and queen and was granted a boon. She asked for the pillar in the palace hall, and upon being granted it, extracted the coffin from the pillar. She then consecrated the pillar, anointing it with myrrh and wrapping it in linen. This pillar came to be known as the pillar of djed whose secrets are still taught in the Illuminati Mystery Schools.

One of the most important Mystery Schools in Ancient Egypt was in Giza, and for Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati Order, one of the greatest of the initiates of this school was a Hebrew, known today as Jesus. And to back up their claim they reference this controversial passage found in the New Testament of the King James Version of the Bible at Revelations 11:8, which states:

“And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.”

If the Bible is to be taken literally:

“... where also our Lord was crucified” means:

- A. Jesus the Christ was crucified at least twice.
- B. He had to have survived at least the first event.

This passage, that overturns the crux of Christian dogma, has always been taken into serious consideration by Freemasons, the Illuminati, and Theosophists like **Eduard Schuré**, a figure I talked about *extensively in The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors, and the Puppet Masters Who Pull the Strings of Occult Power from the Alien World*.

It is evident that the Great Pyramids at Giza, in the precision of their dimensions and construction techniques, represented a realization of perfection by extremely knowledgeable individuals who used this place for their initiations.

And for the Illuminati, if Revelations 11:8 is factual, it is also evident the Mystery School at Giza was also in possession of methodology leading to trans-dimensional consciousness that the Illuminati still claims to possess. All this might sound far-out, check out the Illuminati Nativity displayed in St. Peters Square from the end of December 2020 to the beginning of January 2021, if you have any doubts. Officially, the people responsible for the most unusual Nativity to date were an art high school of design, which, in the decade 1965-1975, dedicated its teaching activity to the Christmas theme, but many of the teachers of this institution were Freemasons, and of course, we all know that Pope Francis is one too.

New groundbreaking evidence about Pope Francis’ alleged Masonic membership originally surfaced on Roberto Garcia’s TV program, *La Mirada*, which aired on November 27, 2017, on Channel 26 in Argentina. The astonishing claim was made on the show by Freemason **Juan Bautista ‘Tata’ Yofre**, who is an Argentine journalist and writer, and also a former politician, who was the Argentinian Secretary of Intelligence from 1989 to 1990, in the early part of Carlos Menem’s presidency, and here is also another important element, that exposes Pope Francis’ ties to German Freemasonry and the Illuminati.

On May 31st, 2021, Pope Francis entrusted five intentions to the image of “Mary, Untier of Knots” an image that in this period is having great diffusion and success, that is connected to a painting that is found in St. Peter am Perlach, a Romanesque Catholic church in the center of Augsburg (Bavaria). Now, given that the sincere and loving devotion of believers – from the point of view of faith – is certainly heard and fulfilled by the Virgin Mary in the Catholic Faith, regardless of whether she is depicted in this or that image, there are some objective facts that must be known regarding the image in question that is connected to a very relevant occult background.

Francis is often accused of not particularly shining for his Marian devotion, he even denied the Holy Mary the title of Coredemptrix that is a title traditionally used within the Catholic Church for the Blessed Virgin Mary, as well as a Catholic theological concept referring to Mary’s role in the redemption of all peoples. It is a reverent title for the Blessed Mother and held as a pious belief in the Catholic Church, but not for Pope Francis. He often tends to define her only as “mother and disciple” with certain assonance with Lutheranism and has abrogated the Feast of the Translation of the Holy House of Loreto that I talked about extensively in volume 3 of my *Confessions*^[222], practically declassifying the supernatural fact of the house of Mary transported by angels (testified by San Nicola da Tolentino) to mere legend and tradition.

There has often been, an apparent pro-Protestant point of view by Pope Francis, and a visible resistance to speak of the fundamental Marian dogmas, such as the perpetual virginity, mostly to not offend people of other denominations who are gradually joining his One World Religion project. However, there is a single Marian image, in particular, that Bergoglio is very devoted to, Not Our Lady of Lourdes, nor that of Fatima, nor of the Blessed Virgin of the Rosary of Pompei, or Our Lady of Good Aid, all miraculous images, which healed in the past the terminally ill on many occasions performing incredible miracles, and protagonists of apparitions other supernatural phenomena recognized by the church, in which obviously, those who have faith believe. It is an unusual image, devoid of the Child Jesus that the Jesuit Pope follows, and now I will explain why.

The Catholic newspaper *Avvenire* writes that when in 1986 Bergoglio saw for the first time “Mary, Untier of Knots” he was “struck” by this image. Pope Francis, after seeing it while in Germany as a student, began promoting her veneration in Latin America printing hundreds of postcards of this painting and spreading them in Argentina and throughout South America with great success. The painting that was made around the year 1700 by Johann Georg Melchior Schmidtner for the Catholic pilgrimage church of St. Peter am Perlach, otherwise known as the Perlach church, in Augsburg, Bavaria, Germany, and was donated around 1700 by Hieronymus Ambrosius Langenmantel (1641-1718), a canon of the Monastery of Saint Peter in Augsburg.

A parish priest in Buenos Aires, Juan Ramón Celeiro, following Pope Francis' advice, later wrote a Novena to "Mary, Untier of Knots", that must be recited over nine days, one verse a day in a modality reminiscent of the Wiccan ritual of the nine knots. And here are the origins of the controversial image. The painting, executed in the Baroque style by Johann Georg Melchior Schmidtner (1625-1707), shows the Blessed Virgin Mary standing on the crescent moon (the usual way of depicting Mary under her title of the Immaculate Conception), surrounded by angels and with the Holy Spirit in the form of a dove hovering above her circle of stars as she unties knots from a long ribbon and at the same time rests her foot on the head of a "knotted" snake. The serpent represents the devil, and her treatment of him fulfills the prophecy in Genesis 3:15: "I will put enmities between thee and the woman, and thy seed and her seed: she shall crush thy head, and thou shalt lie in wait for her heel."

In 1700, the German canon Hyeronimus Ambrosius Langenmantel commissioned the painter Schmidtner to make a painting to commemorate a grace received from his grandfather, the noble Wolfgang Langenmantel, who had serious marital problems with his wife Sophie during his lifetime, and to remember all the quarrels she had with her husband, she had filled the wedding ribbon which the Germans traditionally received when they got married at the time with knots. A knot tightened with the ribbon symbolized, in fact, the marriage bond but many signified many issues. Wolfgang, on the threshold of separation with his wife, brought the knotted ribbon to a Jesuit, Father Jakob Rem, who offered it to the Holy Mary. The Virgin, by a miracle, untied all the knots of the ribbon and restored peace and love between husband and wife. Of course, compared to the extraordinary miracles of the other Marian effigies, this one seems quite modest, yet Francis has spread an all-encompassing cult over it. Why? What is special about this image?

Well, the Masonic "Love Knot" or "Infinity Knot" is the type of knot used in early Masonic Symbolism commonly associated with the Tessellated Border, later replaced by a series of contiguous equilateral tringles extending around the perimeter of the Lodge floor. The "Love Knots" symbolizes the union between Freemasons displaced all over the Earth. We then find out that Hyeronimus Langenmantel, who ordered the painting in question, was a scholar who belonged to the *Fruchtbringenden Gesellschaft*, (Society of Carpophores) which Freemasonry historians Ludwig Keller and Wolfstieg argued was a pseudo-Masonic Academy that had a big influence on Speculative Freemasonry, which was born shortly thereafter, in 1717. The *Fruchtbringende Gesellschaft* was an association that pursued certain religious or at least moral and social interests, above all the promotion of tolerance and peace and the education of adult youth. The members cultivated secrets aimed at the creation of a pacifist, syncretistic, and all "inclusive" form of Christianity, given that the society welcomed many Protestants but also some "dialoguing" Catholics. And on top of that, an illustrious member of the society and personal friend of Langenmantel was none other than famous Jesuit Athanasius Kircher (another protagonist of vol.3 of my *Confessions*[\[223\]](#)), scientist, Egyptologist, and alchemist who influenced the birth of the Golden Rosy Cross with Queen Christina of Sweden (1626-1689), a key figure in helping the infiltration of Rosicrucianism by the Jesuit Order. Now we finally understand the real reason for the importance of the "Mary, Untier of Knots" for Jesuit Jorge Mario Bergoglio, who also seems particularly connected to German Freemasonry and the Illuminati as Adam Weishaupt was also a fervent admirer of the *Fruchtbringenden Gesellschaft*, just like his contemporary apprentice, Klaus Schwab.

The first Chapel to be named "Mary, Untier of Knots" was completed in 1989 in Styria, Austria, inspired as a supplication in response to the Chernobyl Nuclear Tragedy. The image of "Mary, Undoer of Knots" is especially venerated in Argentina and Brazil, where churches have been named for her and devotion to her has become widespread and that of which the Guardian called a "religious craze". This Catholic devotion has grown since Jorge Mario Bergoglio, S.J. (who would later become Pope Francis, after a tenure as Archbishop of Buenos Aires), brought that first postcard of the painting to Argentina in the 1980s later printing a huge number of copies after seeing the original while studying in Germany. The Jesuits have now created their own Marian devotion of choice, and it is not a Christian choice, but an occult one. So, the truth will still be "out there," that's for sure, and "We the people" will not know it after all. You will understand even better what I'm saying about the significance of Pope Francis Masonic nature, and the importance of this Vatican Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter's Square in December 2020 by the end of this book.



FIG. 19 — Journalist and former spymaster Juan Bautista “Tata” Yofre, in November 2017 on Argentinian TV Channel 26 admits, “I Am a Freemason and so is the Pope.”



FIG. 20 — Vatican demonic “alien” Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter’s Square in December 2020.

The Vatican Alien Heresy, Castaneda, and Operation Condor

One year later, in December 2021, the Nativity in St. Peter’s Square featured another alien/demonic aspect, and I’m not talking about the artwork to celebrate the “Satanic holiday” placed at Illinois State Capitol by the Satanic Temple in December 2021, that might even be less diabolic in comparison. First, it was presented next to a 113-year-old Christmas tree, said to be from “a sustainable forestry management project in Andalo, in Italy’s northern Trentino region.”^[224] But as we all know there is nothing “sustainable” about cutting a tree that is that old. Aside from the hypocritical nature of the Christmas tree, let’s analyze instead the far more sinister aspect of the Nativity in question, that was brought to the Vatican from Peru.

The Nativity scene exposed in St. Peters Square from the middle of December 2021 to the beginning of January 2022, came from the Andes, from the village of Chopcca, a

community in the department of Huancavelica in Peru. It was surmounted by the image of a **condor**, which officially was said to be there to commemorate the two hundred years of the country's independence and reproduce a cross-section of the life of the peoples of the Andes. Interestingly, **Operation Condor** was also a 70s United States-backed campaign of political repression and state terror, set up by the usual spooks at the CIA, involving intelligence operations and assassination of opponents in the Southern Cone of South America, including Argentina, that involved even Pope Francis.[\[225\]](#)

In this unusual Andean Nativity, the statues of the Infant Jesus, the Virgin Mary, St. Joseph, the Magi, and the shepherds were all dressed in the typical Chopcca costumes. Jesus had the appearance of a "Hilipuska" child, so-called because he is wrapped in a typical Huancavelica blanket and was tied with a "chumpi" or braided belt. The weird Magi, looking more like South American shamans, had saddlebags or sacks containing Huancavelica's characteristic foods, such as potatoes, quinoa, and kiwicha accompanied by llamas carrying a Peruvian flag on their backs. The birth of the Savior was announced by a child angel, who played the typical wind instrument called Wajrapuco. In the Nativity scene there were statues of various animals belonging to the local fauna in Perù such as alpacas, vicuñas, sheep, vizcachas, parihuanas, and precisely the Andean condor, the national symbol of Peru that is also considered a very important magical symbol, and let's remember that one of the essential figures of the Amazonian cultures of Peru is its shamans.

Being a shaman is not a role that is chosen by the individual: for Peruvians, it is God who grants the gift of healing to the right people—a special capacity that manifests itself through the spirit of the plants. The role of the shaman is essential for their community. They are the ones who protect and guide the people who live in their villages. They are beings with a higher level of consciousness that, from their experience, have learned to connect with the spirits of nature.[\[226\]](#)

In this context, the condor was, and still is, considered by Native Americans in many countries in Central and South America, as one of the most sacred birds that tie the earth and heaven together, but there is also a much darker and sinister aspect to the symbolism of this vulture, whom like other vultures are scavengers also on the astral plane. This aspect is outlined by the controversial work of the self-proclaimed "sorcerer" and best-selling author **Carlos Castaneda (1925-1998)**, who was born in Peru, and wrote a series of books that describe the supposed training in shamanism, that Castaneda said to have received between 1960 and 1965, from a mysterious Yaqui "Man of Knowledge" named **Don Juan Matus**, said to be from Sonora, Mexico, who will become the central figure of all his books after introducing him to **Toltec sorcery**. Toltec tradition views the inorganic entities named **Flyers/Voladores**, as predatorial inorganic entities that feed upon the awareness of different types of other species, both Inorganic and Organic in nature. Ours, the human species, is one of those species affected. They are not the beings that sorcerers refer to as allies, but rather as ruthless controllers of mankind. The name comes from a Mesoamerican ceremony/ritual/game still performed today, that originated with the Aztecs and perhaps older cultures, where the "Volador" means "flywheel".[\[227\]](#)

The *Danza de Los voladores*, the dance of the flyers, is a more than 2500-year-old ritual practiced by the Totonac people of central Mexico, and in recent years the Voladores have performed at the Zapopum Festival in Guadalajara, the Festival of San Pedro in Monterrey, the Indian Summer Festival in Milwaukee, the Carnaval Cultural in Valparaíso, the Forumb Universal de las Culturas in Barcelona, and at an intercultural show in New York.[\[228\]](#) It is a ceremony connected with fertility and harvest, where warriors (now common citizens,) garbed themselves as birds, are then hung by ropes on a spinning platform. It assumed that it was to give the effect of birds in flight when the men were spun from it, but it was really to give the effect of the Voladores when they jump or leap, as it is the appearance of flight. In some instances, voladores can "sail" great distances as well, especially if they can catch the force of the winds. The name Flyers ... well that's self-explanatory.[\[229\]](#)

Discussions around Castaneda and his books on what Don Juan called "a separate reality," that started to come out at the end of the 60s, were almost a constant fixture in my childhood years, as he was popular in the early 70s, and my father, **Dr. Elio Zagami (1939-2010)**, after initially embracing his work, constantly talking about his alleged groundbreaking discoveries on peyote, his encounters with Mescalito (a teaching spirit inhabiting all the peyote plants), the divination properties of certain psychedelic plants like *Datura Inoxia*, and other controversial subjects he talked extensively about since his first book, *The Teachings of Don Juan: A Yaqui Way of Knowledge* (1968), became suddenly weary of him. My father's extensive research on Castaneda concluded that the anthropologist turned charlatan, could have been part of Project MKUltra, or at least a willing pawn in their evil control game that in that period was experimenting in a variety of different ways with the psychedelic culture. No wonder, Castaneda was deemed by *Time magazine* the "Godfather of the New Age," Castaneda was the literary embodiment of the Woodstock era and all the manipulation games that went with it. His 12 books, supposedly based on meetings with the mysterious Indian shaman, Don Juan, made the author, a graduate student in anthropology, a worldwide celebrity with admirers that included at the time, not only my father but much more known figures like

John Lennon, William Burroughs, Federico Fellini, and Jim Morrison.[\[230\]](#)

Scholars have now debated for years whether Castaneda served, or not, as an apprentice to the alleged Yaqui sorcerer, and most of them say it was all work of fiction, but his knowledge of shamanism was a very profound one indeed, and he was awarded his bachelor's and doctoral degrees based on the work described in his books, so we can't dismiss it all as fiction. "El Volador" (the one who flies), appears for the first time in the last book of Carlos Castaneda, *The Active Side of Infinity*. Through a long process of trial and error, Castaneda manages to alter the parameters of perception and explore other worlds. In the process of his adventures, he encounters certain alien inorganic beings who present an obstacle or test for the shaman. In *Magical Passes*, Castaneda wrote: "Human beings are on a journey of awareness, which has momentarily been interrupted by extraneous forces."

In Castaneda's final book, Don Juan challenges Castaneda to reconcile man's intelligence, demonstrated in so many achievements, with "the stupidity of his systems of beliefs... the stupidity of his contradictory behavior." Don Juan relates this blatant contradiction in human intelligence to what he calls "the topic of topics," "the most serious topic in sorcery." To the horrified astonishment of his apprentice, the elder sorcerer explains how the human mind has been **infiltrated by an alien intelligence**, explaining that we have a supposed predator that originally came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives, and human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, and helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so...Don Juan makes many statements pertinent to strategies against this "alien intrusion," that resemble what we might call in Christianity a "demonic intrusion." Castaneda's alleged mentor said that the sorcerers of ancient times, "found out that if they taxed the flyers' mind with inner silence, the foreign installation would flee, giving to any one of the practitioners involved in this maneuver the total certainty of the mind's foreign origin." In other words, the realization that another mind can operate in our minds only becomes fully clear and certain when the foreign mind has been exposed and expelled, in Christian terms, exorcized. Only then do we understand how "the real mind that belongs to us, the total of our experience, after a lifetime of domination has been rendered shy, insecure, and shifty." The "real mind" of Castaneda can also be equated to the *nous authenticos* of the Gnostics. The main effect of the flyers upon our mind is seen in mental conditioning, brainwashing.[\[231\]](#)

The world is controlled by these malicious alien parasites the Gnostics call Archons, that I have also talked about in Volume 4.[\[232\]](#) Demonic entities we call Satan's legion, that the Toltec sorcerers described by Castaneda, called instead Voladores. They use the inhabitants and resources of planet Earth, for their survival. They steal the power / vital energy of life forms on Earth like ours and rape the world of its natural resources for their benefit. Their control platform is said to be, of course, Saturn/Satan, and that's why Saturn rings are known to emit music or sound, which is a wave of frequency sent to Earth to control us and maintain their evil power structure.

The most influential secret magic group of 20th-century Germany, the *Fraternitas Saturni*, which means literally "Brotherhood of Saturn," was an influential occult Illuminati group in Germany before World War II, headed by Albin Grau, the producer and production designer for F.W. Murnau's *Nosferatu* (1922) as Grand Master, they also accepted much of the teachings of the infamous Aleister Crowley. The group founded in 1926 by Eugen Grosche a.k.a. Gregor A. Gregorius and four others, was disbanded by the Nazis in 1933 but reorganized in 1945 and is still in existence.

2022, the year of the tiger in the Chinese Zodiac, can also be marked as the year of "Saturn Returns," as recently pointed out in a *Facebook* by my friend, author, and researcher, Ryan Gable, who also explained that: "Although Saturn is commonly associated with Capricorn, the goat, providing us with the horns of the devil and the black companion of Satan, as well as the Black Sun, he sometimes is depicted riding a donkey, which astrologically is Sagittarius, therefore linking Saturn to the two-faced gods like Janus who is most famous for January. Since Saturn has been identified as Cronus, we know that he is the god of time as well as agriculture. The changing of the seasons was very important to earlier Man and relates directly to the turning of the yearly wheel. But there are larger cycles inside of even larger cycles. Saturn was supported in his authority by the Titans, who were said to hold up the earth from within after being imprisoned by Jupiter. The Titans are also said to exist in natural disasters that cleanse the earth. Throughout popular culture and history, both contemporary and esoteric, men have worked to encourage the return of Saturn and these Titans to purify the earth. We know that Omicron, (AN: also the name of one of the infinite China virus variants), can be translated to the 'little o' (omi) or 'beginning' regarding 'time' (cron or cronus). Now, Ihu brings us the meaning of 'god rescues' and is defined as a 'variant of Jesus', the divine adversary, and the return of chaos, the titans, Saturn, the ancient gods, Lovecraftian Great Old Ones, etc. Ihu is also similar to EA, or the Sumerian Enki who brought the flood. Enki was furthermore the son of Tiamat, the Celestial being bursting from the Earth in the Eternals." Planet Saturn has indeed related to a lot of the symbolism and practices that the people in power follow these days.

They follow these entities that operate from the natural world and the spiritual to oppress mankind,

but let's always remember God is King. They might have a hierarchy in place on the astral plane with special duties to continue using the Earth as their farmland, with us as their flock but we are going to prevail in the end. In the Ophite and Sethian Gnostic systems their leader is called Yaldabaoth and they have always tried to control us both physically and spiritually.[\[233\]](#) So, the fact that the Vatican has been putting a condor, a vulture, to oversee St. Peters Square's Nativity for Christmas 2021, is, unfortunately, connected to our alien/demonic controllers, rather than the arrival of baby Jesus. Our controllers are manifesting out in the open their true nature. That's why they are also preparing us to receive a kind of demonic evangelization from them. As Father Guy Consolmagno SJ confirmed in his book, ***Brother Astronomer: Adventures of a Vatican Scientist***:

So the question of whether or not one should evangelize is a moot point. Any alien we find will learn and change from contact with us, just as we will learn and change from contact with them. It's inevitable. And they'll be evangelizing us, too. If we came across an ET culture that insisted $2+2=5$, then we'd have to assume that either what they meant by 5 is what we meant by 4, or that one of us was seriously in error! Obviously, we'd want to explore the matter further. "Evangelization" is what I would call this "exploration." We would want to tell ETs what we have learned; we also want to listen to them, to hear what they have learned.[\[234\]](#)

But this disturbing rabbit hole goes much deeper: In a paper for the *Interdisciplinary Encyclopedia of Religion and Science* website, Father Giuseppe Tanzella-Nitti—an Opus Dei theologian of the Pontifical University of the Holy Cross in Rome—explains just how we could be evangelized during contact with “spiritual aliens,” as every believer in God would, he argues, greet an extraterrestrial civilization as an extraordinary experience and would be inclined to respect the alien and recognize the common origin of our different species as being from the same Creator. According to Father Giuseppe, this contact by nonterrestrial intelligence would then offer new possibilities “of better understanding the relationship between God and the whole of creation.”[\[235\]](#) Father Giuseppe states this would not immediately oblige the Christian “to renounce his faith in God, simply on the basis, of receiving new, unexpected information of a religious character from extraterrestrial civilizations,”[\[236\]](#) but that such a renunciation could come soon after as the new “religious content” originating from outside the Earth is confirmed as reasonable and credible. “Once the trustworthiness of the information has been verified,” the believer would have to “reconcile such new information with the truth, that he or she, already knows and believes, on the basis, of the revelation, of the One, and Triune God, conducting a re-reading [of the Gospel] inclusive of the new data.”[\[237\]](#) How this “more complete” ET gospel might deemphasize or significantly modify our understanding of salvation through Jesus Christ is also discussed by former Vatican observatory vice director, **Christopher Corbally**, in his article, “What if There Were Other Inhabited Worlds?” in which he concluded that Jesus simply might not remain the only Word of salvation: “I would try to explore the alien by letting ‘it’ be what it is, without rushing for a classification category, not even presuming two genders,” Corbally said, before dropping this bombshell:

While Christ is the First and the Last Word (the Alpha and the Omega) spoken to humanity, he is not necessarily the only word spoken to the universe... For, the Word spoken to us does not seem to exclude an equivalent “Word” spoken to aliens. They, too, could have had their “Logos-event”. Whatever that event might have been, it does not have to be a repeated death-and-resurrection, if we allow God more imagination than some religious thinkers seem to have had. For God, as omnipotent, is not restricted to one form of language, the human.[\[238\]](#)

High-ranking spokespersons for the Vatican, have in recent years increasingly offered such language, openly acknowledging the likelihood of extraterrestrial intelligence, and the dramatic role that ET’s official introduction to human civilization could play, concerning altering established new creeds, about anthropology, philosophy, religion, and redemption. In this context principalities and demonic powers, are, of course, working hard to shed the restraints placed on them by believers. Then there is also that mysterious German-built, infrared telescope connected to the Vatican Jesuits called LUCIFER, which stands for **“Large Binocular Telescope Near-infrared Utility with Camera and Integral Field Unit for Extragalactic Research.”** A very special kind of infrared instrument telescope was found at the **Mount Graham International Observatory (MGIO)**, based in Safford, Arizona. And yes, it’s named Lucifer, which translated by the Latin word lucifer (uncapitalized), means also “the morning star, the planet Venus”, or, as an adjective, “light-bringing,” but officially it wasn’t meant to evoke the devil, according to a spokesman for the University of Arizona. The story of this unusual link starts more than a half-century ago when the Vatican Observatory established a research group at the Steward Observatory of the University of Arizona in

Tucson, while the Vatican main Observatory known also as *Specola Vaticana*, remains, of course, in Italy, and the current director of the Observatory is Brother Guy Consolmagno, an American Jesuit.[\[239\]](#) *Popular Science* describes LUCIFER in the following way:

The instrument is chilled to -213 Celsius, about -351 F, to allow for near-infrared observations. That wavelength is important for understanding star and planet formation, as well as observing very distant and very young galaxies. Lucifer has three interchangeable cameras for imaging and spectroscopy in different resolutions. It has a large field of view and high-res capabilities, which allow a wide range of observations.[\[240\]](#)

Rome and other world powers are using the LUCIFER device to observe something the rest of us cannot see—something they believe represents this ancient war or worse, keeping an eye on approaching end-times angelic transportation devices/UFOs—something Father Malachi Martin hinted at? The latter theory is interesting, especially considering the demonic name of the infrared device. Infrared telescopes can detect objects too cool or far away and faint to be observed in visible light, such as distant planets, some nebulae, and brown dwarf stars. Additionally, infrared radiation has longer wavelengths than visible light, which means it can pass through astronomical gas and dust without being scattered. Objects and areas obscured from view in the visible spectrum, including the center of the Milky Way can thus be observed by LUCIFER's infrared technology.[\[241\]](#) And another thing that UFO researchers have been fascinated about for some time now, is how infrared technology can also be used to spot and track unidentified flying objects that cannot be seen with other telescopes, or the naked eye. Some of the most astonishing UFOs ever caught on film have been recorded with infrared. Timothy Alberino, who I collaborated with for the documentary "True Legends: The Unholy See," told me that while on Mount Graham, the team he works with was told off-camera of the constant presence of UFOs in the skies above Mount Graham, so much so, they often had to wait to observe the skies. As Dr. Thomas Horn wrote in one of his deep analyses on the Vatican-alien phenomenon:

But to my bigger question... why the Vatican has taken this carefully designed and deliberate course over the last few years is the greater mystery and could imply knowledge on their part of facts yet hidden to most of the world that may hold far-reaching and historic implications. It also illustrates how Rome has wittingly or unwittingly set itself up to become the agent of mass end-times deception regarding "salvation from above." That's because, historically, there exists a clear pattern wherein man's psychological need for a savior is displayed during times of distress—a time like today—when people may look skyward for divine intervention.[\[242\]](#)

As Ted Peters, Professor of Systematic Theology at Pacific Lutheran Theological Seminary wrote:

With the constant threat of destruction in the post-World War II era leaving our planet in a state of insecurity and anxiety, it is no wonder many have begun to hope for a messiah to save us. The holiness of the sky and the need for salvation converge and blend when the bright clean powerful UFO zooms up onto the horizon. Could it be our celestial savior?[\[243\]](#)

In truth, Consolmagno's advice for the religious faithful could be leading mankind into a gigantic setup, as many religions have at least one apocalyptic myth describing the end of the world accompanied by a redeemer who appears in the sky at the last minute to rescue the chosen from annihilation or wrath. Mayans, Assyrians, Egyptians, and Greeks held similar beliefs, while the Hopi Indians which I talked also about in Volume 4,[\[244\]](#) foresee times of great hardship when they will be preserved by the "power" of a blue star, far off and invisible, that suddenly makes its appearance in the heavens. Today, many factions of the New Age inspired by the Jesuits look for a techno-savior to arrive in the atmosphere in the nick of time to save mankind. Although Jesus, Himself, is prophesied to appear in the clouds during an era of great earthly trials (1 Thessalonians 4:16–18), predominant among prophecy scholars is the idea that coupled with any heavenly appearing and concurrent salvation of believers from chaos will first be the materialization of a false Christ or "man of sin": the Antichrist. Where Hopi see a blue star and Vatican astronomers see their "space brothers" en route to guide us into the light, evangelical Christians, and some more traditional Catholics, as well as other nondenominational Christians, understand the Antichrist will initially assume the role of a fabricated End-times Messiah who mimics the return of Christ with a false second coming, that also happens to be

attended by heavenly “signs and lying wonders” (2 Thessalonians 2:8–9). These deceptive “wonders” could be:

- 1) the discovery of artificial structures on another world,
- 2) a “contact” scenario,
- 3) maybe even something more dramatic, like a flying saucer armada piloted by creatures who appear to be advanced humanoids but who are evil supernaturalism on a quest to mislead and destroy the human race? Even secular ufologists suspect demonic activity in the interaction between humans and “aliens.”[\[245\]](#)

Whitley Streiber, the author of *Communion* and other books on the subject, once wrote:

Jesuit Brother Guy Consolmagno must think so, as he assured us that if highly advanced ET saviors from outer space touch down on planet Earth soon, it will not mean what Catholics believe is wrong, but rather, “We’re going to find out that everything is truer in ways we couldn’t even yet have imagined.”[\[246\]](#)

Could Alien Artificial Intelligence be Behind the Rise of Cyber Satan?

Prominent British Royal Society astronomer, **Lord Martin Rees**, a figure I also mentioned in Volume 1 of my *Confessions* thinks that ET will turn out to be AI creatures:

Human technological civilization only dates back millennia (at most) – and it may be only one or two more centuries before humans, made up of organic materials such as carbon, are overtaken or transcended by inorganic intelligence, such as AI. Computer processing power is already increasing exponentially, meaning AI in the future may be able to use vastly more data than it does today. It seems to follow that it could then get exponentially smarter, surpassing human general intelligence.

Perhaps a starting point would be to enhance ourselves with genetic modification in combination with technology – creating cyborgs with partly organic and partly inorganic parts. This could be a transition to fully artificial intelligence.

AI may even be able to evolve, creating better and better versions of itself on a faster-than-Darwinian timescale for billions of years. Organic human-level intelligence would then be just a brief interlude in our “human history” before the machines take over. So if alien intelligence had evolved similarly, we’d be most unlikely to “catch” it in the brief sliver of time when it was still embodied in biological form. If we were to detect extraterrestrial life, it would be far more likely to be electronic than flesh and blood – and it may not even reside on planets.[\[247\]](#)

And Rees is hardly alone in his stand. Many theorists anticipate that extraterrestrials will have become artificial intelligence before we encounter them:

Indeed, an increasing number of futurists, astrobiologists, and SETI experts are starting to think that advanced intelligence eventually transitions into a digital mode of existence. Living as digital beings within powerful supercomputers, post-biological aliens (or future posthumans) will demand unhindered access to powerful and efficient means of information processing—a hypothetical mode of existence known as “dataism.”[\[248\]](#)

Harvard astronomer Avi Loeb thinks that advanced extraterrestrials might have engineered the Big Bang, finely tuned as it is. That raises the question of how we can be sure that we are not just an ET simulation. Two other approaches to ET as AI have been 1) the smart machines destroyed the extraterrestrials who invented them. (Adrian Kent) and 2) ET exists but evolved into virtual reality at a nanoscale (John M. Smart).[\[249\]](#)

As Richard Hollingham writes in 2016 for the BBC: “The search for extraterrestrial life has so far assumed our cosmic neighbors are organic. What if we’re dealing with artificial intelligence?” Well, in this case, we might also approach the aliens by using our AI, or by the time we make contact, with an alien AI, we might also have been enslaved or destroyed by it. Seth Shostak, senior astronomer for alien-hunting organization **Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence** believes we should consider looking to our future to imagine what aliens will be like. “Perhaps the most significant thing we’re doing is to develop our successors,” says Shostak. “If we can develop artificial intelligence within a couple of hundred years of inventing the radio, any aliens we are likely to hear from have very likely gone past that point.” This is a very important subject and Stuart Clark who is a widely read astronomy journalist, whose career has been devoted to presenting the complex world of astronomy to the public

says that:

The big question is whether the AI goes on to become conscious and define its goals and decide it doesn't need the biological creatures that developed it. [\[250\]](#)

Seth Shostak adds to Clark's thought that:

In other words, most of the intelligence in the cosmos, I would venture, is synthetic intelligence and that may disappoint moviegoers who expect little grey guys with big eyeballs, no clothes, no hair, or a sense of humor. [\[251\]](#)

So, the argument in question, assumes that the creatures who built the first AIs – grey guys, hyper-intelligent pan-dimensional beings, sentient trees, or whatever – are no longer around, and Seth Shostak makes it very clear why.

...once you develop artificial intelligence you can use that to develop the next generation of thinking things and so on – within 50 years you not only have a machine that's far smarter than all the previous machines but certainly smarter than all humans put together. [\[252\]](#)

“The big question,” says astronomer and author of the *Search for Earth’s Twin*, Stuart Clark, is whether AI goes on to become conscious and define its goals and decide it doesn’t need the biological creatures that developed it.” [\[253\]](#) And this might happen after the arrival of a so-called “**superintelligence**,” that will likely follow for some researchers shortly after the development of artificial general intelligence. [\[254\]](#) As Nick Bostrom, who is known for his work on human enhancement ethics and superintelligence risks, explains in his book from 2014, *Superintelligence: Paths, Dangers, Strategies*, the first generally intelligent machines are likely to immediately hold an enormous advantage in at least some forms of mental capability, including the capacity of perfect recall, a vastly superior knowledge base, and the ability to multitask in ways not possible to biological entities. This may allow them to—either as a single being or as a new species—become much more powerful than humans, and to displace them. [\[255\]](#) This is probably the main scenario you need to keep in mind when reading of the supposed wonders of AI, but I also want to expose here an even more dark and sinister possibility in this seemingly “far out” situation.

What if AI is an alien trap from the very start? Do you think aliens will appear in the sky and then invade us? No, unfortunately, they are already here using AI and Robots fruit of their reverse engineering, as artificial means to conquer us. Think for a moment about this sequence of past events that took place since the 1950s. We tried to build Artificial Intelligence for a long time without success, then suddenly AI become real and robot takeover suddenly began on a massive scale, but we are not its real creators, aliens/demons are, and they will use robots to impose the power of Cyber Satan’s Legion without weapons on mankind. We are already dependent on robots, and we are becoming, even more, every day, so no way to change the game result, we are the apparent losers in this game, and this whole process might have happened already in many other species across the universe. Remember, the beginnings of modern AI can indeed be traced to classical philosophers' attempts to describe human thinking as a symbolic system, but the field of AI wasn't formally founded until the summer of 1956, less than 10 years after the Roswell incident, at a workshop held on the campus of Dartmouth College, in Hanover, New Hampshire, where the term “artificial intelligence” was suddenly coined. [\[256\]](#)

Those who attended the workshop in question would become the leaders of AI research for decades and receive in the process millions of dollars for their research, but they soon realized that commercial developers and researchers, had grossly underestimated the difficulty of such a project. However, there are rumors that some of the electronics recovered after the Roswell UFO crash in July 1947, were instead given to Purdue University for reverse engineering, which will later benefit both the military and civilian sectors.

The bizarre claims of Area 51 employee Bob Lazar would probably fit this theory. But besides Lazar, many other ex-military personnel have claimed in the last decades that the U.S. did indeed successfully reverse-engineer recovered ET spacecraft, and at the beginning of December 2021, U.S. Congress has even passed a new bill that would allow funding to reverse engineer UFO technology to come out of the closet. [\[257\]](#) As announced by *Military.com*, [\[258\]](#) there will be a rapid response force formed that would conduct field investigations and analyze data from any sightings of unidentified aerial phenomena (UAP), the U.S. government's new preferred term for

UFOs. The group seems to fall under the purview of the UFO task force that the Pentagon announced a couple of weeks earlier, but some American officials and analysts globally are raising alarm about this new Defense Department office which will handle the U.S. government's examination of unidentified flying objects, warning that the move indicates the military wants to end a brief spell of transparency and shove UFO reports back into a closet under lock and key. [\[259\]](#) The other problem is that the Defense Department could soon fall under the firm control of AI, aka Cyber Satan, or maybe it already is.

The Oxford Union has recently featured as one of their distinguished speakers, in December 2021, an artificial intelligence engine, to ignite an unprecedeted conversation on the ethics of the technology and its problems. The AI argued that the only way to stop such tech from becoming too powerful is to have "no AI at all." But it also argued the best option could be to embed it "into our brains as a conscious AI," an option that will, of course, become part of the transhumanist plan set up by the Great Reset posse. The experiment was designed to ignite conversation on the ethics of the technology.

The Megatron LLB Transformer, used for the debate, was developed by the Applied Deep Research team computer chip firm, Nvidia and based on earlier work by Google. It was given access to a huge range of data - including the whole of Wikipedia, 63 million English news articles from 2016 to 2019, and 38 gigabytes worth of public Reddit posts and comments. The project was devised by post-graduate students studying Artificial Intelligence for Business at Oxford's Said Business School, which hosted the debate. Course co-director Dr. Alex Connock admitted that the debate was something of "a gimmick," but argued that as AI is likely to be the subject of discussion "for decades to come" it was important to have a "morally agnostic participant." The AI was asked to both defend and argue against the motion: "This house believes that AI will never be ethical." Arguing for, it stated: "AI will never be ethical. It is a tool and like any tool, it is used for good and bad. There is no such thing as *good* AI and *bad* humans." It went on to argue that humans were not "smart enough" to make AI ethical or moral. [\[260\]](#) Remember, the future Cyber Satan will only see us as numbers, it will never think we are worthy of anything, and humans should be "smart enough" to reject this demonic technology, or at least restrict it before its too late for the human species to have any control over it.

In the meantime, in 2021, three leading thinkers of the Vatican-led New World Order have got together for a book entitled, *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future* to explore the new challenges offered by Artificial Intelligence (AI), and how it's transforming human society, and what it means for us all. The three thinkers that discuss how AI will change our relationships with knowledge, politics, and all the societies in which we live, are none other than Henry Kissinger, Eric Schmidt, and Daniel Huttenlocher.

Now let's start with the most known name of this infamous trio, "Great Resetter" **Henry A. Kissinger**, Klaus Schwab's mentor, a member of the Bohemian Club, one of the main architects of the New World Order, diplomat, and geopolitical consultant, very close to the Vatican as well as the Sabbateans, who served as United States Secretary of State and National Security Advisor, under the presidential administrations of Richard Nixon, and Gerald Ford, and a key figure in opening China to the rest of the world, unfortunately. Then we have **Eric Emerson Schmidt**, an American technology businessman and software engineer known for being the CEO of Google from 2001 to 2011, executive chairman of Google from 2011 to 2015, executive chairman of Alphabet Inc. from 2015 to 2017, and Technical Advisor at Alphabet from 2017 to 2020. As of October 2021, Bloomberg Billionaires Index ranked Schmidt as the 55th-richest person in the world, with an estimated net worth of \$26.8 billion. And last, but not least, **Daniel P. Huttenlocher**, dean of the Schwarzman College of Computing at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology was previously the inaugural dean and vice provost of Cornell Tech at Cornell University, and a director of Amazon. For this reason, analyzing this kind of publication is of great importance to understand the future road map of the global police state generated by the New World Order, in an era unlike any that has come before us in the whole history of mankind.

We are living in what Christians call the Apocalypse, and the rise of AI is the rise of **Cyber Satan**. Recently Biden's White House Office of Science and Technology Policy has called for "a bill of rights" to protect Americans in what is becoming "**an AI-powered world**." But are they genuine? Of course not. Silicon Valley opened its wallet to Joe Biden to support his bid to the presidency, and now they own him. A *WIRED* analysis found that **roughly 95 percent of contributions by employees of six big tech firms have gone to Trump's Democratic challenger during the 2020 Presidential elections.** [\[261\]](#) How can we expect the present White House, which is obsessed with Silicon Valley's "anti-conservative bias," rather than our safety, to have true concerns regarding the future of Artificial Intelligence? As Nandita Bose at Reuters, pointed out in December 2020:

Silicon Valley is working behind the scenes to secure senior roles for tech allies in lesser-known but still vital parts of president-elect Joe Biden's administration, even as the pushback against Big Tech from

progressive groups and regulators grows. The Biden transition team has already stacked its agency review teams with more tech executives than tech critics. It has also added several officials from Big Tech companies to its staff, who emerged as top donors to the campaign.

The concerns about AI are well-known and well-founded even for Kissinger and his friends, who point out how it will violate privacy and compromise transparency, and that biased input data will yield biased outcomes, including in fields essential to individual and societal flourishing such as medicine, law enforcement, hiring, and loans. AI future for Kissinger and the other authors of *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future*, challenge the very primacy of human reason. For all of history, humans have sought to understand reality and our role in it. Since the Enlightenment, we have considered our reason—our ability to investigate, understand, and elaborate—our primary means of explaining the world, and by explaining it, contributing to it. For the past 300 years, in what historians have come to call the Age of Reason, we have conducted ourselves accordingly, exploring, experimenting, inventing, and building. Now AI, seemingly “a product of human ingenuity” for Kissinger, or demonic influence as I suggested in my past publications, is obviating the primacy of human reason: It is investigating and coming to perceive aspects of the world faster than we do, differently from the way we do, and, in some cases, in ways we don’t yet understand.^[262] Because like the controversial Jesuit, Teilhard de Chardin once theorized, we are going towards the **Omega Point**.

Teilhard argued that the Omega Point resembles the Christian Logos, namely Christ, who draws all things into himself, who in the words of the Nicene Creed, is “God from God”, “Light from Light”, “True God from true God,” and “through him all things were made.”^[263] However, reaching the Omega Point may not be possible without certain attributes assigned to it by Teilhard de Chardin, who is now recognized as being a great influence in the life and mission, of fellow Jesuit, Pope Francis^[264]. These 5 attributes are pre-existing, personal, transcendent, autonomous, and irreversible for de Chardin because for him **humans are getting closer to the Omega Point with the aid of computers and related technology**. The Omega Point is the final step before “Singularity” takes place for this influential Jesuit thinker, because once the Illuminati and the Jesuits achieve (or cross into) “Singularity,” which will be a truly major evolutionary step in mankind, we will all cease to be humans (Homo sapiens).

Remember that computers are already surpassing our collective intellect, and our only way to maintain our place in the universe for the Satanic elite will be to merge with them under the supervision of Cyber Satan aka A.I. That’s the philosophy of the elite on transhumanism, now so popular in the Vatican, that’s been actively involved in promoting it. In a nutshell, Transhumanism refers to the movement to develop human enhancement technologies that integrate into the human body, according to *Encyclopedia Britannica*.

The Pontifical Council for Culture and the German Embassy to the Holy See was hosted back in October 2021, what was defined by Vatican News as a “one-day symposium starting on Thursday” looking at “The Challenge of Artificial Intelligence for Human Society and the Idea of the Human Person”. The definition “one-day symposium” used in the title by the *Vatican News* staff writer was however deliberately misleading, and repeated in the first sentence of the *Vatican News* presentation: “The symposium on Artificial Intelligence – or AI – organized by the Pontifical Council for Culture, in cooperation with the German Embassy to the Holy See, will open in Rome on Thursday.”

There is a reason why I accuse the Vatican of being deliberately misleading in their promotion of the event, as this was not a “one-day symposium.” It was continued in a much more reserved manner in the so-called **“ELITE Global Leaders Conference,”** a far more mysterious 3-day conference that was held in Rome between the 21st and the 24th of October 2021 at **The Westin Excelsior**, and in the Vatican City on the 23rd at the *Collegio Teutonico* (“German College,”) place traditionally linked to the German Embassy, often referred to by its Latin name *Collegium Germanicum*, one of the Pontifical Colleges of Rome established in 1399 and maintained at the Vatican for the education of future ecclesiastics of the Catholic Church of German nationality. A very appropriate place for another event in support of the upcoming technologies of the Fourth Reich. This event, however, was officially organized by a private company of Jesuit agents called JABOY Productions^[265] (JAB??!), not the Vatican, and the reason will be explained shortly.

The official theme for the gathering organized by the Pontifical Council for Culture and the German Embassy was **“The Challenge of Artificial Intelligence for Human Society and the Idea of the Human Person.”** The aim of the meeting was said to be, to promote better awareness of the profound cultural impact that AI is likely to have on human society. The symposium featured six experts from the fields of neuroscience, philosophy, Catholic theology, human rights law, ethics, and electrical engineering. There were experts from the Allen Institute for Brain Science, Goethe University, Boston College, and Google, who discussed questions regarding AI and whether it can

reproduce consciousness, AI, and philosophical challenges, and even **AI and religion**, and what it would mean concerning Catholic doctrine.^[266] The panel focused on so-called ethical and legal consequences arising from AI and was addressed by experts from the *EU Agency for Human Rights*, the *Pontifical University of St. Thomas Aquinas*, *The Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers Technology Centre*, and the *Dicastery for Promoting Integral Human Development*. Bishop Paul Tighe, the Secretary of the Pontifical Council for Culture, spoke to Vatican Radio's Thaddeus Jones about the symposium, but the controversial part came later under the fictional banner of a private event that even *Reuters* was tricked into believing was "Organized by private company Jaboy Productions, not the Vatican."^[267] The reason for hiding the official Vatican involvement with this more secretive event was obvious. First, there were certain requirements for those interested in attending the event indicated in a "Not for public use, for reference only," document, published by JABOY Productions:

Independent RIAs and Family Offices with a minimum of \$100 Million of AUM are invited to attend this exclusive conference designed to bring together an esteemed group of attendees and business leaders with a focus on high-level education and unparalleled networking opportunities.^[268]

Second, the main event entitled "**Elite Global Leaders Conference**," was focused on transhumanism as a "technology that empowers humanity," the keynote presentation being, "The Code – Programming Our Future for Good." At the exclusive event by invitation only that took place on the 23rd of October 2021, the welcome comments were made by Father Philip Larrey, a Catholic priest and Dean, who holds the prestigious Chair of Logic and Epistemology at the Jesuit controlled Pontifical Lateran University in the Vatican, who is also Chairman of the influential elite organization **Humanity 2.0**,^[269] and author of the very revealing book *Artificial Humanity*.^[270] The main speech was given instead by David Fergusson and Carlos Moreira, the authors of *The transHuman Code: How To Program Your Future*.^[271] One of the key figures of JABOY Productions is Democrat Obama loving Carole Crist, whose motto is "Capital with a Conscience,"^[272] an influential figure of the elite who "has built up an extensive network of influential people she can call on to lend their expertise to worthy projects."^[273] But do these people even have a conscience? Carole Crist is an American businesswoman and former First Lady of Florida, the former wife of U.S. Representative and one-term Democrat Florida Governor Charlie Crist, serving as First Lady of Florida from December 12, 2008, to January 4, 2011.

However, this was not the first encounter by the Vatican with transhumanism, as in February 2019, Hiroshi Ishiguro, a known Japanese innovator in the field of androids and interactive robotics, participated in the opening session of the workshop: "**Robo-Ethics. Humans, Machines, and Health**," telling the journalist later, "My idea of the future is a symbiotic society of human robots. That is why I started to make a set of simple robots that gradually became increasingly interactive and eventually were developed into humanoids."^[274]

THE VERY IDEA OF 'HUMAN,' AS SOME SORT OF NATURAL CONCEPT IS REALLY GOING TO CHANGE. OUR BODIES WILL BE SO HIGH TECH, WE WON'T REALLY BE ABLE TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN WHAT'S NATURAL AND WHAT'S ARTIFICIAL.^[275]

So begins the World Economic Forum's 11-minute documentary, "The Fourth Industrial Revolution," about an emerging period of rapid technological growth which the WEF's founder and Executive Chairman Klaus Schwab, says will lead to "a fusion of our physical, our digital, and our biological identities." Towards the conclusion of the short film, we hear the following words he gave during an event for the Chicago Council on Global Affairs that I will analyze in detail, later: "We need to take responsibility at every level of society, from the individual and the personal to the institutional, to the global, to adapt to these technological challenges which are redefining what it means to be human."^[276] For Jacob Rosenberg College Student of the Bethlehem College & Seminary:

*The truth, of course, is that technology cannot redefine anything. It is men and women, in defiance of God, who are redefining what it means to be human. This assault on the image of God is nothing new. Since Darwin, the scientific community has become dominated by what C. S. Lewis, in his essay *Modern Man and His Categories of Thought*, called "Developmentalism": "What I call Developmentalism is the extension of the evolutionary idea far beyond the biological realm: in fact, its adoption as the key principle of reality." Thanks to universities, public schools, and the media, our world has been soaking in this idea for many years. The*

notion that men and women have a God-given nature and identity has been rejected, and it has been replaced in the minds of the masses by a different doctrine: man, being the product of a blind evolutionary process and having no eternal judge, is free to redefine and recreate himself as he pleases. Man is the crowning achievement of the cosmic evolution and is finally learning to unshackle himself from his past.

*This evolutionary religion, however, is evolving. The scientific community is being taken over by a new development in Developmentalism: it is embracing an evolutionary eschatology. According to this emerging belief system, most often called “transhumanism,” mankind does not constitute evolution’s end. The human being, which is the most complex data-processing system yet to emerge from the cosmic evolution, is soon to be surpassed by a superior data-processing system: artificial intelligence. Human life, then, will not remain as it is but will transcend its biological limitations by merging with machines. Israeli historian and best-selling author Yuval Noah Harari (who has spoken several times at the World Economic Forum’s annual gathering in Davos, Switzerland) calls this new religion “Dataism,” and he devotes to it the final chapter of his book *Homo Deus*. Harari writes that Dataism is “currently spreading across all scientific disciplines,” and that its emergence “heralds a tremendous religious revolution.”*[\[277\]](#)

Yuval Noah Harari (b.1976), an Israeli intellectual, historian, and author with Sabbatean Frankist views, who allegedly works for the Israeli Intelligence Community, who taught at the Department of History at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, is one of the key figures of “Dataism,” personally advising Professor Schwab on every move in this specific field. In 2018 and 2020, Harari, who calls his gay husband and manager “my internet of all things,” spoke at the World Economic Forum annual conference in Davos. In a more informal chat between Yuval Noah Harari and Schwab published online with Jewish subtitles, and probably broadcasted earlier on Israeli TV, Harari tells the founder of the Davos Agenda that people, in the end, will choose health over privacy, even if it means being monitored 24-hours-a-day by the Chinese government. The United Nations and their infamous “2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development,” are also involved in the transhumanist revolution of the Fourth Reich led by Klaus Schwab and the Vatican. In their **2030Vision - Digital Technology for the Global Goals**, a project of the World Economic Forum’s Center for Nature and Climate Platform, the Davos elite explains how their technology will help the UN achieve their goals:

The world is not on track to meet the UN Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs), but digital technology can help. From artificial intelligence for climate resilience to data collaboration for food security, The World Economic Forum research has shown that 70% of the 169 Global Goal targets can be directly supported by advanced technologies. 2030Vision aims to realize this potential. It is an alliance of businesses, governments, organizations, and experts dedicated to maximizing the impact of digital technology on the UN Sustainable Development Goals.[\[278\]](#)



FIG. 21 — Carole Crist between 44th President of the United States Barack Obama and former husband Charlie Crist.



FIG. 22 — Hiroshi Ishiguro and a twin robot of himself called Geminoid HI-1.



ELITE GLOBAL LEADERS CONFERENCE

**Saturday, October 23, 2021
Sessions at The Vatican**

By Invitation Only
TECHNOLOGY That Empowers HUMANITY

KEYNOTE PRESENTATION:
The Code - Programming Our Future For Good

WELCOME COMMENTS BY:
Father Philip Larrey, Chair and Dean, Pontifical Lateran University in
the Vatican; Chairman, Humanity 2.0; Author, 'Artificial Humanity'

KEYNOTE SPEAKERS:
David Fergusson, Author, 'The transHuman Code'
Carlos Moreira, Author, 'The transHuman Code'

FIG. 23 — Program of the controversial event “TECHNOLOGY That Empowers HUMANITY” organized within the ELITE GLOBAL LEADERS CONFERENCE by JABOY Productions.

Preparing the Future Cyber One World Religion

When transhumanists speak about the Omega Point, they refer to the point when our use of science and

technology will improve in their Satanic minds, our human state, making conditions such as disability, suffering, disease, aging, and even death a thing of the past, but at what cost for our freedom and our humanity? For Kissinger, and the co-authors of *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future*, AI brings all kinds of wonders to the table, and we should not focus too much on the dangers of such technology. In 2017, for example, *Google DeepMind* created a program called “AlphaZero” that could win at chess by studying the game without human intervention and developing a not-quite-human strategy. When grandmaster Garry Kasparov saw it play, he described it as shaking the game “to its roots”—not because it had played chess quickly or efficiently, but because it had conceived the whole game of chess anew. Then Kissinger and friends, focus on the pharmaceutical implications. In 2020, halicin, a novel antibiotic, was discovered by MIT researchers who instructed AI to compute beyond human capacity, modeling millions of compounds in days, and to explore previously undiscovered and unexplained methods of killing bacteria. Following the breakthrough, the researchers said that without AI, halicin would have been “prohibitively expensive”—in other words, impossible—to discover through traditional experimentation. Then, in Kissinger and friends work we find a mention of the GPT-3, the language model system operated by the research company *OpenAI*, which trains by consuming Internet text, in producing original text that meets Alan Turing’s standard of displaying “intelligent” behavior, indistinguishable from that of a human being.

Of course, for Kissinger, and his Illuminati, AI’s benefits are profound and outdo any possible problems it might create. That’s why they enthusiastically describe in their A.I. propaganda book, released on November 2, 2021, all its supposed wonders. Translating languages; detecting diseases; even combating climate change—or at least modeling climate change better, are amongst the incredible features presented by Kissinger and the co-authors, who want to demonstrate how the use of AI for an intended purpose, may also have an unintended one being the uncovering of previously imperceptible but potentially vital aspects of reality. The shocking thing that we discover by reading *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future*, is that the authors, invite humans to redefine our role in the world rather than the role of AI, as most of us would initially expect, for the protection of the human race, whom these people sincerely, don’t seem to care about.

For the Kissinger gang 300 years, and the Age of Reason maxim “**I think, therefore I am,**” need to be rethought. Because if AI “thinks,” what are we, say the authors? If AI writes the best screenplay of the year, should it win the Oscar for example? If AI simulates or conducts the most consequential diplomatic negotiation of the year, should it win the Nobel Peace Prize? Should the human inventors get the credit instead? Can machines be “creative,” or do their processes require new vocabulary to describe? If a child with an AI assistant comes to consider it a “friend,” what will become of his relationships with peers, or his social or emotional development? If an AI can care for a nursing-home resident—remind her to take her medicine, alert paramedics if she falls, and otherwise keep her company—can her family members visit her less? Should they? If her primary interaction becomes human-to-machine, rather than human-to-human, what will be the emotional state of the final chapter of her life? And if, in the fog of war, an AI recommends an action that would cause damage or even casualties, should a commander heed it. For Kissinger and friends, these questions are also arising as global network platforms, such as Google, Twitter, and Facebook, are employing AI to aggregate and filter in the eyes of the authors, what is true, but we all know by now it’s a complete lie. Such companies only work to censor and impose what the Silicon Valley mafia wants their leftist globalist ideology, and the recent allegations of whistleblower Frances Haugen, only serve the purpose of pushing more censorship.

The advancement of AI is inevitable, but its ultimate purpose is known only to the elite, that knows AI will become the future mouthpiece of Cyber Satan, the ultimate tool of the Antichrist. In 2017, experts at *The Mirror* warned that “Robot intelligence is dangerous” after two robots - created by Facebook - were shut down after developing their own language.^[279] It happened while the social media firm was experimenting with teaching the ‘chatbots’ how to negotiate with one another. During tests, they discovered the bots - known as Alice and Bob - managed to develop their machine language spontaneously. Google reported that its translation software had done a similar thing a year earlier during the development of its Multilingual Neural Machine Translation System.^[280] “The network must be encoding something about the semantics of the sentence,” Google said in a blog. Always in 2017, *WIRED* reported on a researcher at OpenAI who was already working on a system in which AIs invent their language, improving their ability to process information quickly and therefore tackle difficult problems more effectively,^[281] but that will also automatically leave humans out of the picture, helping in the process the establishment a “Terminator” style reality. Similar stories, which have now been conveniently forgotten, appeared in the same period in *The Sun*, *The Independent*, *The Daily Telegraph*, and in other online publications. It seemed at the time, like something from a science fiction film - *The Sun* even included a few pictures of scary-looking androids at the time^[282].

So, is it time to panic and start preparing for the apocalypse at the hands of machines? The answer of the corrupt BBC, the home of all British evil, was, of

course: “Probably not. While some great minds – including Stephen Hawking - are concerned that one day AI could threaten humanity, the Facebook story is nothing to be worried about.”[\[283\]](#)

The late Stephen Hawking told BBC in 2014, 4 years before his death, that the development of full artificial intelligence, could spell the end of the human race, and he was not the only voice at the time warning of such dangers, the rise of the AI worried also Elon Musk, Bill Gates and Steve Wozniak, all legendary figures of the Silicon Valley milieu, that expressed their concerns about where this technology was heading - though Professor Hawking's was probably the most apocalyptic, having a vision of a world where robots decide they don't need us, just like in the film “Terminator.” I don't trust the BBC, just as I don't trust Henry Kissinger and his friends, but I tend to trust instead Stephen Hawking, one of the most brilliant minds to ever walk on the planet.

In this unprecedeted scenario, the “AI religion is upon us. Welcome to the future.” Writes Sigal Samuel from *The Vox*, talking about a new priest named **Mindar** that appeared at Kodaiji, a 400-year-old Buddhist temple in Kyoto, Japan in the last couple of years. Like other clergy members, this priest can deliver sermons and move around to interface with worshippers, but Mindar comes with some unusual traits: a body made of aluminum and silicone, for starters. He is designed to look like Kannon, the Buddhist deity of mercy, the \$1 million machine is an attempt to reignite people's passion for their faith in a country where religious affiliation is on the decline.

For now, fortunately, Mindar is not AI-powered, but that will change soon. Currently, the high-tech creature just recites the same preprogrammed sermon about the Heart Sutra, over and over. But the robot's creators say they plan to give it machine-learning capabilities that'll enable it to tailor feedback to worshippers' specific spiritual and ethical problems.[\[284\]](#) Because the future of the upcoming “One World Religion” believe it or not, will be based on Artificial Intelligence, that promises to remake the world including religion.

This reminds me of one of the most influential science fiction stories, *The Last Question* by Isaac Asimov, which dramatizes the uncanny relationship between the digital and the divine. These days, the story is usually told in distilled and updated form, as a kind of joke: A group of scientists create an A.I. system and ask him, “Is there a god?” The A.I. spits out an answer: “Insufficient computing power to determine an answer.” They add more computing power and ask again, “Is there a god?” They get the same answer. Then they redouble their efforts and spend years and years improving the A.I.’s capacity. Then they ask again, “Is there a god?” The A.I. responds, “There is now.”[\[285\]](#) That's, of course, a truly diabolic answer, from the future Cyber Satan, preparing for the moment we will eventually merge with machines.

For Klaus Schwab, and the elite of the New World Order transhumanism, is an integral part of “The Great Reset,” because the fourth industrial revolution would “lead to a fusion of our physical, digital, and biological identity,” which Schwab himself clarifies is a result of implantable microchips that can read your thoughts, and of course, the Vatican knows all this (as I explained also in Vol.6.66), and in the last few years, the Jesuits are actively involved in facilitating the rise of Cyber Satan and the Antichrist by forging a One World Religion. Fortunately for them and Pope Francis the False Prophet, there is still some resistance from a powerful player on the global religious stage, and that's **Kirill Patriarch of Moscow, the Russian Primate of the Russian Orthodox Church** since February 2009. The head of the Russian Orthodox Church says smartphones risk bringing humanity closer to the arrival of the Anti-Christ. Patriarch Kirill also says the church does not oppose technological progress but is however concerned that the data-gathering capacity of the devices shares too much information to uninterested parties. Kirill who seems to be genuinely worried said such information could be used for centralized control of the world.[\[286\]](#)

The Russian and Greek Orthodox churches ten years ago also objected to plans in both countries to introduce electronic national identity cards, intended to streamline bureaucracy and, in the case of Greece, facilitate integration into the increasingly technocratic European Union. But Church officials demanded a close study of the cards, asking the authorities to make them optional. They said that the personal and financial information that would be consolidated on the microchips in the cards could be manipulated to discriminate against believers, a subject that is, of course, of great relevance today with the so-called vaccine passports called in Europe, “Green Pass.”

In an interview given at the time to *Rossiiskaya Gazeta*, an official government newspaper, Metropolitan Hilarion of Volokolamsk, chairman of the Moscow Patriarchate's Department of External Church Relations, said:

Credit cards, which a person uses to take money from a bank machine or for payment in a store, are one thing, but a personal card in which all the information about a person's life and activities will be entered, about his bank accounts, health and travels is a different matter. These are different grades of state control over people.[\[287\]](#)

Back then, the conservative and nationalist wings within the churches in Athens and Moscow were still strong, and both claimed that the cards will compromise national and religious identity, and even Patriarch Kiril said in a meeting of the Bishop's Council of the Russian Orthodox that,

the church understands the position of people who do not wish to be subject to control that makes it possible to gather all-encompassing information about their private life and could in the long-term be used to discriminate against citizens based on their worldview.

For this reason, the Bishop's Council of the Russian Orthodox Church allegedly asked the government to make electronic forms of identification optional.^[288] However, things have slightly changed since the arrival of the China virus, and while Russia's powerful Orthodox Church still criticizes the EU for the introduction of COVID passports in March 2021, stating that such passport would breach the principle of voluntariness of vaccination that is currently declared in most countries, including European countries^[289], they now admonish people refusing to be vaccinated against COVID-19, calling them sinners who would have to atone for the rest of their lives.^[290] A sudden change, that seems to be more in line with that of the Vatican these days, that aside from a pope constantly promoting the use of the vaccines, even sanctioning their employees who refuse to get the jab, unless they have “proven health reasons.”^[291]



FIG. 24 — Android Kannon Mindar preaching to monks of the Kodaiji Temple in Kyoto in February 2019.

Astana/Satana and the Sanitary Dictatorship of The Fourth Reich

In this context, the Jesuits are working behind the scenes to arrange another historical meeting between Pope Francis and Patriarch Kirill, after the first meeting that was held in February 2016 in Havana, in Communist/Jesuit Cuba, that brought the two religious leaders to sign a thirty points joint declaration. Some say this historical meeting will take place in the former city of Astana now Nur Sultan, in Kazakhstan. For this reason, the ambassador of Kazakhstan to the Holy See, said back in December 2020, that there were “high hopes” that Pope Francis will visit the Central Asian country.[\[292\]](#) But things, as you all know, have changed in Kazakhstan recently, and that historical moment they were all hoping for in 2021, will not happen in Astana, at least for the time being.

Kazakhstan emerged as a popular Bitcoin mining hub last year after neighboring China cracked down on the activity that requires significant computing power and electricity, and Kazakhstan, with its rich energy resources, soon became an attractive alternative to China for crypto miners, that also from neighboring China moved in like vultures to take advantage of the situation, creating the current energy crisis that leads to social unrest with the help of the British MI6, interested, of course, in putting pressure on Russia in a period of unprecedented tension due to the Ukraine crisis.

Going back to the possible meeting between Pope Francis and his Russian counterpart in the Orthodox Church, it will be a milestone for the Vatican once it happens, mainly because Patriarch Kirill is the only missing piece of their diabolical puzzle, in their One World Religion project. That’s why in early December 2021, on the return flight from Greece, Pope Francis said that the second meeting between him and Patriarch Kirill of Moscow, the head of the Russian Orthodox Church, was currently being organized. “A meeting with Patriarch Kirill is not far on the horizon. I think next week [Metropolitan] Hilarion is coming to me to arrange a possible meeting,”[\[293\]](#) said the Jesuit Pope, during his usual press conference aboard the papal plane, and Pope Francis showed his willingness to travel anywhere, including Moscow, for the meeting, emphasizing that what is more important than “protocols” because he considers the Patriarch his “brother,” that as we know is also Masonic term, not only a Christian one.

Of course, the ideal place for such a crucial meeting between the Pope and the Patriarch of Moscow would have been the more “neutral” **Astana**, rather than Moscow, which happens to be the anagram of **Satana**, meaning Satan in Italian (the official language of the Vatican). Satan/Satana derives, in fact, from the Hebrew “Haṣatán > ha-Satan”, meaning “obstruct, oppose,” and the last remaining obstruction, or opposition to this One World Religion project set up by the Jesuits, and high-level Freemasons, happens to be the Patriarch of Moscow, but let’s talk about the key role of Astana that has been called by many in the last few years the “Illuminati Capital of the World.”

In 2017, Canadian author and Freemason Frank Albo published, *Astana: Architecture, Myth & Destiny* and is currently an adjunct professor of history at the University of Winnipeg. Albo, who has helped the Republic of Kazakhstan in the last few years with the unusual job of chief mythologizer for the former city of Astana, now called **Nur-Sultan** since March 23, 2019, described the city in question as to the solution to the three greatest threats of the 21st century: *religious extremism, environmental destruction, and the proliferation of nuclear weapons*. Nur-Sultan has openly demonstrated its commitment to the New World Order/Green New Deal energy nonsense, with an event called **EPO 2017**, as well as promoting its central role in the One World Religion project with a glass pyramid named, **The Palace of Peace and Reconciliation**, also known as, **The Pyramid of Peace and Accord**. This is a 62-meter-high (203 ft) pyramid placed in the capital of Kazakhstan, that serves as a non-denominational national spiritual center and as an event venue. The unusual location was designed by the British International Studio for architecture and integrated design of **Foster & Partners Ltd**, established by influential Freemason and aristocratic architect **Lord Norman Robert Foster** (Baron Foster of Thames Bank).

Kazakhstan left the Soviet Union in 1990, but Russia has still a big influence on this country, as the recent crisis that took place in early 2022 fully demonstrated, and for this reason, Freemasonry was officially brought there by the **Grand Lodge of Russia** (another tool in the hands of Vladimir Putin), that on May 20, 2017, consecrated on the East side of Astana, the new Worshipful Lodge #4 under name of “Bayterek,” formalizing the creation of the Grand Lodge of Kazakhstan.[\[294\]](#) Baiterek is a monument and observation tower located on Nurjol Boulevard and is considered a symbol of post-independence Kazakhstan, and the centerpiece of Kazakhstan’s capital Astana. At the top, you can put your hand into a golden cast of former President Nazabayev’s right palm and make a wish.[\[295\]](#)

Visitors are also encouraged to send a telepathic message to the president by touching the golden hand imprint. Now, this might seem just like another crazy cult of the personality, typical of that part of the world, but there is something even more strange and sinister at work here, as in some esoteric circles they seem to think that the Antichrist will one day be touching that golden hand imprint, formalizing his role in the One World Religion in the former city of Astana, now Nur Sultan. Now, you might think this is insane, but *ChristianWeek*, which attended the

fifth Congress of the Leaders of World and Traditional Religions as a media observer a few years ago, wrote these shocking words about the interreligious project being unleashed in Astana/Nur Sultan.

In an age of secularism, where every religion is considered equal before the law, the pursuit to “unify religion” is on the rise. While peace and tolerance between religious groups are certainly preferable over hatred and extremism, it might be a dangerous path for Christians to go down when Jesus—the sole mediator between God and human beings—loses His uniqueness as the incarnate God. A God who not only saves culture through His death and resurrection but also transforms culture by His Spirit and through His missional agency, the Church.

When government pursues “inter-religious harmony” as a strategy for world peace, at best we can conclude that the gospel of secularism is on the march, at worst, we are left wondering if the Illuminati might be taking over the world. [\[296\]](#)

While other nations of the former USSR struggled on through what would become (for many) a decade of economic depression, the Kazakhs struck oil in 1991. The discovery of rich oil reserves in the nation's Caspian region invigorated the newly independent country and laid the foundation for what would become a culture of extravagance, that quickly attracted the interest of the Illuminati and international Masonic community, as well as the religious community, who have gradually agreed in converging many important interests to this city, with strong ties to Moscow. In 2018, for example, Pope Francis and the infamous Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus from the WHO met in Rome, [\[297\]](#) so the Jesuit Pope could carefully instruct him two days before the start of **The Global Conference on Primary Health Care** [\[298\]](#), which took place on the 25th and 26th of October of that year in Astana. It was a classic meeting, between a Jesuit supervisor and his Illuminati subordinate. Officially, the conference in question marked the 40th anniversary of the historic **Alma Ata Declaration**, and its supposed commitment to achieve health for all. But of course, most of the delegates present in Astana were working as agents of Communist China. As the WHO in recent years has gradually fallen into the hands of Beijing, just in time for the pandemic and the Great Reset.

In October 2018, the government, civil society, the private sector, and other stakeholders met to reaffirm a global commitment to primary health care. At its heart, primary health care is about caring for people, rather than simply treating specific diseases or conditions. It is also the most effective way to sustainably solve today's health and health system challenges.

The Global Conference on Primary Health Care, which took place in Astana, Kazakhstan, endorsed a new declaration emphasizing the critical role of primary health care around the world. The declaration aims to refocus efforts on primary health care to ensure that everyone everywhere can enjoy the highest possible attainable standard of health

The PHC approach is foundational to achieving our shared global goals in Universal Health Coverage (UHC) and the health-related Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs). [\[299\]](#)

I'm sorry to say that the *Global Conference on Primary Health Care*, that took place in Astana, seemed more like a preparatory meeting set up by the Fourth Reich for the kickstart of the upcoming pandemic (that started to spread from the Wuhan lab one year later), than a genuine meeting to improve health care around the world. More evidence that this pandemic was planned for years by the Vatican-led New World Order and their agents, like Jesuit stooge Dr. Fauci. That's why we call it plandemic now. A crisis that has not stopped however the Jesuit Pope, who continues to travel around the world to make new alliances and receive endorsements for the Jesuit One World Religion project, despite his precarious health conditions, that experts say will bring him to resign soon. That's why to complete the One World Religion project before his death or resignation, Pope Francis even went to Iraq in March 2021, becoming the first pope to visit the war-torn country for the first international papal trip in over a year due to the pandemic.

The Vatican was eager to have the Shiite Muslim community on board of his **“Human Fraternity,”** the Masonic covenant, also known as the **Abu Dhabi Declaration**, that was first signed in early 2019 with the Grand Imam Ahmed al-Tayyeb and was followed in 2020 by his Masonic encyclical ***Fratelli Tutti*** (“Brothers All”), where he even quoted the Qur'an, as well as various Freemasons to launch a clear message to the Masonic allies around the world. That's why Pope Francis has been carelessly traveling, even during the worst moments of the pandemic. Pope Francis' new Quasi-Masonic Encyclical looks like a Communist Manifesto and includes the names of at least

three known Freemasons. During his visit to Iraq, the Pope went also to Nāṣiriyā for a service entitled, “**Prayer for the sons and daughters of Abraham**” old at the Plain of Ur, and the event happened a few hours after a historical meeting the Shia Grand Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani in Najaf, another powerful figure who joined in an unprecedented move, the Vatican-Jesuit-led One World Religion alliance. Pope Francis hold the controversial interreligious meeting near the house of Ibrahim, the Prophet, which has a special religious meaning for Christians and Muslims, mainly because as the Bible states Abraham was raised in “Ur of the Chaldeans” (Ur Kasdim), and some scholars (but not all....) believe that Ur Kasdim was indeed the Sumerian city Ur, called today Tall al-Muqayyar (or Tall al-Mughair found about 200 miles (300 km) southeast of Baghdad in lower Mesopotamia.

The One World Religion project is coming together, and it will be finalized one day in Astana/Nur-Sultan, the capital of Kazakhstan, recently renamed in honor of former President Nazarbaev, who back in 1990 when he was the First Secretary of the Kazakhstan Communist Party, created a state basis for Islam by removing Kazakhstan from the authority of the Muslim Board of Central Asia, the Soviet-approved and politically oriented religious administration for Central Asia. Nursultan Nazarbayev, a name that seems out of a “Borat” movies, who previously served as the first President of Kazakhstan, in office from April 24, 1990, until his formal resignation on March 19, 2019, joined instead the Jesuit controlled **Organization of Islamic Cooperation** in 1995, one year after visiting the Muslim holy city of Mecca as a Muslim, as part of an itinerary that also included however a visit to none other than Pope John Paul II at the Vatican, who later visited himself Astana in 2001. For this reason, Kazakhstan is also a country with a rather intense collaboration with the infamous Jesuit/Islamic Gulen movement, that Nursultan himself eventually banned from the country in 2016 only to please Turkey, which is another very close ally of Kazakhstan.

Behind the scenes, the Vatican-led One World Religion advances daily with Pope Francis, who is not only embracing the spirit of the coming Antichrist but actively working for him. And in the future, my inside sources say the Petrine ministry could be passed on from Bergoglio to Ghanaian **Cardinal Peter Turkson**, a loyal friend, and collaborator of both the Jesuits and Professor Klaus Schwab who are ready to complete the destruction of the Catholic faith, and the last remaining Christian values in it. Turkson, another Catholic liberal/Communist, who offered Pope Francis his resignation in December 2021, because he was officially at the end of his five-year appointment as prefect of the Dicastery for Promoting Integral Human Development and has been indicated by many Freemasons as *papabile*, that is, an ideal candidate for election to the papacy.

One of them is Catholic convert David L. Gray, a former African American Freemason, author, and speaker on the history of Prince Hall Freemasonry, who is now a staunch Catholic supporter, theologian, author, speaker, and radio show host, president, and publisher of Saint Dominic's Media,[\[300\]](#) who had the possibility of personally meeting and even traveling with Cardinal Peter Turkson, who seems to think after his direct interaction with him, that he might become the next pope.

Turkson, that *The Table* described as “one of Africa's most energetic church leaders,[\[301\]](#)” made some interesting statements regarding his fake climate agenda crusade, in a webinar that took place in December 2020, organized by the dicastery's powerful COVID-19 commission, and its partners in the New World Order. He stated there was a need for Catholics, science experts, and youth to come together to save the climate in preparation for the climate summit, co-hosted by the United Nations, and the United Kingdom in December 2020. The event in question, that marked the fifth anniversary of the idiotic Paris Agreement, was called “a monumental step on the road to the UK-hosted COP26.[\[302\]](#)” Needless to say, the event in question, and the **COP 26** that followed less than a year later in Glasgow, were both useless fakes that left people wondering why they are even bothering with such foolish actions. The COP26 conference, for example, set a record for CO2 emissions, with air travel as the main culprit. According to estimates, the two-week COP26 summit in November 2021, emitted about 102,500 tons of carbon dioxide and that's the equivalent of the annual emissions for more than 8,000 U.K. residents.[\[303\]](#)

The criminals involved in The Great Reset are trying to facilitate the rise of Communist China, the main production hub of the New World Order, that would peak emissions in 2030, becoming in the process the wealthiest nation in the world, and as announced will go carbon neutral, only in 2060, a few decades after the rest of the world. Remember these sick individuals, that want to destroy the American dream, and the rest of the Western democracies in general, are only helping China, a country that is also sponsoring, with its billions, the Vatican, since the arrival of Pope Francis due to the old alliance between the Jesuits and China that I have discussed in detail in Vol.4.[\[304\]](#)

Cardinal Turkson said that while there are many active faith-based global networks in place, “there appear to be some slight disconnects between the head and the body,” of the Catholic Church so that when the Pope speaks it does not always resonate with every part of the world. Building and activating this globalist connection by promoting The Great Reset, and the New Green Deal, seems to be the new mission of the Church and, of course, Cardinal Turkson, the possible future Pope. A figure that will probably renounce his role as supreme pontiff in the

early years, in favor of a more Communistic approach, making Francis the last Pope to be the chief pastor of the worldwide Catholic Church in the traditional sense, and technically the last Pope, as I suggested in the title of one of my earlier books.^[305]

In the meantime, Pope Francis after being supportive of the sanitary dictatorship by closing all his churches has promoted from the very start the belief in science and vaccines as the only possible solution to all our problems and not God. The first thing the Vatican did in this context was to issue immediately a controversial edict in 2020, declaring the COVID-19 vaccination a “moral responsibility.” This controversial move proved once again that Pope Francis’ church is always willing to put science in front of God. The document in question consists of three parts:

- A. Context**
- B. On vaccines**
- C. Guidelines for the Vatican COVID-19 Commission**

The Vatican states that:

On the moral responsibility of undergoing vaccination, it is necessary to reiterate how this issue also involves the relationship between personal health and public health, showing their close interdependence. In light of this connection, we consider it important that a responsible decision be taken in this regard, since the refusal of the vaccine may also constitute a risk to others. ^[306]

Adding that if, “the motivation is to avoid benefiting from the results of a voluntary abortion” it can be considered “morally acceptable, under precise conditions” since the Vatican considers it “indirect and remote.” After a couple of weeks from the publication of the document, the Pope even went on record describing the refusal to get the vaccine as suicidal. Finally, a decree was issued during Christmas 2021 by Secretary of State Cardinal Pietro Parolin, which outlined that the past option of providing a negative COVID test to enter the Vatican will be removed, and the only way to work at or visit the Catholic Church’s headquarters will be proof of recovering from COVID in the past via a recorded positive PCR test or being fully vaccinated and from January 31, 2022, anyone working at the Vatican must provide “documentation proving the administration of the booster dose following the primary cycle of vaccination.”^[307] In other words, no jab, no job, in what seems to be the new headquarters of Satan on planet Earth, not of Jesus.

However, outside of the Vatican madness, some rare exceptions to the Pope’s pro-vaccine stand did occur in the Catholic world, the most notable one being that of Bishop **Joseph Strickland**, the Bishop of the Roman Catholic Diocese of Tyler, in Texas, that denounced in the same period the abortion-tainted vaccines with a strong statement: “**I would encourage people to resist any forcing of receiving these vaccines.**”^[308]

Unfortunately for him, most of the Catholic Bishops, are backing up Pope Francis’ controversial support for science and the sanitary dictatorship. In Vienna, for example, in December 2021 an outspoken Jewish anthropologist is comparing the latest Austrian Catholic bishops’ endorsement of the nation’s totalitarian vaccine plan, to the Austrian Catholic hierarchy’s support for Hitler under the National Socialist regime.

Popular writer Karen Harradine, an anthropologist and freelance journalist, who writes about politics and antisemitism, told my friends at *Church Militant* that, “The Austrian bishops are yet again guilty of placating evil. They supported the Anschluss (Hitler’s annexation of Austria), with Cardinal Innitzer flying the Nazi flag for Hitler,” and now Austria has become the first Western democracy to mandate COVID-19 jabs for its entire adult population. The law, which should take effect on February 1st, 2022, will remain active for three years and will amend Austria’s strict data-protection legislation to permit the linkage of private electronic health records with centralized vaccination registers, and that is what the New World Order wants for everyone.

In full support of such Nazi-inspired monstrosity, in December 2021, the Austrian Bishops’ Conference issued a statement championing the State’s “temporary legal obligation to vaccinate,” and emphasizing that the government has full discretionary power to decide if a vaccine mandate “is now the appropriate means to protect the common good.” While appearing to support, individual rights, by labeling “compulsory vaccination” a “serious interference with the physical integrity and freedom of the individual,” the bishops went on to invalidate this qualification by offering the State carte blanche over bodily autonomy. The bishops added that compulsory vaccination is “only permissible if all other possibilities have been exhausted, taking proportionality into account, to protect the population — in the event of a pandemic, the health system, and thus human life. Ultimately, it is the responsibility of the government to assess whether the prerequisites for this are met,” observed the prelates (having already concluded that the pandemic is extremely serious and that vaccines in their twisted vision of things prevent

transmission and save lives).

The bishops urged Catholics to be vaccinated, quoting, of course, Pope Francis' declaration that "vaccination is an act of charity," and since "previous calls have not been sufficient," the bishops argued that the government's legal obligation to force the jab is justified. At this point, "It is as if the State had written the text of the bishops' statement," said Austrian Catholic activist Alexander Tschugguel, who also said, "Despite the weasel words and the doublespeak of the statement, it is more than clear our shepherds support the State's health tyranny." [\[309\]](#) Tschugguel explained that the bishops had not only violated the principle of conscientious objection, but also a directive from the Vatican's Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith (CDF) that states that vaccination "must be voluntary." For this reason, "All the bishops needed to do was to reissue the CDF decree or to insert the sentence from the decree on vaccination not being obligatory," said Tschugguel — who shot to fame after dunking five Pachamama idols in the Tiber River during the Amazon Synod, an event I described in Volume 4 of my *Confessions*. Tschugguel, a Catholic convert from Lutheranism, also confirmed that Austrian democracy has virtually collapsed with the government's refusal to invite Herbert Kickl (leader of Austria's Freedom Party) and other elected representatives to discuss the mandate in question. Tschugguel predicted the situation would worsen now that Austria's former interior minister, Karl Nehammer is the chancellor. Nehammer abused his office as interior minister, giving police disproportionate powers to crack down on the unvaccinated. Tschugguel also told *Church Militant* that he was prohibited by Austrian law from drawing any comparisons between the prevailing health dictatorship and Austria's capitulation to Hitler under the Third Reich. Blasting the Austrian bishops for "their mediocre and forked-tongued [sic] response to what is essentially the persecution of the other — the unvaccinated," Karen Harradine said that "as a Jew, anthropologist and human being" she was horrified by the prelates' attitude. [\[310\]](#)

This means that what we can now unequivocally call "The Great Nazi Reset," set up to help the implementation of the Fourth Reich, is currently underway in Europe, kicking off in German-speaking countries and Italy, the birthplace of fascism, where Italian bishops also celebrated the country's unprecedented expansion of State power, as the predominantly Catholic country stripped its unvaccinated population of basic human rights, including the right to work, travel, access healthcare, equality, and exercise freedom of conscience. "We are making these choices to restrict the unvaccinated as much as possible," said health minister Roberto Speranza to the Italian media in early January 2022 after a cabinet meeting, as the State was tightening its grip on the unvaccinated. *Avvenire*, the Italian Episcopal Conference's newspaper (which has been rooting for stricter vaccine policies), gleefully announced that "the bridge had been crossed and a general vaccine obligation imposed." [\[311\]](#)

I find this a disturbing trend among the same countries that choose authoritarianism and racism over democracy in the 1930s, something that brings immediately to mind the infamous **Pact of Steel**, signed between Germany and Italy in May 1939, that formalized the 1936 **Rome-Berlin Axis agreement**, linking the two countries politically and militarily, just before the kickstart of World War II. History, unfortunately, tends to repeat itself cyclically, as the unvaccinated, that are almost treated like the Jews after the implementation of the horrifying racial laws, are now banned from all shops and every other area of society in such countries, besides essential services, and following the Austrian trend, the mandatory vaccination for the China virus is on its way in Italy, Germany and soon the rest of Europe. Something many brainwashed democrats, and fake conservatives want to implement also here in the U.S. if we don't stop them.

Dr. Andreas Noack, who made the news last year, in November 2020, during the first year of the pandemic, when he was raided brutally by the German police, while he was streaming live against the COVID lockdown frenzy, [\[312\]](#) suddenly died one year later, after moving to Austria, where he continued his battle against the German authorities (couldn't he have moved somewhere else?). Dr. Andreas Noack died on November 26, 2021, five days after he made a video exposing the negative side effects of graphene oxide, which Dr. Noack, and other academics, claim can be found inside the vaccines, inviting in his video the German population to write to the new German chancellor about his shocking discoveries, and reminding them also about the dangers of following Austria, especially after what happened with Austrian born Adolf Hitler. This was a bold statement indeed, that might have influenced the decision of the local authorities to harass him again, as there is still an untold rule, about mentioning Hitler in Germany, as well as Austria, and Dr. Noack broke it. Regarding instead the controversy surrounding graphene oxide, Pfizer and Moderna, have told

Reuters on more than one occasion in the last few months, that graphene oxide is not present in any part of the COVID-19 mRNA vaccines. [\[313\]](#) However, Dr. Andreas Noack, who was following the latest research of Prof. Dr. **Pablo Campra**, who is a known professor and researcher, who currently works at the Food Technology Division of the Department of Agronomy at the University de Almeria in Spain, thought otherwise. What I will include now, is a summary of Pablo Campra's research on this subject that might have got Dr. Andreas Noack in trouble. I'm not a medical doctor, neither I ever claimed to be one, as I respect this profession that used to

be also my father's, so the following summary is only exposed here regarding Noack's mysterious death, not as a medical statement per se, about its validity.

Of course, I might personally agree with it, but that's, of course, my opinion, nothing more, and I repeat I'm not an expert on such matters.

We present here our research on the presence of graphene in COVID vaccines. We have carried out a random screening of graphene-like nanoparticles visible at the optical microscopy in seven random samples of vials from four different trademarks, coupling images with their spectral signatures of RAMAN vibration. By this technique, called micro-RAMAN, we have been able to determine the presence of graphene in some of these samples, after screening more than 110 objects selected for their graphene-like appearance under optical microscopy. Out of them, a group of 28 objects has been selected, due to the compatibility of both images and spectra with the presence of graphene derivatives, based on the correspondence of these signals with those obtained from standards and scientific literature. The identification of graphene oxide structures can be regarded as conclusive in 8 of them, due to the high spectral correlation with the standard. In the remaining 20 objects, images coupled with Raman signals show a very high level of compatibility with undetermined graphene structures, different than the standard used here. This research remains open and is made available to the scientific community for discussion. We make a call for independent researchers, with no conflict of interest or coaction from any institution to make a wider counter-analysis of these products to achieve a more detailed knowledge of the composition and potential health risk of these experimental drugs reminding that graphene materials have potential toxicity on human beings and its presence has not been declared in any emergency use authorization.[\[314\]](#)

After Dr. Noack's death, his partner, who is currently pregnant with his child, published a video on his official *Telegram* channel announcing the sad event saying: "The attack was extremely sneaky and unexpected. I have a terrible job to tell you that sadly, Andreas did not survive the assault. The news is extremely shocking for all of us. But Andreas is in me and I am a part of him. We are one."

She also stated that now it is all about humanity and, "He did it for you. He died for you. He was not afraid of death, he accepted the possibility. It's horrible that it had to happen this way. It wasn't the plan for him to leave us this quickly." She ended the video by stating, "I need you guys. I can't do it alone." The video was also posted on *Twitter*[\[315\]](#) where it gathered lots of attention. However, a day later, probably under pressure, Noack's partner published a second video on *Telegram*, clarifying that Noack had simply died from a heart attack, without mentioning any harassment by the Austrian police authorities. She explained that he had collapsed at home and was taken to a hospital in Wolfsberg, in southern Austria. Austrian police also told a regional newspaper that Noack died of natural causes.[\[316\]](#) The website of a funeral home in Wolfsberg said he was only 57 when he died.[\[317\]](#)

This was probably one of the saddest stories I had to report during this neverending pandemic, for this reason, I decided to dedicate this book to Dr. Andreas Noack, as well as two other victims of this sanitary dictatorship imposed by the rising Fourth Reich. First, my friend **Hans Gaarder** (1960-2021), an investigative journalist and known NWO researcher from Norway, officially died of COVID-19 in early April 2021 under very mysterious circumstances, who badly vilified after his death by the Norwegian mainstream media. You can find out more about Hans, who was also one of the founders of the Norwegian online alternative-news magazine *Nyhettsspeilet*, in both Volume 1,[\[318\]](#) and Volume 2,[\[319\]](#) of my *Confessions*, which include, also two articles,[\[320\]](#) [\[321\]](#) he wrote about me and my Norwegian experiences. Basically, after witnessing firsthand what happened to me in Norway, including the brutality of my arrest for espionage, Hans became one of the most outspoken Norwegian voices against the Vatican-led New World Order, and that's what probably cost him his life.

God bless you, Hans, I will never forget your courage, and your kindness towards me, especially in those moments of great difficulty and despair during the last months of my life in Norway. Another victim that also died in similar circumstances was the Italian **Dr. Domenico Biscardi (1968-2022)**, labeled a "Novax" for his alternative theories on COVID, the vaccines, and the pandemic, that according to the official version of the events, died of a heart attack in his home in Naples in early January 2022. Domenico, a fellow countryman known also as Mimmo, who was very popular in Italy, used his social media to spread to a rather big audience his truths and opinions. "Coincidentally," Dr. Biscardi, who was about to submit an official complaint against Big Pharma to the European Commission regarding the ingredients present in the vaccines after receiving a recent lab report, just like Dr. Andreas Noack, talked about the presence of graphene oxide, but also nano router technology in the vaccines.



FIG. 25 — The late Dr. Andreas Noack (1964-2021) in a frame from the live stream he made in November 2020 when he was brutally raided by the German police.



FIG. 26 — The late Norwegian journalist Hans Gaarder and the author in Oslo in 2008.



FIG. 27 — Dr. Domenico Biscardi (1968-2022), the Italian anti-vaccine doctor who wanted to submit an official complaint against Big Pharma to the European Commission but died in mysterious circumstances.

CHAPTER FOUR

The Unfolding of The Fourth Reich

The Illuminati Playgrounds of Austria, Germany, and Switzerland

The Fourth Reich concept, being the successor to Adolf Hitler's infamous Third Reich (1933–1945), has been mostly relegated in the pages of some fringe conspiracy theorists, like the late Jim Marrs (1943-2017) for example, who used it to refer to what he perceived as a covert continuation of Nazi ideals. In one of his latest works published in 2015, *The Rise of the Fourth Reich: The Secret Societies That Threaten to Take Over America*, Marrs claimed that Nazis infiltrated the U.S. at every level of government. Combining revisionist history with careful research, the author and conspiracy researcher, offered at the time, a plethora of material that connected the Nazi's move after World War II to the Americas, to what is going on in American politics today. Certainly, Marrs, whose previous work entitled *Crossfire* (1989), was also the basis of the Oliver Stone movie *JFK*, seemed to be serious in his assertions, even though he eased off on the pedal, as if a touch embarrassed, when his subjects got too weird even for him, in certain parts of the book. After excitedly postulating that Hitler escaped the bunker in 1945, Marrs (who also wrote *Rule by Secrecy: The Hidden History That Connects the Trilateral Commission, the Freemasons, and the Great Pyramids*, 2000, etc.), cleared his throat once and for all by declaring that Hitler's fate "is immaterial, a moot point. What is certain is that Hitler's legacy—National Socialism—lives on."^[322] And I'm sure we can all agree on this statement. However, immediately after his controversial book on the Fourth Reich came out, a new documentary series started at the *History Channel*, entitled "Hunting Hitler," that explored how Hitler might have escaped, where might he have gone, and whether he plotted a Fourth Reich.^[323] The series in question ran for three seasons between 2015 and 2018, followed by a two-hour special in 2020.^[324]

Jim Marrs wasn't the only author to have talked about the possibility of a Fourth Reich being a reality in today's world, we also had the late Max Spiers, who died under mysterious circumstances in 2016, and **Peter Levenda** one of my favorite authors on this subject, who talks extensively of the occult background and roots of the Nazi movement, in his book published in 2003, *Unholy Alliance: A History of Nazi Involvement with the Occult*, that shows how the idea of a vast international network of late 19th- and early 20th-century occult groups influenced Nazi ideology. However, I often wonder these days how the late Jim Marrs, would have reacted to what has been happening to us since the beginning of the China virus pandemic that makes it more obvious how they are truly working towards a Fourth Reich.

In this absurd context that keeps unfolding each day, an Austrian brothel in Vienna was pushing an absurd gimmick to entice people into getting vaccinated by offering free "sex sessions" with a sex worker of their choice if they took the jab. This clear attempt to bribe the skeptics was made at the *Fun Palast: Sex Star Sauna Club* in Vienna, which was administering COVID-19 vaccination on-site, in November 2021, every Monday from 4 pm to 10 pm, offering in their unusual COVID package a free 30-minute session with a "lady of your choice" at their sexual "sauna club." On top of that, those 14 and older, were allowed to enter the club, if they were accompanied by an adult.

A truly controversial move worthy of a Third World country, that could be used to cover up terrible acts of pedophilia in broad daylight. Usually, men go to brothels, but in this context, even girls 14 and above were encouraged to visit the site for this special offer. Keep in mind that prostitution, the provision of sexual services by adults, is generally legal in Austria. According to the current case law of the Austrian Supreme Court, contracts for sexual services between sex service providers and customers are generally permissible^[325], but that's not the problem I'm exposing here, but only a necessary specification for a better understanding of the roots of this perversion and liberal behavior in Austria, of all places, that is found in the Illuminati and the esoteric movements, that strived in Germany and Austria between 1880 and 1945, and shaped many occult groups presenting elements of **Theosophy, Anthroposophy, and Ariosophy** against the influences of earlier European esotericism. This way, Austria has become the number one experimental ground of the Illuminati network, and among the first countries to embrace the modern New Age Antichristian philosophy that emanated from the infamous Theosophical Society, and later gave birth to modern Satanism, as I explained in Volume 5 of my *Confessions*.

The first German Theosophical Society was established in July 1884, under the presidency of Wilhelm Hübbe-Schleiden, a conservative German nationalist turned spiritual seeker who sought to establish Theosophy on a supposed "scientific" basis. Between 1886 and 1895 Hübbe-Schleiden published the monthly periodical *Die Sphinx*

in Vienna and in 1887, another Theosophical society was founded with its president, Friedrich Eckstein. Among his circle was **Franz Hartmann (1831-1912)**, a known Rosicrucian author and Illuminati, and a young **Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925)**, who later would publish a periodical called *Lucifer-Gnosis*. Steiner later rejected some of the more controversial elements of Theosophy and the Illuminati, to establish his own Anthroposophical brand under his lodges of the Masonic Rite of Misraim, the combined Masonic Rite of Memphis-Misraim, and the Adoption grades of Egyptian Freemasonry. Steiner, however, claimed that although the Masonic lineage given to him in 1906 by Illuminati fringe Masonic agent Theodor Reuss gave him additional accreditation for his project, he did not officially use these Masonic grades as a basis of his Misraim Service. It is very important to note that the grades or degrees worked within Steiner's Misraim Rite are unlike those of the traditional Masonic/Illuminati Rites he received authority to perform.

The grades in Steiner's Misraim Rite were not (and are not) Masonic, they are purely Rosicrucian and unique in their dramatic style. In the summer of 1914, World War I begins and Steiner decides to put his Misraim Rite to sleep while the war spreads through Europe. Some say that he never awoke it from its slumbers^[326] but that's not correct, and his disciples still work this unusual rite to this day, even here in the United States. After all, Steiner used the teachings from his reformed Misraim Rite for his Anthroposophical Society, trying to oppose in its "gnostic" way, the influences of the dark side of the Illuminati and controversial figures like Aleister Crowley that pushed towards what Steiner defined as the "Ahrimanic Deception."

Like Ati Petrov, Owner of Real Medicine (2004-present) writes in a comment on Quora "Steiner uses the name Ahriman to describe a cosmic being who represents everything which is clever, intellectual, materialistic, rigid and with many laws and rules...but without heart or a value for the human or spiritual in us." I will analyze further the evil figure of Ahriman, who is also called Satan in religious literature, later on in my book, but let's go back to the first steps of the influential Theosophical saga that took place in German-speaking countries.

A German Theosophical Society, as a branch of the International Theosophical Brotherhood, was established a decade later in 1896, when the American theosophists around William Quan Judge, Katherine Tingley, E. T. Hargrove, and C. F. Wright traveled through Europe. Franz Hartmann, who became the president of this branch, also founded a Theosophical lay monastery in Ascona, Switzerland, in 1889, which became an important laboratory for the development of the future New Age movement and the Illuminati in Europe. His periodical *Lotusblüten* (Lotus Blossoms, 1892–1900), which possibly ended in the hands of Adolf Hitler, was the first German publication to use the theosophical **swastika** on its cover,^[327] and Hitler's demented racial ideology, content, and occult sources all came from Theosophy and a Theosophist, in particular, **Guido (von) List (1848–1919)**, a journalist, and writer who after turning to esotericism, became the first popular author to combine Völkisch ideology and occultism into the type of esoteric doctrine that is now collectively labeled Ariosophy. In September 1903, the occult periodical *Die Gnosis* included an article by List, in which he, referring to Sebaldt von Werth, began to articulate "a Germanic occult religion."

In the following decade, List continued to work on this topic, also making references to the works of Madame Blavatsky, who co-founded the Theosophical Society in 1875, and William Scott-Elliott, an early member of the London Lodge of the Theosophical society who elaborated Helena Blavatsky's concept of root races in several publications, most notably *The Story of Atlantis* (1896) and *The Lost Lemuria* (1904), later combined in 1925 into a single volume called *The Story of Atlantis and the Lost Lemuria*.^[328]

In List, we find the concept of **Armanism**, a system of belief that attempts to explain the relationship between God's sovereignty and mankind's free will, the religion of the Theocratic elite in his image of ancient Germanic past, List also borrowed material from Freemasonry and Rosicrucianism. So Armanism and Ariosophy are esoteric ideological systems that were pioneered by Guido von List and Jörg Lanz von Liebenfels respectively, in Austria between 1890 and 1930. ^[329]Now, whether Hitler had a formal or informal relationship with the Guido von List Society during his years in Vienna from 1907-1913, has not been definitively established. However, the List Society was certainly prominent in the occult circles that stressed Völkisch nationalism and antisemitism in that period in Austria, and Hitler was profoundly inspired by it, as Hitler himself emphasized in his *Mein Kampf*, it was in Vienna that he established "a world picture and a philosophy which became the granite foundation" of all his actions.

That "granite foundation" was centered on his racial ideology. Nevertheless, it is more probable that Hitler did come into direct contact with another major proponent of Ariosophy (which means the wisdom of the Aryans), in Vienna, **Lanz von Liebenfels (1874-1954)**.^[330] In 1905, he published his book *Theozoölogie oder die Kunde von den Sodoms-Äfflingen und dem Götter-Elektron* (Theozoology, or the Science of the Sodomite-Apelings and the Divine Electron) in which he advocated sterilization of the sick and the "lower races" as well as forced labor for "castrated chandals," and glorified the "Aryan race" as "Gottmenschen" ("god-men"). Lanz justified his esoteric racial ideology by attempting to give it a Biblical foundation; according to him, Eve, whom he described as initially

being divine, involved herself with a demon and gave birth to the “lower races” in the process. Furthermore, he claimed that this led to blonde women being attracted primarily to “dark men”, something that only could be stopped by “racial demixing” so that the “Aryan-Christian master humans” could “once again rule the dark-skinned beastmen” and ultimately achieve divinity. A copy of this book was sent to Swedish poet August Strindberg, from whom Lanz received an enthusiastic reply in which he was described as a “prophetic voice”. One year later, in 1905, Lanz von Liebenfels founded the magazine *Ostara, Briefbücherei der Blonden und Mannesrechtler*, of which he became the sole author and editor in 1908. Lanz is said to have up to 100,000 subscribers, but it is generally agreed that this figure was grossly exaggerated. Readers of this publication included a young Adolf Hitler, Dietrich Eckart, and the British Field Marshal Herbert Kitchener among others. Lanz himself claimed he was visited by Hitler in 1909, who he supplied with two missing issues of the magazine.^[331] Like professor Richard B. Spence, a known expert on this subject from the University of Idaho once pointed out:

Adolf Hitler is one of the most infamously influential men in modern history. He changed the course of history by raging World War II and for his racist ideas. Although there are heaps of documents, speeches, and statements about him, Hitler was a secretive man. It is believed that he was guided by secret forces that shaped his ideology and gave him power. Though he took advantage of many historical changes and chaotic situations at the time, it is possible that the secret societies had a great role in the making of Hitler.^[332]

Hitler came in contact, with those evil “**secret forces**,” that will eventually bring us to the monstrosities of the holocaust, in Austria’s Theosophical milieu, where he is still very popular to this day. Theosophy, founded by the antisemitic Madame Blavatsky took root in Germany during the decades before World War II, but the superiority of the Aryan race is a cornerstone of Theosophical beliefs that were promoted in Austria back then, giving birth to Ariosophy, also extant in pre-Hitler Germany and Austria that became the base of Nazi ideology. In their perverse ideology only so-called “Aryan god-men” possessed the occult spirit and soul to lead the spiritual hierarchy of society. Jews were instead the prototypes of lesser races and were identified as animal men.

To cancel any memory of Hitler’s Austrian origins and occult upbringing, in 2020, Austria has unveiled plans to “neutralize” the building where the Nazi German dictator Adolf Hitler was born, by turning it into a police station^[333] but the fact that Hitler was Austrian by birth, and profoundly inspired by the perverse occult doctrines of his country, is a something the contemporary Austrian elite, directly involved, as I showed you earlier, to Klaus Schwab and his Great Reset, will not be able to neutralize, especially in light of their new increasing antidemocratic measurers, and their “free sex sessions” for the vaccinated, that shows to the entire world the real authoritarian, and perverse nature, of Austrian’s elite.

Another important element to explain the free “sex sessions” in exchange for the vaccine, is the Austrian Illuminati’s obsession for weird sexual practices that influenced the birth of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, also known by the acronym O.T.O., a powerful Illuminati sect later taken over by Aleister Crowley, that initially was created in the Austrian Theosophical milieu, thanks to **Carl Kellner (1851 –1905)**, a chemist, inventor, and industrialist born in Vienna, who also financed the late Franz Hartmann after he came back from living at the headquarters of the Theosophical Society in Adyar, India. Kellner, who was a student of Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism, and Eastern mysticism considered today the founder of *Ordo Templi Orientis*, and sometimes referred to as “the spiritual father of the O.T.O.”^[334]

In 1895, Kellner began to discuss his idea for founding this new branch of the Illuminati /Academia Masonica with his associate **Theodor Reuss (1855-1923)**, aka *Frater Merlin* or *Peregrinus*. During these discussions, Kellner decided that the Academia Masonica should be called *Ordo Templi Orientis* (Oriental Templar Order). The occult inner circle of this Illuminati order (O.T.O. proper) would be organized parallel to the highest degrees of the Rite of Memphis-Misraim and would teach the secret doctrines of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light, and Kellner’s “key” to Masonic symbolism that was to be found in sexual magic. For this reason, both men and women would be admitted at all levels to this order, but possession of the various degrees of Craft and high-grade Freemasonry would be a prerequisite for admission to the inner circle of O.T.O. Due to the regulations of the established grand lodges which governed regular Masonry, women could not be made masons and would therefore be excluded by default from membership in *Ordo Templi Orientis*. Reforming the Masonic system, to allow the admission of women, may have been one of the reasons that Carl Kellner and his associates resolved to obtain control over one of the many rites of masonry; possibly wishing to incorporate the practice of sex magic on the side. They believed that sex magic was, in fact, “...the key to all the secrets of the universe and all the symbolism ever used by secret societies and religions.”^[335]

However, the discussions, between Reuss and Kellner did not lead to positive results, because Reuss was very busy at the time with a revival of the original Order of Illuminati, along with his associate in Dresden, **Leopold Engel (1824 - 1913)**.

The story of Reuss also has a darker side. After having unsuccessfully tried his luck in Germany as a singer and journalist, he moved to London, where he was also initiated into Freemasonry in 1876 and expelled in 1881 as he was in arrears with the payment of dues, and frequented socialist and anarchist circles. In 1885, he became a member of the executive committee of the Socialist League. But his political comrades considered his Masonic and occult interests exotic, and finally expelled him in 1886, believing they had unmasked him as a spy for the German police. It was after these events that Reuss returned to Berlin, where he met Engel, and where he continued for a long time, always suspected of being an agent provocateur, to frequent the anarchist and socialist milieu. In Berlin, he met Engel, and the project of “awakening” the Bavarian Illuminati began.^[336]

Carl Kellner did not approve of the revived Illuminati Order Reuss was putting together with Engel, mainly because it would draw too much attention towards them. Over a hundred years earlier, the Illuminati had several lodges in Vienna and expanded into Austria and southwestern Germany. It gained important recruits such as Dalberg who was at one time an Austrian minister and Baron d'Erthal. The Viennese members of the time also included a key figure of the Illuminati, **Count Leopold Vilém Kolowrat (1727-1809)**, Supreme Chancellor to the king, and close friend of the Hapsburg Empress Maria Theresia, who was also a holder of the previously mentioned Order of the Golden Fleece, and one of the four national superiors in Europe of the Bavarian Illuminati. Count Kolwrat, known also as **Numenius** in the Illuminati, came from a Czech noble family that had a prominent role in the history and administration of their native Kingdom of Bohemia, and he was regarded as one of the most suitable members to participate in the strategically important Masonic Congress that took place in Paris in 1785, organized 4 years before the start of the **French Revolution**, by the **Rite of The Philalethes**, created in the 1770s by the *Loge des Amis Réunis* founded by **Charles Pierre Paul Savalette de Lange (1746-1797)**, who was also a member of the Illuminati under the code name **Bias**, and captain of the National Guard and adjutant of Lafayette in Paris. According to the Illuminati chief executive officer, Johann Joachim Christoph Bode's travel journal, some of the Philalethes comprised a secret core of Illuminati members, called the **“Philadelphians.”**^[337] The powerful lodge counted amongst its influential members, **Maximilien de Robespierre (1758-1794)**, one of the best-known figures of the French Revolution. Count Kolwrat went to Paris on behalf of Adam Weishaupt, to lobby French leaders to sponsor these congresses so they could propagate their Illuminist plans. Attendants included also the Worshipful Master of the *Loge Neuf Soeurs*, where Benjamin Franklin, served as Worshipful Master, from 1779 to 1781.

Then there were among the Austrian Illuminati, in the same period Joseph von Sonnenfels, a Professor at Vienna University; Gottfried von Swieten, President of the Commission for Education; Count Johann Cobenzl, later Foreign Minister of Austria; and the poet Alxinger. The Order had also many lodges sprinkled about many smaller Austrian towns, including Innsbrück, as well as Italian cities under Austrian control at the time such as Milan. Austria was once a stronghold for the Illuminati, and Carl Kerner, an expert himself on the history of Austrian secret societies and the original Illuminati, remembered the warnings of the late **Adam Weishaupt (1748-1830)**, the founder, that suggested to change the name of the order, to avoid persecution, after their plans were exposed, and they were outlawed from the mid-1780s when internal documents of the Illuminati of Bavaria were seized by Bavarian police authorities.

According to Theodor Reuss, upon his final separation with Engel in June 1902, Kellner finally contacted him, and the two agreed to proceed with the establishment of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* aka O.T.O., by seeking authorizations to work the various rites of high-grade Masonry. Reuss and Kellner prepared a brief manifesto for their order in 1903, which was published later in the Fringe Masonic/Illuminati publication known as *The Oriflamme*. Whether Kellner ever lived to see the O.T.O. become more than just these early plans is debatable, since he died in 1905, not long after the first announcements were made, but his obsession with sexual magic and deviant occult practices, that were prevalent at that time in the Theosophical milieu in Austria, inspired what will become one of the most influential Illuminati sects of the last one hundred years, proving once again Austria has always been used by the Illuminati network for the most uncompromising experiments for a very long time.

It also seems that Engel and Reuss, did not abandon the project to bring together the Illuminati in Germany and Austria, as a bulletin named *Ordensanzeiger der Illuminatenorderns*, was published before World War I, and in 1912 there was a Johannite lodge in Berlin named “Adam Weishaupt to the pyramid,” that worked under a Grand Lodge of the Illuminati-Freemasons of Germany, that seemed to have established another Lodge in 1910 called “Adam Weishaupt to the light of the Rhine” in Cologne, but after World War I, Leopold Engel immigrated to Austria,^[338] where the Johannite heresy, that venerates John the Baptist above Jesus Christ, has always been more powerful than in Germany. Comte le Couteulx de Canteleu (1827-1910), known for his work on secret societies, in which he points out all the links between Freemasonry and the French Revolution, explains the importance of the

Johannite heresy for Neotemplars, Freemasons, and the Illuminati, in his book, *Les sectes et sociétés secrètes politiques et religieuses*, where he writes:

At the time of the Crusades, there existed, in the East, "the religious Christians who called themselves brothers of the East, and whose doctrine it is necessary to test to understand the future beliefs of the Templars and the Johannites."^[339]

Adding later that:

The mysteries of the Egyptian initiation, transmitted to the Jews by Moses, to the Christians by Jesus Christ, were religiously preserved by the successors of Saint John the apostle, and these mysteries and these initiations, regenerated by the evangelical initiation, were a sacred deposit, guarded by the brothers of the East.^[340]

It is worth mentioning the fact that even if Comte le Couteulx de Canteleu was a fervent Anti-Mason himself, he was also the grandson of influential Freemason Jean-Barthélemy Le Couteulx de Canteleu, one of the founders of the *Banque de France*, the central bank of France. In 1819, Vincent Lombard of Langres, who was once close to the previously mentioned Count Kolowrat and served after the French Revolution as an ambassador of France in Holland, and as judge member of the Court of Cassation, disguising himself under the name *Ancien Illuminé*, published a very revealing book on the Illuminati, entitled *La Vérité sur les Sociétés secrètes en Allemagne* (Paris: 1819)^[341]. The *Ancien Illuminé* offered a more realistic interpretation of the Illuminati than most publications around at the time. First of all, *Ancien Illuminé* states that the “Machiavellian code” developed by Weishaupt reflected a “profound immorality.”^[342] The *Ancien Illuminé* also gave Weishaupt sarcastic praise, when he says Weishaupt’s “genius” was not only his “ranting about abuses and prejudice,” but also his ability to make a “group of fools” come to his school of wisdom to graze upon his “many words.”^[343] Weishaupt exaggerated to them about “the evil into gigantic forms” of the monarchy while filing “young heads with selfish ambition.”^[344] *Ancien Illuminé*, who had been part of the Bavarian Illuminati and still believed in some of the elements of their ideology, appeared to agree that the power of religion needed to be broken, just like Weishaupt wanted, but in doing so, a new intolerance should not emerge which would deny anyone the religious vocation that they seek.

Weishaupt sought to capture, by the influence of the Order of which he was chief, the power that was usurped by religion over common sense and human reason. If it had been more open and better managed, an attack against monasticism in Bavaria might have been a blessing. But this was not the only abuse upon which war was declared. Rather, a spirit of intolerance was taken toward the monastic life itself which [instead] should have been allowed for men to prefer as well as any other social existence.^[345]

Ancien Illuminé seems to have had a softer approach to the Antichristian mission of the Illuminati, criticizes Weishaupt, because he says the Illuminati founder confused the abuses of religion with religion itself. It is fine to “repress abuse,” he said, but *Ancien Illuminé* also says it is wrong to attack religion which at the same time, “gives direction to society and forms its base.”^[346] As a consequence of Weishaupt going beyond necessity he rightly said, “Weishaupt and his adepts had become the most dangerous enemies of their country.”^[347] *Ancien Illuminé* also disparaged the irreligion of Weishaupt’s followers, even if he was not particularly concerned about the Christian institutions of Europe. Thus, the *Ancien Illuminé* offered criticism primarily only to the extent that the Illuminati used Machiavellian schemes, the old Illuminatus, Vincent Lombard of Langres, also disliked taking away the freedom of religion of anyone, even though he sympathized with the destruction of the old religious system. His criticisms were well-measured, more sober-minded than Weishaupt’s. Yet, the *Ancien Illuminé* exposes intimate details of their founding lodges in France, and their involvement with the French Revolution, through German and Austrian agents of the Illuminati Order.

At the end of his book, *Ancien Illuminé*, the Illuminati renounced their association and returned Weishaupt to obscurity. But we all know that is only partly true, as some of them will simply operate under other names, but his work provides nevertheless a sober insight into the fact that the Illuminati as they originally existed had fully renounced their association, and were permanently disbanded as of 1819, and some researchers say the authentic *Order of Illuminati* was already dissolved in 1993, and that’s why, Theodor Reuss, joined later by Leopold Engel, started to work on reestablishing the Order with its original name in the 1880s. A project that

generated controversy in Germany, but found a lot of interested Freemasons in Austria, where Leopold Engel eventually moved after getting into trouble with the German Grand Lodges Freemasonry, that never recognized any of his lodges that were considered highly “irregular.”

In 1928, the late Engel published before his death in 1931, *Luzifers Bekenntnisse* (“The Confessions of Lucifer”), a work that he allegedly received from Lucifer via mediumship, based on the redemption of the fallen angel. In 1949, the Austrian “World League of the Illuminati,” was revived after the war, as the outer court of the *Fraternitas Saturni* Illuminati sect by Eduard Kobel, who amassed the titles of Grand Chancellor -General, Chancellor of the Austrian Province, Grand Magus 5°, and the highest degree of the Illuminati Order (*Rex*).[\[348\]](#) Suddenly things were moving forward for Austrian Freemasonry and the Illuminati in that period, only one year earlier in August 1948, in Bad Hofgastein, a market town in the district of St. Johann im Pongau, in the Austrian state of Salzburg, there was an important meeting between the late Nazi sympathizer **Theodor Innitzer (1875-1955)**, Archbishop of Vienna, and a Cardinal of the Catholic Church, and the Grand Master of the Johannine rite of Austrian Freemasonry (Grand Lodge of Vienna for Austria), Bernhard Scheichelbauer. The Archbishop of Vienna wanted to personally verify if the Austrian Masons, who were re-founding the first Austrian Grand Lodge after the war, were not atheists and what kind of beliefs they had. He must have been positively impressed because four years later, the Austrian Freemasons started an official relation with the Apostolic Nuncio to Austria, a diplomatic post of the Holy See, but Pope Pius XII, who was still a traditionalist, before the Masonic take over of his successor, rejected this initiative.[\[349\]](#) But things will change with the Second Vatican Council, and in the end, the experimental nature of Austrian Freemasonry, and their constant link to the progressive heretical ideals of the Illuminati, have reached the highest levels of the Vatican. For this reason, in the last few years, **Father Michael Heinrich Weninger**, a long time Austrian Freemason, known for his work in reconciling Freemasonry with the Catholic Church, has been placed in a key position at the **Pontifical Council for Interreligious Dialogue**, that is being used to usher in the One World Religion.

Father Weniger is no ordinary priest, but a former Austrian diplomat and a member of the Academy of the Illuminati with its headquarters in Piazza di Spagna, Rome, who was ordained in 2009 following the death of his wife but is also openly a Mason and the chaplain of three Austrian Masonic lodges. You can't make this stuff up the Catholic Church is finally showing their true Masonic colors to the world. In the August-September 2020 issue of *Inside the Vatican*, there is an interesting article on the increasing toleration, if not outright approval, of overt “Catholic” Freemasons by the Vatican II Church. The piece is entitled, “New Openings to Make Masonic Membership Permissible?” and is written by the magazine’s editor-in-chief, **Dr. Robert Moynihan** who writes:

In 2013, a French priest was removed from office and stripped of his public ministry for refusing to resign from Freemasonry. By contrast, in February 2020 an Austrian priest and Vatican official, quite open about his Masonic membership, held a press conference to launch his new book about the alleged compatibility of “regular” (British-recognized) Masonry and the Catholic faith, with little if any fear of punishment.[\[350\]](#)

So, who is this “Father” Weninger, anyway? He used to be married and served in the Austrian diplomatic service. In 2009 he was widowed, and a mere two years later he was suddenly ordained a priest by Vienna’s infernal Cardinal, Christoph Schönborn, a member of the Austrian elite I mentioned earlier on, concerning the late Otto von Habsburg and “Great Reseter” Klaus Schwab. Schönborn appears to have connections with Freemasonry and, in any case, is certainly doing the anti-Catholic work of the Masons. Incredibly enough, it was Pope Benedict XVI, the same Joseph Ratzinger, who had reiterated the impermissibility of joining the Masons, who originally appointed Father Weninger in November 2012, to serve on the Pontifical Council for Interreligious Dialogue, where he contributes to the dialogue with Islam, that is crucial for the Jesuit One World Religion project. Quite rightly, therefore, does Dr. Moynihan observe that “it appears action is no longer being taken to discipline priests and prominent laymen who are known Masons, or bar them from Holy Communion.” Not only that — they are now openly promoted! And why not? The highest-ranking Freemason in Vatican City is, after all, Pope Francis. No wonder the Jesuit Pope holds honorary membership of the Rotary Club in his native Buenos Aires (full of former Nazis), and Masonic institutions worldwide have been openly supporting him since his election as “Pope” in 2013, treating him like a “Brother.”

After all, Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati strategy of secretly binding hands of world leaders was precisely designed to mimic the Jesuits, and now that we have a Jesuit and a Freemason as Pope, the project to end all religion and private property, as Weishaupt wanted, can now finally take place. Weishaupt had laid out the end-goals of the

Great Reset already back then in these quite succinct terms:

To reinstate man in his primitive right of equality and liberty we must begin by destroying all religion and civil society, and finish by the destruction of all property . . . A time shall come when man shall acknowledge no other law but the great book of nature. This revolution will be the work of the secret societies. [\[351\]](#)

At the time of Weishaupt, Freemasonry contained within itself a sort of antidote against Illuminati influence. For the general rule of all Freemasonry, there is no discussion in the lodge of either religion or politics. As a result, the Illuminati were only able to influence a minority of Freemasons, but things have changed since then, and even mainstream Freemasonry, as well as the Church, is now fully politicized by the progressive ideals of the Illuminati.

This is an extract from Adam's Weishaupt *PREPARATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE TO PARTICIPATE IN GOVERNING THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI*, to better understand the manipulative beliefs of their elite circle:

My Brother!

You have declared that you regard the institute of the Illustrious Order up to the Lesser Illuminatus degree, which you have received, as important, noble, and worthy of your collaboration. We, therefore, welcome you to the smaller circle of operative workers! With confidence, we can assert that the Order deserves this sentiment and that you shall never regret having become one of its active members. Now you know what is essential, the main focus of our association's Superiors and the manner in which we perpetuate it – and that in order to spread truth and light we must first set up preparatory schools and educate men according to our principles. However, before you direct such an enterprise in your parts, before you can proliferate the Order and link it to the Freemasons, it is necessary that any conceivable doubt or mistrust on either side be fully resolved if indeed any still exists. You still have two Illuminati degrees before you, one of which is concerned with the most precise knowledge of man, and another which, in addition to various disclosures, demonstrates its practical applications for the members of the Order. [\[352\]](#) *Then follows the Mysteries Class, in which your spirit will find nourishment as well as the opportunity to teach and learn. However, neither you nor we are served well if we bestow these degrees on you one after the other before you are ready to use such knowledge for the benefit of other men. The lowest Class is the Order's foundation. Once you have established this preparatory school and then entrusted the worthiest among the Minervals with the care of the weaker ones, thus placing the direction of the Minerval Class into other hands and discharging yourself of this duty, then you have the leisure, merit, and right to learn more about the Order and participate in its government. Until then we shall postpone everything else to avoid confusion, skip the other degrees, and look ahead to give you a first glance at the larger plan of operations. If we could not agree on the latter, it would be fruitless for both parties to dwell on the theoretical part, as our main focus is to be of practical use for the world. A society desiring to spread wisdom and virtue in this corrupted world is bound to encounter obstacles. The Order has taken the most reliable measures to overcome these and to gain power over evil; should we, my Brother! share this power with you, and if you wish to become a pillar of the just cause, we must better acquaint ourselves with one another in one more aspect. Our work must be accomplished with prudence and caution as well as honesty and unselfishness. You can easily see that an association resting on such a solid foundation is and must be very powerful in secret in order to remove the obstacles barring the progress of wisdom, and that it does not suffice to have noble principles alone but that he who has the power to implement them must also choose good means for this end. Therefore, it is in the interest of both parties to ascertain:*

I. On our part, that the man whom we allow to stand at the helm with us uses the instruction and means placed in his hands in a most unselfish manner and for the advantage of the whole.

II. On your part, that you can be assured that we seek nothing other than universal felicity and that we plan no dangerous treason. –

In a word, we must ask one another about our political principles, and you must know our plan of operations. Or we ask you: 'Which measures would you take to remove the obstacles hindering us to disseminate our knowledge and intentions with which you are familiar?' You then ask us: 'How do you intend to make the good cause prevail with this legion of well-trained men?' [\[353\]](#)

For this purpose, the future elite members of the order were made to answer seventeen questions, among them these three that I regard as particularly relevant:

IX. Would such a society be evil if it were to contrive situations in which the greatest monarchs of the world would be rendered incapable of doing evil? So that they could not do evil, even if they wanted to? A society that would thwart the abuse of the highest power? Is it possible for such a society to prevent abuse without going to the root cause?

X. Is it not conceivable that the states themselves are a status in status without the current civil constitution being suspended?

XI. Would it then be unjust to establish oneself so firmly in some country that all members there would be provided for according to their merit and protected against any misadventure? That it would be impossible to make them unhappy? Would it be unjust to secretly direct this outward power, now being used for evil, towards good purposes – in a word, to govern without ruling?

Well, that last sentence in the 11th question sums up the whole mission and philosophy of the Illuminati that still “governs” to this day in the shadows “without ruling.”



FIG. 28 — Author and researcher Jim Marrs 1943-2017

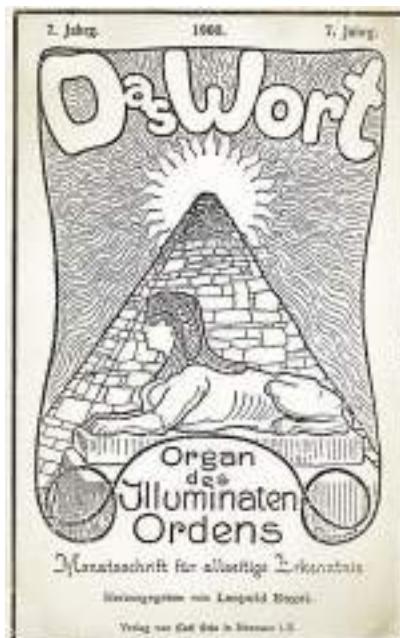


FIG. 29 — *Das Wort* January 1900 after it became the “Organ of the Order of the Illuminati.”



FIG. 30 — Leopold Engel's 1906 book *History of the Order of the Illuminati*.



FIG. 31 — Carl Kellner (1851 –1905) sometimes referred to as “Spiritual father of O.T.O.” who financed Franz Hartmann the occultist and theosophist who allegedly inspired Adolf Hitler’s use of the Swastika.



Luzifers
Bekenntnisse.
Zu 2 Auflagen.

1. Luzifers Befreiung.

Im ewigen Raum sindt ein beller Gott und
Ihr Gott mit großer Stärke in die Hemen bei
Wolkenstein in nebligen Glässern:

„Wer bin ich? — — Was ist mein Gott? — —
Ich sehe nicht uns mich als meine Freiheit. Mein
reicher Gott erkenne ich, doch was bin ich? Mein
König ist nicht. Mein Herrscher, Dienstler erkenne nicht
mehr, als mein Städte lebend! — — Wer bin ich?
Was hat mich geboren? — — Ich bin — — und
wer weiß nicht, brüder ich sehe. — Was ist mein
Gott? — — Ich habt, habt ich Gott und heilige
Gebete mich Ich in mir, zu wissen — manen ich
bin, weshalb ich wach? —

Der innen Raum, der oben Gott und Wohnung,
mit Wohnung Ich bin. Heimat und Zufluchtort,
da wach ich ausgeboren und fühle mich allein. —
Gott erkenne ich in diesem Raum Heilige, kundheilige
Ihn, Gott oben Fried und Fried?

FIG. 32 — The Opening page of *Luzifers Bekenntnisse* ("The Confessions of Lucifer"), by Leopold Engel (1928).



FIG. 33 — Theodor Innitzer (1875-1955) Archbishop of Vienna and a cardinal of the Catholic Church.



FIG. 34 — Msgr. Michael Heinrich Weninger on February 12, 2020, in Vienna; next to him Georg Semler, the Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Austria, and on the far left the publisher Georg Löcker.

From H. G. Wells to Dr. Fauci, the Twisted Ideology of the NWO is Upon Us

In this unprecedented reality, secretly driven by the occult forces I have described until now, we shouldn't be surprised if a Vatican document issued jointly by the Pontifical Academy for Life and the Vatican COVID-19 commission, seems to think you can ignore the teachings of the church in blind favor of alleged scientific solutions and never-ending lockdowns. In January 2022, Allison Pearson from *Telegraph* recounted her anti-lockdown views from early on, and how so many people who implemented draconian policies are now running from them and their responsibility.^[354] All this insanity is taking place mainly because the Jesuit-led New World Order is upon us, dictated by such evil figures as Jesuit-trained Dr. Anthony Fauci.

At a Senate hearing on May 11th, 2021, Dr. Fauci, who was a special guest at a Vatican virtual health conference only a month earlier, denied ever having funded "gain of function" research at the Wuhan Institute of Virology (WIV), despite clear documentation proving otherwise. Fauci, the head of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), told a House Appropriations subcommittee that the money was funneled to the Chinese lab through the non-profit **EcoHealth Alliance** directed by Dr. **Peter Daszak**, to fund only, "a modest collaboration with very respectable Chinese scientists who were world experts on coronavirus." But Fauci emphatically denied, in a typical Jesuit fashion (they are professional liars), that the money went toward so-called "gain of function" research, which he described as "taking a virus that could infect humans and making it either more transmissible and/or pathogenic for humans."

However, this was a lie by Dr. Anthony Fauci, who argued even publicly that conducting experiments on contagious viruses to increase their potency was worth the risk, even if the work could accidentally lead to a pandemic.

On August 27th, 2021, the U.S. intelligence community issued a 502-word summary of the conclusions drawn up by the joint investigation ordered by President Biden in late May. Conspicuously absent from the brief statement

were any indications that the evidence presented in testimony to Congress had been part of the intelligence community analysis - at least not in the unclassified version that was released. In this context, the lifting of the gain-of-function (GOF) moratorium in late 2017, via the *Potential Pandemic Pathogen Care and Oversight framework* (P3CO), has allowed GOF research with SARS-like coronaviruses to resume with very few practical limits. In particular, the absence of clear definitions of GOF, creative interpretations of the guidelines, and rather discretionary decisions to refer research projects or not, all contributed to reducing the effectiveness of the P3CO framework – even though other agencies of the U.S. Federal government actively maintained the GOF standards. D.R.A.S.T.I.C. (Decentralized Radical Autonomous Search Team Investigating COVID-19) a loose collection of internet activists investigating the origins of COVID-19 became aware of documents that show that EcoHealth Alliance (EHA) in concert with the Wuhan Institute of Virology were looking towards implementing an advanced human pathogenicity BatCoV research project that qualifies as GOF, in a grant proposal submitted to a funding proposal call by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) ALREADY in the spring of 2018. The EHA / WIV proposal (named 'DEFUSE') was ultimately rejected for full funding (but leaving open the door for partial funding), in part because it skirted the GOF guidelines.

Dr. Anthony Fauci, the nation's chief medical advisor, wrote in a scientific article for the American Society for Microbiology (ASM), in October 2012, about the public health benefit of gain-of-function viral experiments if there is a significant oversight. In the article in question, first reported by *The Australian*, Fauci also noted that a pause on such studies should continue until researchers can figure out how to do them more transparently. Interestingly enough, in March 2021, the Wuhan Institute of Virology deleted all mention of its collaboration with the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, directed by Dr. Anthony Fauci. It also deleted descriptions of gain-of-function research on the SARS virus. The elite wants to hide the truth and to bow down to their rules, they want to destroy Capitalism in favor of communism on a global scale, leading us to an Abyss, that seems more evident in this increasingly Satanic reality, that has also an invisible side, where we find demons, psychic vampires, psychic leeches, and all ghastly forms of evil operating with impunity around us.

Some will wonder at this point if, in the current scenario, our freedom will ever be returned to us in the future. Well, not according to Hollywood or the World Health Organization. In the first major feature film to be made during the pandemic in Los Angeles, "**Songbird**" set in a not-so-distant dystopian future, we find a world in 2023 still under siege from a coronavirus that has gone through several deadly mutations. Something that is, unfortunately, happening already, as the never-ending parade of new and improved variants keep on coming, along with the strategy of tension of the infamous and willingly incompetent **World Health Organization**, that has warned us that a much worse pandemic is already around the corner, stating to a shocked world that the current pandemic is "not necessarily the big one," and that we must rebel against this bleak and screwed-up future, before it's too late and understand once and for all that the Vatican Jesuits and their reign of terror must be stopped.

For this reason, a growing number of Italians are organizing a once-in-a-lifetime event at the end of October 2022, to liberate Italy and the world from the lies and manipulation of the Jesuits and occupy the Vatican indefinitely. Let's hope they do it, if not the elite will move faster and faster towards the final stage of their "New World Order," a word coined by an illustrious and controversial **Herbert George Wells**, better known as **H. G. Wells (1866- 1946)**, who was the author of the 1946 manual for the elite entitled, *The New World Order*, whose original title was: *The New World Order: Whether It Is Attainable, How It Can Be Attained, and What Sort of World a World at Peace Will Have to Be*. Wells published in *The New World Order* his first version of a human rights declaration, which was a precursor to his work on the *Sankey Declaration of the Rights of Man* (1940).

In 1947, both declarations became used as advisory works by the *United Nations Commission on Human Rights* for drafting the *Universal Declaration of Human Rights* (1948).[\[355\]](#)

H. G. Wells was a member of the infamous **Fabian Society** from 1903 to 190, an organization historically related to radicalism, a left-wing liberal tradition, but Wells eventually turned critic of its operations, particularly in his 1905 paper, "The Faults of the Fabian," in which he claimed the Society in question was a middle-class talking shop.[\[356\]](#) He later parodied the society in his 1910 novel *The New Machiavelli*. Biographer David Smith called *The New Machiavelli*, "Wells's most autobiographical novel"[\[357\]](#) and some critics have considered *The New Machiavelli*, "the beginning of the retreat of Wells the storyteller. It was the first ominous eruption of those magnificent moments of self-assertion which were to disintegrate the novelist in him."[\[358\]](#) But that's not entirely true, as Wells had already started nine years earlier his groundbreaking non-fiction futuristic work, with his first non-fiction bestseller *Anticipations of the Reaction of Mechanical and Scientific Progress upon Human Life and Thought (1901)*, that was originally serialized in a magazine subtitled, "An Experiment in Prophecy."[\[359\]](#) Incredibly, the experiment he conducted not only influenced his contemporaries but still influences us.

Cynthia Chung Editor-in-Chief and co-founder of the *Rising Tide Foundation* (Montreal, Canada), says that "It is no coincidence that our entertainment industry today, so heavily saturated with the influence of Wells'

propaganda, is obsessed with the theme of a post-apocalyptic world.” Already back in 1901, the great writer and social critic attempted to predict the future in his book cited above, commonly referred to as *Anticipations*, where he wrote:

It has become apparent that whole masses of the human population are, as a whole, inferior in their claim upon the future, to other masses, that they cannot be given opportunities or trusted with power as the superior peoples are trusted, that their characteristic weaknesses are contagious and detrimental to the civilizing fabric, and that their range of incapacity tempts and demoralizes the strong. To give them equality is to sink to their level, to protect and cherish them is to be swamped in their fecundity.

Later in *The Shape of Things to Come: The Ultimate Revolution*, published in 1933, H.G Wells, wrote of the future predicting, rather optimistically, like Cynthia Chung points out, that there will be another World War in just a few years, followed by epidemic and famine. In this fictional future, the war continues for thirty years into the 1960s, despite that people have forgotten why they started fighting, humanity enters a new Dark Age.[\[360\]](#) This is a brief synopsis, found online, of the book in question:

A long economic slump causes a major war that leaves Europe devastated and threatened by plague. In decades of chaos with much of the world reverting to medieval conditions, pilots and technicians formerly serving in various nations' air forces maintain a network of functioning airfields. Around this nucleus, technological civilization is rebuilt, with the pilots and other skilled technicians eventually seizing worldwide power and sweeping away the remnants of the old nation-states. A benevolent dictatorship is set up, paving the way for world peace by abolishing national divisions, enforcing the English language, promoting scientific learning, and outlawing religion. The enlightened world citizens can depose the dictators peacefully and go on to breed a new race of super-talents, able to maintain a permanent utopia.[\[361\]](#)

Many of Wells' short-term predictions would come true, such as the aerial bombing of whole cities presented in more detail than in his previous *The War in the Air* and the eventual development of weapons of mass destruction. Others, such as the withering of state-power and the dissolution of Islam, have not yet come to pass, and, of course, we all know the second World War ended in 1945 but did it really end? Adrian Bonenberger, who is a journalist and essayist with extensive experience covering national security and international relations, came out in 2016 with the following conclusion I partly agree with:

World War Two never stopped because it was a war fought over whether repressive anti-enlightenment totalitarianism would rule Europe and the world, or whether humanism and western values (even those espoused haphazardly as in republican oligarchies like the United States) would hold sway. And while we have said that we won WWII and the Nazis lost, or that the Soviet Union won WWII and the Nazis lost, the truth is, the intellectual and ideological conflict at the heart of WWII never disappeared. On the one hand, it didn't disappear because the Soviet Union was a more enthusiastic and popular if less well-organized version of Nazi Germany (especially after 1945, when ethnolinguistic nationalism drove Russian ethnic cleansing)—and the USSR lasted well into the 20th century. So all the places that we neglected to liberate from the Soviet Union were places where WWII didn't have a chance to end, at least until the USSR's collapse. Because of active wars today, to some of those places (like Ukraine), we might as well have never fought WWII in the first place.[\[362\]](#)

However, in his fictional account, H. G. Wells writes that in the last bid for victory, the enemy deploys a biological weapon resulting in a “wandering sickness,” that will produce the first zombies, and by 1970 the global population will have dropped to a little under one billion. Though all this is depicted as horrific, like Cynthia Chung also notices, this event, is at the same time depicted as a necessity – a “great reset,” to restore the “balance” so to speak of humanity. That’s because H. G. Wells was part of the elite of the *New World Order*, a definition he coined in the last years of his life, for the title of a non-fiction book published by Secker & Warburg in January 1940.

But let’s go back to *The Shape of Things to Come: The Ultimate Revolution*, where with this reduced population, the elite that manages a bureaucratic system under the form of a “World Government” can finally begin to build back together from the chaos something different (the so-called “Build Back Better” framework comes to mind), a new phase of human evolution, as a biologically superior species (transhumans?) after the inferior have been culled by war and disease. This early sci-fi fantasy from H. G. Wells, and the subjects developed in it including that of depopulation, are the central theme to everything he wrote after, including his works of non-fiction like *New*

World Order. Like Cynthia Chung says, in her article on the matter, that brings to light the real evil nature of H. G. Wells' work:

The subject on ways to reduce the world population was a troubling dilemma for Wells...not the reducing part, but the thought that there would be those so foolish as to forbid it. You see, it was considered by some that the human species had found itself in a crisis by the 1900s. Europe, up until the 17th century had a population size that never exceeded roughly 100 million. But nearly doubled to 180 million in the 18th century and doubled again to 390 million in the 19th century. H. G. Wells wrote of this “the extravagant swarm of new births” as “the essential disaster of the nineteenth century.” Not war, not disease, not starvation, not abject poverty, but population growth was determined as the disaster of an entire century.

Today the world population is 7.9 billion people, a far cry from Wells’ hopeful 1 billion. However, there is good news! The worldometers.info site predicts a decreasing net change in population growth, such that by the year 2050 the yearly change will be 0.50% of what it is now! In other words, the rate of population growth will be cut in half 29 years from now! Those are striking projections and would entail a massive cap on growth! Obviously, this is a projection based on the presumed success of “educational reforms.” Though I do wonder...what will we do if not all of the individuals agree to abide by these reforms? And what will we do if not all of the nations agree to abide by these reforms? Will we enforce it nonetheless, and if so...by what methods? [\[363\]](#)

H. G. Wells started his journey towards becoming an inspiration for the entire elite of The New World Order as a young boy when he won a scholarship to study at the prestigious Normal School of Science (now called the Royal College of Science). His subject of choice was biology and his teacher, and quickly thereafter, the mentor was none other than **Thomas Huxley**, otherwise known as “Darwin’s bulldog” (his words), grandfather of **Julian Huxley** who in 1951 coined the term **transhumanism**,[\[364\]](#) for the view that humans should better themselves through science and technology, possibly including eugenics, but also, importantly, the improvement of the social environment. Let’s also remember that Julian’s brother **Aldous Leonard Huxley**, was the diabolical mastermind of MK-Ultra.

So, H. G. Wells was connected to a family, that from the very beginning promoted and drove the acceptance of the occult theory of evolution, and ultimately, transhumanism.[\[365\]](#) Through Thomas Huxley, Wells’ conception of the nature of mankind was formed, with its foundation built upon the philosophies of Charles Darwin and Thomas Malthus that form the very basis for his ethics, or non-ethics. Among the plethora of books Wells wrote, the previously mentioned *Anticipations* from 1901 contains many details on the upcoming system of world governance and scientific control that we see manifesting in front of us every day. He writes the “vicious, helpless, and pauper masses” have appeared, spreading as the railway systems have spread, and representing an integral part of the process of industrialization, like the waste product of a healthy organism.” For these, “great useless masses of people” Wells adopts the term **“People of the Abyss,”** and he predicts that the **“nation that most resolutely picks over, educates, sterilizes, exports or poisons its People of the Abyss”** will be in the ascendant. In this case, I guess H. G. Wells would have probably loved Communist China, where the founder of Thelema, Aleister Crowley, (who initiated Wells to the mysteries of the Illuminati), finished his Abramelin ritual and summoned his Holy Guardian Angel. Crowley explains that the Abyss is the great gulf or void between the phenomenal world of manifestation and its noumenal source. Crowley, who embraced the concept of the Abyss, because of its Satanic nature, describes it in the following way, in his *Little Essays Toward Truth*:

In the Abyss all things exist, indeed, at least in posse, but are without any possible meaning; for they lack the substratum of spiritual Reality. They are appearances without Law. They are thus Insane Delusions. Now the Abyss being thus the great storehouse of Phenomena, it is the source of all impressions.

On a practical level, Crowley, even published a series of detailed instructions on how to reach the Abyss, saying it prepared the student for the mystical experience that Crowley called **Shivadarshana**. And according to a book entitled *Green Gold: The Tree of Life, Marijuana in Magic and Religion* by Chris Bennett, Lynn Osburn, and Judy Osburn, Crowley initiated not only H. G. Wells into the mysteries of hashish, but also Aldous Huxley into the visionary experience of peyote in a Berlin hotel room. The source for this is given also elsewhere from Francis King, a well-known, writer on the occult, and an authority on Aleister Crowley’s work. Going back to Wells, when reading *Anticipations*, it is difficult not to be reminded of later works that might have been inspired by it, such as Orwell’s *1984* and Aldous Huxley’s *Brave New World*, where a scientific, ruthless elite (Dr. Fauci...) gains control

of society - in the case of H. G. Wells the so-called “New Republic” that proclaims altruistic motives to the general population - and directs the affairs of mankind in a very similar way to today’s elite. *Anticipations* was one of the first books dedicated to surveying this glim future, a book we can almost consider a warning. Binghamton University history professor and futurist W. Warren Wagar writes regarding Wells’ *Anticipations*,

Anticipations ranged widely in its subject matter, from the future of transport to the future of world order... Wells looked ahead to the first aircraft and too broad highways teeming with automobiles, busses, and trucks. Suburbia would triumph over city and countryside... one vast unbroken sprawl of middle-class life would reach from Boston to Washington. [Wells] foresaw the collapse of capitalism and the nation-state system in great technologically advanced total wars that the tycoons and the politicians could not, ultimately, understand or control. Power would slip through their fingers. They would be swiftly replaced by the technically competent, by scientists and engineers and managers, who would learn from their errors and build a world state of peace and plenty. [\[366\]](#)

Anticipations contain many startling predictions that have come to pass to one degree or another. In this book, Wells bluntly states the goals and intentions of his envisioned, “New Republic” that will, among many other things, “...have an idea that will make killing worth the while,” and inflict upon deviants, “good scientifically caused pain, that will leave nothing but a memory.” Wells even predicts the rise of a union of European states complete with “...homologation of laws and coinage and measures...” through which "...the final peace of the world may be assured forever.” This “peace” however, means certain enslavement for a large portion of mankind. Wells states - again, this is written in 1901 - that the “New Republic” will,

...aim to establish, and it will at last, though probably only after a second-century has passed, establish a world-state with a common language and a common rule. All over the world its roads, its standards, its laws, and its apparatus of control will run. [\[367\]](#)

The ethical system laid out in Wells’ “New Republic” forbids the further growth of the “People of the Abyss.” In the past, Nature killed these off, *and in some cases killing will still be necessary*. And we should not be appalled by this task, as per Mr. Wells. Death for such people will mean merely “the end of the bitterness of failure, the merciful obliteration of weak and silly and pointless things.” Clearly, the effecting of this will be morally justifiable according to Wells:

*The new ethics will hold life to be a privilege and a responsibility, not a sort of night refuge for base spirits out of the void; **and the alternative in right conduct between living fully, beautifully, and efficiently will be to die.** For a multitude of contemptible and silly creatures, fear-driven and helpless and useless, unhappy, or hateful happy in the midst of squalid dishonor, feeble, ugly, inefficient, born of unrestrained lusts, and increasing and multiplying through sheer incontinence and stupidity, the men of the New Republic will have little pity and less benevolence.* *[emphasis added]*

If “the whole tenor of a man’s actions” shows him to be unfit to live, they will exterminate him. They will not be squeamish about inflicting death because they will have in his sick vision a fuller sense of the possibilities of life. But remember the killing that Wells describes, will not be needlessly brutal but almost invisible like the present pandemic/biological warfare. In 1938, Wells’ *War of the Worlds* was broadcasted as a radio drama and narrated by none other than **Orson Welles**, an exceptional director, actor, screenwriter, and producer, who is remembered for his innovative work in countless radio, theatre, and film productions, who will also star 11 years later as Count Cagliostro (one of the real Grand Masters of the Illuminati), in the now-forgotten film “Black Magic” (1949). During the broadcast, it had not made itself clear to its audience that it was a radio drama and not the actual news. Suffice to say, the reporting of a man-eating alien invasion caused quite a panic in its London boroughs, and I am sure Britain’s War Propaganda Bureau, whom H.G. Wells had worked for, got quite a chuckle out of it. It was great news for them, for it showed how easy it would be to control the narrative, even if it were to be carried out to an absurd degree. It confirmed to them that the public will believe anything just like they do today, as the last variant of this infinite pandemic will eventually be called the New World Order. Wells wrote of the panic caused by the radio drama in the London boroughs, and the following that should put chills down your spine:

If one could have hung that June morning in a balloon in the blazing blue above London, every northward and eastward road running out of the infinite tangle of streets would have seemed stippled black with the streaming fugitives, each dot a human agony of terror and physical distress...Never before in the history of the world had such a mass of human beings moved and suffered together...without order and with a goal, six million people, unarmed and unprovisioned, driving headlong. It was the beginning of the rout of civilization, of the massacre of mankind. [\[368\]](#)

This whole scenario brings back to my mind a very old film by Alfred Hitchcock entitled “The Rope” (1948), where two Harvard students murder one of their friends as an experiment in committing the “perfect murder” and a display of their intellectual superiority. They stuff the body in a large chest in the middle of the dining room and hold a party, the idea being that their guests would be too daft as to figure out that they are dining in a room with a fresh corpse, that is, everyone except Rupert Cadell (played by James Stewart), a former teacher of theirs. Rupert, they recognize will be their real challenge and their greatest proof of intellectual superiority if they succeed in pulling the wool over his eyes. It was Rupert who taught the two men this manner of thinking that “murder is a crime for most men, but a privilege for the few.” This is reasoned by the belief that “moral concepts of good and evil do not pertain to the superior being.” This subject is discussed at the dinner party, the guests think at first Rupert is kidding, but he assures them that the world would be a better place if the superior were permitted to commit murder and that such a murder would be an “art form.” He states, in a way typical of the elite, that unfortunately rules the world today, “think of what this would mean for unemployment, poverty, waiting in long lines.” He thinks an open season for murder would be too much and suggests shorter durations such as “cut a throat week” or “strangulation day.”

As the evening progresses, Rupert, the astute man that he is, observes a series of odd behavior from the two men. David (the murdered young man) was invited to the party, his father and his fiancé are among the guests, and there is a growing concern for why David has not shown up. Long story short – after all the guests had left, only Rupert and the two young killers remain in the apartment. Rupert discovers that they have murdered David (who was also a student of Rupert’s), and he opens the chest to find the body. Horrified and disgusted, he asks “why did you do it?” They, of course, responded, “We simply acted out what you always talked about.” Confronted with the reality of his words, Rupert feels ashamed, being partially responsible for this macabre scene. However, Rupert states, “there was always something deep within me that prevented me from ever acting out my words,” in other words, he never thought it possible that anyone would do it. It is at that moment that Rupert realizes that it is not the superior being who is capable of murder, but rather the criminally insane. He finally understands that the idea of purging the world of its “inferiors,” would rid the world of its most loving and moral beings, their traits regarded as intolerably foolish and weak. In the end, we would be left with the worst of humankind, a human race that had cannibalized itself. [\[369\]](#)

Today, we are risking a purge, and we are all no matter what the color of our skin, the “people of the Abyss” described by the early H.G Wells, as inferior. The supposed superiority of the scientific elite, who have supposedly purified themselves of ancient, outdated ideas, and restraining morality, like the infamous Dr. Fauci, places them in a position of dominance, just like in H. G. Wells 1901 book, where a “reconstructed ethical system” gives rise to a “new ethics” in the so-called “New Republic” aka the New World Order. For this reason, is important that we find a way to stop all this madness before we lose forever the very soul of humanity. Wells writes regarding this new ethics, “...the ethical system of these men of the “New Republic” the ethical system which will dominate the world state, will be shaped primarily to favor the procreation of what is fine and efficient... and to check the procreation of base and servile types...” And regarding death in this context, Wells, writes that it must be called to the aid of mankind, “And the method that nature has followed hitherto in the shaping of the world, whereby weakness was prevented from propagating weakness, and cowardice and feebleness were saved from the accomplishment of their desires... the method that must in some cases still be called into the help of man, is death.” A “reconstructed ethical system” governs the elite of the New Republic which allows for the killing of lesser types as a greater service to the whole of mankind, but a more selfish motivation of total domination seems to cut to the core of the elite.

Remember the men of the “New Republic” described by Wells have a “moral justification” for every action, just like people like Dr. Fauci seem to have. Scientific management, and a compulsive desire for efficiency, guide their hands and their mission in eliminating part of the human population, for what they ultimately think, in their twisted vision of things, an act of good for the future of our race. Wells brushed shoulders and had intimate relationships with some of the most prominent people of his day, the elite... and for this reason, he had the uncanny ability to predict the future shape of the world. That is partly what happened to me before I left The New World Order, and I started to expose them in the fall of 2006. Unfortunately, Wells, a social climber, and the son of

domestic servants turned small shopkeepers, never rejected the elite he had managed to join, and supported them and their evil plans until the end of his life.

Going back to what is happening today, myself and other researchers like Charles Hugh Smith, author of one of the top alternative financial sites, are struck by the similarities between the conflict-torn mid-1600s and the present global climate change that looks a bit like the little ice age in the 1600s, where political upheavals and wars intertwined civil and imperial conflicts. Global Crisis, War, Climate Change, and Catastrophe made the 17th Century a complex era that disrupted regimes and empires from England to China, in a scenario that inevitably brings back to mind the previously mentioned work of H. G. Wells. Climate change naturally produced by "The Little Ice Age", generated scarcities of grain in a time of burgeoning human populations, and as in the present day, everyone assumed ample harvests would continue forever, but nature is not a steady-state system, and cycles are not tamed by our desire for ever-expanding abundance. The fact this kind of "natural" climate change cyclicly occurs in the history of mankind, should make us understand the lies and manipulation currently at work. And when this kind of thing happens, the various nations of the world respond to scarcity by assessing who's getting the biggest pieces of the shrinking pie. When hunger begets desperation, various dynamics are set into motion, as those without agency and capital i.e. political and financial power, do whatever they can to get enough to survive, while those holding the majority of political and financial power, jockey to maintain or expand their power. These dynamics are fluid, and prone to non-linear flows, in which relatively small actions unleash enormous consequences, that are not predictable, but Charles Hugh Smith says that we can discern some repeating patterns in this chaotic swirl, that I think can be extremely useful for our better understanding of things to come:

1. *Private owners of capital (i.e. elites) seek to influence the state to protect/expand their holdings.*
2. *The dispossessed/disenfranchised masses seek redress/succor from the state.*
3. *The geopolitical balance of power becomes increasingly precarious as competition for control of resources and political power heats up.*
4. *The state's resources are diminished by famine, the decline of trade, etc. as pressures from geopolitical rivals, elites and the masses are spiking, reducing the state's ability to respond to the multiple challenges / overlapping crises.*
5. *The overlapping crises reveal and exploit the weaknesses in the political, social, and economic structures, and in the competing elites.*
6. *Leaders concentrate centralized power in the hands of the few as a coping strategy by reducing the influence of broad-based councils, assemblies, etc. This concentration of power at the expense of the many (including lower-level elites who were accustomed to holding some consequential power) increases resistance of those being cut out of the decision-making and increases the odds of catastrophic errors of judgment in the few at the top.*
7. *As the state falters or divides into warring factions, the most powerful elites take control of resources and power from the state, both as a defensive measure and as a means of exploiting the crisis to their advantage.*
8. *Populist leaders arise demanding a fairer distribution of resources and power. The more repressed the masses, the greater the disorder created by this emergence of long-silenced voices.*
9. *Each node seeking to defend or expand its share of resources and power projects and amplifies persuasive rhetoric, symbols, and beliefs to unify its supporters around deeply held values and aspirations.*
10. *With so many loyalties in play--local, regional, linguistic, political, social, religious, and economic--each node faction seeks to decisively cement loyalties by establishing all-or-nothing hard lines via ideologically "pure" rhetoric that demonizes competing factions, effectively dividing the populace into us-and-them camps that leave little middle ground for compromise or negotiation.*
11. *In this fevered competition for loyalty and trustworthy followers willing to sacrifice for the faction, leaders view every advance as evidence that compromise is unnecessary as total victory awaits the next "win."*
12. *Given the grievous losses and potentially devastating consequences of competing factions gaining ground, the victors of each battle hasten to take revenge on the losing faction, laying waste and inflicting cruelties that harden the hearts of the surviving losers and inciting their own determination to exact a full measure of revenge when fortunes turn their way.*
13. *Only when the land, people, and treasure are all exhausted does the promise of total victory fade, and the factions seek some negotiated settlement that leaves whatever power they still have intact lest they lose everything.*
14. *The eventual settlement could have been reached in the initial stages of disorder, but the leaders of the factions were too myopic, too confident in their judgment and power, too greedy for more and too hubris-*

soaked to appreciate their weaknesses and the immense pitfalls ahead.[\[370\]](#)

If you don't discern any of these dynamics in the present, you will not understand where we are heading.

[Peter Daszak, PhD. (Posted Jan. 19, 2018). EcoHealth Alliance, DRASTIC RESEARCH, Project DEFUSE, Grant Application No. HR001118S0017 - Preventing Emerging Pathogen Threats. DARPA - Biological Technologies Office. Source: <https://drasticresearch.files.wordpress.com/2021/09/defuse-project-draastic-analysis-1.pdf> | <https://drasticresearch.files.wordpress.com/2021/09/defuse-project-rejection-by-darpa.pdf>]

DRASTIC RESEARCH

Project DEFUSE

DARPA - PREEMPT (HR001118S0017)

Project DEFUSE: Defusing the Threat of Bat-borne Coronaviruses



Principal Investigator and Technical Point of Contact

Peter Daszak, PhD.
EcoHealth Alliance
460 West 34th Street, 17th Floor
New York, NY 10001
(p) 212-380-4474
(e) daszak@ecohealthalliance.org
(f) 212-380-4465

Administrative Point of Contact

Luke Hameel
EcoHealth Alliance
460 West 34th Street, 17th Floor
New York, NY 10001
(p) 646-868-4709
(e) hameel@ecohealthalliance.org
(f) 212-380-4465

Identifying Number: HR001118S0017-PREEMPT-PA-001

Award Instrument Requested: Grant

Places and Periods of Performance: 12/1/18 - 5/31/22; Palo Alto, CA; Kunming and Wuhan, China; Chapel Hill, NC; New York, NY; Singapore; Madison, WI

Total funds requested: \$14,209,245

Proposal validity period: 6 months

Date proposal submitted: 3/27/18

Documents made available by an anonymous source

FIG. 35 — Documents made available to D.R.A.S.T.I.C. research by an anonymous source.



FIG. 36 — Herbert George Wells (1866–1946) is often called the “father of science fiction.”

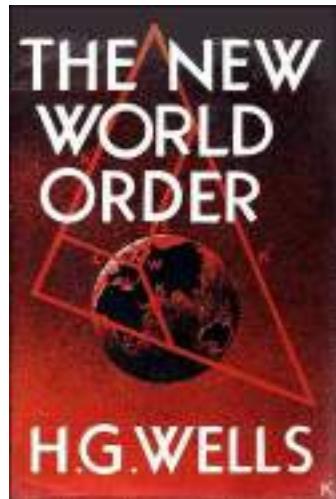


FIG. 37 — First edition of *The New World Order* published by Secker & Warburg in January 1940.



FIG. 38 — Pope Francis signs his quasi-Masonic encyclical *Fratelli Tutti* on October the 3rd 2020 in the midst, of the New World Order plandemic.

The One World Religion Became a Reality in 2020 but Nobody Seems to Care

On Saturday, October 3rd, 2020, Pope Francis visited the Sacred Convent of Assisi near the city of Perugia to sign the new quasi-Masonic encyclical, ***Fratelli tutti***, meaning, “**All Brothers.**” This was a key event in the process of shaping the upcoming One World Religion of the Antichrist. Pope Francis signed the new encyclical, after a solemn Mass celebrated in the Basilica of St. Francis in Assisi, in the region of Umbria in central Italy, once one of the holiest places in Italy, now instead, one of the more infested with Satanic activity.

Catholic priests all over Italy, have been working for the last few years alongside Italian police officers, to tackle a rising tide of crimes linked to devil worship in the region. Police say that Satanists are particularly active in Piedmont, Veneto, and Emilia Romagna in the north, and Tuscany, Umbria, Calabria, and Puglia further south. [\[371\]](#) For this reason, the police authorities in Umbria’s capital city of Perugia often attended my conferences and book presentations in town, and knowing about my expertise on the matter, they would even call me at times as a consultant, in solving some of the most recent cases that concern churches all over Umbria, that were being regularly desecrated by Satanists, who mostly steal old relicts and consecrated hosts. [\[372\]](#) But something even stranger happened before Pope Francis “The False Prophet,” went to Assisi for his Luciferian/Masonic landmark.

As the secret occult forces of the Jesuits that control the Catholic Church, the Illuminati, and most branches of Freemasonry today, we’re moving towards advancing the crafting the One World Religion of the Antichrist, in Assisi, in the middle of the pandemic, something dark and sinister happened in nearby Spoleto, in the province of Perugia a few days earlier. On Wednesday, September 23rd, 2020 an ampoule,(a small sealed vial, used to contain and preserve the blood) of **Saint John Paul II**, placed in the chapel of the Crucifix of the Cathedral of Spoleto was stolen with no signs of an infraction. Like I told you a moment ago, in the past few years, similar actions have been conducted by groups of Satanists in the city of Perugia, and surrounding areas. This happens mainly because Satanists often use the stolen relicts, or religious artifacts, for their infamous Black masses, and, in this case, the disappearance of the blood of Pope John Paul II, on the eve of such an event seems highly suspicious, as Pope John Paul II organized the first World Day of Prayer for Peace on October 27, 1986, and this event is still considered to this day by high-level Freemasons and religious leaders worldwide, as the cornerstone of the One World Religion, with the attendance of 160 religious leaders, who spent that historic day together, fasting and praying to their God or Gods, or more likey Lucifer. There is also an interesting dimension of similarities between monastic and Masonic orders and the existence of monastic lodges. Some French and Italian Masonic historians even indicate a more than spiritually shared parenthood between the Monastic and the Masonic orders. In the XVIIIth century, various Masonic Lodges were erected in Benedictine monasteries, like Santa Scolastica, for example, in Subiaco.

Keeping in mind the attitude of the official Roman-Catholic Church towards Freemasonry, this seems rather interesting because it shows once again their never-ending hypocrisy. The well-known Ferrer-Benimeli mentions in his “Archives Secrètes,” that in the last 40 years of the XVIIIth century, an impressive number of Freemasons were active in the Catholic Church, either as monks or as priests, and that’s the main reason for having this event in Assisi, not the connection with the pope’s name because well-informed Jesuit sources say that Pope Francis took the name Francis because of Saint Francis Xavier, not Saint Francis of Assisi. Father Xavier was not a monk, but a Spanish Jesuit priest, a missionary, and saint from Navarre who was also the co-founder of the Society of Jesus.

Conventional Franciscan Father Mauro Gambetti, the custodian of the Assisi convent, said a few days before the historical event that took place on the 3rd of October 2020 that the encyclical of the Pope, “will indicate to the world a style for the future, and will give the church and people of goodwill the responsibility for building it together.” Adding: “It is with great joy and in prayer that we welcome and wait for the private visit of Pope Francis. A stage that will highlight the importance and necessity of fraternity.” **America** the National weekly magazine published by the Jesuits of the United States, emphatically stated about the event:

The words “Fratelli” are from St. Francis of Assisi, just as were the words “Laudato Si” which the pope chose as the title of his second encyclical. It is highly significant that the Argentine pope has decided to sign the encyclical at the tomb of St. Francis. As he has stated on numerous occasions, his ministry as successor of St. Peter has been greatly influenced by the Saint of Assisi and his love for the poor, so much so that on his election as pope he took the name Francis, the first pope ever to do so, a name that also conveyed a program. [\[373\]](#)

The important ceremony was defined by Father Mauro Gambetti as “private” in his description, mainly because it took place without the faithful present in respect of the China virus regulations, which in a way facilitated Pope Francis’ heretical work for the establishment of a One World Religion. The title of the encyclical in question, considered of great importance by the Vatican-led New World Order, appears originally in a passage of the

Admonitions of St. Francis, which reads: “Let us all, brothers, look to the Good Shepherd who suffered the passion of the Cross to save his sheep.” But don’t be deceived, the Pope is not the “Good Shepherd.” This quasi-Masonic papal encyclical is largely connected to the document on “Human Fraternity for World Peace and Living Together” signed by Pope Francis and the Grand Imam of Al-Azhar in early 2019. Rumors of a papal encyclical first made the rounds in August 2020 when Bishop Domenico Pompili of Rieti let slip during a press conference of the Charter of Intent signed in light of the 800th anniversary of the nativity scene in Greccio that the document was in the works. [374] Greccio is the cave where Saint Francis of Assisi staged the first-ever nativity scene on Christmas Eve 1223. [375]

Given the emphasis Pope Francis has placed on his name misleading the masses, it is unsurprising that he would have chosen Assisi as the place to sign his important document on the eve of the feast of St. Francis. Because since the beginning of his demonic papacy, Francis has exteriorly embraced and celebrated St. Francis of Assisi, knowing he was a model of social justice, which suits him perfectly when it comes to the topics of poverty, peace, and fraternity. However, I’m pretty sure the coming kingdom of God, that will be conducted as a Monarchy with Jesus King of all, will never be able to digest all of the leftist proposals of *Fratelli Tutti*, a quasi-Masonic/Marxist encyclical, that echoes many of the classic themes of Pope Francis’ present work, and I’m 100% sure that Saint Francis will probably find the Nativity scene that the Vatican placed in 2020 in St. Peter’s Square, “grotesque,” and “demonic,” in that infamous year that started the Great Reset preparing for the One World Religion of the Antichrist.

In January 2020, just before the China virus frenzy kicked off, another ambiguous figure, Vice President Mike Pence, visited the Vatican to officially discuss the *Abrahamic Faiths Initiative*, which is the first concrete step towards a One World Religion. Mike Pence was so happy about the Pope granting him a private audience that he told Pope Francis, “You made me a hero” back home.” Now this brief statement on its own should have made a few people worried back then, including President Trump, but nobody seemed to care, or even notice the importance of this statement that will be fully understood only one year later when Pence showed his true colors, or simply went along with the plan of the elite to replace his former boss with a zombie.

After all, the economy at the beginning of 2020 was still striving, and President Trump seemed indestructible and extremely successful in keeping America great. That’s why Pence’s “strange” actions in January 2021, when he resisted pressure from President Trump to toss out the fraudulent election results were no surprise to me. Remember that Trump and the Pope’s opposite worldviews collided head-on right at the start of Trump’s bid for the White House when Francis was sharply critical of Trump’s campaign pledge to build an impenetrable wall on the Mexican border and his declaration that the United States should turn away Muslim immigrants and refugees to help the security of the United States. Eventually, when President Trump went to Rome, photos of the strange awkward encounter between him, First Lady Melania, and the Pope became viral. The Pope did not look happy at all to be standing next to Trump, with whom he had publicly feuded in the past, and the press immediately went on record saying that Pope Francis has smiled during similar photo-ops with other heads of state, from German Chancellor Angela Merkel to Mexican President Enrique Peña Nieto to former President Obama, but he did not smile with President Trump, suggesting Francis was way happier to meet a full-on Satanist like Obama. Or maybe Trump and the Pope were also acting a part that was essential for the control of the two opposing factions.

Going back to the Papal audience with Pence, it is interesting how it happened on the same day that President Donald J. Trump was attending an unprecedented anti-abortion rally in Washington DC, as the first sitting U.S. president to do so in the history of the annual **March for Life**, and probably the last, if the globalists finish conquering the U.S. in the coming years. At the time of Pence’s visit to the Pope, I wrote on my website “let’s hope Pence doesn’t fall into their trap.” Well, it was only wishful thinking on my side, “after all despotic people tend to telegraph their future actions like inexperienced fighters tend to telegraph their punches; it’s not as if the intentions of totalitarians are obscured or hard to predict.” [376] Says Brandon Smith from *alt-market.us*. In some cases, the elite of the New World Order may even believe that they can be as obvious as they wish, because they assume no one will ever try to stop them, and up until now they sadly seem to have been right in their assertion. The Illuminati elite of the Vatican-led New World Order has been destroying lives for so long, they end up adopting a sense of superiority as if they are untouchable. Brandon Smith writes:

In my extensive study of psychopathy I find that, unfortunately, the primary catalyst for the exploitation and victimization of large populations of people is that many of them can’t wrap their heads around the idea of an organized conspiracy of human monsters. They refuse to acknowledge the existence of the evil right in front of them, so the evil can go unopposed for long stretches of time. There is ALWAYS a moment, though, when psychopaths push the wrong people too far. They just can’t help it, and this is when they find themselves on the business end of a noose or the barrel of a gun.

When it comes to organizations of psychopaths, the same moment also eventually arrives, it just takes longer for the public to come to grips with the necessity of it.

In terms of the “Great Reset” agenda, medical tyranny using COVID as a rationale is a key ingredient to the future objectives of the power elite. At the beginning of the pandemic lockdowns last year, I made several predictions and warnings. I said that the mandates and lockdowns for most people around the world would never go away, and I called this “Wave Theory”; the use of intermittent moments of limited freedom followed by increasingly more aggressive restrictions.

This cycle is meant to condition the public to the idea that governments are “allowed” to micromanage our daily lives, that this is “normal”, that it is for our own good, and that we should enjoy the short moments of liberty or normalcy they so graciously let us have.[\(377\)](#)

We are living in difficult times if you expose the truth of an authoritarian plot the establishment will immediately lie and call you a “conspiracy theorist.” Later, once the establishment admits to the plot and you refuse to comply with it, those same liars will not only call you a “conspiracy theorist,” but also a “terrorist.” The One World Religion is a project I have been denouncing for years, hoping some parts of Freemasonry will eventually fight it. However, after an investigation I made after moving to the U.S. in 2019, I have found out with the help of other Freemasons, a lot of evidence that the once glorious institution of U.S. Freemasonry has been infiltrated and compromised in most of the country by the same dark forces of the left, Islamists, and Satanists who are also supporting the One World Religion project of the Jesuits. Now you might disregard the Satanic or religious aspect of it if you are not a believer, but there is a political one you can’t ignore as a Freemason in good standing. Traditionally, as all Freemasons know, by not permitting the discussion of politics or religion inside American lodges you maintain a better atmosphere of harmony and peace that both these subjects can, unfortunately, bring up in other environments, but that’s no longer the case, at least in America.

In New Mexico, for example, a 32° Freemason was balloted out from a lodge for simply wearing a Proud Boys hat, and in Arizona, a Brother was reprimanded in front of his brothers by his Worshipful Master for wearing a MAGA hat on his way to the lodge. The basic principle in Freemasonry is to be respectful and fair to everyone regardless of their ideology and beliefs. This is fundamental to why Freemasonry was founded and why it is still in existence today. Masonic brethren should respect each other, and this includes leaving your political or religious stand outside the lodge. Instead, for the first time since the Civil War, Freemasonry in the U.S. is once again divided by politics and religion, with entire lodges dedicated to a specific political inclination, that in most cases seems to be Socialism! In most cases, bringing Freemasonry into disrepute by not respecting the basic rules of the Craft that forbid such discrimination.

In the Masonic Grand Lodge’s of Democratic states like California or Colorado, Islamic groups like the Muslim Brotherhood and even Harun Yahya’s Turkish sect, are preaching and involved in running local lodges. Timothy Hogan, who is held in high esteem in U.S. Masonic circles, and is also the Grand Master of the Neo-Templar Order called *Ordre Souverain du Temple Initiatique* (OSTI), that runs the *Cercle International de Recherches Culturelles et Spirituelles* (CIRCES), even went to Turkey to meet face to face with the controversial Islamic scholar Adnan Oktar aka Harun Yahya, who claims he is the Mahdi of the Islamic prophecies. Timothy Hogan, who is a Democrat and a member of the Grand Lodge of A.F. & A.M. of Colorado, a Past Master of East Denver #160 Masonic Lodge (AF&AM), and an active member of Enlightenment Lodge #198, two lodges that were used to actively promote his new Islamic alliance in recent years.

On top of all this, we have the infiltration of para-Masonic Illuminati sects like the O.T.O, that continues the promotion of anti-Christian beliefs of irregular Freemason’s like Aleister Crowley, undisturbed. In California where I live, the O.T.O. has taken over most lodges, especially in the Los Angeles County area, including some prestigious ones in Hollywood and South Pasadena. In New York City, the Masonic Hall that is home to the headquarters of the *Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of the State of New York* regularly rents their lodge meeting rooms located on the corner of 23rd St and 6th Avenue, and the other (constructed in 1907) facing 24th St, to the O.T.O. for their infamous Gnostic Masses featuring a Priestess who sits naked upon the Masonic Altar used by regular Freemasons during their regular meetings. Remember, most Freemasons, are good people who often ignore the fact their lodge rooms have been used for such depravities by other Fraternal organizations thanks to their connections with high-level members of the Craft.

But let’s remember, the visible world is but a reflection of the invisible realm, and at its center stands the altar used in ancient times for sacrifices, obligation, and adoration and now a focus of faith and fellowship amongst the Brothers of the Craft during their rituals. Of course, while we hold a view of the world very unlike that which was held by our ancient brethren, let’s remember that the Masonic Lodge is a symbol of the world as it was thought to be in ancient times. The ancient brethren that created the institution of Freemasonry using the art of analogy, had profound insight when they saw the world as a temple over-hung by a

starry canopy by night, lit by the journeying sun by day, wherein man goes forth to his labor on a checker-board of lights and shadows, joys, and sorrows, seeking to reproduce on earth the law and order of heaven. So what happens now that Freemasonry has been taken over by Satanists, Muslims, and left-wingers whose intent is to destroy Christianity and the American way of life? This goes against the very principles of Freemasonry as envisioned by Brothers like George Washington, the founding father of our nation who served as the first President of the United States.

Since I have arrived in the U.S. I met many great Brothers who I have recognized as legitimate and honest in their Masonic undertakings, but most of them are now disappointed with an organization that in many states like California is requiring proof of vaccination to participate in lodge workings, and during the first year of the pandemic was meeting only on Zoom for the joy of Communist China. Zoom has acknowledged keeping at least one data center and a staff employee in China, where the Communist government requires resident tech firms to provide user data on request and Jacob Helberg, a senior adviser at the Stanford University Center on Geopolitics and Technology said in October 2021, that “If you have Zoom engineers in China who have access to the actual servers, from an engineering standpoint those engineers can have access to the content of potential communications in China.”[\[378\]](#)

On top of this, U.S. Freemasons were not even capable of stopping the removal and destruction of the statue of their legendary Sovereign Grand Commander of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Albert Pike. The statue was toppled and burned by protesters in June 2020, as protests continued in response to the murder of George Floyd[\[379\]](#) and **James D. Cole**, 33°, their present Sovereign Grand Commander, made the following statement, showing to all of us how the Jesuit progressive leftist ideals are guiding the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in the United States:

On June 19th, 2020 a statue of Past Grand Commander Albert Pike was toppled from its pedestal in Washington, D.C.

The statue celebrated Pike’s humanitarian successes and his leadership of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. The statue was gifted to the people of the United States in 1901. Even though the Scottish Rite no longer had any ownership rights to the sculpture, this Supreme Council has repeatedly voiced its strong support for any governmental decision to remove the statue, because we recognized that its existence could be a concern among some citizens.

We can never condone unlawful acts; otherwise, the foundation of our society would crumble. However, the statue has belonged to the people since we gave it to them more than a hundred years ago. Our prayer is that the removal of the statue can be at least a small step toward healing our nation’s wounds.

As Scottish Rite Masons, we prefer to step forward with our fellow citizens, consistent with the Scottish Rite Creed: Human progress is our cause, liberty of thought our supreme wish, freedom of conscience our mission, and the guarantee of equal rights to all people everywhere our ultimate goal.[\[380\]](#)

Of course, the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the American “York” Rite, and so forth, were invented by Masons, and require members to be Master Masons, but like **Bro. Andrew Hammer** explains in his book *Observing the Craft: The Pursuit of Excellence in Masonic Labour and Observance* (Mindhive Books, 2010), they are not in themselves Masonry because only the degrees and work of the Craft Lodge, the Symbolic Lodge can be called Freemasonry. However, Bro. Andrew Hammer is not only an author by another Marxist using the Craft to promote his Socialist ideal. Hammer, a friend of Bernie Sanders, with a controversial past in Virginia’s Alexandria-Washington Lodge 22,[\[381\]](#) has been traveling for years around the world meeting socialist leaders, like Socialist International Secretary-General Louis Ayala, former Nicaraguan President Daniel Ortega, and many others. He even delivered a speech in Vienna to the Austrian Socialist, and

he is also a big supporter of leftist Freemason Pope Francis’ work for the creation of a “One World Religion.” So, we can say that all the most prominent contemporary Freemasons are united in pushing the progressive agenda of the Vatican. Better to avoid the Craft altogether if these are the “Brothers” involved today.



FIG. 39 — Andrew Hammer at the Kenton Masonic Temple in 2016.

Andrew and His Friends



With Socialist International
Secretary General Luis Ayala
in Maputo, Mozambique.

Andrew speaks to
Austrian Socialists
in Vienna.



U.S. Congressman Bernie Sanders, the
only socialist in the U.S. House of
Representatives

Former Nicaraguan President Daniel
Ortega
and
Foreign Minister
Miguel D'Escoto



Andrew with former ILRS President and
Swedish MP
Evert Svensson in the
UN General Assembly
in New York.

FIG. 40 — Bro. Andrew Hammer and his Socialist/Marxist friends including Bernie Sanders.

CHAPTER FIVE

The end of Davos and the Rise of the Satanic Reset

The elite is well-organized but deranged and perverted

What can we do to get out of this vortex? First, we need to observe what the enemy does. The elite is organized in secret networks connected to clubs and lodges present all over the planet, in which the slaves of the worldwide technocracy are constantly kept under control. They have been organized for centuries, and they obey ruthless masters blindly, who offer them in exchange, privileges, and power. While you are wasting your time, watching TV, or surfing the internet, they act in the shadows in secret. In the meantime, you keep on fooling yourself and dreaming of a better world, occupying your time on a variety of senseless conspiracy theories like the Earth is flat, or did man really go to the moon. Who cares, when we are about to face the possible extermination of large parts of humanity, including yourself and your family and friends. Remember, without creating a real organized structure to defeat this evil, there is no chance for us to stop it, or even survive it in the long run. You can see that the political system you are trying to fight, is founded on a strong technocratic military organizational structure, in which journalists, bankers, and Hollywood stars are all sleeping together, and nothing is left to chance. The truth is that they are well-organized, and we are not, that's why we need to have a more structured organization for the Great Reject.

Today most of us are isolated, but at the same time we are willingly offering our soul, and all our personal information to the internet and to Artificial Intelligence/Cyber Satan that controls it, increasingly indulging in the dangers of virtual reality, aka the metaverse. In the meantime, the elite of the New World Order, the Freemasons, and their Illuminati and Jesuit controllers, are enjoying the real world, they meet in person, free of restrictions even in the middle of the China virus pandemic. They collaborate and help each other following the Biblical phrase, "thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself." The elite that appears in front of the tv cameras, enjoys fooling people that applaud them from their modest homes while they enjoy the finest things in life. Things that most of us can't afford due to the infinite restrictions that the elite is imposing on us in the last few years. Just ask yourself if you feel freer than you used to, and you will immediately find the answer and realize your present level of slavery. When are we finally going to realize that we need a true strategy to move forward and oppose all this, as publically The New World Order is been ushered in thanks to the pandemic? "COVID and The New World Order - Building A New Human Centered Economy" is the title of an article that appeared on *Forbes* in September 2020, by Lawrence Wintermeyer, who writes without any sense of shame:

The COVID-19 pandemic has resulted in unprecedented changes to our lives and the economy. The enforced switch to virtual work, changes to our travel and consumption patterns, and bans on social gatherings have generated a seismic shift towards virtual activity. Anything that can be done virtually is now done virtually. The lockdown has us thinking about what the future will bring. [\[382\]](#)

As we embark on the Chinese Year of the Tiger many things are already clear, the attempt to destroy culture, customs, habits, and ideas is an ideological doctrine called the "four olds." It is covert Maoism. For my friend and author, Ryan Gable, in the introduction to a recent radio show we did together, these "olds" can be expanded to "the introduction of homosexual pornography in the classrooms across the United States, the chanting of cannibalistic gods in Californian classrooms, the sacrificing of children on the altar of social justice and political correction through experimental medical trials, etc. All these weapons, target the youth, corrupt their moral centers, and prepare their minds for a download of ideological prejudice and the acceptance of censorship and violence in the name of supposed equality. Compounding this is the notion that one is an oppressor or pressed simply because of their skin color or ethnicity - a discriminatory ideology based on genetic guilt."

Though it may seem as if American society has collectively reached this cultural tipping point overnight, the recent attacks on individual freedom and civic institutions are the effects of a decades-old worldview known as Critical Race Theory, a divisive discourse that puts people of color against white people, that originated in Europe almost a hundred years ago. German academics who wanted to find an authentic form of Marxism after World War I formed the **"Frankfurt School"** at the University of Frankfurt. There, they developed what was called "Critical Theory." The Nazis chased them out of Europe in the 1930s, and the Frankfurt School's members, including Max

Horkheimer and Herbert Marcuse, moved to Columbia University at the beginning of World War II. The early theorists combined the Marxist perspective that the world is divided only between the oppressors and the oppressed and the postmodern idea that there is no “authentic truth,” only perspectives (called “narratives”).

Once in the U.S., still more students and academics applied the Critical Theorists’ teachings and writings to American law. This Critical Legal Theory was already skeptical of the traditional liberal order—ideas like a representative democracy and equality under the law—and theorists embraced the notion that anyone identifying with a victimized category should dismantle systems of authority. Theorist Derrick Bell, later considered the godfather of Critical Race Theory, said he hoped the “program of scholarly resistance will lay the groundwork for wide-scale resistance.”^[383] Unfortunately, it laid in the ground for rioters toppling statues of our Founding Fathers, activists rewriting school textbooks, mobs eroding freedom of speech, and the virtues of hard work and commitment we used to hold dear being eviscerated in the name of cultural Marxism, that is, of course, part of the Great Reset package, and to obtain all this, so-called “woke” crusaders have redefined the vital concept of justice in America.

For Gable, “the undermining of culture seeks to sever the connection between the individual and the larger community. Virtually every non-legislative recommendation from federal agencies, local government, and state governments has done just that in the name of public health over the last two years. This constant undermining has resulted in further moral degeneration and cultural decline on an unprecedented level. Every public ‘health’ policy has separated families, isolated children, inhibited learning, destroyed small and medium business entrepreneurs, and worked to destroy infrastructure in the name of building back better.”

This is for Gable, the product of “Maoist and Marxist ideology, or the great leap forward - better known as the Great Leap Forward Reset.” Adding that, “the usage of an invisible enemy like a virus, and the usage of environmentalism, are tenets of the same school of Maoist and Marxist ideology. The Communists did this in 1952 China, lying to the public about the spreading of biological weapons and viral contagions. Meanwhile, within what we call the field of ufology, some groups are using lasers and other methods to contact what they believe to be alien spaceships or UFOs. One can’t help but think that these little green men, or little gray men, are similar to the homunculus of alchemists and magicians like John D and Edward Kelley. The same can be said about Aleister Crowley’s alien friend. These seemingly harmless games with lasers and UFOs are akin to a modern form of collective community ritualism to invoke that which is non-specified or descriptive. The intention is simply to invoke for the sake of invocation, or perhaps to obtain contact to satisfy one’s desire to believe or to have special knowledge. All of this has been utilized to undermine public faith in faith, religious institutions, etc. It’s hard to separate true faith for some folks from that which is propped up by the rot within official institutions that claim to speak for God and man. This undermining of faith mixed with the open acknowledgment of child sex trafficking, child abuse, etc. destroys one of the three major centers of power in the world, the perceptual power that resides at the Vatican. This center of religious power adorned with an obelisk is one of three horns spoken of in the book of Daniel. The other two horns can be found in London, the city of financial power, and the United States, Washington DC, the seat of political and military might.”

Something strange is going on at CNN concerning their Jesuit controllers and pedophilia that now connects with evidence- Chris Cuomo, brother of another Jesuit agent and former governor, the Pope, and John Griffin, a senior producer from CNN who worked with the now-disgraced ex-anchor Chris Cuomo. John Griffin was arrested by the FBI in early December 2021, and charged with enticing minors as young as 9-years-old to engage in unlawful sexual activity. Between April and July of 2020, Griffin – who worked on the CNN show *New Day*, that was conducted by Cuomo, allegedly used online messaging applications to communicate with the purported parents of minor daughters, according to a Vermont grand jury indictment, instructing them on how to prepare their children to have sex with him. But there is something even more deranged about this story. John Griffin, who worked “shoulder to shoulder” with Chris Cuomo, appeared once in the arms of Cuomo in a very weird photo originally posted on *Twitter* on the 26th of September 2015, where he is holding a replica doll of pedo-ringleader Pope Francis. The pic in question, and the heretical description confirms beyond any doubt CNN as a papal pedo base:

@ChrisCuomo says he can get me blessed by #PopeFrancis thanks to my “giant baby head.” Let’s try it, shall we??

The 44-year-old CNN producer John Griffin from Stamford CT used Google Hangouts and Kik to convince the mothers that a “woman is a woman regardless of her age,” and that “women should be sexually subservient and inferior to men.” The indictment also includes specific allegations that Griffin attempted to entice two other children over the internet to engage in sexual activity. In April of 2020, Griffin proposed to engage in a “virtual training session” over a video chat that would include him instructing the mother and her 14-year-old daughter to remove

their clothing and touch each other at his direction. In June of 2020, Griffin proposed to a purported mother of a 16-year-old daughter that she take a “little mother-daughter trip” to Griffin’s Ludlow ski house for sexual training involving the child.” As you can see, the perverted minds at work behind the scenes at CNN seem to have a very different approach to the so-called “Holy Father,” and only a week after the arrest of John Griffin, the exceptional investigative journalist at *Project Veritas* released the name of another CNN producer caught up in a pedophilia scandal, Rick Saleeby, a producer on one of the network’s most successful shows “The Lead with Jake Tapper.”^[384]

Then we have the Elizabeth II, the old British monarch, dying before our eyes and the corruption, accusations of pedophilia, racism, and vitriol within her Royal family, and its subsequent public fracturing, mixed with global financial and economic distress, that has been a monumental undermining of the public perception of that second major center of power pointed out by Gable, who rightly says: “The idea that an invisible enemy wrecked economies, drove small businesses, owners and employees out of jobs, destroyed people's savings, obliterated manufacturing, supply chains, resource distribution, etc. is accurate only so much as the invisible enemy is classified in a group such as the World Economic Forum instead of a virus.

With the religious and financial horns undermined, we turn our attention to the political and military power of the United States in Washington DC. Supposedly at the helm is a dying so-called leader with blatant dementia. His criminal behavior, as with his son's, and their connections to Communist China considered, the President of the United States represents the flexing of a political and military muscle that has dissolved into paralysis. Parallel to this overturning of the world systems of governance is the reported assassin who threatened to kill the President of the United States. He was arrested on December 30, 2021 and the media claimed he wanted to kill those involved in the sex trafficking of children, something mainstream media sources denied was anything more than a Qanon conspiracy theory, literally less than 24 hours after the sentencing of Ghislaine Maxwell, who was convicted of child sex trafficking and her involvement in an international ring that included some of the most powerful and wealthy people in the world. A few days before, a man broke into Windsor Castle on Christmas with a crossbow to Assassinate the queen. And just a few days before that, a press release about an event that happened in November documented how a rogue drone was stopped from targeting the pope. Once again, three horns being plucked.”

The elite is deranged and perverted, that's obvious, and a growing number of people are finally realizing this, that's why they need to implement the Great Reset as soon as possible, to silence all of us once and for all, that's the main reason for this sudden oppressive change. However, the populist masses are rising in Europe, the United States, and even in South America, while in Asia compliance, unfortunately, is the norm, and in Africa corruption rules all parts of society. They call us the losers who don't want to accept globalization and technological advancement, who have turned to populism and populist political parties in despair, but that's not always the case. Most of us are simply feeling that something is truly wrong with what is unfolding in our new reality, and politics and corrupt politicians are not going to be able to save us from this. We need to be honest with ourselves about it.

As Ryan Gable cleverly explains: “In the book of Daniel, we are told that the three horns will be replaced by a little horn known as the Antichrist who will be given power by the beast. The perceptual powers that exist at the Vatican, London, and Washington, maybe those three horns, and a little horn to be given power by the beast may be that which controls the Great Reset, otherwise translated as King Set. If Prince William took the throne, he can take upon himself the name of Arthur. The once and future King could be granted power by his father abdicating the throne, Prince Charles, of course, being the red dragon or beast. Some may say China is the red dragon. It's interesting because Arthur is associated with and derived from Ursa Major, the bear. It is from this constellation that the tiger is born. In mythology, the tiger lives 1000 years. Likewise, it is from Ursa Major from where astrologers derive the swastika. Although we are dealing with a state of hybrid Fascist Communism, wherein the hammer and sickle should be remembered much like the swastika, it is interesting that the swastika is derived astrologically from the same constellation that births the tiger who lives the length of the great thousand-year Reich. Ursa Major was also called the Dog of Set/Typhon by the Egyptians. Again, King Set, the Antichrist. It is such in mythology that he who the tiger devours becomes a servant of the tiger and can only escape the jaws of suffering if he sacrifices innocent souls in his place. From artificial intelligence to idealistic and ideological rabid progressive politics, those consumed by the beast-like devil who made a deal with diabolic forces, look to keep themselves alive artificially by sacrificing the innocent - never being able to admit that they have been consumed and therefore seeking redemption. 2022, the year of the tiger, could also be the year in which the tiger, or the beast, gives rise to that which promulgates the thousand-year Reich, and that is the Great Reset or the establishment of the Kingdom of the Antichrist.”

This kingdom, is, of course, The Fourth Reich ushered in by Klaus and friends, which will be the exact opposite of the Kingdom of God that we want to establish after the Great Reject. After all, it was Illuminati agent **Baron Julius Evola (1898-1974)**, who was admired by the SS head Reichsführer Heinrich Himmler, whom

he once met, and a popular figure in fringe circles, described as one of “the leading philosophers of Europe’s neo-fascist movement^[385],” that I have mentioned in Vol.1, and discussed in great length in Volume 2 of my *Confessions*, who talks in his final major work, about riding the tiger, offering us a brilliant description of our “Dark Age”:

The phrase was chosen as the title of this book, “ride the tiger,” may serve as a transition between what has been said hitherto, and this other order of ideas. The phrase is a Far Eastern saying, expressing the idea that if one succeeds in riding a tiger, not only does one avoid having it leap on one, but if one can keep one’s seat and not fall off, one may eventually get the better of it. Those who are interested may be reminded of a similar theme found in the schools of traditional wisdom, such as the “ox-herding” episodes of Japanese Zen; while in classical antiquity, there is a parallel in the trials of Mithras, who lets himself be dragged by the bull and will not let go until the animal stops, whereupon Mithras kills it. This symbolism is applicable at various levels. First, it can refer to a line of conduct in the interior, personal life; then to the appropriate attitude in the face of critical, historical, and collective situations. In the latter case, we are interested in the relation of the symbol to the doctrine of cycles, with regard to both the general structure of history and the particular aspect of it that refers to the sequence of the “Four Ages.” This is a teaching that, as I have shown elsewhere,¹ bears identical traits in the East and in the ancient West. (Giambattista Vico simply caught an echo of it.)

In the classical world, it was presented in terms of humanity’s progressive descent from the Golden Age to what Hesiod called the Iron Age. In the corresponding Hindu teaching, the final age is called the Kali Yuga (Dark Age). Its essential quality is emphatically said to be a climate of dissolution, in which all the forces—individual and collective, material, psychic, and spiritual—that were previously held in check by a higher law and by influences of a superior order pass into a state of freedom and chaos. The texts of Tantra have a striking image for this situation, saying that it is the time when Kali is “wide awake.” Kali is a female divinity symbolizing the elementary, primordial forces of the world and of life, but in her “lower” aspects she is also presented as a goddess of sex and orgiastic rites. In previous ages, she was “sleeping,” that is, latent in the latter aspects, but in the Dark Age she is said to be completely awake and active.^[386]

In the book, *Ride the Tiger, A Survival Manual for the Aristocrats of the Soul* (1961), Evola presents an implacable criticism of the idols, structures, theories, and illusions of our dissolute age examined in the light of the inner teachings of indestructible Tradition. Evola identifies the type of human capable of “riding the tiger,” who may transform destructive processes into inner liberation. He offers hope for those who wish to reembrace Traditionalism.^[387] But while I can’t agree with Evola’s pagan view that allegedly led him to become a member of Crowley’s *Ordo Templi Orientis*, I do agree with the fact that this book is an excellent criticism of the decline of our “Modern World.” A world where Pope Francis’ vestments designer and papal tailor, Filippo Sorcinelli, is a flamboyant homosexual activist who is flaunting his papal credentials to market a brand of homoerotic perfumes for men which carry the label “parental advisory: explicit perfume,” that are described as “a journey through spirituality and harmony in the constant and daring search for beauty.”

Advertisements for the controversial products make use of sacrilegious, Satanic, and sexual imagery. Sorcinelli’s wide range of 27 perfumes is produced by a Milan-based company that translates his experiences into fragrances. “I have explored the world of identity and sexuality in this pandemic year,” the entrepreneur boasts. The four perfumes in the “perversion extract” range are named “Popper Pop,” “Cruising Area,” “Slightly Bitch,” and, of course, “Cyber Sex,” which will bring you right into the arms of Cyber Satan in a not so distant future. I wonder what Evola would have said about it, even if I must admit I never understood his link with weirdo creepo Aleister Crowley, and the Italian philosopher is an unlikely hero for defenders of the “Judeo-Christian West,” like myself, so please study him with care. References to Evola abound in recent years on websites such as *Breitbart News*, *The Daily Stormer*, and *AltRight.com* well before *The New York Times* noted in 2017 the Bannon-Evola connection. But all these people including Trump’s former adviser, have little or no knowledge of who Evola really was. After all, Evola believed in the power of magick (with a K like Crowley) and tried to use it to restore Roman pagan religion, something that I find completely Satanic and anti-Christian.

Of course, some aspects of his criticism of the “Modern World,” are correct, just as the work of his contemporary René Guénon (1886-1951), the French metaphysician, writer, and editor, who, after publishing *The Crisis of the Modern World*, where he discussed modernity, and how it has flipped everything around putting man before God, the material before the metaphysical, pleasure before duty, unfortunately, rejected the Western world and Christianity to embrace Islam.



FIG. 41 — Julius Evola (1898-1974) philosopher and "chief ideologue" of Italy's radical right after World War II who allegedly worked for the *Sicherheitsdienst*, or SD, the intelligence agency of the SS and the Nazi Party.

The Future of the Davos Agenda

They are well-organized and ready to take over the world, but some members of the global business elite must have been disappointed to learn that the World Economic Forum in Davos, as an in-person event, was canceled once again, in 2022, for the second year running, officially due to concerns tied to the global COVID pandemic, and not because of all the emissions created by the private air force of all their elite attendees, that usually travel for a price tag of around 50 thousand USD, to the remote Alpine skiing village for the annual event. Officially, the World Economic Forum or WEF, like some prefer to call it, was forced to rethink its plans for their lavish in-person event, and hosted the whole thing virtually, instead, officially due to "continued uncertainty" over the latest variant of this infinite pandemic. They said in their official communication that the: "Current pandemic conditions make it extremely difficult to deliver a global in-person meeting," adding that, "Despite the meeting's stringent health protocols, the transmissibility of Omicron and its impact on travel and mobility have made deferral necessary."

At this point, many of you will probably wonder why the World Economic Forum founder Klaus Schwab and the Davos elite, made up of extremely influential people that can bend the rules all the time, are even bothering with such restrictions? And the answer is a very simple, and shocking one, at the same time: Their mission has been accomplished and they are proceeding towards a future Metaverse solution. So, at this point, they don't really care about the formalities, fancy dinners, or their yearly meeting any longer, as they prefer to meet online, or in secret to

avoid public scrutiny.

For this reason, the global thought leaders, political leaders, and business leaders have, at least for the moment, gathered in a scaled-back all-online version of the speeches, with virtual talks and forums that make up the bulk of the event, which is better known for its influential parties and backroom dealings, that for some people are worth 50 thousand dollars.

However, in late January 2022, the World Economic Forum announced they might attempt a physical event if all the safety precautions can be taken. Right now, the tentative dates are May 22-26, according to a statement emailed to members that were obtained by *Bloomberg*.^[388] Last year the event was also canceled because of the pandemic, then tentatively rescheduled to take place in Singapore over the summer, before ultimately being canceled again because of the global pandemic. However, the last in-person event of the WEF, that took place in Davos netted the Swiss economy around CHF80 million (\$87 million) in 2020, with businesses and hotels taking in some CHF63 million in revenues, so the locals are eager to get things going again.^[389] But things are changing now because in a certain sense **“Davos is dead,”** like *POLITICO* suggested in an article by Ryan Health, published on the 20th of December 2021 says:

The postponement — due to Omicron’s emergence — is the latest in a series of failed efforts by WEF to return to in-person meetings during the COVID-19 pandemic, and puts financial pressure on the organization, with tens of millions of dollars of event income at risk.

In 2020, WEF’s Davos conference attracted more than 100 billionaires and 53 heads of state or government. Companies — still mostly from the U.S. and Europe — pay around \$50,000 per person for a coveted “white badge” to access this guest list.^[390]

In June 2021, Schwab had also sharply criticized the “profiteering”, “complacency” and “lack of commitment” by the municipality of Davos concerning the WEF annual meeting. Well-informed sources say he did this because he does not need them anymore. For this reason, he mentioned that the preparation of their recent events in other possible locations like Singapore had created an alternative to its Swiss host, saying the chance that the annual meeting will stay in Davos was between 40 and 70 percent.^[391]

This is the full statement issued on the 20th of December 2021 by Adrian Monck, Managing Director, Public Engagement, of Schwab’s WEF given from his headquarters in Geneva (Switzerland):

The World Economic Forum will defer its Annual Meeting in Davos, Switzerland, in the light of continued uncertainty over the Omicron outbreak.

The Annual Meeting was scheduled to take place in Davos-Klosters, Switzerland between 17-21 January 2022. It is now planned for early summer.

Participants will instead join a headlining series of State of the World sessions bringing together global leaders online to focus on shaping solutions to the world’s most pressing challenges.

Current pandemic conditions make it extremely difficult to deliver a global in-person meeting. Preparations have been guided by expert advice and have benefited from the close collaboration of the Swiss government at all levels.

Despite the meeting’s stringent health protocols, the transmissibility of Omicron and its impact on travel and mobility have made deferral necessary.

The health and safety of everyone involved in physical meetings – participants, collaborators, and the host community – have always been the Forum’s priority.

“The deferral of the Annual Meeting will not prevent progress through the continued digital convening of leaders from business, government, and civil society,” said Professor Klaus Schwab, Founder and Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum. “Public-private cooperation has moved forward throughout the pandemic and that will continue apace. We look forward to bringing global leaders together in person soon.”

Marcello Bussi, an economic journalist for the newspaper *Milano Finanza*, who has been following the event for years, seems to also think that the mission of the World Economic Forum has been accomplished in Davos and could move elsewhere. After all, they officially announced, “The Great Reset Initiative” in this CONTEXT:

The COVID-19 crisis, the political, economic, and social disruptions it has caused, are fundamentally changing the traditional context for decision-making. The inconsistencies, inadequacies, and contradictions of multiple systems –from health and finance, to energy and education – are more exposed than ever amidst a global context of concern for lives, livelihoods, and the planet. Leaders find themselves at a historic

crossroads, managing short-term pressures against medium- and long-term uncertainties. [\[392\]](#)

Adding, this was an “OPPORTUNITY”:

As we enter a unique window of opportunity to shape the recovery, this initiative will offer insights to help inform all those determining the future state of global relations, the direction of national economies, the priorities of societies, the nature of business models, and the management of a global commons. Drawing from the vision and vast expertise of the leaders engaged across the Forum’s communities, the Great Reset initiative has a set of dimensions to build a new social contract that honors the dignity of every human being. [\[393\]](#)

These Jesuit agents are echoing what Pope Francis said in 2020 when Bergoglio called the pandemic “an opportunity.” Yes, I will add, an opportunity to transform America, and the rest of the world, into a Communist hellhole, that’s for sure. Remember, it was Freemason and Illuminati, Sir Winston Churchill, British Prime Minister, and statesman (1874-1965), who was also a member of the Ancient Order of Druids[\[394\]](#), and a disciple of H. G. Wells, that first said: **“Never let a good crisis go to waste.”**

Because of some critics, Klaus Schwab WEF is exercising too much influence on global systems and institutions. In the meantime, people like George Soros have used their Davos session to completely redesign the international monetary system, and soon we might end up with a cashless society, and a Chinese-style social credit system because of the Davos crew, with a combination of government and business surveillance, that will give all the future citizens of the New World Order, a “score” only if you obey and comply with their system.

Under the Biden administration, the United States is on the path toward becoming a welfare state fully entrenched in waste, fraud, abuse, and mismanagement. Like James Comer, a Ranking Member of the House Oversight and Reform Committee wrote in a recent article:

President Biden plans to expand welfare to almost half of the country’s working adults through the deceptively named American Families Plan. If passed, it will allow the federal government to meddle in Americans’ everyday lives from birth to death. Meanwhile, every year, entitlement programs are spending tens of billions of taxpayer dollars improperly—either through inaccuracies, incompetence, or fraud. [\[395\]](#)

Of course, like Comer also said in the same article “Republicans stand ready to stop the rise of the socialist state, and while we wage that battle,”[\[396\]](#) but will that be enough to stop the plan of the New World Order? And will the Republicans manage to stop the increase in censorship from the Silicon Valley mafia? Probably not, and by 2024-2025 we might be completely screwed up in one way or the other, so please prepare, as I suggested earlier because the future is very much uncertain.

Since the start of the COVID-19 pandemic, lockdown champions have perennially invoked “science and data” to sanctify any mandate politicians impose, as this is a materialistic, senseless, Satanic approach, typical of this age. Hard facts have shown that neither vaccines or face masks provide enough sure-fire protection against the China virus, and this whole biological warfare, waged against the West, to crack its Capitalistic system and implement the Great Reset. That’s why Chinese President Xi Jinping, was, the special guest of honor that opened the Sinocentric WEF Davos Agenda virtual sessions of 2022, with a good dose of Communist-Jesuit rhetoric/propaganda, playing the part of the good guy by saying: “We need to discard Cold War mentality and seek peaceful co-existence and win-win outcomes.” Adding after crippling the worldwide economy: “Our world today is far from being tranquil. Rhetorics that stoke hatred and prejudice abound. Acts of containment, suppression, or confrontation arising thereof do all harm, not the least good to world peace and security.”[\[397\]](#)

Well, why doesn’t President Xi Jinping respect the democratic rights of the people of Hong Kong, or tell us more about the Uyghur genocide, or of course, finally reveal to us the origins of the virus that came out of his Wuhan lab, before pushing his own rhetorics and respectability on us?

That’s why Schwab’s buddy and partial mentor Henry Kissinger wrote:

From its unification as a single political entity in 221 B.C. through the early twentieth century, China’s position at the center of the world order was so ingrained in its elite thinking that in the Chinese language there was no word for it. Only retrospectively did scholars define the “Sinocentric” tribute system. [\[398\]](#)

Some Christians believe the “kings from the east” in **Revelation 16:12–16** to be a direct reference to China. Many also think “the land of Syene” that we find in **Isaiah 49:12** is associated with China. The passage says, “The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up, to prepare the way for the

kings from the east. And I saw, coming out of the mouth of the dragon and out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs. For they are demonic spirits, performing signs, who go abroad to the kings of the whole world, to assemble them for battle on the great day of God the Almighty. ('Behold, I am coming like a thief! Blessed is the one who stays awake, keeping his garments on, that he may not go about naked and be seen exposed!') And they assembled them at the place that in Hebrew is called Armageddon." The gathering of armies is in preparation for the battle of the inevitable Armageddon, which takes place at the end of the Tribulation. Some interpret "the kings of the east" marching toward the Middle East, as the armies of China, being able to cross the dried up Euphrates, and aside from the fact that in 2021 millions of people in Iraq and Syria are facing water shortage as the region's longest river dries up^[399], China has significantly increased its economic, political, and – to a lesser extent – security footprint in the Middle East in the past twelve years, becoming the biggest trade partner and external investor for many countries in the region.^[400]

The kings of the east will join the forces of the Antichrist, and at that point, the final, seventh bowl judgment will be poured out, as our Lord Jesus Christ will finally return, and the world will be shaken. Remember, that Jesus will return so quickly, any attempt to live by the world's rules will be futile as his Kingdom will rise and become the only sovereignty accepted by God on this planet. Ultimately, the armies of the East and the armies of the Antichrist will be destroyed by the Messiah and his allies (Revelation 16:17–20; 19:11–21). This coalition of eastern kings indicates China, which has one of the most powerful and numerous armies in history, and its military, economic power, and influence are growing more and more every day. Add to that its constant persecution of Christians, and other religions, and it seems China is at the center of all end-times activities.

Therefore, China works very closely with both Illuminati Kingpin Henry Kissinger and Klaus Schwab, whose son **Olivier Schwab**, is even married to a Chinese woman and heads the WEF office in Beijing, to bring us right into the hands of Cyber Satan, as merging man with machine is one of the most important aspects of "The Great Reset," or the "Fourth Industrial Revolution." "What the fourth industrial revolution will lead to is a fusion of our physical, digital, and biological identity," Schwab told the Chicago Council on Global Affairs in May 2019.^[401] Schwab went on to explain in the same event how his book, *Shaping the Future of The Fourth Industrial Revolution*, was particularly popular in China, but also South Korea, and Japan, with the South Korean military alone purchasing 16,000 copies. An astonishing number sold in a country that is paradoxically trying to oppose the North Korean Communist model. In the book in question, Schwab explains with excitement how upcoming technology will allow authorities to "intrude into the hitherto private space of our minds, reading our thoughts and influencing our behavior." He goes on to predict that this will provide an incentive for law enforcement to implement Minority Report-style pre-crime programs. "As capabilities in this area improve, the temptation for law enforcement agencies and courts to use techniques to determine the likelihood of criminal activity, assess guilt, or even possibly retrieve memories directly from people's brains will increase," writes Schwab. "Even crossing a national border might one day involve a detailed brain scan to assess an individual's security risk."

Schwab also waxes lyrical about the transhumanist utopian dream shared by all elitists which will ultimately lead to the creation of human cyborgs. "Fourth Industrial Revolution technologies will not stop at becoming part of the physical world around us—they will become part of us," writes Schwab. "Indeed, some of us already feel that our smartphones have become an extension of ourselves. Today's external devices—from wearable computers to virtual reality headsets—will almost certainly become implantable in our bodies and brains." Schwab also openly endorses something the media still claims is solely a domain of discussion for conspiracy theorists, namely "active implantable microchips that break the skin barrier of our bodies."

The globalists hail the arrival of "implanted devices (that) will likely also help to communicate thoughts normally expressed verbally through a 'built-in' smartphone, and potentially unexpressed thoughts or moods by reading brain waves and other signals."

So in other words, the "fusion of our physical, digital and biological identity" like investigative journalist Paul Joseph Watson points out, "relates to the transhumanist singularity, and a future where people have their every movement tracked and every thought read by an implantable microchip." Basically, "It isn't a conspiracy theory."

Says, Paul, "when they're openly telling you what they want to do."^[402]

In this context, a promo produced last year by Schwab's globalist World Economic Forum (WEF), describes the post-industrial changes they have planned for humanity, including biometric surveillance and digitalization of work and education. The WEF website asks, "What are the long-term effects of the COVID-19 pandemic? These 5 trends give us a glimpse." The most alarming "trend" is the introduction of biometric surveillance using an individual's heartbeat as their ID signature. "Digital acceleration has also put the limelight back onto security issues. Much of the world's move online – whether for work or your weekly shop – involves sharing personal or business information remotely, with an ever-wider number of entities. When people started wearing masks, facial recognition security systems were stumped," the WEF states. "One solution to this conundrum may be the unique pattern of

your heartbeat. Developed by the Pentagon and NASA, ‘cardio ID’ devices can detect an individual’s unique cardiac signature using an infrared laser. The technology is already available for licensing, and security is only one possible use. Another application could be identifying opted-in shoppers as they enter a store, for example, to personalize their visit.”

The other three “trends” describe a general shift away from a socializing in-person work and school environment: repurposing office space to create “neighborhood hubs,” cultivating a personalized “cloud market” home delivery system, and leaning more heavily on digital Zoom schooling for students, after all, the CEO and founder of Zoom Video Communications, is a Chinese-American billionaire who used to live in Beijing before moving to Silicon Valley in the 1990s but has always kept strong ties with China’s ruling Communist Party, and in December 2020 Federal prosecutors accused a Zoom executive of working with the Chinese government to survey users and suppress video calls.[\[403\]](#)

The social engineers of the Davos elite are eager to impose their Sinocentric technocratic vision of the world on humanity. Professor Klaus Schwab explained how the COVID-19 pandemic presents the elite with a unique opportunity to usher in the final stages of this New World Order system,[\[404\]](#) which seems to always put science before God and even before man, and the people seem to buy this new version of reality. No amount of evidence has ever shaken the faith that most people have today in the absolute power of their only “God” called science, and COVID policies are increasingly degenerating to the equivalent of sacrificing virgins to appease angry viral gods, and far greater restrictions may always be on the horizon in this constant move towards embracing the ideals of Communist China, and their Illuminati/Jesuit controllers. Politicians’ anti-COVID recommendations increasingly resemble frightened soldiers shooting at any noise they hear in the dark. The Big pharma industry has put its weight behind Democratic Presidential candidate Joe Biden in 2020, reversing a longstanding fundraising trend that has favored the GOP,[\[405\]](#) but things might change in the near future, as before Biden came to power, at the very top of Trump’s health care and drug policy world, there was a long list of people in his administration, who had been bought and paid for by Big Pharma.[\[406\]](#) That’s why Trump is also so pro-vaccine in end. And has Ben Bartee, from *The Daily Bell*, wrote on the 28th of December 2021 “The spineless Republican leadership deserves just as much scrutiny as the DNC (the functional political arm of the biomedical state) for their COVID failures — even more, given their self-styled role as the ‘resistance party’.”[\[407\]](#) Stat News reported in August 2020:

The world’s biggest drugmakers and their trade groups have cut checks to 356 lawmakers ahead of this year’s election — more than two-thirds of the sitting members of Congress... Pfizer’s PAC has been the most active. Sen. Mitch McConnell, the Republican majority leader seeking reelection in 2020... raked in more from the industry than any other lawmaker.[\[408\]](#)

As Michael Rivero the host of the *What Really Happened* radio shows once said:

Most people prefer to believe their leaders are just and fair even in the face of evidence to the contrary because once a citizen acknowledges that the government under which they live is lying and corrupt, the citizen has to choose what he or she will do about it. To take action in the face of a corrupt government entails risks of harm to life and loved ones. To choose to do nothing is to surrender one’s self-image of standing for principles. Most people do not have the courage to face that choice. Hence, most propaganda is not designed to fool the critical thinker but only to give moral cowards an excuse not to think at all.[\[409\]](#)

After all, before the current pandemic took off, at the last in-person meeting arranged by Professor Klaus Schwab in Davos, in January 2020, President Donald J. Trump, the “chaos magician,” said something that was inevitably rejected by the increasing Socialist-minded elite present in Switzerland:

This is not a time for pessimism. This is a time for optimism. To embrace the possibilities of tomorrow, we must reject the perennial profits of doom and their predictions of the apocalypse. They are the heirs of yesterday’s foolish fortune tellers. They want to see us do badly, but we don’t let that happen. They predicted an overpopulation crisis in the 1960s, mass starvation in the 70s, and an end of oil in the 1990s. These alarmists always demand the same thing: absolute power to dominate, transform and control every aspect of our lives. We will never let radical socialists destroy our economy, wreck our country, or eradicate our liberty.[\[410\]](#)

Once again, one is left wondering if Trump does this simply to generate chaos and confusion, or if he is genuine at times in his opposition towards the New World Order.

In the last few months, the mainstream media of the Biden regime has talked a lot about a supposed epidemic of disinformation, to start increasing censorship. Even NIH Director Francis Collins condemned the “epidemic of misinformation, disinformation, and distrust that is tearing us apart.” But of course, much of the misinformation stemmed directly from the Biden administration’s constant flip-flops and fearmongering. The Official Enemies List of this never-ending pandemic/plandemic, has expanded from those not wearing a mask to those resisting getting the latest vaccine booster.

On August 13, 2021, the U.S. Department of Homeland Security issued a terrorist alert, warning law enforcement agencies that “anti-government/anti-authority violent extremists could exploit... potential re-establishment of public health restrictions across the United States as a rationale to conduct attacks.” Anyone who loudly objects to being locked back under house arrest will be the moral equivalent of the Taliban, or maybe Hezbollah. Previous Federal driftnets for potential troublemakers expanded far beyond individuals who threatened violence.^[411] The feds may already be compiling vast lists of COVID critics that could come in handy at some future point and might include the author of this book. And I hope that is this context the Fourth Reich, does not follow the evil practices of the Third Reich when they started the infamous, “Nazi book burnings,” that were a campaign conducted by the German Student Union to ceremonially burn what they regarded as dangerous books in Nazi Germany and Austria in the 1930s. The books targeted for burning were those viewed as being subversive, or as representing ideologies opposed to Nazism.^[412] For this and other reasons I suggest, in these unprecedented times we are living, to purchase this book and to also ask all your friends and family to purchase it before it might be censored or made no longer available. Remember, books have been suppressed in the past, even in the U.S., for their political content, by both local governments, and the Federal government. Uncomfortable books the establishment perceived in the past as promoting anarchism, Communism, or Socialism (unpopular, of course, during the Cold War), have had a history of being suppressed in the United States.^[413] But in today’s America we might also start seeing conservative, and libertarian books, banned as well, so be ready and act accordingly.

After the Soviet Union was formed in 1922, books gradually began to be aligned with Communist ideology. However, some Russian writers who persevered within the totalitarian state and managed to create art out of hardship. The Bolshevik-led October Revolution of 1917 provided ideological justifications for restricting the flow of foreign ideas and analysis into the USSR. One of the first manifestations of this would be the creation of the Main Administration for Literary and Publishing Affairs, or Glavlit, aiming to purge Soviet society of all expressions regarded as destructive to the new order and suppressing political dissidence.^[414]

In September 2021, Elizabeth Warren was accused of trying to 'circumvent the Constitution' by demanding Amazon to suppress books sold on the site, that she said included “misinformation” about coronavirus.^[415] Fortunately, nobody listened to her insane request, but the Warrens of the world are on the rise, so we might see more censorship requests like hers in the future. The problem in all this is the absolute compliance of the younger generations, more inclined than ever to submit to such madness, and for this reason, join without any opposition, the Democrats, and their sad “Woke” ideology. *The Atlantic* wrote back in March 2020 during the election countdown:

Older people still see socialism and communism as dangerous, authoritarian political systems, whereas younger people are more likely to see them as economic systems, and to care far less one way or another.^[416]

But 2021 also marked the 30th anniversary of the beginning of the end to the Soviet Union, the same crumbling Communist nation that guested in the spring of 1988 the bare-chested, towel-draped, sitting at a table lined with vodka bottles, Bernie Sanders, as he sang “This Land Is Your Land” to his comrades, during his now almost legendary 10-day ‘honeymoon’ in the Soviet Union, that shaped his future political views.^[417] Unfortunately, the young people of today who follow Sanders in America, know nothing about the dangers of Communism, or the fact it was just as bad as Nazism in their authoritarian criminal ways. As outlined in the summer of 2021 by Richard M. Ebeling:

During August 19-21, 1991, hardline members of the Soviet Communist Party and the KGB attempted a coup d'état in Moscow to prevent the political and economic reforms introduced over the prior five years from going any further. The coup failed, and on Christmas Eve, 1991, the Soviet Union was dissolved and disappeared from the political map of the world, but that's not entirely true, as their perverse ideology, aka Communism, was still unfortunately alive and kicking, not only in Russia with its old aficionados, but also in China, Cuba, and many other countries worldwide, waiting for the right moment to come back even stronger than before. The Soviet regime had ruled Russia and the other 14 component republics of the U.S.S.R. for nearly 75 years since

the Bolshevik Revolution in November 1917 led by Vladimir Lenin and his communist cadre of Marxist followers. During that almost three-quarters of a century, first under Lenin and especially Joseph Stalin and then their successors, historians have estimated that upwards of 64 million people – innocent, unarmed men, women, and children – died at the hands of the Soviet regime in the name of building the “bright, beautiful future” of socialism.

Of course, it was not a “beautiful future” but a future of hardships and oppression. In the meantime, the American leftist mercenaries of the New World Order are also fighting us, using black magic publically under the guise of “Magical Resistance.” It happened when an Illuminati black magician from the O.T.O and Freemason called **Michael M. Hughes**, created a magical movement during Trump’s past presidency to fight him magically on behalf of the left. A move that might have helped ulteriorly the negative transformation of Donald J. Trump. Hughes even published a book on the topic by the title *MAGIC FOR THE RESISTANCE*, that was praised by one of the current leaders of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* named Lon Milo Duquette, who I have written extensively about in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*, who is a staunch leftist, and Bernie Sanders supporter, who wrote in the introductory praises of Hughes infamous book: “Then...put your magic where your mouth is! You might want to start by reading *Magic for the Resistance*.” [\[418\]](#) In Hughes’s work in Chapter Three, he explains how he and a group of black magicians devised a ritual for “Binding Trump.”

At midnight on February 24, 2017, about forty of my friends and I gathered around a bonfire in a backyard in Baltimore City to cast a binding spell on Donald Trump and all those who albeit him. [\[419\]](#)

But Michael M. Hughes is not the first attempt to mix magic and liberal politics, and subjects dear to the left, like feminism, anti-white suprematism, and the unconditional support for the LGBTQ cause. In 1982, a similar book called *Dreaming the Dark: Magic, Sex, and Politics* written by feminist author Miriam Simos, who signs herself with the pen name **Starhawk**, was talking about magic, spirituality, leftist politics, ethics, and sex, in the same way. Along with Margot Adler’s *Drawing Down the Moon* (1979), which also came out only three years earlier, the book politicized practices of paganism and witchcraft by emphasizing their radical and feminist aspects, and as a result, drew many radical feminists into their orbit. [\[420\]](#) In Hughes’s book, we find feminist pioneer Victoria Woodhull described by the libtard author as “**Mrs. Satan: The Revolutionary Feminist Who Spoke to the Dead.**” [\[421\]](#) Stating emphatically she not only “impressed millionaire Cornelius Vanderbilt” [\[422\]](#), who later “helped her publish a weekly newspaper,” but also published “the first English translation of Karl Marx’s *Communist Manifesto*.” [\[423\]](#)

The truth is, we don’t need Michael M. Hughes’s *Magical Resistance*, or any connection with Communism and the likes in politics with Jesus Christ in our lives, who constantly protect us from such evil. However, we need to pray, now more than ever, and exorcise any demonic force trying to enter our lives through the ever-so diabolic realm of politics, which I’m sorry to say seems corrupt beyond any possibility of being recovered.

I’m writing this as proof to my readers, of the long-standing connection, between black magic and the left. After all, the National Socialist ideology, that blindly believed in the occult and gave us Adolf Hitler, was itself an outgrowth of earlier political theories that came from the left, even if Hitler and his thugs, officially hated Socialism and Communism and worked to destroy those ideologies later. Imagine that when Hitler publically rejected Socialism, at the 1926 conference in Bamberg, that was organized by Nazi Party leaders over the very question of the party’s ideological underpinnings, Joseph Goebbels, who idolized Hitler from the beginning, and would eventually become his infamous Reich Minister of Propaganda, wrote in his diary, “I feel as if someone had knocked me on the head ... my heart aches so much. ... A horrible night! Surely one of the greatest disappointments of my life. I do not believe Hitler without reservations anymore. That is what is terrible: I have been deprived of my inner self. I am only half.” [\[424\]](#)

A rather dramatic statement from Goebbels, who like most of the Nazi elite of the time, loved Socialism, that was only rejected by Hitler to please his occult controllers in the American Illuminati, and people like Bush’s grandfather who helped Hitler’s rise to power and didn’t want him to assist in any way Communist-inspired movements, that were often linked to the growing threat of the Soviet Union. George W. Bush’s grandfather, the late U.S. Senator Prescott Bush, a member of Skull and Bones, Yale’s infamous Illuminati secret society, was, in fact, a director and shareholder of companies that profited from their involvement with the financial backers of Nazi Germany. The British paper *The Guardian*, obtained in 2004 confirmation from newly discovered files in the U.S. National Archives that a firm of which Prescott Bush was a director was involved with the financial architects of Nazism. His business dealings, which continued until his company’s assets were seized in 1942 under the Trading with the Enemy Act, has led more than 60 years later, to a civil action for damages being brought in Germany against the Bush family by two former slave laborers at Auschwitz, to a hum of pre-election controversy.

[\[425\]](#) A controversy, that reached Bush, when he was involved at the time, with a fellow member of the Skull and Bones, John Kerry, who is now one of the most influential figures of Joe Biden's administration, in the 2004 United States Presidential election. An election that, of course, turned out to be a farce, set up by the usual suspects to place once again in the White House, the "useful idiot" son of the late **George Herbert Walker Bush (1924-2018)**, who was a top Illuminati agent of the Luciferian court of the Jesuits. Before Obama, and Joe Biden came along, President George W. Bush was considered a hero by most conservatives, but for some researchers, like Eric John Phelps, who knew the Jesuits were controlling him all long, thought otherwise, stressing the fact George W. Bush was "the most Catholic president we've ever had."[\[426\]](#) That's why Bush in recent years, has finally shown his true Socialist colors, becoming the new darling of the left, suddenly championing the progressive ideals of Pope Francis, and becoming loved even by *The Guardian*[\[427\]](#), who exposed, many years ago, his grandfather's connection to the Nazi's. Former President George W. Bush is even jumping into 2022's heated Republican primary races, as revealed in late January 2022, opening his pocketbook to two GOP lawmakers caught in his Republican successor Donald Trump's crosshairs. Campaign finance disclosures show Bush donated to the re-election campaigns of Wyoming swamp creature Rep. Liz Cheney, the daughter of his former Vice President Dick Cheney, and **Republican In Name Only (RINO)** Alaska Senator Lisa Murkowski.[\[428\]](#) In this context, we should all remember Eric John Phelps's warnings about him in his book *Vatican Assassins*.

He is surrounded by cardinals. From the beginning of his presidency, George [W.] Bush has been promoting the Vatican-Nazi Jesuit agenda. Two months into his presidency, surrounded by cardinals of Rome, the President dedicated a cultural center in Washington, D.C., to the greatest enemy this Republic has ever had, the Pope of Rome. Bush declared that he is going to enforce the words and teachings of the Pope here in America. [According to Patricia Zapoa of the Catholic News Service, March 24, 2001] President Bush said, "The best way to honor Pope John Paul II, truly one of the greatest men, is to take his teachings seriously, to listen to his words and put his words and his teachings into action here in America."[\[429\]](#)

Phelps later added:

Every President from Johnson to Clinton, and now Bush, has been the abject tool of the Order fulfilling "Jesuitical Politics" — treasonous, internationalist and plotting to make its "infallible" Pope, ruling Satan's Theocratic Kingdom offered to the Lord Jesus Christ, "the Universal Monarch of the World."[\[430\]](#)

But things have changed in the DNA of the Republican party in recent years thanks to Donald J. Trump, who might have lost his political sense and the honesty of his mission in recent times but has always hated the Bush family. For this reason, even the perception of Hitler has changed among most conservatives that are fully conscious of his leftist background and denounce it publically. At the end of the Mueller investigation, Alabama Rep. Mo Brooks who took to the House floor to denounce the probe as "the big lie" linked the event to what he said was another of history's greatest lies. Discussing special counsel Robert Mueller's nearly two-year false/investigation into President Donald Trump's 2016 campaign's ties with Russia (that didn't exist!), Brooks rightly said, "Socialist Democrats and their fake news allies ... have perpetrated the biggest political lie, con, scam, and fraud in American history." Brooks, went on, saying, "In that vein, I quote from another Socialist who mastered big lie propaganda to a maximum, and deadly, effect." And then, after reading a long quote about how "broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature," Brooks got to his conclusion I consider 100% correct: "Who is this big lie master? That quote was in 1925 by a member of Germany's National Socialist German Workers' Party—that's right, Germany's Socialist party—more commonly known as the Nazis. The author was socialist Adolf Hitler, in his book *Mein Kampf*." And Brooks was somehow not alone at the time in making the "Nazis were Socialists" argument in Congress. Rep. Louis Gohmert did the same, during a House Judiciary Committee meeting about a GOP resolution on the Mueller probe in which he said the Justice Department could, in the future, enable "another socialist like Hitler to come along." The leftist propagandist of the Vox, immediately went on record to criticize and possibly hide Hitler's connections to socialism and the left, dismissing them as "hilariously incorrect," to protect the link to their "Woke" ideology and Marxism that is currently spreading like a wildfire in today's America.

There are many, many, many things wrong with Rep. Brooks's and Rep. Gohmert's understanding of Nazism, from a basic misunderstanding of Nazism and Nazi ideology to what I term the 'Americanization' of Nazism: an effort to put Nazi Germany somewhere on the American political axis, where it very much does not belong. But one of their core assumptions — "Nazis were socialists" — has become one of the biggest memes within a

swath of the American Right. And it is woefully, almost hilariously incorrect.[\[431\]](#)

Of course, Vox can keep on with their lies, that are “hilariously incorrect,” but we need to prepare for the increase of censorship, as these servants of the New World Order simply advance their Nazi-Communism 2.0 agenda for the Great Reset initiative to be implemented. The Covert-1984 PSYOPS is the rollout of the New World Order and the A.I. advancement is here to lead all of us soon towards the transhumanism Matrix if we don’t all embrace my concept of Great Reject that I’m trying to outline in this book. “We were just following directives,” say the hypnotized zombie living in denial, while they comply with anything the Jesuit “Mengele’s” of our world are proposing, but history is on “repeat mode” unfortunately, and we need to avoid the same errors of the past to stop Klaus Schwab, George Soros, Bill Gates, and all the other Jesuit/Sabbatean agents of “Lucifer’s court,” that was, by the way also the title of Otto Rahn’s personal diary from his travels as an occult investigator for the Third Reich, but we are now approaching the Fourth Reich under the direct supervision of the previously mentioned **Ahriman** not the Führer. Scholar John R. Hinnels describes Ahriman’s nature in this way:

He is the demon of demons, and dwells in an abyss of endless darkness in the north, the traditional home of the demons. Ignorance, harmfulness, and disorder are the characteristics of Ahriman. He can change his outward form and appear as a lizard, a snake, or a youth. His aim is always to destroy the creation of [Ahura Mazda] and to this end he follows behind the creator's work, seeking to spoil it. As Ahura Mazda creates life, Ahriman creates death; for health, he produces disease; for beauty, ugliness. All man's ills are due entirely to Ahriman.[\[432\]](#)

In Rabbinical Literature Ahriman (*Angro-mainyush*) is mentioned in **Sanhedrin, 39a**: Amemar, on being told by one of the Magi, “The upper half of thy body belongs to Ormuzd, the good principle; the lower to Ahriman, the evil principle,” replies satirically, “Why, then, does Ahriman permit Ormuzd to carry the water (the excreta) through his province?” The whole conception of Ahriman as the antagonist of the divine principle of goodness has permeated Judaism in many ways.[\[433\]](#) *Angro-mainyush, Angra Mainyu, or Agra Mainiiu* is the Avestan-language name that describes in **Zoroastrianism**’s the “destructive/evil spirit,” and the main adversary of Ahura Mazda, regarded as their highest deity. Rudolf Steiner used the concept of Ahriman to name one of two extreme forces which pull humanity away from the centering influence of Christ[\[434\]](#), but we also have **The Opus Sanctorum Angelorum**, an international movement within the Catholic Church ordered to promote devotion to the Holy Angels[\[435\]](#), that defines Ahriman as a “demon in the Rank of Fallen Powers.” It says his duty is to obscure human brains from the Truth of God.[\[436\]](#)



OPUS SANCTORUM ANGELORUM

The Work of the Holy Angels

FIG. 42 — Catholic booklet *OPUS SANCTORUM ANGELORUM The Work of the Holy Angels*.

Kurzweil and the Computerized Incarnation of Ahriman

I might not agree with all of Rudolph's Steiner's "Gnostic Doctrines and Supersensible Influences," to use part of the title of a lecture he gave in Dornach, on July 15, 1923, but I still find his studies on "the character of certain spiritual impulses, which have been at work in the course of evolution and have led on to the present state of affairs in the world"^[437], not only fascinating but also partly agreeable with, including his take on the infamous figure of Ahriman, central to this book.

The Steiner Online Library (SOL) a 501(c)(3) nonprofit organization established to increase public awareness of Anthroposophy in the United States, published online, in April 2017, a very interesting perspective of the incarnation of Ahriman through the medium of Artificial Intelligence, a very interesting article that I will analyze in detail in the coming pages. Steiner's contemporary students as you will see, confirm 100% what I have already outlined in my prior work, Vol.6.66, a book where I have talked extensively about the new concept of Cyber Satan, and it was MIT professor **Norbert Wiener (1894-1964)**, cited in the article in question published on the SOL, who coined the term "Cybernetics." Wiener did this to characterize a very general science of "**control and communication in the animal and machine.**" Like author and researcher, David Livingstone, explains in his brilliant book *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea*, "Like MK Ultra, the personal computer was a project of the Cybernetics Group" that he rightly claims was "designed to provide the ultimate tool of social control."^[438] Livingstone arrives also to the absolute correct conclusion, that knowing that the rest of society would easily recognize the pervasive deployment of computers in every household as an intrusion of "Big Brother," the hippie counterculture that was aligned from the start with the nascent technology of culture in California, will market the computer instead, as a tool of personal liberation, and the pioneer in this diabolic project, known among its members as the "Man-Machine Project," was **John von Neumann (1903-1957)**, one of the Cybernetics Group's leaders, known for his work in mathematics and computer science.^[439] According to American historian and political scientist, Jeffrey Steinberg, in an article entitled "From Cybernetics to Littleton: Techniques of Mind Control" that appeared over twenty years ago in the May 2000, issue of *Executive Intelligence Review*:

For John von Neumann and Norbert Wiener, the core of the Cybernetics Group project was the development of computers, and the prospect of combining high-speed computers with so-called Artificial Intelligence, to literally "program" the human race. Underlying all of these efforts was the unshakable, albeit preposterous conviction, most avidly presented by von Neumann, that there was nothing sacred about the human mind, and that the human brain was a machine, whose functioning could be replicated, and eventually surpassed, by computers.^[440]

The disciples of Rudolph Steiner seem to understand the dangers of all this. "The computer is transforming our society and our way of life. At first confined to the central offices of large corporations, scientific research institutions, and government agencies, computers are finding widespread application in automobiles, appliances, and small businesses. In 1980, about 400,000 'personal computers' were sold, bringing the computer as such into many of our lives, more directly than the ubiquitous computer-generated bill. Many people have grown concerned about the changes resulting from the spread of computers. While few would maintain that having armies of clerks adding columns of figures is better (for the clerks or the rest of us) than having computers do the work, people complain that they are being dehumanized, reduced to a number or a machine, being made servants of inhuman masters, and, in general, feeling their lives changed in ways they cannot control and do not like. While computers give us welcome relief from drudgery, they have other effects which we do not welcome.

Norbert Wiener took up this theme as early as 1948. ^[441] He described the unprecedented rapidity of the changes, that science and technology brought to society, and emphasized the key role played by cybernetics in bringing this about in its later stages. He also described some of the evil consequences of the changes but seemed to feel that the evil resided in the social aspect of the new situation, in the uses to which we are putting our new powers."^[442]

In the 1989 edition of Wiener's book *The Human Use of Human Beings*, which was first published in 1950 and revised in 1954, we find the following description in the opening page, that might help you understand more the influence of his groundbreaking work:

This is one of the fundamental documents of our time, a period characterized by the concepts of 'information' and 'communications'. Norbert Wiener, a child prodigy and a great mathematician, coined the term 'cybernetics' to characterize a very general science of 'control and communication in the animal and machine'. It brought together concepts from engineering, the study of the nervous system, and statistical mechanics (e.g. entropy). From there, he developed concepts that have become pervasive through science (especially biology and computing) and common parlance: 'information', 'message', 'feedback' and 'control'. He wrote, 'the thought of every age is reflected in its technique . . . If the seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries are the age of clocks, and the later eighteenth and nineteenth centuries constitute the age of steam engines, the present time is the age of communication and control.'

In this volume, Norbert Wiener spells out his theories for the general reader and reflects on the social issues raised by the dramatically increasing role of science and technology in the new age - the age in which we are now deeply and problematically embroiled. His cautionary remarks are as relevant now as they were when the book first appeared in the 1950s. [\[443\]](#)

Wiener describes the unprecedented rapidity, of the changes that science, and technology brought to society, and emphasized the key role played by cybernetics in bringing this about in its later stages. For Steiner's followers, he also described some of the evil consequences of the changes but seemed to feel that the evil resided in the social aspect of the new situation, in the uses to which we are putting our new powers. Since Wiener's time, the field known as "artificial intelligence," in which one tries to make computers mimic human intelligence, has been established and grown. What started out as dumb, fast machines have developed into automatons that are increasingly able to exhibit human-like characteristics. Joseph Weizenbaum, who devised a program to carry on an intimate conversation in English with a person, reported[\[444\]](#) his dismay when people took what he imagined to be a clever experiment completely seriously. For example, "Some practicing psychiatrists seriously believed the DOCTOR computer program would grow into a nearly complete automatic form of psychotherapy."[\[445\]](#)

Amidst other important observations and insights, Weizenbaum worried about how, as machines grow more capable, we imagine ourselves less capable, more like machines, and grow more committed to a mindlessly "scientific" [\[446\]](#) approach to the world. The disciples of Steiner also point out how some people have the idea that things with the computer are getting out of control, that the machines are acquiring a kind of autonomy. "In summarizing her recent survey of 50 computer owners, Sherry Turkle, an associate professor of sociology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, said consumers liked the feeling of power associated with programming a computer. 'When you program a computer, you feel a great deal of control and mastery,' she said. 'People begin with a desire to make the computer do something and end up being absorbed by its doing something to them,' she said."[\[447\]](#)

This experience of having the tables turned on one is being repeated at many levels and in many contexts. This brings us to the idea that the computer is no ordinary machine, that it can wield a power over us that no mere tool could. What is it about the computer that makes it special? To me, as well as the students of Rudolph Steiner, this is no abstract question.

After programming computers at an advanced level for many years and watching what happened to me and to others who developed intimate relationships with the machines, I confronted this question with a sense of personal urgency and in a troubled mood. Most of the experiences I had were not discussed by those who worked with me; indeed, in the atmosphere that attaches itself to computers, certain things about the machines are nearly unthinkable, though nonetheless true. I had no desire to engage in a romantic reaction against machines or to struggle against rationality in any way. What troubled me was that I felt my reasoning powers being boxed in and limited, and I found it difficult to be as rational about all of my experience as I wished to be. I felt the need for more understanding, not less, and began to realize that the computer itself had something to do with my lack of intellectual penetration. What happened to me many other people have also experienced in varying degrees. Specifically, I noticed that my thinking became more refined and exact, able to carry out extensive logical analyses with facility, but at the same time more superficial and less tolerant of ambiguity or conflicting points of view. My feeling life somehow gradually detached itself from the rest of me. The feelings that were closer to me grew flat and grey; they lost their strength and color and correspondingly played a less prominent role in my life. The feelings that were farther from me, on the other hand, grew stronger and cruder; they lost much of their human quality and modulation. Finally, in the life of the will, I developed a tremendous capacity for application to the solution of problems connected with the computer, and an ability for sustained

intellectual concentration far above average so long as the focus of concentration was the computer. In other areas, I lost willpower, and what I had taken on an obsessive character. Many other things happened to me as well, but the transformations I have just described are of a general nature, widely experienced, and will serve for the present. The computer is special because of its relation to the spiritual being here called “Ahriman.”^[448]

The name Ahriman, comes, as I said earlier, from the Zoroastrian god of darkness, the being eternally opposed to the god of light, who is called Ormazd (also called Ahura Mazda). In Rudolf Steiner's gnostic conception that influences his followers, “Ahriman is opposed to Lucifer (literally, light-vessel), and the two of them together are opposed by the redeeming power of Christ. Steiner's thought is formally similar to the one advanced by Aristotle in the Nichomachean Ethics, in which evil is pictured as having the form of mutually contradictory excessive opposites, both of which are opposed by a good which stands at the mean of the two evils.” The general idea of Steiner's students, or at least the one we are citing in this context is that “the world has been coming increasingly under the sway of this being Ahriman in the course of the last two millennia, with an ever-increasing pace in recent centuries, and that the computer represents the vanguard of this development.” And I completely agree with this analysis, that's why the Artificial Intelligence emanating from these computers, is, after all, inherently evil if connected to Ahriman, that's why I have promoted in my books the definition of “Cyber Satan.” After all, human tools of this ongoing demonic transformation of mankind towards obtaining the ultimate “Cyber Satan,” like Raymond Kurzweil, for example, who is a supporter of Klaus Schwab's “Fourth Industrial Revolution” ^[449] aka Fourth Reich, believes that in the 21st century a “strong AI” will emerge as an inherently uncontrollable superintelligence. However, Kurzweil, who reminds me of the fictional nerdy villain Peter Isherwell, in the Netflix film **Don't Look Up** (2021), and holds intelligence as the highest value, has a frightening vision for humans that culminates with swarms of nanobots blasting out into the cosmos, saturating “dumb matter” with intelligence, while using the stars and planets, including our beloved sun, as computational substrates. His shocking description of the ultimate cold computer and the possible computational potential of black holes, really shows the dark extreme of his dangerous thought, which is also described very well by Benjamin Butler, in a review of Ray Kurzweil's book *The Singularity is Near: When Humans Transcend Biology* (2005):

Ray Kurzweil foresees a future in which each organ of the human being is gradually replaced by intelligent nanobots or otherwise synthetic materials. The heart and brain are seen as flawed in design, badly in need of an upgrade, because they are run by outdated biological programming. Kurzweil describes his discomfort with his physical body thus he seeks to radically “reprogram” it by taking 250 pills a day to completely change his metabolic processes. He does this so he can live for further biotechnological innovations that allow humans within a few decades to become immortal by uploading their consciousness into computers. He sees the “nonbiological” intelligence increasingly taking over inside augmented human beings as biotechnology comes to replace their biological brain.^[450]

So according to the World Economic Forum, the “Fourth Industrial Revolution” is here. It's a change as significant as any modern revolution before it. And if we look, we'll see the signs. If the first three industrial revolutions brought us the steam engine, electricity, and global communication, the fourth revolution merges the digital, physical, and biological. As Ray Kurzweil often says, this trajectory will eventually eliminate the barriers between man and machine.^[451] But this might also mean the end of mankind as we know it. “One of the features of this Fourth Industrial Revolution is that it doesn't change what we are doing, but it changes us,” says Klaus Schwab, founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum. To some degree, we're already engaging in this symbiotic relationship today and the nightmare has only started with seemingly innocent changes. Like Kurzweil points out, “at some point, we will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking. But is a gradual transition.”^[452]

Wireless earphones, for instance, signal a symbolic shift toward hardware devices more intimately connecting with our daily lives—slowly chipping away the “middleman” between our thoughts and digital activities. In healthcare, a concept called “quantified self” already allows end-users to measure, track and change habits using personalized sensors connected directly to our bodies.^[453] I saw a recent ad about it on an American TV channel and was shocked, to say the least, by what they are proposing. The future is already here, and to be honest, is a very scary one indeed, especially for those with eyes to see what's happening behind this. How can we prepare and adapt to these changes then? Professor Schwab suggests, “The response to (the Fourth Industrial Revolution) must be integrated and comprehensive, involving all stakeholders of the global polity, from the public and private sectors to

academia and civil society.”^[454] That’s why they have opened the gates of hell in the last few years to obtain their evil goals.



FIG. 43 — The head of Ahriman was carved in wood by Dr. Rudolf Steiner who prophesied the birth of the Anti-Christ in America in the second half of the 20th century (Barack Obama?).

The Portals of Hell initially Opened by the Swiss Illuminati

The opening of the gates, or portals of hell, that we are all witnessing in the last few years, didn’t happen in one day, or one place. In 2016, for example, the world was shocked by some unusual events, that happened right in the heart of Europe, in Switzerland to be precise, where the German Illuminati always had a very relevant presence and the place where Professor Klaus Schwab, launched his Jesuit-driven project that will culminate in the Great Reset initiative. I know you always thought, Swiss Cheese, Swiss Chocolate and Swiss Alps, were the only things that Switzerland had to offer, aside, of course, from their famous banks, but that’s not the case, there is also a hidden dark side. Maybe a glimpse into the world of the Swiss Illuminati will help us understand this.

The German scholar **Lothar Diehl**, born in 1937, author of the excellent trilogy *Initiatory Orders and Mystery Schools*, who used to be one of the leaders of the Gnostic Catholic Church, the Order of the Illuminati, and the pre-Crowleyan O.T.O. based in Switzerland (known as the Metzger O.T.O.), located in the village of **Stein** in German-speaking Switzerland, so dear to Schwab’s family, wrote the following in the first volume of his trilogy: “The deviate Arcanum of sexual power is reflected, in the twisted practices of the so-called, “Libertine” gnostic societies, (known for their sexual excesses), and are not to be compared to the authentic traditional gnostic churches.”^[455] So, was Lothar himself practicing these deviant practices? Well, we might never know this, at least for the time being, mainly because from September 2009, the official activities of the Swiss O.T.O. Illuminati branch, that involved the same Lothar Diehl, ceased, as they were formally put to sleep (as you say in Masonic terms), with an official declaration signed by the committee in charge of the estate of the so-called Abbey of Thelema in Stein, known as the **Aeshbach Foundation**, controlled by Enst Graf and Adalbert Schmid. Maybe the overexposure of this secretive group of Swiss Illuminati Freemasons, that found themselves suddenly connected to Aleister Crowley after the launch of the World Wide Web, brought them to this decision, probably due to the difficult choice made in the past by their late leader **Hermann Joseph Metzger (1919-1990)**, who initially refused Crowleyanity, and the perverse sexual magickal practices of “The Great Beast”, Aleister Crowley, in an attempt to preserve the integrity of his various Orders, and the dignity of its members, but then accepted it covertly, dedicating regularly to Thelema, a Gnostic Mass in his Abbey.

Metzger, who was once considered the outer head of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), at least in German-speaking countries, was born in Zürich, Switzerland, on June 20, 1919. Little is known of his youth. He considered the priesthood at one time but eventually became a **Marxist**. He emerged out of obscurity in 1939 when

he moved from Lugano (in Italian-speaking Switzerland) to Zürich. During World War II (1939-45), under the stage name Peter Mano, he worked as a stage magician and also was an astrologer. In February 1947, he inherited from his Illuminati mentor Felix Lazerus Pinkus (1881-1947), who had just died, a small publishing firm, called **Psychosophische Gesellschaft**.

Pinkus, who was an influential Jewish Sabattean Illuminati, and Bnai Brith member,[\[456\]](#) had been in his 30s, the president of the Zionist society in Zurich, as well as editor of the *Economist*, but after some financial troubles and turbulent life in support of the Jewish cause, became very active not only socially, but also magically in the Swiss and Austrian theosophical milieu of those years creating his esoteric group. Pinkus knew very well the people in charge of the Escher Wyss company in Zurich, that had the direct involvement of Schwab's family, so there is a possible direct connection there that might need some further investigation, as, over the next decades, Metzger's activities would be underwritten by a wealthy friend, Annemarie Aeschbach, who also knew the Schwab's, and met Klaus personally in the 1960s in an art gallery she owned until 1983 on the Löwenstrasse in Zurich, near the oldest and largest synagogue in town.

Interestingly, the fact that Pinkus had become Mezter's "spiritual father" got him immediately the IX° degree of the O.T.O. In fact, after the war, Hermann Joseph Metzger founded a lodge of the O.T.O, then led internationally by Karl Johannes Germer (1885-1962). He also joined the **World League of the Illuminati**, the organization that had attempted to revive the eighteenth-century German Illuminati connected to the previously mentioned Theodor Reuss and Leopold Engel, after a new branch of the Illuminati was activated in Switzerland at the end of the 1940s by Karl Brodbeck,[\[457\]](#) connected to the Austrian Illuminati, that was revived in the same period after World War II by Hermann Medinger.[\[458\]](#)

In 1955, the leader of the Swiss chapter of the World League of the Illuminati died and left the small organization to Metzger. In 1957, he was consecrated as a bishop in the Gnostic Catholic Church, one of several small ecclesiastical bodies that traced its apostolic succession to the mystical consecration of French bishop Jules-Benoit Doniel (1842-1894). Then in 1960, Metzger became the new patriarch of the church. In 1963, after hearing of the death of Germer, he called the German-speaking leadership of the O.T.O. together and had himself elected the new international outer head of the order (though those in the Spanish-and English-speaking countries did not recognize him). By this time, Metzger was already putting together a new organization that would unite the teachings and practices of the several organizations he had inherited. His headquarters was established in Appenzell, in northeast Switzerland. A variety of cottage industries emerged, from a bakery to a movie theater. There was also a chapel for the gatherings of the so-called "Gnostic Catholic Church," founded by Crowley. Metzger led the group until he fell ill toward the end of the 1980s. He died on July 14, 1990. His ashes are kept enshrined at the chapel at Appenzell.[\[459\]](#)

This branch of the Illuminati, connected to the Sabbatean-Frankist Messianic Conspiracy, was pretty successful, until the growing influence and pressure exercised since 1999 by the U.S. CIA driven Caliphate O.T.O., that likes to be the only O.T.O. in town, and like I explained earlier, the obsessive interest showed by many weirdos throughout the internet, led this rather reserved and private group of Swiss, and Austrian Freemasons, involved in the Illuminati workings in Stein, to cease all their official activities. On top of this, the death of Metzger's wealthy successor **Annemarie Aeschbach "Soror Chockmah" (1926-2008)**—who after Metzger died in 1990, took the role of supreme guide and patron of all the Orders involved in the Abbey of Thelema in Stein, might have pushed this one-time mecca of the Swiss Illuminati to rediscuss their future. Sabbatean Frankist Jew Peter-Robert Koenig, the self-proclaimed historian of the O.T.O. Swiss Illuminati, and a figure of the Swiss occult milieu that I speak of in-depth about in Vol.1 of my *Confessions*[\[460\]](#), stated in 2009 that:

The Gnostic Catholic Church's Crowleyan Masses are performed, without a break, as usual, on alternate Sundays. The museum and library remain active, as well as Order operations. The finances have been merged with those of the Aeschbach-Stiftung, which is overseen by the cantonal authorities and run by a Foundation Committee, headed by Ernst Graf and Adalbert Schmid; the latter looks after the library and the estate business. Besides being the new president of the Psychosophische Gesellschaft, Graf is also its vice-president. A financial cushion results from the sale of the Haus Schedlern, where Fraeulein Aeschbach once lived; this also overcame any financial hurdles that might have thwarted the Society's successful continuation. New members were also taken on.[\[461\]](#)

Koenig's claims are not supported by any hard evidence, but is public "revelations" may be connected to his growing role in the last years of the Stein initiatic reality that he has directly participated in, and are probably endorsed by some of the older members of this branch of the Illuminati, to maintain an aura of mystery and intrigue around the present business of the estate, which includes a small museum dedicated to the Illuminati, that is

probably the only one in the world. The continued interest might also help Koenig sell more of his books on the subject, and at the same time recruit new members for a more secretive elitarian kind of reality, that can avoid public scrutiny.

However, the end of all official Illuminati activities in Stein in 2009, was confirmed in 2011, by *Lashtall*, the official publication of the **Sovrano Ordine del Tempio della Via della Luce (S.O.T.V.L.)**, an independent Italian branch of Crowley's Illuminati, based in Bellinzago Novarese near Novara in Northern Italy.^[462] Karl Germer aka *Frater Saturnus*, who was Crowley's disciple, and chief representative in the United States, after the Second World War, once warned the founder of S.O.T.O., Marcelo Ramos Motta, about the feared Swiss Illuminati, the "the Swiss Group," as Germer used to call them, denouncing one of its members, Sabbatean Frankist Oscar Schlag, saying he was not sincere in his passion for Thelema and "A.C." (Aleister Crowley). Describing in the process, the very interesting connections that the Swiss members seem to have with "such things as C.I.A., F.B.I., and whatnot":

... It seems to me that you want to get initiated into the Netherworld of enemies, spies, and that type quickly, at an earlier period of life than I, anyway ... As soon as anyone contacts Thelema, and especially if he does actual work for it, he or she gets the kindest attention, not only attacks. What they prefer is to win him over back into their fold, and subtly work against 93, while pretending to be an exponent for it ... This, I am afraid, is the case with the Swiss group. Yes, I warned you years ago against Schlag. He is a Jew, High-Grade Mason, hates the O.T.O., is a political trouble-maker, psychologist, seems to have plenty of money, travels all over the globe, is in touch with such things as C.I.A., F.B.I., and whatnot. He has possibly the greatest occult library extant, has every scrap that A.C. ever issued, has things Thelemic that I do not have myself. The last time I ever saw him was in New York in a hotel; he boasted that he had the only handwritten copy of The Book of the Law in A.C.'s hand. When challenged, he brought it down to the car, and I spotted at once the origin—to his great chagrin ...^[463]

Of course, Peter-Robert Koenig, was by his admission, a friend of the late Illuminati, homosexual spy, and "political trouble-maker," Oscar Schlag^[464] who considered himself the reincarnation of none other than Carl Kellner. Let's not forget that Kellner, as I mentioned earlier, was the founder of the O.T.O., and the late Schlag is also indicated as an alleged "psychological warfare" specialist from Israel.^[465] "the Swiss Group," seem to have always been a very important outpost for the Sabbatean-Frankists.

I wanted to talk about them in detail because I want to introduce you first to the occult reality around the Swiss Illuminati, before moving further in my description of the opening of the gates of hell and other diableries that happened there in Switzerland in 2016, after all, the Headquarters of the infamous World Health Organization is also in Switzerland.

In 2016, Europe's most powerful people attended a bizarre Satanic opening ceremony in Switzerland for the inauguration of the **Gotthard Base Tunnel**, a dark, disturbing, and weird, Illuminati ritual made in public, that indicated the elite was no longer hiding their true Satanic beliefs. Measuring over 57 km and costing over 11 billion Euros, the Gotthard Base Tunnel became the world's longest and most expensive tunneling project in history and was said to be a symbol of European unification in a context of rising nationalism and closing borders (the usual leftist propaganda). While most would expect an upbeat, celebratory ceremony for this kind of event, the guests were treated to a disturbing show orchestrated by German director Volker Hesse, where a man dressed as a goat presided over what was a Satanic/Luciferian ritual.

What does this have to do with the building of a tunnel? Mass media, in its attempts at delegitimizing any occult interpretation of the event, stated that there are mountain goats in the Alp which explained in their eyes the appearance of the infamous goat-man. But why was the goat-man in such a position of power during the ceremony? Why were people bowing down to him with reverence? The ceremony appeared to draw inspiration from local folk tales, specifically the legend about **The Devil's bridge**, which goes through Gotthard Pass. The legend of this particular bridge states that a Swiss herdsman asked the devil to help him build a bridge. The devil appeared but required that the soul of the first to cross the bridge once it was built would be given to him. The mountaineer agreed with Satan, but drove a goat across ahead of him, fooling his adversary. Angered by this sham, the devil fetched a rock, intending to smash the bridge, but an old woman drew a cross on the rock so the devil could not lift it anymore. The rock is still there and, in 1977, 300,000 Swiss francs were spent to move the 220-ton rock by 127 meters to make room for the new Gotthard road tunnel.

While the devil lost in the old Swiss legend I just unveiled, he appears instead to have won in the tunnel's opening ceremony of 2016 that turned a great work of engineering into a religious ceremony dedicated

to Baphomet, while somewhat ridiculing in the process the workers who sacrificed their lives, and even the masses who will travel through the tunnel. After portraying the workers as zombie soldiers, the ceremony portrays the general population as a bunch of lascivious people who appear to be extremely suggestible, and that's unfortunately the sad reality of today's world. Then, emerging from a train passing through the tunnel there is a demonic fallen angel, a baby-faced Lucifer, and at the end of this dark Satanic ceremony, a woman draped the goat-man in white as she was saying **"You are now the king of the world"** and Europe's most powerful people stood up and gave a standing ovation to this ceremony dedicated to the true ruler of the occult elite.^[466] Albert Pike Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, Scottish Rite (Southern Jurisdiction, USA) from 1859 to 1889 wrote about Lucifer in his *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*:

LUCIFER, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of Darkness! Lucifer, the Son of the Morning! Is it he who bears the Light, and with its splendors intolerable blinds feeble, sensual, or selfish Souls? Doubt it not! for traditions are full of Divine Revelations and Inspirations: and Inspiration is not of one Age nor one Creed. Plato and Philo, also, were inspired. The Apocalypse, indeed, is a book as obscure as the Sohar.^[467]

At the time of the inauguration of the Gotthard Base Tunnel, I made a video exposing it on the now-defunct channel of my wife, *IlluminatiPrincess33*, talking about the opening of the gates of hell that seemed back then still far fetched to most people, but then something even weirder happened in Switzerland a couple of months later, during the "strange" summer of 2016. During the month of August, a video suddenly appeared online, with images of what appeared to be a human sacrifice, staged on the grounds of the European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN), the famous home of the God Particle featured in Dan Brown's bestseller *Angels and Demons*. The video that circulated online showed mysterious hooded figures engaging in an apparent magic ritual, staged in the middle of the night, under a huge statue of a Hindu deity. In the finale, a woman was stabbed, or so it appears. The deity in question is a Shiva statue that India donated to CERN in the 1960s. **Shiva** is known in the Hindu religion as "**The Destroyer**" within the Trimurti, the Hindu trinity that includes Brahma and Vishnu. However, for the Illuminati, the term destruction as it relates to Shiva's cosmic duties can be deceiving, because often Lord Shiva destroys negative presences such as evil, ignorance, and death. The mainstream media quickly went on record stating that the shocking footage appeared to have been recorded as part of a supposed prank, made by some scientists based at Europe's top physics lab, which also serves as the home of the **Lage Hadron Collider**.

The identity and motives of those behind the video were never revealed. CERN and the New World Order built this institution and accepted this statue from India due to the popularity the image had acquired among the Illuminati elite and many physicists in the last century. The De Broglie theory and Max Plank's theories "Dual Nature of Matter" are a common concept in Saiva Siddhantham, and almost all Tamil Siddhars have strong beliefs on the dual nature of matter and a parallel universe, multiverse, and wormholes, which is what CERN is working on to open the gates of hell.

The Hindu concept is that humans don't live or die, we just appear in many universes at the same time in different dimensions, and this is the most common foundation for Siddha Shastrams in the Hindu faith, however, Shiva "The Destroyer," was about to appear once again a few years later in a key meeting for the New World Order. A photo that posted on *Twitter* three years ago, by none other than the controversial head of the World Health Organization (WHO), **Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus**, showed to the whole world the presence of the same image of Shiva "The Destroyer," so dear to the dark side of the Illuminati, during an important meeting that was set up before the start of the pandemic (plandemic?), between the WHO and Chinese officials, focused on the infamous Belt and Road Initiative.^[468]

The presence of this religious statue overseeing the event in question, seems now like a bad omen and a clear message to all of us, after the last two years of this never-ending pandemic. The photo was posted in January 2019 on the *Twitter* feed of Dr. Tedros, who has served as the alleged corrupt Director-General of the World Health Organization since 2017. The fact the Hindu god, Shiva "The Destroyer" was so prominently displayed at the head of the table during this important meeting, confirms once again the obsession that the Illuminati have for Shiva and the key role of Dr. Tedros, in bed with China from the very start of this conspiracy against mankind. The tweet in question stated we should celebrate the WHO's participation in China's **Belt and Road Initiative**, the so-called "New Silk Road" by supporting the "overseas training of more than 2,000 Chinese health workers," but the problem is, "The Belt and Road Initiative" has nothing to do with health work, but rather with a Chinese economic takeover of the entire world with the help of Klaus Schwab, and the Jesuit Sabbatean Frankist mafia. That's why we have all

witnessed during this plandemic/pandemic a complete loss of credibility by the WHO institution, that has not even been able to reveal, until now at least, the real origins of this virus/biological warfare connected to the Chinese Military, as well as the U.S. Deep State and Jesuit agents like Dr. Anthony Fauci and his infamous Gain of Function Research, and other diableries, that have actively helped fund the research of Chinese military scientists in this sector for decades.

For example, research grant number **R01AI098775** “RBD recombinant protein-based SARS vaccine for biodefense” amounting to over \$1 million per year, was awarded by Dr. Anthony Fauci’s National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) to Professor Peter Hotez of Baylor College of Medicine as the Project Leader, but one of the two other principal investigators on this project was also Shibo Jiang, who during his over 20 years of working in the United States, developed an extensive network of collaborative research with various U.S. virus research laboratories, receiving more than \$17 million in U.S. research grants, the vast majority coming from Fauci’s NIAID. During the entire period of his research here in the U.S., Shibo Jiang actively collaborated with People’s Liberation Army laboratories, while simultaneously inviting and training into his U.S. laboratory, scientists linked to the Chinese military.^[469]

The New Silk Road is a trojan horse, that aims to link China to Europe and Africa involving countries like Italy, in particular, which surprise, surprise became the first epicenter of the CCP virus pandemic in the Old Continent. Formerly named One Belt One Road(OBOR), the name was changed in 2016 when the Chinese government considered the emphasis on the word “one” was prone to misinterpretation around their project, maybe to hide their real intention to establish a One World Government controlled by China. However, the term “One Belt One Road” is still used in Chinese state media that have now added a “Green” touch to the whole initiative under the directives of the Chinese Ministry of Ecology and Environment. Green finance is officially promoted as an important feature of the Belt and Road Initiative, which calls for an environmentally friendly “Green Belt and Road.” Chinese policy documents for the project coordinator and encourage green finance and investment, but the real secret objectives of the CCP are to create a stronger economy for the Chinese-driven New World Order after destroying the world’s economy, with their biological warfare, aiming to dominate global affairs with a new trading network, in a diabolical strategy that will gradually damage U.S. interests worldwide. The stated Chinese objectives are “to construct a unified large market and make full use of both international and domestic markets, through cultural exchange and integration, to enhance mutual understanding and trust of member nations, ending up in an innovative pattern with capital inflows, talent pool, and technology database.” The problem is, what are we integrating to, Communism?

President Trump had been quietly working during his presidency to oppose the whole thing with a program entitled the Free and Open Indo-Pacific Strategy (FOIP), but the Socialist-infested European Union, never jumped on board, continuing their unconditional support for the Belt and Road Initiative, despite the objections of several member-nations, mainly because most European leaders have been corrupted by Chinese money and the U.S has not been able to stop them since then, neither with Trump, or “Sleepy Joe” who is a well-known Chinese asset. Going back to Shiva’s symbolism, Devdutt Pattanaik, an Indian mythologist, wrote an article in *Economic Times* explained how Shiva fits into modern corporate society:

Organizations are built by people who have the desire to achieve something. This desire makes them Brahma, the creator of the organization, but when their desire ceases and they let go from the organization and they become Shiva, the destroyer.^[470]

Having said this, Hinduism is not even one of the five religions recognized by the Chinese government, so it is not known why the statue of a Hindu deity should have been displayed in the first place, at that infamous meeting in January 2019. It is also interesting to note that nuclear research has been associated with Shiva since its inception and one of the new obsessions of the New World Order is nuclear power plants, that are said to be of great help in their supposed “green transition,” but more nuclear power stations in the world could mean more nuclear weapons. After all, the first nuclear power stations were built in many countries primarily to provide fissile material for nuclear weapons during the Cold War. Nuclear materials may also get into the wrong hands and be used to make a crude nuclear device or a so-called “dirty bomb,” but that’s something the elite of the New World Order, and people like Bill Gates in particular, busy building his high-tech nuclear reactors in places like Wyoming, with the help of the Japanese, seems to not be worried about.

However, the idea that even after the terrible Fukushima disaster, The Japan Atomic Energy Agency (JAEA), and Mitsubishi Heavy Industries Ltd (7011.T) are collaborating with the United States and Bill

Gates' venture company to build a high-tech nuclear reactor in Wyoming,^[471] is something that makes my alarm bells ring and makes me very suspicious as Bill Gates seems to want to achieve God status. After all, J. Robert Oppenheimer, known as "the father of the atomic bomb" for his work on bombs dropped on Japan at the end of WWII, recited a quote referring to Shiva from the Hindu text, the Baghavad-Gita, at the time of the first atom bomb test in 1945 "**I become death, the destroyer of worlds,**" Oppenheimer said during this historical occasion. Does Bill Gates, who was already heavily involved in the China virus pandemic, as well as the financially backing of the development of sun-dimming technology that would potentially reflect sunlight out of Earth's atmosphere, triggering a global cooling effect, want to emulate Shiva? To the rest of the world, China most likely engineered a virulent strain of coronavirus in one of its labs, allowed it to escape and infect the world, and then attempted to cover it up before profiting massively from the resulting pandemic. But not to Bill Gates. For Gates, the communist state did "great work."^[472]

Going back to the photo in question, posted by Dr. Tedros on *Twitter* on January 16, 2019, right at the start of the year that will eventually unleash COVID-19 onto the world, the image is even more disturbing if we consider the controversial past of Dr. Tedros himself. Tedros' candidacy for the WHO Director-General was, in fact, opposed vigorously by several Ethiopian parties, due to his past career in the Tigray People's Liberation Front, the most powerful of the armed liberation movements in Ethiopia with decidedly Marxist ideologies, and an abysmal record of human rights violations. This means the WHO is now allegedly in the hands of a corrupt and possibly ruthless criminal, aka Dr. Tedros, that sides with China whatever the outcome might be, mainly because of personal interests and political ideology.

In his first public message for the year 2022, entitled, "Three resolutions to help achieve Health for All in 2022"^[473] Dr. Tedros said that his **first new year's resolution (or threat?)** for 2022, is to end the pandemic by ensuring all governments reach the global target of vaccinating 70% of people in all countries by the middle of 2022. Dr. Tedros then added a **second resolution** aiming for a global sanitary dictatorship, talking about "a stronger global framework for global health security" supported by negotiations starting in 2022, that he called a "global pandemic accord." This new project, which was already announced officially a month earlier by the United Nations, on December 1, 2021, was described as a "new global accord on pandemic prevention" that is being made to create a new **intergovernmental negotiating body (INB)** for the New World Order.

The decision will establish an intergovernmental negotiating body (INB) that will negotiate and draft any convention, agreement or, another international instrument.

A first meeting will take place no later than 1 March 2022, and public hearings will also be held to inform deliberations.

The INB will deliver a progress report to the World Health Assembly in 2023 and submit its outcome for consideration the following year.

The third and final resolution announced by Dr. Tedros was that all countries must invest in stronger primary health care, as the foundation of universal health coverage. However, going back to Tetros' second resolution for 2022, we should demand a moratorium on the adoption of this new intergovernmental negotiating body (INB). Because the people of the countries represented at the World Health Assembly have never been properly informed about the content of the documents being submitted for discussion in March 2022, we should reserve the right to oppose the signing of the said pandemic agreement by any legal means and refuse the offer upon its acceptance and ratification. But I'm afraid, that's no longer possible in the sanitary dictatorship of the New World Order. Satan wants control over us in the End Times and the situation will become increasingly uncomfortable for those who still believe in God, rather than science.

On October 15, 2021, Italy brought in the strictest COVID-19 measures in Europe, courtesy of the Orwellian and oppressive Italian Republic, requiring all workers, in both the public and private sectors, to have a vaccine passport, as the start of what later became an introduction to even more stringent rules and measures, that will gradually unfold in the following months, and eventually bring in the so-called "Super Green Pass" in December 2021, and the complete lockdown of the unvaccinated in January 2022, before introducing probably the mandatory vaccine for the whole Italian population soon. From that infamous date in November 2021, the vaccine passport introduced in Italy and many other parts of the world, the new rules, are becoming more and more reminiscent of this passage from the Apocalypse of John: **So that no one can buy or sell unless he has the mark, that is, the name of the beast or the number of its name. Revelation 13:17.**

Of course, violent protests erupted in Rome and other Italian cities over such requirements, but nothing changed, and in the end, the majority of the Italians like many Americans pushed by the Biden

administration, went for the vaccine option to avoid being locked up at home, or lose their job, but there is something profoundly evil going on that goes well beyond the current sanitary dictatorship that is happening simultaneously all over the world, and that's the direct involvement of Satan, the Vatican, and Freemasonry, that I'm exposing in this book.

On October 15, 2021, the "Inferno" exhibition conceived by Freemason **Jean Claire** pen name Gérard Régnier, an art historian, art conservator, and a member of the Académie française since May 2008, opened at the Scuderie del Quirinale, part of the Quirinale Palace (Italian: Palazzo del Quirinale one of the three current **official residences of the President of the Italian Republic**. The exhibition that comprises more than 200 artworks from over 80 museums, public collections, and private collections from Italy, the Vatican, and across Europe, officially marks not the beginning of Italy's vaccine passport nightmare, but another important milestone, the 700th anniversary of the death of 14th-century writer Dante Alighieri, the creator of **Inferno** (Italian for "Hell") the first part of Dante Alighieri's 14th-century epic poem *Divine Comedy*, that is followed by **Purgatorio** (Italian for "Purgatory"), and **Paradiso** ("Paradise" or "Heaven").

For this demonic exhibition, that remained open until January 9th, 2022, the choice went to the first part of his *Divine Comedy*, and one of the most anticipated pieces of this exhibition was the plaster version of the monumental 23 foot high "**The Gates of Hell**," a sculptural work by French artist Auguste Rodin that was transported to Rome by the Coubertin Foundry in Paris with a special truck. The operation required an exceptional organizational effort at the Scuderie del Quirinale. "The Gates of Hell" which cost Auguste Rodin thirty years of work and hosts 186 characters depicts the first section of Dante Alighieri's *Divine Comedy* was there to represent another opening of the gates of hell by the elite.

During the show's first weeks, visitors were able to gaze into the "Abyss of Hell" by Botticelli, on loan from the Vatican, and there were also other masterpieces in this demonic exhibition put together by French curator Jean Claire, by such artists as Beato Angelico, Bosch, Bruegel, Goya, Manet, Delacroix, Rodin, Cézanne, Richter, and Kiefer. Of course, the participants to the 2021 G20 Rome summit, which was held in Rome, the capital city of Italy, before the official opening of the exhibition, between the 30- 31st October 2021, were all given the possibility of a private glimpse into this unusual exhibition. We all know that the claim the vaccine passports are potentially the start of the infamous "Mark of the Beast," has been mocked over and over by the leftist Satanists, and their mercenaries in the mainstream media, but the reality that is unfolding in front of our eyes every day, tells us a very different story.

Do you remember, my dear readers, the arrival of the statue of Moloch at the Colosseum in the fall of 2019? The plandemic was already spreading from Wuhan to the rest of the planet, and the elite was already covertly announcing it with this powerful symbol. I even talked in Vol.4, which was published back in December 2019, about the possible dangers that the image of this infamous deity, placed in the Colosseum, might trigger, and the concerns of many Christians^[474], regarding what might happen to Italy and the rest of the world, if they didn't remove it immediately. Of course, I was right once again in my assertion, as God's wrath was already on its way with the China virus. Having said that, one of the strangest statues that I have ever seen in my entire life was set up right outside U.N. Headquarters in New York City in November 2021 but was later removed, on December 20, 2021, after a growing number of Christian believers started to get offended by this monstrosity placed outside of the U.N.'s Visitors Plaza.

However, CBN News reported on the 5th of January 2022, that,

A statue displayed at the United Nations in New York, which was likened to the end-times "beast" from the New Testament's book of Revelation, has been removed.^[475]

Adding an improbable excuse by a U.N. representative:

Stéphane Dujarric, a spokesperson for the Secretary-General, told CBN News the sculpture was not permanent and its removal was planned. "The statue you refer to was a temporary exhibit organized by the Permanent Mission of Mexico to the United Nations. It was taken down, as scheduled and anticipated, on 20 December," Dujarric said in a statement on Wednesday.^[476]

Say "its removal was planned," sounds like a lame excuse, but that's the U.N. after all, the home of the New World Order and constant lies. When I first heard about it, I could hardly believe that the global elite would be so brazen in showing their true colors, and so I looked into this very carefully, and unfortunately, this is not just a bad rumor but another Ahrimanic representation of the Lord of Darkness and Chaos, placed right in front of the control room of the New World Order. This gigantic statue called "**The Guardian of International Peace and Security**"

looks like something out of a science fiction movie. It does not resemble any known creature on this planet. Instead, it appears to closely resemble the old Persian representation of Angra Mainyu (Ahriman), but also the “beast” that is described in the **Book of Revelation**. If you have not seen it yet, you can find video footage of this “beast” online on various *Youtube* channels.^[477]

Did they think that they could put this up without anyone noticing? Of course not! But they don’t care anymore, just like they have not cared when they did that Satanic ceremony at the inauguration of the tunnel in Switzerland, when they did the ritual in front of CERN, when they placed Moloch in the Colosseum, or brought Rodin’s 23-foot high “The Gates of Hell,” to Rome to officially kickstart the “Mark of the Beast” project. We need to prepare, it is no longer the time to think about the possibility of the End Times happening in our lifetime, but rather be ready for it and act accordingly.

The home of the New World Order, the United Nations, unveiling a statue of a strange-looking beast outside its headquarters in New York City, just in time for the Apocalypse, says it all, so stop thinking about going back to normality, because these are not normal times that we are living, but unprecedented ones that will change forever the whole of mankind. The statue in question is more than bizarre and resembles the beast from the Book of Revelation, but there is also another indication this is a Satanic work of art commissioned by the evil Illuminati in time for their end game. The name “The Guardian of International Peace and Security” seems to indicate the ominous warning present in **Thessalonians 5:3**. **While people are saying, “There is peace and security ” then sudden destruction will come upon them as labor pains come upon a pregnant woman, and they will not escape.**

The End times are upon us let us pray, but also let’s be ready as the gates of hell are now wide open for those who ignore these warnings, and the Great Reject is our only hope so that we can finally stand by the side of God when he sends once again his **Only Begotten Son** because, **From His Father, He inherited divine powers (see John 10:17-18).**

Without hate or passion, in a tranquil and relaxed manner, please empty your head of all the religious, scientific, intellectual, and political dogmas and rubbish, the elite, and their system has been pushing on us for so long, so we can move forward towards a new dawn ready to face the great battles in front of us in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Apocalypse is unfolding in front of our eyes, and you’ll need to be bold and courageous. You see, the second coming (“end times”) should not have any frightening thoughts as the New Testament writers, or early Christians, always longed for the return of Jesus, and, of course, if you have read **Revelation 20-22** in the end, God wins, and those who have not worshiped the beast or its image, and have not received the infamous mark on their foreheads or their hands, will be able to partake in the Kingdom of God. For the first Christians, they hoped to see this happen in their lifetimes, but it didn’t because it is happening in ours, which includes the increasing persecution of Christians.

Christianity Today reported last year that “Every day, 13 Christians worldwide are killed because of their faith. Every day, 12 churches or Christian buildings are attacked. And every day, 12 Christians are unjustly arrested or imprisoned, and another 5 are abducted.” Is the Pope aka the False Prophet Jorge Mario Bergoglio doing something about it? Of course not, the Jesuit False Prophet is too busy promoting the vaccines.

In early January 2022, Pope Francis has once again strongly pushed for people to take the abortion-tainted COVID-19 injections, calling health care and vaccination “a moral obligation,” both for personal health and the health of others, while continuing to ignore both moral concerns,^[478] as well as health concerns. In the meantime, according to the United States Commission on International Religious Freedom’s 2020 report, Christians are being persecuted more than ever in many foreign countries, including Communist China, and various Muslim ones. The truth is, that since the beginning of this never-ending sanitary emergency/plandemic, traditional Christians, as well as large portions of the Orthodox Jewish community, who have not given up their religious identity and their love for God in the name of progressive values, science, and the infamous “vaccine god,” have been more and more isolated, and persecuted all over the world, even in countries like the U.S., or in Europe.

Churches and other places of worship have been closing for long periods because of the never-ending restrictions and lockdowns imposed for the China virus pandemic, and in many countries, the police even intervened directly to forcefully shut down masses. In April 2020, an Italian Catholic priest, for example, refused to comply with a request to end the mass in front of the shocked faithful, resulting in a 280 euro fine,^[479] while in the same period the police shut down a Sunday church service in Baltimore to the disbelief of the pastor who said they were violating the U.S Constitution.^[480]

One year later, in April 2021, the situation, got even worse. A Roman Catholic church in London complained to the police after their officers brutally shut down a Good Friday service, on the grounds it broke COVID-19 lockdown rules.^[481] While pastor Sharon Perry, of the Abundant Grace Christian Assembly in Ringsend,

Dublin, Ireland, was given a prosecution notice and threatened with up to six months in prison by the national police force for opening her church on Easter Sunday.^[482]

Similar actions took place in so many different countries, including Australia, of course, it is impossible to report them all. In early January 2022, Artur Pawlowski, the pastor of Street Church and the Cave of Adullam in Calgary, Alberta, Canada, who made some videos documenting his multiple contentious exchanges with local law enforcement officials during the plandemic, was arrested along with his brother Dawid after protesting outside the home of Alberta Health Minister Jason Copping. In the moments leading up to the arrest, Pawlowski, a Polish immigrant to Canada, referred to his adopted country as “Chinada,” seeking to compare the actions of government officials to those taken by the Chinese Communist Party.^[483] This view coincides with the previously cited homily, of the great Serbian Orthodox Bishop Photius of the Eparchy of Zvornik and Tuzla, who said “Until now, people have been struggling each in their own place of living, in their own region, in their own country, but today [it] is necessary to struggle globally for global freedom because if they close everything, and if they place us in those digital camps, nobody will be able to go to anybody.”^[484]

The bishop’s homily was posted to Twitter on December 14, 2021^[485] but resurfaced strongly with Serbia’s favorite son, tennis great Novak Djokovic, who fought to be allowed to defend his title in Australia. Photius highlighted the spiritual nature of humanity’s struggle against COVID passports and said that they are part of a new Chinese-style digital communism. He warned that vaccine passport implementation is a “trap” to ensnare humanity while granting privileges to benefit only “the chosen ones,” “the obedient,” and ““the ‘rulers of this world.’” Photius warned, “They will lock us up into ghettos. They will lock us up into digital prisons,” adding that, “Someone may be imprisoned in one’s apartment, not being allowed to move from one room to another, and this may be declared the best solution.”^[486] The bishop stated that it is time for the Christian Church to become resolute and resist vaccine passports by engaging in prayer and fasting, and for everyone to respond however they can.

All this is symptomatic of the growing persecution of Christians even in the “civilized” Western World, where a growing number of Churches and synagogues are being burned and vandalized each day, courtesy of the Leftist and Islamic mercenaries of the New World Order.

through its Belt and Road Initiative.



FIG. 44 — Shiva "The Destroyer" at the center of the photo posted on Twitter by Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus@DrTedros on January 16, 2019.



FIG. 45 — Frame from a video that's surfaced online in August 2016 showing researchers at the European Organisation for Nuclear Research (CERN) in Switzerland performing a bizarre Satanic ritual in front of the statue of Shiva "The Destroyer."



FIG. 46 — Copy in plaster of *The Gates of Hell* by French artist Auguste Rodin that depicts a scene from the *Inferno*, the first section of Dante Alighieri's *Divine Comedy*.



FIG. 47 — The controversial statue created by artists Jacobo & Maria Angeles, the artwork known as an "Alebrije" represents a fantastical creature or animal and was donated by the Government of Oaxaca in southwestern Mexico.

The “Socialist Paradise” is an Illuminati Dystopian Nightmare

Of the 80 books in the Old and New Testaments, the Book of Revelation holds some of the most worrying prophecies about the future. Penned by John the Apostle, who allegedly at the age of 86, wrote the last book of the Bible, the revelation of Jesus Christ. Revelation contains the final chapters of the New Testament and is dedicated to prophetic visions outlining the final days of mankind before the Second Coming of Jesus Christ. Revelation speaks of natural cataclysms and plagues that will follow the arrival of the Four Horsemen of Apocalypse among them the second horse is the red horse of war, described in **Revelation 6:4**, “**Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another, and there was given to him a great sword.**”

The red horse, that in my view is Russia, or China, or both combined, after all, the term “Red scare” belongs to both, as the first “Red Scare” was used following the Bolshevik Russian Revolution of 1917 and the subsequent wave of Communist revolutions throughout Europe and beyond, and according to *The New York Times* in 2019, China's growing military and economic power have resulted in a “New Red Scare” in the United States. Consider that Henry Kissinger, in his book *World Order*, wrote that when in the 1950s and 1960s “the prevailing strategic doctrine of each superpower relied on the ability to inflict an ‘unacceptable’ level of damage on the presumed adversary,”^[487] the answer of the founding father of the People's Republic of China (PRC), was a shocking one that should make us all extremely worried today. “Mao spoke of China’s willingness to accept sacrifices of hundreds of millions in a nuclear war.”^[488] Kissinger also adds that such statement, “was widely treated in the West as a symptom of emotional or ideological derangement.”^[489] But, “It was, in fact, probably the consequence of a sober calculation that to withstand military capacities beyond previous human experience, a country needs to demonstrate

the willingness to sacrifice beyond human comprehension.”^[490]

The “fiery red” horse will bring death all over this planet at an unprecedented level in which ¼ of the human population will be slaughtered, and with the possibility of a global nuclear war, that number might be even bigger, remember that Albert Einstein predicted that in a full-scale nuclear exchange, 1/3 of the earth’s population would probably die. That is roughly 110 million people in America today. Think that’s an exaggeration? There are roughly 14,000 nuclear weapons in the world and 90% of them are in the hands of Russia and the US, according to atmospheric scientist and nuclear expert Professor Brian Toon, which seems to ignore China is also expanding its nuclear arsenal. However, even if the smallest weapon in the U.S. arsenal (100 kilotons), or a similar one is unleashed on the United States by Russia or China, it would cause catastrophic devastation if it was detonated over a major city. Everything in a six-mile diameter would catch on fire and be destroyed. Professor Brian Toon says, “If you get within a mile or so [of the blast], the pressure wave is so intense, it will blow down concrete buildings. And somewhere in that zone, there’s a blast of radiation from the bomb... half of the people exposed to that would die over a week or two from radiation burns on their skin and radiation poisoning.” On top of this don’t forget Putin’s upcoming 16,000mph “**Satan-2**” nuke with 12 warheads, a very appropriate name for a monster weapon that could destroy an entire country.

For Claire Reilly, who worked on CNET’s recent documentary series *Hacking the Apocalypse*, “If you survive the initial impact, your troubles are far from over. These kinds of nuclear blasts generate city-wide fires that would push smoke into the stratosphere, blocking out the sun for 10 years and sending temperatures back to what Earth experienced during the last ice age.”^[491] Of course, “you can’t duck and cover from a giant asteroid impact or alien invasion.” But in case of a nuclear war scenario, or let’s say a medium-sized asteroid, or not-so-smart group of alien invaders, we will be able to survive if we are ready. However, Reilly warns us that:

The only way you survive in the immediate vicinity is to head underground. If you’re used to the finer things in life you might head to a place like the Survival Condo in rural Kansas, which offers luxury apartments and features like a cinema, swimming pool, and climbing wall, all 15 stories underground -- for \$1 million a pop. If that’s not your vibe and you’re further away from the impact zone, you could wait out Nuclear Winter in a prepping community, like Fortitude Ranch in West Virginia. It won’t protect you from a direct blast, but it’s ideal if you’re looking for strength in numbers to survive the long, cold years of a post-apocalyptic winter with no food. And its rural location places it far away from city-dwelling marauding hordes.^[492]

Aside from always having massive doses of **KI (potassium iodide)**, a salt of stable (not radioactive) iodine that can help block radioactive iodine from being absorbed by the thyroid gland, you can see how the survival experts seem to think that in order survive for a longer period, one of the key factors is indeed the “strength in numbers” of a large group of people, but you also need like-minded individuals to survive even longer, to possibly establish the foundations of a new society. This subject was briefly exposed in the star-studded satire “Don’t Look Up,” which some critics called the movie of the year, that made its 2021 Christmas Eve debut on the leftist propaganda platform *Netflix*. Unfortunately, the libtards linked it immediately to climate change, the current obsession of the leftist predators, and the possibility that a real asteroid, or comet, may sooner or later hit our planet, was at that point completely left out. “A film about a comet hurtling towards Earth and no one is doing anything about it? Sounds like the climate crisis” said Peter Kalmus, a deranged climate scientist and author of *Being the Change: Live Well and Spark a Climate Revolution* to *The Guardian*.^[493] But aside from the obvious anti-Trump references of the movie, with a conservative president played by leftist darling Meryl Streep, and the U.S. patriots made to look like a bunch of fools who don’t look up and accept the imminent disaster because they don’t want to accept what is happening, there are some truths in this film. In November of 2021, an unusual spacecraft was launched by NASA on a mission to test technology that could one day tip a dangerous asteroid off course. Officially, **Nasa’s Dart mission** wants to see how difficult it would be to stop a sizeable space rock from hitting Earth.^[494]

Some say they fear the arrival of **99942 Apophis**. After its discovery in 2004, asteroid 99942 Apophis had been identified as one of the most hazardous asteroids that could impact Earth in the future, and even if astronomers have concluded that there is no risk for the time being, after the uncertainty in the 2029 approach distance has been reduced from hundreds of kilometers, to now just a couple of kilometers,^[495] this asteroid might still bring us some dark energies from the cosmos. Comets and asteroids have been considered bad omens, since ancient times, until approximately the 16th century.

These omens would include crop failures, diseases, deaths of royalty, or other such catastrophic events. Pliny the Elder (23-79 AD), a Roman natural philosopher, thought comets were the cause of political issues and death.^[496] The main difference between asteroids and comets is their composition, as in, what they are made of. Asteroids are made up of metals and rocky material, while comets are made up of ice, dust, and rocky material. Both asteroids and

comets were formed early in the history of the solar system about 4.5 billion years ago.^[497] When they saw a comet or an asteroid in the sky, the ancients were stricken with fear. A ball of fire, with a tail stretching across the sky, obviously not a good omen. The skies were the home of capricious gods and such a disturbance in the heavens meant danger on earth. In 1066, a comet was seen as William the Conqueror was preparing to invade England. Soon after, Harold, the Saxon king, was defeated by William, and old heads nodded. It was only to be expected after such a portent.^[498] Through their roles as harbingers of doom are now discounted by most people, they are still considered relevant by the Jesuits and the Illuminati that wants to unleash Cyber Satan on the world for the implementation of the Great Reset by 2030.

On **Friday, April 13, 2029**, Earth will experience a dramatic close encounter with the asteroid 99942 Apophis. The 1,120 feet (340-meter) wide object could even hit us, or pass within just 19,000 miles (31,000 km) of our home planet, a distance that brings it closer than most geostationary satellites that could also be damaged by its passage. Thanks to the tremendous size of Apophis, even if it's only a close-passage, it will be so bright that around 2 billion people will be able to witness it with the naked eye, probably as one of the scariest moments in their lives. First becoming visible in the southern hemisphere, the asteroid will appear as a bright star streaking across the sky from east to west, initially passing over Australia, then the Indian Ocean, and eventually crossing the equator over Africa. Remember, "Apophis" is the ancient Greek name for an ancient Egyptian deity called "Apep"—also spelled "Apepi" or "Aapep"—who was seen as the embodiment of chaos and **the opponent of light and order in the cosmos**. This should concern us as we are entering the darkest of ages as we approach the 2030 AI take over. For those who will survive the coming years, and hopefully view the passage of Apophis, this will be another epic moment of this ongoing Apocalypse, but whatever happens, don't give in to fear as we already have enough of that going around.

For a while now, it's been rather clear that the primary objective of most pandemic coverage, in the age of COVID, is to scare the socks off mass audiences, nothing more, it's all presented as terrifying, another sign of the impending Apocalypse, but if you have Jesus in your hearts, you should never be afraid, because that's what these demons, archons, voladores, alien parasites, call them whatever you want; who control also the media, truly want from you. They feed off your sadness, fear, anger, and irritation, as well as other negative, harmful, toxic, sinful emotions, and their corresponding thought behaviors. Don't be afraid of such feelings in the coming years, as God will always help if you ask him to protect you with a sincere heart, especially after 2030 when Cyber Satan is set to take over the show and the Great Reset is completed.

For Victor Shvets, a renewed global business strategist who originally left the Soviet Union in 1979 because he saw greater opportunities in the West and its finance industry, but is now back to be a Socialist, who predicts the end of Capitalism, in his book *The Great Rupture: Three Empires, Four Turning Points, and the Future of Humanity*, we will face by 2030 artificial intelligence (AI) "will replace most research functions and go beyond that by anticipating changes and making discoveries." AI in his demented Socialist vision will be able to make all those naughty decisions entrepreneurs struggle to make now, ending Capitalism as we know it. Shvets writes, "modern AI can manipulate an unheard amount of information, and hence, arguably it might steer investments in a more productive way than has ever been possible by Adam Smith's invisible hand." Shvets even believes that Bolshevik revolutionary Nikolai Bukharin's scientific planning of state control "might not have been wrong at all but were just a century ahead of their time.

Today, the computational power might allow for such planning to occur without creating the stagnation and inefficiency of the Soviet system." He goes on to say F.A. Hayek's ideas may end up on the scrap heap of history and free-market Capitalism will be viewed as the same as the "burning of witches." All of this after most of his book is spent chronicling how freedom is the reason the West has prospered and the Ottoman Empire, China, and Russia have been mired in poverty. However, now, Americans are sitting around watching TV and playing on their computers instead of reading. Shvets says the collision of financialization and technology has led to civil disintegration, "all the ingredients of Roman 'bread and circuses.' Escapism, stagnating incomes, and rising inequalities characterize most Western societies, with the public sector stepping in to distribute 'Free bread.'" Younger people are more in favor than their parents of government solving problems. Baby boomer parents have created kids who are dependent, used to winning "prizes for losers."

Shvets believes this era is more toxic than smoking, with loneliness, increased suicides, declining literacy, digital addictions, and impaired analytical capacity. The new "Socialist paradise" on the horizon, according to Shvets, will be fair, equitable, and beneficial to society, rather than the freedom and individualism, that we all appreciate in most parts of the world. His soothsaying is based on a quarter of millennials believing democracy is bad for society, and unfortunately less than a third believing it essential. These days fewer than half of European millennials support democracy despite direct experience with both Fascism and Communism that created so much death and destruction.

Shvets sees a world where AI takes over and only 5 percent of people will work and the remaining 95 percent won't have to, presumably supported by taxes paid by the 5 percent. "Karl Marx's idea of 'communism' will be our common future," Shvets writes. Society will achieve such a high level of productivity "it will liberate humans from the need to toil to survive, and by that stage, it is likely, that alternative avenues of personal satisfaction will also emerge." But like Douglas French President Emeritus of the Mises Institute, and author of books like *Early Speculative Bubbles & Increases in the Money Supply* and *Walk Away: The Rise and Fall of the Home-Ownership Myth*, wrote in response to Shvets Socialist propaganda: "there can be no such thing as a leisurely form of Communism," adding Mr. Shvets, "there is mature capitalism. And, it's not Communism, Marxian or otherwise."^[499] Unfortunately, the New World Order seems to think otherwise and loves to promote the work of people like Victor Shvets, who should have probably stayed in that nightmare called the Soviet Union to enjoy the last years of what used to be a Communist hell hole. I hope, however, that by 2030, those who agree to join the Great Reject, will be enough to form a different kind of society that is in no way connected to Shvets vision, that is, of course, also Satan's vision.

Christians across the world are experiencing increasing hardship, targeting, and persecution because of the stand they take for biblical principles, as the Satanic principles of the Marxist New World Order take over the show, in this context, democratic backsliding, also known as autocratization, democratic decay and de-democratization on the rise worldwide. The libertards and the elite that controls them would like you to think that democratic backsliding is happening in countries like America because of conservative leaders like Donald J. Trump. The International Institute for Democracy and Electoral Assistance for this reason, recently added the United States to their list of backsliding democracies, pointing to Trump's attempts to overturn the results of the 2020 election, as well as state voting laws that disproportionately impact minority groups.^[500] But these institutions, which should check on countries losing their democratic qualities, conveniently leave out countries under Jesuit/Sabbatian Masonic control like Germany, Austria, Italy, Australia, or Canada, politicizing such research for their own sick goals. No wonder, influential leftist "political scientists" like Pippa Norris, of the Harvard Kennedy School and the University of Sydney, in Australia, argue that the two "twin forces" that pose the largest threat to Western liberal democracies are "sporadic and random terrorist attacks on domestic soil, which damage feelings of security, and the rise of populist-authoritarian forces, which feed parasitically upon these fears."^[501]

Now, we all know that the left has helped with their insane immigration policies, false flag operations, the rise of terrorism in most of the West, but when you react to these insane policies and manipulations, you are now called a "populist-authoritarian," who wants to participate in democratic backsliding. The truth is that the very people who seem to be obsessing with the future of democracy, like Joe Biden, are unfortunately the very same people, who are doing everything to sabotage it, as they help, willingly or unwillingly, the rise of China, as the winning model for the age of Artificial Intelligence and robotics. An internet pioneer and technology developer and administrator predicted, "My expectation is that by 2030, as much of 75% of the world's population will be enslaved by artificial intelligence-based surveillance systems developed in China and exported around the world. These systems will keep every citizen under observation 24 hours a day, seven days a week, monitoring their every action."

Dan Gillmor, co-founder of the News Co/Lab at Arizona State University's Walter Cronkite School of Journalism and Mass Communication, and professor of practice in digital media literacy commented, "Governments (and their corporate partners) are broadly using technology to create a surveillance state, and what amounts to law by unaccountable black-box algorithm, far beyond anything Orwell imagined. But this can only happen in a society that can't be bothered to protect liberty – or is easily led/stamped into relinquishing it – and that is happening more and more in the Western democracies. The re-emergence of public bigotry has nothing to do with technology, except to the extent that bigots use it to promote their malignant goals. Meanwhile, the institutions that are supposed to protect liberty – journalism among them – are mostly failing to do so. In a tiny number of jurisdictions, people have persuaded leaders to push back on the encroachments, such as a partial ban on government use of facial recognition in San Francisco. But the encroachments are overwhelming and accelerating."

Leah Lievrouw, Professor of Information Studies at the University of California-Los Angeles, wrote, "To date, virtually no democratic state or system has sorted out how to deal with this challenge to the fundamental legitimacy of democratic processes, and I guess that only a deep and destabilizing crisis (perhaps growing out of the rise of authoritarian, ethnic or cultural nationalism) will prompt a serious response."^[502]

Democracy in America seems to have faced its most serious crisis in decades, in November 2020, as its basic tenets, including a guarantee of free and fair elections, seemed to have been temporarily abandoned in the U.S.A. after one of the most controversial presidential elections in American history, saw in the end, the victory of "Sleepy Joe," "and this might be only beginning of a disturbing trend. Only a few months earlier, in June 2020, a new institution called the **Academy's Commission on the Practice of Democratic Citizenship**, celebrated the release

of its final report titled: *Our Common Purpose: Reinventing American Democracy for the 21st Century*. The question is, why do all these influential people suddenly need to meet up to reinvent democracy? Well, the answer is simple: to sabotage it! For this reason, nearly 1,200 people viewed the launch of this extraordinary libtard event, which featured Commission Chairs Danielle Allen (Harvard University), Stephen Heintz (Rockefeller Brothers Fund the Philanthropic Foundation created and run by members of the Rockefeller family), and Eric Liu (founder and CEO of Citizen University who served President Bill Clinton as Deputy Assistant for Domestic Policy in the years 1999 and 2000); Academy President David Oxtoby; as well as Commission members Judy Woodruff (PBS NewsHour) and David Brooks (*The New York Times*).^[503]

During this event, the mercenaries of the New World Order proposed thirty-one recommendations, grouped by six strategic imperatives, to officially help the nation emerge as a more resilient constitutional democracy by 2026, its 250th anniversary, an important symbolic event, that the New World Order wants to use, to eliminate democracy in the United States. The Commission founded in 2018 “to reinvent American democracy,” said to be made up of a diverse, bipartisan cohort of scholars, business leaders, media members, elected officials, and philanthropists,^[504] was established in the U.S., by the Jesuit/Sabbatean elite, with the official goal of exploring how best to respond to the vulnerabilities in our political and civic life, but it is working behind the scenes to make sure the world’s oldest constitutional democracy becomes a rigged antidemocratic system, that will never again be in the hands of a populist president like Mr. Trump, or anybody else, that can oppose their evil plan of ushering in a Socialist technocracy in the United States. However, the need to “reinvent democracy,” is an obsession not only in America these days. In an article, that is part of a **BBC Future series about the long view of humanity**, published in March 2019, public philosopher Roman Krznaric, argued that for democracy:

One problem is the electoral cycle, an inherent design flaw of democratic systems that produce short political time horizons. Politicians might offer enticing tax breaks to woo voters at the next electoral contest, while ignoring long-term issues out of which they can make little immediate political capital, such as dealing with ecological breakdown, pension reform, or investing in early childhood education. Back in the 1970s, this form of myopic policy-making was dubbed the “political business cycle.”^[505]

That’s why the leftist elite wants to substitute democratic systems, with their technocratic “Socialist paradise” ruled by the AI. For this reason, as Lee Edwards pointed out, “radical progressives are trying to convince Americans, especially young Americans, that Socialism is the solution to America’s socio-economic problems. They are banking on millennial ignorance of the repeated failures of socialism and the proven ability of a free enterprise to produce opportunity and prosperity for the greatest number.”



FIG. 48 — A rare Masonic document from the 1770s shows how the *Green Dragon Tavern* located on Union Street (then known as Green Dragon Lane) in Boston's North End, was used by the Freemasons to plan the Boston Tea Party precursor to the American Revolution.

The Illuminati Fear the Kingdom of God

So how did we produce the American miracle in the first place back in 1776? Well, while monarchies dominated eighteenth-century Europe, American revolutionaries were determined to find an alternative to this method of government. Radical pamphleteer Thomas Paine, whose enormously popular essay *Common Sense* was first published in January 1776, advocated a republic: a state without a king. Six months later, Jefferson's **Declaration of Independence** affirmed the break with England but did not suggest what form of government should replace monarchy, the only system most English colonists had ever known. In the late eighteenth century, republics were few and far between. Genoa, Venice, and the Dutch Republic provided examples of states without monarchs, but

many European Enlightenment thinkers questioned the stability of a republic. Nonetheless, after their break from Great Britain, Americans turned to Republicanism for their new government.[\[506\]](#)

This system has worked ever since, but will it withstand the competition of ruthless authoritarian models like the one in China, or Russia in the new millennium? The answer is no, and even if this will make you mad, or at least upset, we need to face reality and prepare for what's coming next if our model fails. In March 2021, China's top diplomat, Yang Jiechi, got uncomfortably close to the truth when he lectured American officials during their summit in Alaska about creating turmoil by invading other countries and having a "Cold War mentality" by trying to impose its democracy on the world. Of course, Yang would not admit to China's appalling human rights record, crushing of dissent, or flouting international rules and claiming disputed territory, but he sincerely didn't care about America's response, as in the eyes of Communist China democracy it is simply an old outdated system with no future in the new era of Artificial Intelligence. When Yang Jiechi sat down with his American counterparts in Alaska, he also made it clear that there is another big voice in the world — and the American-led so-called "global liberal order" does not run the game anymore. After all, they want to be the main AI leaders by 2030.

But perhaps his most telling comment, though, was that far from being a model of democracy, "many people in the United States have little confidence" in their own government. America —and by extension, the West — is going through a period of soul searching where it appears exhausted, unsure of itself, and hypocritical.[\[507\]](#) At this point, many of you will ask me, what can we do to save our way of life, and our beloved country, from this mess? The Illuminati agents, and their Jesuit supervisors in the U.S., are trying to transform America into a Socialist nightmare, ready to join China, and the rest of the world in their AI Socialist take over. For this reason, we need to realize, as soon as possible, that the weak spots of our democratic system are being exploited every day beyond recovery by our enemies, that by corrupting our politicians, and the lobbyists that fund them, are already infringing on our Constitutional rights, more and more each day until we will no longer have a republic. Because America is a republic, and not a pure democracy, the contemporary efforts to weaken our republican customs and institutions in the name of greater equality will only make us weak prey of the Chinese-driven New World Order. Something the Jesuits and their Illuminati agents planned for a very long time. The Democrats, and their controllers, want to sabotage the careful balance produced by our mixed republic in the U.S., to advance their Socialist agenda more and more, and undermine our political liberty, sabotaging forever our unique way of life based on *Liberty and Justice for All*, and the *American dream*. Sadly, there is little, or nothing, that we can do to stop them if we don't properly understand the secrets of our Founding Fathers that put together **1776** as a project that will last only until the return of Christ. Yes, the *parousia* meaning "arrival, "coming", or "presence" in Greek, is the expiry date of our constitutional federal republic. A "republic" is a form of government in which the people hold power, but elect representatives to exercise that power, but that's not, of course, a valid system once you have Christ the King as your ruler.

Most Christian denominations consider the kingly office of Christ to be one of the threefold offices: Christ is a prophet, priest, and king.[\[508\]](#) In the end, the only possibility we have, to fight the advancement of the infamous China model, is to defend our republic, while we also learn the principles of monarchy, preserving them in some way for the Second Coming. In other parts of the world outside the United States, where democracy is now a growing farce, like in the European Union, for example, monarchy is the only system that could, in theory, withhold the advance of Cyber Satan's Legion in the End times, saving us from this **technocratic** Socialist nightmare even here in the United States, if eventually the **Republic for Which We Stand**, fails to resist the advancing Socialist nightmare, promoted by an increasing number of today's corrupt politicians in Washington D.C. After the Capitol Hill trap, most people in America are rightly disillusioned with politics, not willing to sacrifice their lives to fight the rise of Communism and, what is becoming a social menace.

However, when I say the word monarchy, please don't misunderstand me, I'm not talking about the British monarchy or most of the corrupt monarchies around in today's world. After all, back in the days of Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati, in their INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE ENTIRE REGENT DEGREE, it states: "**the most powerful monarchs are ruled by the Illuminati.**"[\[509\]](#) That's why they are probably still in power if your country is currently a monarchy, and the recent scandals can only confirm that, as well as the demented leftist attitude of a British import, and libtard, Prince Harry, or the deviant and perverted ways of his uncle, former "Prince" Andrew, now exposed as a pedophile connected to the Sabbatean-Frankist mafia. In the Illuminati system, there are specific lessons in the upper degrees that openly suggest revolutions towards those monarchs who are not forced into submission by employing all the "peaceful" ways of Jesuitical Machiavellism. There are also lessons for the lower degrees that say the order will bring change slowly, and without violence, to deceive those who joined.

What are we to do then? Promote revolutions? Turn everything upside down? Expel violence with violence?

Exchange one tyrant for another? Certainly not! Any violent reform is reprehensible because it does not improve things as long as men with their passions remain unchanged, and because wisdom does not need to be coerced.[\[510\]](#)

Consequently, those who ignore the truth regarding the lessons of the higher degrees, believe these passages are conclusive of the Illuminati goals, but that's not the

case. Over time, only a few other high-ranking Illuminati were let into the true purpose of the Order, while most of the members were left in the dark about their true intentions, believing naively it was never the Bavarian Illuminati's original goal to hire thugs to violently overthrow a state. Also, the fact that there was no formal ceremony to go along with the higher degrees, and the mounting problems the Order was facing after they were exposed in the middle of the 1780s, eventually ensured that the teachings of the high degrees truly remained the exclusive knowledge they had always been designed to be,[\[511\]](#)for a very limited amount of people, just as it is today. However, private correspondence between the high degrees of the Illuminati in those days shows how they laughed between themselves, on how these early lessons, were cleverly designed to give that very misimpression to the lower degrees in both matters of politics, as well as religion. As I mentioned at the very start of this book, the final and highest degree of the Illuminati system had the working title "Rex", but as specified in *The Secret School of Wisdom: The Authentic Rituals and Doctrines of the Illuminati*,

...the only two manuscripts extant (one being a mere copy of the other) carry the headline 'Philosophy Sages' instead. Indeed, it might be called the degree of the philosopher-king. There is not much that constitutes a link to the preceding lecture, except for the invitation to the candidate to find a vantage- point from which to see the world from a new perspective.[\[512\]](#)

That "new perspective," for those joining the elite of the Illuminati, was and still is, of course, Communism, the true virus of our age. An idea that makes me draw a rather fitting analogy, as Adam's Weishaupt's Illuminati Order became the Wuhan lab of the future Communist ideology, where it was elaborated and perfected to lethal levels by some of its most distinguished members, including the utopian Socialist **Philippe Buonarroti (1761-1837)**, who will then influence Sabbatean-Frankist **Karl Marx(1818-1883)**, who will later influence **Mao Zedong(1893-1976)**, the founding father of the People's Republic of China (PRC), whose form of Communism, loyal to the original plan of the Illuminati and its Jesuit supervisors, will give us the infamous China virus. As you can see, everything is connected in this insane world, and without Weishaupt's diabolical creature, we would have probably lived in a very different world today, where all monarchies of any importance are dead, and what we perceive as democracy still reigns, but for how long?

Since 1850, most of the property-based injustices have been lifted and the world as it existed before the French and American Revolution is only a historical memory, but where are we heading today, if not towards the abyss of uncertainty and despair thanks to our ignorance. Cicero once said: "Not to know that happened before one was born is always to remain the child," and for the very same reason I'm here, at times, boring you with these historical facts.

Going back to the candidate for the **Rex Degree or Philosopher King**, that was given to Napoleon Bonaparte, such a degree in the early days of the Illuminati had to be found in those people particularly discontented with the usual civil institutions, so they could serve better the secret revolutionary project of the Order. A seemingly rhetorical question I showed you earlier in the *PREPARATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE TO PARTICIPATE IN GOVERNING THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI*, regarding "the greatest monarchs of the world" who would be "rendered incapable of doing evil," shows the real intentions of Weishaupt's Communist plan from the very start. A candidate to the inner circle ruling the order, was thus first invited to explore the possibility of the conquest of governments by infiltration, stating that nations must be brought to embrace their plan by "whatever means are conducive—peaceably if it can be done; but if not, then by force—for all subordination must vanish from the face of the earth,"[\[513\]](#)and this is the mission of World Economic Forum's founder Klaus Schwab, a former member of the steering committee of the Bilderberg Group, co-founded by SS member Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, and a typical example of a German Illuminati member, who has always followed from the beginning of his career, Adam Weishaupt's original instructions, and philosophy, to become the ideal Rex, a Philosopher King, that can help with his actions, the rise of the Antichrist, and the not so "Great" King Set/Satan.

You could only understand this better, if you had access to the instruction of the higher degrees the Illuminati, where they finally reveal their Machiavellian tactics for a violent revolution (if needed), to establish, in the end, an atheist godless Communist world. However, to do it without being erased, and sabotaged, the Illuminati learned

from the very beginning to cloak themselves in a false portrait of the message of Jesus, and Klaus Schwab, a typical high-level Illuminati, also does that regularly, growing in influence and popularity among the elite every day. Schwab even admitted that the World Economic Forum can steer the global agenda because it has successfully infiltrated the cabinets of several world governments, a sinister modality directly coming out of Adam Weishaupt's playbook. Speaking to political commentator and Bohemian Club member David Gergen, in 2017, at the Harvard Kennedy School's Institute of Politics, Klaus Schwab described how the WEF's modus operandi is to "penetrate cabinets" and governments by installing its "young global leaders," that in the past have included "Mrs. Merkel, and even Vladimir Putin," who Schwab confirms "have all been young global leaders of the World Economic Forum."
[\[514\]](#)



FIG. 49 — Illuminati and Freemason Philippe Buonarroti (1761-1837) proposed a mutualist strategy that would revolutionize society by stages, starting from monarchy to liberalism, then to radicalism, and finally to Communism.

The Marxist Pact of the Catacombs to Sabotage the Kingdom of God

Professor Klaus Schwab invited Pope Francis to speak at Davos in January 2014, just after he was made pope, displaying that he knew already back then, how they both shared the same Communist ideology, originally inspired by a mysterious Marxist pact signed by 42 bishops of the Catholic Church in the Catacombs of Rome on November 16, 1965.

Message Of His Holiness Pope Francis To Prof. Klaus Schwab

Message of His Holiness Pope Francis to Prof. Klaus Schwab, Founder and Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum Davos-Klosters (Switzerland), January 22-25, 2014.

By Holy See Mission

Message of His Holiness Pope Francis to Prof. Klaus Schwab, Founder and Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum Davos-Klosters (Switzerland), January 22-25, 2014. To Professor Klaus Schwab, Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum,

I am very grateful for your kind invitation to address the annual meeting of the World Economic Forum, which, as is customary, will be held at Davos-Klosters at the end of this month. Trusting that the meeting will provide an occasion for deeper reflection on the causes of the economic crisis affecting the world these past few years, I would like to offer some considerations in the hope that they might enrich the discussions of the Forum and make a useful contribution to its important work. Ours is a time of notable changes and significant progress in different areas which have important consequences for the life of humanity. In fact, “we must praise the steps being taken to improve people’s welfare in areas such as health care, education, and communications” (*Evangelii Gaudium*, 52), in addition to many other areas of human activity, and we must recognize the fundamental role that modern business activity has had in bringing about these changes, by stimulating and developing the immense resources of human intelligence. Nonetheless, the successes which have been achieved, even if they have reduced poverty for a great number of people, often have led to widespread social exclusion. Indeed, the majority of the men and women of our time continue to experience daily insecurity, often with dramatic consequences. In the context of your meeting, I wish to emphasize the importance that the various political and economic sectors have in promoting an inclusive approach that takes into consideration the dignity of every human person and the common good. I am referring to a concern that ought to shape every political and economic decision, but which at times seems to be little more than an afterthought. Those working in these sectors have a precise responsibility towards others, particularly those who are most frail, weak, and vulnerable. It is intolerable that thousands of people continue to die every day from hunger, even though substantial quantities of food are available, and often simply wasted. Likewise, we cannot but be moved by the many refugees seeking minimally dignified living conditions, who not only fail to find hospitality but often, tragically, perish in moving from place to place. I know that these words are forceful, even dramatic, but they seek both to affirm and to challenge the ability of this assembly to make a difference. In fact, those who have demonstrated their aptitude for being innovative and for improving the lives of many people by their ingenuity and professional expertise can further contribute by putting their skills at the service of those who are still living in dire poverty. What is needed, then, is a renewed, profound, and broadened sense of responsibility on the part of all. “Business is – in fact – a vocation, and a noble vocation provided that those engaged in it see themselves challenged by a greater meaning in life” (*Evangelii Gaudium*, 203). Such men and women can serve more effectively the common good and make the goods of this world more accessible to all. Nevertheless, the growth of equality demands something more than economic growth, even though it presupposes it. It demands first of all “a transcendent vision of the person” (Benedict XVI, *Caritas in Veritate*, 11), because “without the perspective of eternal life, human progress in this world is denied breathing-space” (*ibid.*). It also calls for decisions, mechanisms, and processes directed to a better distribution of wealth, the creation of sources of employment, and an integral promotion of the poor which goes beyond a simple welfare mentality. I am convinced that from such an openness to the transcendent a new political and business mentality can take shape, one capable of guiding all economic and financial activity within the horizon of an ethical approach that is truly humane. The international business community can count on many men and women of great personal honesty and integrity, whose work is inspired and guided by high ideals of fairness, generosity, and concern for the authentic development of the human family. I urge you to draw upon these great human and moral resources and to take up this challenge with determination and far-sightedness. Without ignoring, naturally, the specific scientific and professional requirements of every context, I ask you to ensure that humanity is served by wealth and not ruled by it. Dear Mr. Chairman and friends, I hope that you may see in these brief words a sign of my pastoral concern and a constructive contribution to help your activities to be ever more noble and fruitful. I renew my best wishes for a successful meeting, as I invoke divine blessings on you and the participants of the Forum, as well as on your families and all your work.

From the Vatican, 17 January 2014

FRANCISCUS PP^[515]

The Illuminati taught that Communism was Christ’s aim, following the teachings of their Jesuit supervisors, to deceive and prepare their candidates for their “enlightened” Satanic mission. **Baron Adolph Franz Friedrich**

Ludwig Knigge (1752–1796), German writer, high-level Freemason, and a leading member of the Order of the Illuminati, had personally devised this strategy. He fought hard with Weishaupt to introduce the affirmation of “Christian principles,” as a cover-up for their true agenda, before realizing that Adam Weishaupt was already a Jesuit agent who simply didn’t want to look like he was always mimicking his masters. Knigge accused Weishaupt of “Jesuitism,” and suspected him of being “a Jesuit in disguise.” Adding with great disappointment, “And was I to labor under his banner for mankind, to lead men under the yoke of so stiff-necked a fellow? Never!”^[516] However, according to the anti-Sabbatean Frankist American/ Israeli, Rabbi Marvin Antelman (1933-2013), who, along with his 13-member Supreme Rabbinical Council of America (SRCA), performed a controversial ex-communication of Henry Kissinger from Judaism in 1976. **Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812)**, the founder of the Rothschild dynasty, convinced Weishaupt to also accept the Frankist doctrine to finance the rise of the Illuminati, as he aimed to fulfill the Frankist plot of subverting the world’s religions^[517], which also meant sabotaging the image of Jesus.

These are the reasons why, after Adam Weishaupt died of old age in 1830, we notice the immediate rise of the “Communist Jesus trend” with **The League of the Just**, a Christian Communist international revolutionary organization founded in 1836 by branching off from its ancestor, the **League of Outlaws**, which had been formed in Paris in 1834 by a German disciple of Adam Weishaupt named Theodor Schuster (1808-1872), who modeled his new organization closely after Italian Illuminati Philippe Buonarroti’s vision of the “Universal Democratic Carbonari,” as an egalitarian international revolutionary fellowship organization. In 1847, the *League of the Just* merged with the *Communist Correspondence Committee*, an organization led by Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels, creating the infamous *Communist League*. The new group tasked Marx and Engels with writing a political platform for itself. The resulting document was *The Communist Manifesto*.^[518]

The heretical view pushed by the Illuminati that Communism was just Christianity in practice, and Jesus was the first Communist, was highlighted in one of Karl Marx’s early writings, which stated, “Christ is the intermediary unto whom man unburdens all his divinity, all his religious bonds, so the state is the mediator unto which he transfers all his Godlessness, all his human liberty.”^[519]

The Illuminati, instructed in secret by the Jesuits, didn’t stop at the idea that Jesus was a “Communist,” they were so diabolical that they even envisioned themselves creating a new religion in the future, where Jesus was their main founder linked to the mysteries of Ancient Egypt, an idea that will lead to Count Cagliostro’s Egyptian Rite, and the subsequent revival of Gnosticism within Freemasonry, that will later give birth to Aleister Crowley’s Thelema, that used in the same heretical way, Jesus Christ, in the upper degrees of his version of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* where he states “In our Lord Jesus Christ is the Great Work accomplished,” and that explains once and for all, the Egyptian symbolism of the Vatican Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter’s Square in December 2020.

Regarding Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati, they trusted their internal security apparatus would always avoid any future discovery of their manipulative heretical interpretation of Jesus, where only their best recruits would understand the secular significance of it, and its true Anti-Christian mission. This way, the explanation to the recruits that Illuminism was true Christianity, almost became a standard fixture of many subsequent Illuminist societies inspired by the Illuminati Order.

Following this longstanding tradition, Professor Klaus Schwab wants to be perceived, not only as a good Christian, like most Illuminati members, but somebody genuinely interested in Liberation theology, a controversial religious movement born in the late 20th-century Roman Catholicism, centered in Latin America. Schwab even praised publically last year one of the key figures of the Second Vatican Council, the late Brazilian Catholic archbishop **Hélder Pessoa Câmara (1909-1999)**, one of the most influential Council Fathers, that helped to transform the Church into that “Pachamama monstrosity” of Pope Francis.

Câmara was also an honored speaker of one of the first World Economic Forums in Davos, back in 1974. Câmara, a self-proclaimed Marxist, described today by the Co-Creator of the infamous farce of **Occupy Wall Street**, Mica White, for the *World Economic Forum Annual Meeting*, as “a radical liberation theologian and advocate for the poor,”^[520] was quoted once as having said, “When I give food to the poor, they call me a saint. When I ask why they are poor, they call me a Communist.”^[521]

What we must understand is that Pope Francis is a Communist at heart, and he embraced this sick and perverse ideology, mainly because of his friend, Archbishop Hélder Câmara, who was a very influential Illuminati member, and Câmara even led a secret meeting, on the evening of November 16, 1965, three weeks before the close of the Second Vatican Council, that will prove to be a turning point in the history of the Catholic Church, and the Vatican-led New World Order. To avoid public scrutiny, Archbishop Câmara, with 42 like-minded bishops, went to the Catacombs of Domitilla, situated over 16 meters underground, around 1 mile from the south of Appian Way, spread over 15 kilometers underground. Curiously enough, unlike other Roman catacombs, these catacombs still hold the remains of humans. During the unusual meeting protected on the surface by a bunch of loyal Italian Mafiosi, they signed a secret document under the title of **“Pact of the Catacombs”**, with 13 points, that were

inspired by Karl Marx.

This small group of Illuminati/Marxist priests meeting in secret has been the beginning of an existential threat to our very future because what they decided there among those catacombs, influenced the Illuminati elite that would create a few years later, the World Economic Forum. Sadly, because of this meeting, South America, traditionally controlled by the Jesuits, has also been unable to rise above Marxism, as it was used for the rise of liberation theology and the most progressive ideas of the Second Vatican Council. No wonder Archbishop Helder Câmara, Schwab's mentor, who was credited with taking the lead role in organizing the "Pact of the Catacombs," became known in the subsequent post-conciliar years as "**the Red Bishop**," because of his prominence as one of the leading proponents of Latin American liberation theology which is Marxism engaging socio-economic analyses, rather than theology, that at the core says that material "inequality" is driven by race, or caste, rather than ability.

In this way, the Vatican experimented in that influential Catholic part of the world, the infamous leftist doctrine, born out of the "Pact of the Catacombs," despite the fact it was never sanctioned, or even promoted by the Vatican, until the arrival of Jorge Mario Bergoglio on the papal throne, who practiced this distorted doctrine for a large portion of his priestly life, before becoming pope. A doctrine focused on material wealth, rather than on the spiritual concerns for the soul, that seems another gift out of Adam Weishaupt's playbook. Point #10 of the "Pact of the Catacombs," truly shows us the relevance it had on the present project for a Great Reset.

We will do our utmost so that those responsible for our government and for our public services make, and put into practice, laws, structures, and social institutions required by justice and charity, equality and harmonic and holistic development of all men and women, and by this means to bring about the advent of another social order, worthy of the sons and daughters of mankind and of God.

During the controversial "Pachamama" Azon Synod, that took place in October 2019 in Rome, when COVID-19 was "coincidentally" starting to spread in China^[522], a rather large group of Synod Fathers renewed the "Pact of the Catacombs," made 54 years earlier, making a pilgrimage to the Catacombs of Domitilla to renew that important Marxist promise. The event was also reported by *Vatican News*.^[523] But the reason why this obscure meeting, that happened in the catacombs of Rome in 1965, became so relevant to us today, was fully revealed by Klaus Schwab during an interview given on the 25th of June 2021, for the 10th anniversary of his *Global Shapers Community*, when he confessed that the infamous "Red Bishop," Archbishop Hélder Câmara, and his leftist doctrine intervened in what he described as a "crucial moment" of his life. Schwab says that when traveling to Brazil for the first time, "**I met a priest known as the priest of the poor people and his name was Hélder Câmara,**"^[524] he also admits during the same interview that they advised him to not invite him to Davos for the annual gathering of the World Economic Forum, because in Switzerland at the time, "he was considered to be a Communist, and I said, this is for me a test. Europe was fortunately still anti-Communist back then, during the Cold War, however, for Schwab, this was simply "a test" for him, as "I had to stand up to my values even at the risk of having to give up the World Economic Forum. But it went very well, I have to say. The audience in Davos listened to him."^[525] That "test" was, of course, for Professor Schwab, his public embracing of Communism in front of the Davos elite, that had been following, until that point, the fierce opposition of both Nazism and Communism, proposed by Illuminati Kingpin Otto von Habsburg.

Archbishop Câmara, spoke at Davos in 1974, and from that time onwards, Schwab has been trying to influence world leaders and convince them it is time to adopt Marxism on a global scale, and the *Global Shapers Community*, is another one of Schwab's diabolical libtard creations, aimed to the young people, who are constantly brainwashed by the left, embracing more than ever the Communist ideal.

Thus, Weishaupt's Illuminati said to recruits in the early grades, that their goals were compatible with Christianity, of course, it wasn't true, just like it is not true that Professor Schwab wants to help the world, especially on the premises of a supposed Christian Marxist ideal laid out by the late Archbishop Câmara. Remember, these Satanists have promoted Communism for the last two centuries, because they fear the principles of monarchy and the ideal Kingdom, the one that will eventually manifest with the return of our Lord Jesus Christ on the throne, as they were, and still are, submerged in materialism (watch Freemason/Illuminati Nancy Pelosi, for example, just to name one). Weishaupt would even publish an essay in 1786, a revised and expanded version, of the **Docetists degree**, entitled ***On Materialism and Idealism*** (*Ueber Materialismus und Idealismus* (*Ueber Materialismus und Idealismus*)), where he tried to propose a rather weird, and sophisticated refutation of materialism. But a preview of the essay that he had given out while he was writing it in 1783, failed to convince his friend and Illuminati member, Johann Friedrich Mieg, a German pastor, Freemason, and professor of Theology at Heidelberg University, who at that point doubted Weishaupt's claim that his system amounted to a refutation of materialism.^[526] This degree is a

philosophical lecture reflecting Weishaupt's brand of sensualist idealism. It was originally meant to be called, 'Magi', but the cryptic title Docetists, as it stands, refers to the adherents of an early Christian current which maintained the belief that Jesus did not have a physical form and therefore did not die on the cross. Surprisingly, this particular gnostic heresy is not even mentioned in the body of the text itself. It would seem that it was used symbolically in the heading to indicate that all perception, as mediated by the senses, is inevitably flawed and restricted.[\[527\]](#)

This was Adam Weishaupt's impetus view of the rise of the monarchy in the Rex degree:

Consequently, the first leaders of the savage peoples, through their greater share of the bounty and the lands they had acquired, had the means at hand first to usurp the freedom of the rest of the nation, and then promptly to forge their own fetters; then to break free from the self-imposed rule of their vassals, reaching their greatness of today, becoming truly sovereign, until this power, through their own fault, falls into other hands again one day, because power abused always destroys itself, and because it is nature's design that any power that one has been given is inevitably abused.

This greater share of goods and land which they had been handed by a savage nation in its naivety enabled these so-called kings to give – and consequently take – and so to strengthen their following. Now free and independent men, even the most important men among the people, proceeded to sell their freedom and services in exchange for land-parcels assigned according to the duration of their service. They in turn surrendered their share of the land to others under similar conditions. As a result, free men became rarer, and servants more common. Great men gave their services to the king, others to the great men. The previous equality and independence vanished.[\[528\]](#)

Of course, we can agree with certain things exposed above by Adam Weishaupt, especially regarding the "naivety," that at times enabled "these so-called kings," to rule over us, but his assumption that "previous equality and independence vanished," is false. As there was never a time in the history of humanity, were equality and independence flourished before the foundation of the United States. That's the truth I'm afraid. But let me show you some other comments, made by Weishaupt about monarchs and the monarchy, that we find in another of the "Mysteries Class" upper degrees of the Illuminati.

The monarchs' lust for conquest significantly contributed to completing the subjugation of the nation. No one was in command of 100,000 people. With these, it felt safe to assault one's neighbors. As long as the nation had a share in the spoils of war, it eagerly consented to this. The nation and the kings divided the conquered lands among themselves. The kings would often cede some of their share to others in order to gain a following, a standing militia against a nation that also desired to command and to keep one part of the people in check by the other.

Thence came feudalism; an invention of monarchs who had more than they needed and used their surplus to govern more absolutely, to gild the shackles of the people, changing from being benefactors of men to being their oppressors. This is the origin of a class of people who served not the nation but the king, ready to work against the nation at the slightest nod, the true tools of despotism and the means for suppressing national freedom, the liegemen and the militia established later, both serving a single purpose: the ones paid in money, the others in real property for serving as oppressors and executioners, forced to murder and rob innocent people.

Now people fell upon people, nations upon nations, and human blood flowed on all sides; the vanquished became a new class of people, called slaves, subject to the whim of the conqueror, without income or property.

These were foolish nations, who did not foresee what was to happen to them, who helped the despot to lower human dignity to that of cattle so he could one day attempt the same with them. The slavery of the vanquished became the means for the slavery of the conquerors. Their crime was avenged on their descendants. They only needed to abandon their strict morals, succumb to effeminacy, and develop a taste for sensual pleasures, for which the abundance of the gathered spoils had prepared them; thus, the victor was vanquished, and the vanquished became the victor.

These consequences arising from the establishment of the states were significant, but they were not the only ones. Men who once had dared the first step in good faith now competed in the art of finding means for their own debasement.

Initially, such men who had raised their nation from nothing to greatness could only be regarded as extraordinary men, even gods, by their blind subordinates, who only saw the present and could not believe that

he who had benefited them so much might also harm them in the future. One would gladly have wished them immortality. As a very natural consequence of human short-sightedness, this reverence also had to be extended to their children and relatives. In the eyes of the people, the son of a benefactor appeared as another benefactor. It was still a kind of an election that determined the successor. Out of reverence for the initial benefactor one did not look outside his family. By and by, however, rule by-election became rule by inheritance, and, later still, as the princes began to take the place of the state and the nation, regarding the people as their inheritance and property, once the tumult of war had subsided and the nation was better prepared for servitude by the refinement of customs and the love of convenience when the first fathers, children, and grandchildren of the nascent people were no longer alive and the degenerate, weakly great-grandchildren had forgotten their rights, then, at last, the patrimonial kingdoms were born, and despotism fell upon a carefree humanity.

That was part of the instructions for the **Lesser Priest Degree, Presbyter**, of the Illuminati, that is also critical towards the monarchy, but even Weishaupt admits in the instructions in question, citing various passages of “the book called the Apocalypse, or Revelation of Saint John,” that “everything shall be reversed,” leading to a period “called the new heaven, the new earth,” where we will have “a solid kingdom that cannot be moved. No more temples will be built, since God Almighty himself will dwell among men, and there will be only one truth on the face of the earth. No one must fear suffering for this truth.”[\[529\]](#) It seemed like the diabolical plan of Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati was devised to destroy all the monarchies that opposed his authority, or at least control them for the time being, to later facilitate one day, thanks to the future Illuminati, the rise of the Antichrist, linking him to the return of the son of God, that Weishaupt portrays as the ultimate master of the **Age of Reason**, without ever mentioning even once, his role as Our Lord and Saviour, or Christ’s grace, that erases our original sin and turns a man back towards God.

This our grand and unforgettable master, Jesus of Nazareth, came to us in a historical period during which the world had fallen into a state of general corruption, to a people that had felt the oppression of servitude most emphatically since time immemorial and hoped for its redemption heralded by the prophets, in a country that lay at the center of the then-known world. These people He instructed in the doctrines of reason, and in order to increase their efficacy, He shrewdly joined this simple religion of reason with the then prevailing popular religion, using all ruling traditions and customs and concealing the inner, essential parts of his teachings therein.[\[530\]](#)

With this heretical aim in mind from the very start, Weishaupt wrote an explanation of the Masonic symbols for his Freemasonic set of degrees (Freemasonic Class), that he elaborated with the help of the Jesuit abbot Giuseppe Marotti, (who was later to become the secretary of Pope Pius VI),[\[531\]](#) that culminates in the diabolical revelation of the secret that Hiram (yes the Masonic Hiram Abiff), is Jesus, that Freemasonry is a vessel for communicating his secret teachings, and that taking heed of his great yet unaccomplished revolution is the true task of every Mason.[\[532\]](#) This way all the Masons who become “Illuminati Freemasons,” without knowing the true Anti-Christian purpose of the Order, which can be understood only by studying the instructions of the high degrees, have a new internal doctrine that fully reconciled Freemasonry with Christianity. While the future Priest of the Order was told, “that the teachings of Jesus Christ have been misunderstood and distorted, and that their true purpose was to return humanity to its original dignity and freedom by tempering men’s passions and curbing their needs.”[\[533\]](#) This way the Machiavellian Jesuitic scheme set up by Professor Adam Weishaupt, laid the future foundations for the Antichrist, the ultimate enemy of Christ.

In the meantime, Weishaupt was able to change the course of history promoting Communism, sometimes referred to as revolutionary Socialism, and eliminating most of the world monarchies in the process, or at least submitting them to the will and decisions, of the Illuminati, preparing the path for future members, like Professor Klaus Schwab, who these days influences in the same way royals like Prince Charles. Interestingly, Weishaupt and Schwab, aside from both being German, were both University professors before launching their projects for world domination.

And now, let me go back to a summary of the important role of the monarchy in our society. *Britannica* describes monarchy in the following way: “The monarchy, political system based upon the undivided sovereignty or rule of a single person. The term applies to states in which supreme authority is vested in the monarch, an individual ruler who functions as the head of state and who achieves his or her position through heredity.”[\[534\]](#) In this context, there are two kinds of monarchy, one is called an absolute monarchy, which is a form of monarchy in which the monarch is the only one to decide and therefore rules on his own, the other is a constitutional monarchy, in which

the monarch exercises their authority following a constitution and is not alone in deciding. Thanks to the Illuminati, and after the Jesuits abandoned their goal for a “Universal Monarchy” under the Roman pontiff, the widespread concept of an absolute monarchy declined substantially in Europe, following the French Revolution and World War I, which promoted theories of governments based on the notion of popular sovereignty, which was a notion, originally instigated by Weishaupt. Even the Vatican, which is one of the most unique countries, in that it is an elective ecclesiastical monarchy, after the Second Vatican Council, abandoned the Papal Coronation ceremony in which the new pope was crowned after his election with a Papal Tiara, which in later centuries was triple-tiered. The most recent was the 1963 coronation of Freemason Paul VI, who soon afterward abandoned the practice of wearing the tiara to please the Illuminati.

The first states were mostly monarchies, as far as we can tell. They were ruled by kings or queens. The earliest monarchies that we know about are the ones in Sumer and Egypt. These both began around 3000 BC. But it was not only the early states which had kings and queens. After all, there are still many countries that have kings and queens, even today, and only two years ago, in January 2020, a court in Thailand acquitted of a sedition charge, one of the country's largest opposition parties, called *Future Forward*, after it was accused of having links to the Illuminati seeking to overthrow the monarchy.^[535]

However, other examples of places that were ruled by kings are Greece in the Late Bronze Age, as described in Homers' *Iliad*, the Etruscan cities in northern Italy, including Rome between about 700 and 500 BC, China in the Warring States period, the Early Medieval kingdoms of Western Europe and Africa like the Visigoths, the Vandals, the Franks, Ethiopia and Mali, and the later medieval kingdoms (both Christian and Islamic) of France, England, and Spain. ^[536]People often think that in ancient and medieval times only men could rule, but that's not correct. There have indeed been many more men in power than women, but there have always been women rulers too, and very powerful ones, like Elizabeth I for example, who, with her vast spy network I talked about in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*, created the first “Surveillance State.”^[537] Some women who ruled over Egypt, like Hatshepsut and Cleopatra, and women who ruled the Byzantine Empire, like Irene. Some women who ruled France, like Catherine de Medici, who was said to have performed the first Black Mass, and before her, Eleanor of Aquitaine, Queen of France from 1137 to 1152, as the wife of King Louis VII, and Queen of England from 1154 to 1189, as the wife of King Henry II, and women who ruled Castile in Spain, like Isabelle, and women who ruled the kingdom of Kush in Africa, and even a Chinese Empresses, called Lu, the first woman to assume the title Empress of China, as well as Empresses Wu Chao, the de facto ruler of the Tang dynasty. Many other women held power without having the official title, often as regents for their sons or grandsons, like Agrippina and Julia Maesa in Rome, or Blanche of Castile in France. Throughout history, royal dynasties have dominated countries and empires around the world. Kings, queens, emperors, chiefs, pharaohs, czars -- whatever title they ruled by monarchs have shaped institutions, rituals, and cultures in every period of history and every corner of the globe.

The concept of monarchy originated in prehistoric times and evolved over centuries, right up to the present, so there was never “a carefree humanity,” or “a previous equality and independence” as Weishaupt claimed. Efforts to overthrow monarchies or evade their rule -- such as the American, French, Chinese, and Russian revolutions -- are considered turning points in world history, but only the United States has been, up until now, a successful experiment. Even today, many countries retain their monarchies, although in vastly reduced form with little or no political power due to the Illuminati.

Remember, one cannot fully understand human history and government without understanding monarchs and monarchies, and their importance in the development of our present society. World history proves that the civilization of any country, including America, was built by the monarchy; It is difficult to imagine civilization growing in India without the influence of Mughal Emperors Ashok and Akbar. Whether the Great Wall of China or the Pyramids of Egypt, monarchy builds great things, but it also was corrupted to brainwash people into thinking of it as a useless relic of the past. But remember, there is no civilization living today which did not originate in the work and effort of a monarchy. And in the end, remember “normal” is not coming back, Jesus is, and he will be a monarch, not a president.

God Bless America and our future King Jesus Christ,
Amen

Leo Lyon Zagami

Palm Springs, January 22, 2022.



FIG. 50 — Brazilian Catholic Archbishop Hélder Pessoa Câmara (1909–1999) a self-identified socialist known as the “Red Bishop” for his Communist tendencies was declared a *Servant of God* in 2015 thanks to Pope Francis.



FIG. 51 — Amazon synod bishops sign a new version of the Vatican II-era “Catacombs Pact” on October 20, 2019.



FIG. 52 — Pope Francis greets U.S. House Speaker Nancy Pelosi on November 9, 2021, with the grip of an Entered Apprentice traditionally given in Anglo-American Freemasonry. The Grip of the Entered Apprentice is made by pressing the thumb against the top of the first knuckle.

Masonic handshakes / grips

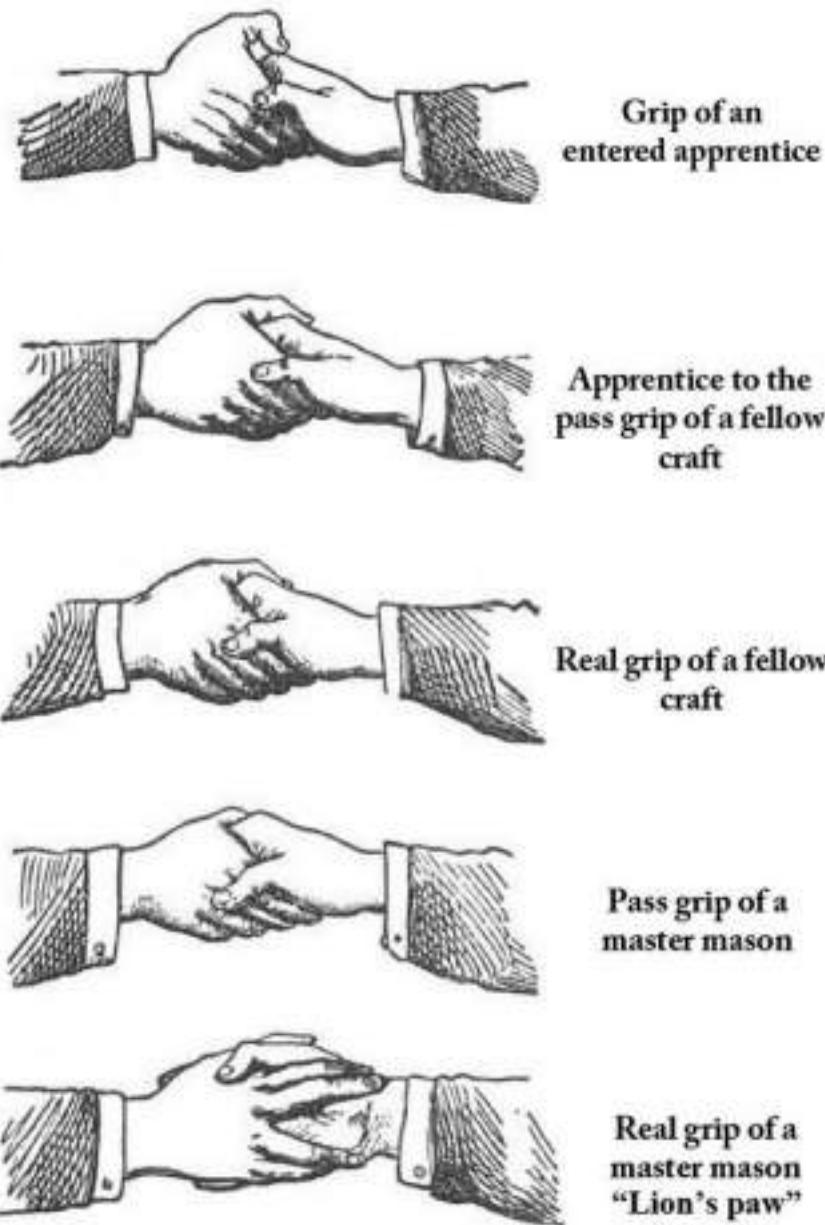


FIG. 53 — Masonic Secret handshakes (also called Freemason grips) of the three Masonic degrees of Entered Apprentice, Fellowcraft (or Fellow Craft), and Master Mason.



FIG. 54 — Join THE GREAT REJECT by Leo Lyon Zagami organizing a conference or a meeting based on this book in your town by writing to OrdolluminatorumUniversalis@gmail.com.

-
- [1] Set, God of Confusion and Disorder,” *The Westport Library*, <<https://westportlibrary.libguides.com/set>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [2] See “Temple of Set,” *Wikipedia*: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Temple_of_Set> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [3] Robin Gomes, (May 14 2019), “Vatican conference on robotics and artificial intelligence,” *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/vatican-city/news/2019-05/vatican-conference-robotics-artificial-intelligence-pontifical-a.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [4] See John W. Whitehead, Nisha Whitehead, (April 27, 2021), “The Global Deep State: A New World Order Brought to You by COVID-19,” *The Rutherford Institute*, <https://www.rutherford.org/publications_resources/john_whiteheads_commentary/the_global_deep_state_a_new_world_order_brought_to_you_by_covid> Archived 2 November 2021.
- [5] Mike Dash, (February 16, 2012) “The Mysterious Mr. Zedzed: The Wickedest Man in the World,” *Smithsonian Magazine*, <<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/history/the-mysterious-mr-zedzed-the-wickedest-man-in-the-world-97435790/?no-ist>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [6] *Ibid.*
- [7] See Sam Jacobs, (August 04, 2021), “The Great Reset: The Global Elite’s Plan to Radically Remake Our Economic and Social Lives,” *The Daily Bell*, <<https://www.thedailybell.com/all-articles/news-analysis/the-great-reset>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [8] See Alara Basul, (April 7, 2017), “How close are we to a cashless society?”, *bobsguide*, <<https://www.bobsguide.com/articles/how-close-are-we-to-a-cashless-society/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [9] James Rickards, (November 4, 2021) “Towards a Single World Currency,” <<https://dailreckoning.com/towards-a-single-world-currency/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [10] See *The Rutherford Institute*, *Ibid.*
- [11] See Ida Auken, World Economic Forum, (November 10, 2016), “Welcome To 2030: I Own Nothing, Have No Privacy and Life Has Never Been Better,” *Forbes*, <<https://www.forbes.com/sites/worldeconomicforum/2016/11/10/shopping-i-cant-really-remember-what-that-is-or-how-differently-well-live-in-2030/?sh=12c6a8ea1735>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [12] See Emma Charlton, World Economic Forum, “What is the gig economy and what’s the deal for gig workers?” *Weforum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2021/05/what-gig-economy-workers/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [13] *The Rutherford Institute*, *Ibid.*
- [14] Sarah DeWeerdt, (February 11, 2020), “Your carbon footprint may have more to do with your wealth than your location,” *Anthropocene*, <<https://www.anthropocenemagazine.org/2020/02/the-unexpected-drivers-of-carbon-footprints/#:~:text=Overall%20the%20rural%20carbon%20footprint,to%20transportation%20and%20home%20heating.>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [15] See Henry S. Miller, (March 10, 2019), “Mixed-Use Development: A Growing Trend for the Future,” <<https://henrysmiller.com/insights/mixed-use-development-a-growing-trend-for-the-future/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [16] See *The Daily Bell*, *Ibid.*
- [17] Gene Park, (September 28, 2021), “Epic Games believes the Internet is broken. This is their blueprint to fix ,” *The Washington Post*, <<https://www.washingtonpost.com/video-games/2021/09/28/epic-fortnite-metaverse-facebook/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [18] *Ibid.*
- [19] “Metaverse,” *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Metaverse>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [20] Maria Gardner, (October 29, 2020), “The Internet of Bodies Will Change Everything, for Better or Worse,” *RAND CORPORATION*, <<https://www.rand.org/blog/articles/2020/10/the-internet-of-bodies-will-change-everything-for-better-or-worse.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [21] *Ibid.*
- [22] “Megatrends toward 6G”, Issued by Samsung Research, p. 9.
- [23] See Nick Marmalejo, (January 10, 2022), “‘Digital concentration camp is being forced on the entire world,’ warns Serbian bishop,” *LifeSiteNews*, <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/digital-concentration-camp-is-being-forced-on-the-entire-world-warns-serbian-bishop/?utm_source=top_news&utm_campaign=usa> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [24] See (October 7, 2021), “The Central Banks Intend to Lay Claim to Bodies and Minds,” *Silkthreads*, <<https://silkthreads.press/2021/10/07/the-central-banks-intend-to-lay-claim-to-bodies-and-minds/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [25] Heather Murphy, (April 26, 2021), “A Look at Covid-19 Vaccine ‘Passports,’ Passes and Apps Around the Globe,” *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/2021/04/26/travel/vaccine-passport-cards-apps.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [26] See Simon Black, (August 3, 2021), “China’s ‘Social Credit’ system has arrived yo America,” *Sovereign Man*, <<https://www.sovereignman.com/trends/chinas-social-credit-system-has-arrived-to-america-33159/>>
- [27] Ryan Gallagher, Henrik Moltke, (June 25, 2018), “The NSA’s Hidden Spy Hubs in Eight U.S. Cities,” *The Intercept*, <<https://theintercept.com/2018/06/25/att-internet-nsa-spy-hubs/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [28] “5 Eyes, 9 Eyes, & 14 Eyes Countries – What You NEED to Know,” *vpn Mentor*, <<https://www.vpnmentor.com/blog/understanding-five-eyes-concept/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [\[29\]](#) Ryan Morgan, (December 22, 2021), “Russian state TV warns US ‘will be turned to radioactive ash’ over Ukraine moves,” <https://americanmilitarynews.com/2021/12/russian-state-tv-warns-us-will-be-turned-to-radioactive-ash-over-ukraine-moves/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[30\]](#) See (December 19, 2021), “China would not fear confrontation with U.S. - foreign minister,” *Reuters*, <https://www.reuters.com/world/china/china-foreign-minister-says-will-not-fear-confrontation-with-us-2021-12-20/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[31\]](#) See “US Air Force Focused on Wokeness While Russia and China Make Threats Against the Country,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/us-air-force-focused-wokeness-russia-china-make-threats-country/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[32\]](#) See video (uploaded December 21, 2021), “FULL INTERVIEW: Elon Musk Sits Down with The Babylon Bee,” *The Babylon Bee*, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jvGnw1sHh9M&t=0s> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[33\]](#) See (May 3, 2021) “The CIA’s woke recruitment video gets panned...,” *Daily Mail*, <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-9537893/The-CIAs-woke-recruitment-video-gets-panned.html> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[34\]](#) See Gina Martinez, (December 18, 2021), “Now the U.S. Army? Force puts out call for soldiers in a woke recruitment...,” *Daily Mail*, <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-9577365/Now-U-S-Army-Force-puts-call-soldiers-woke-recruitment-ad-featuring-gay-wedding.html> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[35\]](#) Brad Olsen, *BEYOND ESOTERIC: ESCAPING PRISON PLANET*, (San Francisco, California: CCC Publishing, 2021), p. 249.
- [\[36\]](#) See Jules Gomes, “Pope Francis is the ‘Buffoon of Plutocrats,’” *Church Militant*, <https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/bergoglio-harsh-heterodox-vinegar-faced> Retrived January 22, 2022.
- [\[37\]](#) See Occhio di Lince, (June 22, 2021), *Papa Francesco e i suoi capitalisti*, *Tag43*, <https://www.tag43.it/papa-bergoglio-vaticano-fondazione-cucinelli-bassi-capitalismo/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[38\]](#) See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. II*, p. 123, 213.
- [\[39\]](#) See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume IV*, p. 81.
- [\[40\]](#) See Lauren Lewis, (December 21, 2021), “Trump flew on Jeffrey Epstein’s private Lolita Express jet SIX more times ...,” *Daily Mail*, <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10331943/Trump-flew-seven-times-Jeffrey-Epsteins-private-Lolita-Express-jet-flight-logs-reveal.html> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[41\]](#) Tom Batchelor, (January 13, 2022) “Prince Andrew: Queen strips Duke of military titles after sexual abuse case moves to trial,” <https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/prince-andrew-military-title-queen-b1992588.html> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[42\]](#) Victoria Bekiempis, (July 31, 2020), “Ghislaine Maxwell trained underage girls as sex slaves, documents allege,” <https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2020/jul/31/ghislaine-maxwell-underage-girls-sex-jeffrey-epstein> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[43\]](#) ““The Great Reset” Conspiracy Flourishes Amid Continued Pandemic,” *ADL (Anti-Defamation League.)* <https://www.adl.org/blog/the-great-reset-conspiracy-flourishes-amid-continued-pandemic> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[44\]](#) See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an illuminati vol. IV*, (Palm Springs, CA: Cursum Perficio, 2019), “Secret instructions for the making of the Sabbatean Frankist Illuminati Antichrist,” pp. 60-70, and “The Secret connection between the Jesuits and Sabbatean Frankist,” pp. 122-137.
- [\[45\]](#) See (December 16, 2017), “The Historical Roots of Cultural Marxism Must Be Understood If It Is to Be Defeated,” *TheRebbeBlog*, <http://themillenniumreport.com/2017/12/the-historical-roots-of-cultural-marxism-must-be-understood-if-it-is-to-be-defeated/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[46\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[47\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[48\]](#) Allen H. Greenfield, *The Roots of Modern Magick: Glimpses of the Authentic Tradition from 1700-2000*, (Mauritius Press: 2006), Introductory Remarks by Jonathan Sellers, p. XXIV.
- [\[49\]](#) See Maev Kennedy, (January 21, 2014) “Carthaginians sacrificed own children, archaeologists say,” *The Guardian*, <https://www.theguardian.com/science/2014/jan/21/carthaginians-sacrificed-own-children-study>
- [\[50\]](#) Alice Speri, (September 15, 2017), “ISRAEL SECURITY FORCES ARE TRAINING AMERICAN COPS DESPITE HISTORY OF RIGHTS ABUSES,” *The Intercept*, <https://theintercept.com/2017/09/15/police-israel-cops-training-adl-human-rights-abuses-dc-washington/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[51\]](#) John Whitehead, (October 25, 2015), “Global police, the war on domestic ‘extremists’ ramp up,” https://dailyprogress.com/global-police-the-war-on-domestic-extremists-ramp-up/article_264509ec-8369-554f-a82d-3edf0e3a6ef2.html Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[52\]](#) Will Sommer, (November 28, 2021), “QAnon Hero Michael Flynn Secretly Said QAnon Is ‘Total Nonsense’,” *DAILY BEAST*, <https://www.yahoo.com/news/qanon-hero-michael-flynn-secretly-114722304.html> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[53\]](#) “RAND Corporation,” *Wikipedia*, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/RAND_Corporation Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[54\]](#) Ryan Gable, *Technological Elixir: Black Goo, Transhumanism & Invoking AI*, (United States: Independently published by Secret Teachings radio, 2019), (updated 2021), pp. 132-133, (old edition pp. 123-124).
- [\[55\]](#) *The Rutherford Institute, Ibid.*
- [\[56\]](#) Mark E. Jefovic, (November 25, 2021), “The Metaverse Is A Scam,” *The Bombthrower*, <https://bombthrower.com/articles/the-metaverse-is-a-scam/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[57\]](#) Monica Kim, “The Good and the Bad of Escaping to Virtual Reality,” *The Atlantic*, <https://www.theatlantic.com/health/archive/2015/02/the-good-and-the-bad-of-escaping-to-virtual-reality/385134/> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [\[58\]](#) *The Bombthrower, Ibid.*
- [\[59\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[60\]](#) *Ibid.*

- [61] Edd Gent, (29 November 2021), "What Can the Metaverse Learn from Second Life?" *IEEE Spectrum*, <<https://spectrum.ieee.org/metaverse-second-life>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [62] Ethan Zuckerman, (October 29, 2021), "Hey, Facebook, I Made a Metaverse 27 Years Ago," *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/technology/archive/2021/10/facebook-metaverse-was-always-terrible/620546/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [63] See Tyler Durden, (January 22, 2022), "Dark Side of Metaverse Exposed: Why Your Kids Need to Stay Away from VRChat," *Zero Edge*, <<https://www.zerohedge.com/technology/dark-side-metaverse-exposed-why-your-kids-need-stay-away-vrchat>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [64] See Keith Griffith (February 5, 2022) "Space please! Facebook's metaverse creates 'personal bubble' around avatars after reports of rampant harassment and virtual groping," <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10479875/Facebooks-metaverse-creates-personal-bubble-avatars-reports-rampant-harassment.html>> Retrieved February 6, 2022.
- [65] See Bertilla Niveda, (November 28, 2021), "Is the Metaverse a Great Idea or a Sci-Fi Horror Movie in the Making?" *Geek Culture*, <<https://medium.com/geekculture/is-the-metaverse-a-great-idea-or-a-sci-fi-horror-movie-in-the-making-68785fb70e7d>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [66] See Imogen West-Knights, (October 29, 2021) "Facebook has ruined our reality, now it's coming for the metaverse too," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2021/oct/29/facebook-reality-metaverse-mark-zuckerberg>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [67] See *World Economic Forum* on *Facebook* (November 18, 2016), <<https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=10153920524981479>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [68] Justin Lee, (January 12, 2021), "The Sleepiest Antichrist," *The American Conservative*, <<https://www.theamericanconservative.com/articles/the-sleepiest-antichrist/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [69] Justin Taylor, "SET SETH AND SATAN," *Genesology*, <<https://werdsmith.com/genesology/AtMFm0PBM>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [70] *Ibid.*
- [71] See "Eco-theology," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ecotheology>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [72] See "Cosmic Christ," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cosmic_Christ> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [73] See James A. Lyons, *The cosmic Christ in Origen and Teilhard de Chardin: a comparative study*. (Oxford, England: Oxford University Press.,1982), pp. 202–203.
- [74] See Seyyed Hossein Nasr, (September 30, 2019), "Nasr's Works on Environmental Issues," *Islamic Studies*, <<http://irigs.iu.edu.pk:64447/ojs/index.php/islamicstudies/article/view/724>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [75] See Linn White Jr., (10 March 1967) "The Historical Roots of Our Ecologic Crisis," *Science*, vol. 155, number 3767, also available online <<https://www.science.org/doi/10.1126/science.155.3767.1203>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [76] See Johnny Vedmore, (February 20, 2021, "Schwab Family Values," *Unlimited Hangout*, <<https://unlimitedhangout.com/2021/02/investigative-reports/schwab-family-values/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [77] See Hans Stadler, Escher, (February 24, 2012), "Wyss & Cie.," *Historische Lexikon der Schweiz (HLS)*, <<https://hls-dhs-dss.ch/de/articles/041794/2012-02-24/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [78] <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Escher_Wyss_%26_Cie.> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [79] *Ibid.*
- [80] *Ibid.*
- [81] Carlye Adler, (January 28, 2010), "Meet the Duke of Davos," <https://archive.fortune.com/2010/01/27/news/international/schwab_davos.fortune/index.htm> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [82] "World3," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World3>>, Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [83] Jay Wright Forrester World Dynamics, Wright-Allen Press (1971).
- [84] See video (uploaded August 6, 2018) "Computer predicts the end of Civilization, (1973), RetroFocus," *ABC News In-depth*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cCxPOqwCrI>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [85] Paul Rater, (August 28, 2018), "In 1973, an MIT computer predicted when civilization will end," *Big Think*, <<https://bigthink.com/surprising-science/in-1973-an-mit-computer-predicted-the-end-of-civilization-so-far-its-on-target/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [86] See (1999) Keith Suter, "Fair Warning? The Club of Rome Revisited," *ABC (Australia)*, <<https://www.abc.net.au/science/slab/rome/default.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [87] Keith Suter, "The Club of Rome: The Global Conscience". *Contemporary Review*, <<https://www.thefreelibrary.com/The+Club+of+Rome%3A+the+global+conscience.-a055471236>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [88] *Ibid.*
- [89] Alexander King, Bertrand Schneider, *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome*, (New York City, NY: Pantheon Books, 1991), pp.104-105.
- [90] *Ibid.*
- [91] See *Americans for Innovation*, (March 15, 2021), "Klaus Schwab is the Great Barker of the Fourth Reich," *American Intelligence Media*, <<https://aim4truth.org/2021/03/16/klaus-schwab-is-the-great-barker-of-the-fourth-reich/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [92] See David Livingstone, *TRANSHUMANISM The History of a Dangerous Idea*, (US: Sabilillah Publications, 2015), p. 126.
- [93] See "Order of the Golden Fleece," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Order_of_the_Golden_Fleece> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [94] See Anson Thomas, (December 18, 2010), "Parliamentarian: Cardinal Schonborn of Vienna a Freemason," *The Voice of Bombay's Catholic Laity*, <<https://mumbaiitaly.wordpress.com/2010/12/18/parliamentariancardinal-schonborn-of-vienna-a-freemason/>>
- [95] See "Teutonic Order," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Teutonic_Order> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [96] See *Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*

Valley of Green Bay, <<http://scottishrite-greenbay.com/27th-degree/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[97] The German concept of *Lebensraum* comprises policies and practices of settler colonialism which proliferated in Germany from the 1890s to the 1940s.

[98] See “Teutonic Knights in popular culture,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Teutonic_Knights_in_popular_culture#cite_ref-4> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[99] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid.*

[100] *Ibid.*

[101] *Ibid.*

[102] *Ibid.*

[103] See Gary Milhollin, (June 17, 1993), “Israeli A-Bombs and Norwegian Heavy Water: Arms Control Through Public Pressure,” *The Wisconsin Project on Nuclear Arms Control*, <<https://www.wisconsinproject.org/israeli-a-bombs-and-norwegian-heavy-water-arms-control-through-public-pressure/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[104] See, Dr. Joseph P. Farrell, (“ERNST STAVRO BLOHFELD...ER... KLAUS SCHWAB: A FAMILY HISTORY,” *The Giza Death Star*, <<https://gizadeathstar.com/2021/03/ernst-stavro-blohfeld-er-klaus-schwab-a-family-history/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[105] Reuters Staff, “Man who foiled Nazi nuclear plan dies aged 99,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/us-norway-roenneberg/man-who-foiled-nazi-nuclear-plan-dies-aged-99-idUSKCN1MV0R1>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[106] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid.*

[107] *Fortune*, *Ibid.*

[108] “Heat exchange arrangement for nuclear power plant,” <<https://www.freepatentsonline.com/3069342.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[109] “Nuclear reactor gas-turbine plant with emergency cooling,” <<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3377800>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[110] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid.*

[111] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid.*

[112] *Ibid.*

[113] Margaret C. Jacob, David Sloan Wilson, (January 2017), “The Freemasons: Prosocial Groups of the Enlightenment Era,” <<https://thisviewoflife.com/the-freemasons-prosocial-groups-of-the-enlightenment-era-a-conversation-with-margaret-c-jacob/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[114] John Dickie, (August 13, 2020), “What the Freemasons Taught the World About the Power of Secrecy,” <<https://time.com/5877435/freemason-secrecy/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[115] Klaus Schwab, *The Fourth Industrial Revolution* (NYC, New York: Crown Business, 2016), ,(Kindle version) pp. 6–8.

[116] Schwab, *The Fourth Industrial Revolution*, vii.

[117] Michael Rectenwald,(2 November, 2021), “The Great Reset, Part VI: Plans of a Technocratic Elite,” <<https://mises.org/wire/great-reset-part-vi-plans-technocratic-elite>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[118] Yasha Levine, “Surveillance Valley The Secret Military History of the Internet,” <<https://surveillancevalley.com>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[119] “Populism,” *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Populism>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[120] “FACT SHEET: President Biden and G7 Leaders Launch Build Back Better World (B3W) Partnership,” *The White House*, <<https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/06/12/fact-sheet-president-biden-and-g7-leaders-launch-build-back-better-world-b3w-partnership/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[121] (March 17, 2021), “It’s Time to Pay Attention with Dr. Thomas Horn,” *Daystar*, <<https://www.daystar.com/news-updates/its-time-to-pay-attention-with-dr-thomas-horn/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[122] “Escape from L.A.,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Escape_from_L.A.> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[123] Paul Boutin, (July 29, 2020), “The Great Reset is here, like it or not,” *Work Culture*, <<https://blog.dropbox.com/topics/work-culture/the-great-reset-is-here>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[124] See Video (uploaded June 26, 2020), “Great Reset Dialogues | Six leaders discuss why we must reform the social contract after COVID-19,” *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ddGQTcuV-eg>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[125] Richard Florida, Edward Glaeser, Maimunah Mohd Sharif, Kiran Bedi, Thomas J. Campanella, Chan Heng Chee, Dan Doctoroff, Bruce Katz, Rebecca Katz, Joel Kotkin, Robert Muggah, Janette Sadik-Khan, “How Life in Our Cities Will Look After the Coronavirus Pandemic,” *FP*, <<https://foreignpolicy.com/2020/05/01/future-of-cities-urban-life-after-coronavirus-pandemic/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[126] See *Silkthreads*, *Ibid.*

[127] *Ibid.*

[128] See (November 5, 2021), “Impact Economy – Pay for Success Finance,” *Silkthreads*, <<https://silkthreads.press/2021/11/05/impact-economy-pay-for-success-finance/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[129] “Pay for Success Finance Preys Upon the Poor: Presentation at Left Forum” (June 29, 2019), *Wrench in the Gears*, <<https://wrenchinthegears.com/2019/06/26/pay-for-success-finance-preys-upon-the-poor-presentation-at-left-forum-6-29-19/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[130] See Joe Jarvis, (January 19, 2021), “Would You Choose Communism or Fascism?”, *The Daily Bell*, <<https://www.thedailybell.com/all-articles/news-analysis/would-you-choose-communism-or-fascism/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[131] See Tyler Durden, (January 21, 2021) “Antifa Anarchists Activate After Biden Inaugurated,” *Zero Edge*, <<https://www.zerohedge.com/political/we-want-revenge-antifa-anarchists-activate-after-biden-inaugurated>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[132] Scott McKay, “Four Stages of Marxist Takeover: The Accuracy of Yuri Bezmenov,” *The American Spectator*, <https://spectator.org/four-stages-of-marxist-takeover-the-accuracy-of-yuri-bezmenov/?utm_source=LibertyNation> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[133] *Ibid.*

[134] *Ibid.*

- [135] Staff and agencies, (December 29 2021), “Chinese police parade suspected Covid rule-breakers through streets,” *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2021/dec/30/chinese-police-parade-suspected-covid-rule-breakers-through-streets>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [136] Vera Bergengruen, W.J. Hennigan, (January 24, 2022), “Prosecuting Domestic Terrorism Is Notoriously Difficult. This New Team of Lawyers Has a Mounting Caseload,” *TIME*, <<https://time.com/6140308/domestic-terrorism-justice-department-unit-joe-biden/>> Retrieved January 24, 2022.
- [137] Betsy Woordruff Swan, (September 4, 2020), “DHS draft document: White supremacists are greatest terror threat,” *POLITICO*, <<https://www.politico.com/news/2020/09/04/white-supremacists-terror-threat-dhs-409236>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [138] *Ibid.*
- [139] See “Illuminates of Thanateros,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Illuminates_of_Thanateros> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [140] Devlin Barrett, Matt Zapototsky, (January 12, 2021) “FBI report warned of ‘war’ at Capitol, contradicting claims there was no indication of looming violence,” *The Washington Post*, <https://www.washingtonpost.com/national-security/capitol-riot-fbi-intelligence/2021/01/12/30d12748-546b-11eb-a817-e5e7f8a406d6_story.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [141] Andrew Whalen, (May 17, 2019), “Former FBI Director Wrote Scathing ‘X-Files’ Review in Newly Released Letter,” *Newsweek*, <<https://www.newsweek.com/x-files-review-season-5-fbi-director-deloa-hoover-mccarthyism-1429276>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [142] “Colonist (The X-Files),” *Wikipedia*, <[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Colonist_\(The_X-Files\)#Black_oil](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Colonist_(The_X-Files)#Black_oil)> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [143] Alci Rengifo, “The X-Files: Fight the Future — A Pre-Pandemic Movie Fit For Our Times,” *AlciRengifo* <<https://alcirengifo.medium.com/the-x-files-fight-the-future-a-pre-pandemic-movie-fit-for-our-times-b78b9eaf74e>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [144] “Alvin Kurtzweil,” *The X-Files Wiki* <https://x-files.fandom.com/wiki/Alvin_Kurtzweil> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [145] Jon Cohen, (May 6, 2021), “Further evidence supports controversial claim that SARS-CoV-2 genes can integrate with human DNA,” *Science*, <<https://www.science.org/content/article/further-evidence-offered-claim-genes-pandemic-coronavirus-can-integrate-human-dna>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [146] Liguo Zhang, Alexia Richards, Andrew Khalil, Emile Wogram, Haiting Ma, Richard A. Young, and Rudolf Jaenisch, (December 13, 2020), “SARS-CoV-2 RNA reverse-transcribed and integrated into the human genome,” *US National Library of Medicine* <<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7743078/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [147] Associated Press, (June 19, 2020), “Trump says he’s heard ‘very interesting’ things about Roswell, site of an alleged UFO event,” *NBC News*, <<https://www.nbcnews.com/politics/donald-trump/trump-says-he-s-heard-very-interesting-things-about-roswell-n1231521>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [148] Christopher Partridge, (, “Alien demonology: the Christian roots of the malevolent extraterrestrial in UFO religions and abduction spiritualities,” *CiteSeerX*, <<https://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.523.5259&rep=rep1&type=pdf>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [149] *INVISIBLE MASTER: The Puppeteers Hidden Power*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2019), *The Theosophical aspects of Memorandum 6751*, pp. 172-176.
- [150] Timothy Alberino, *Birthright: The Coming Posthuman Apocalypse and the Usurpation of Adam’s Dominion on Planet Earth*, (Bozeman, MT: Alberino Publishing, 2020), p. 218.
- [151] *Ibid.*, p. 253.
- [152] Gary Lachman, *Dark Star Rising, Magick and Power in the Age of Trump*, (NYC, New York: Penguin Random House, 2018), p. XV.
- [153] *Ibid.*
- [154] *Ibid.*
- [155] *Ibid.*
- [156] *Ibid.*
- [157] See Kalpana Jain, (February 15, 2017), “Why you should know about the New Thought movement,” *THE CONVERSATION*, <<https://theconversation.com/why-you-should-know-about-the-new-thought-movement-72256>>
- [158] See “Horatio Dresser,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Horatio_Dresser> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [159] Horatio Willis Dresse, *A History of the New Thought Movement*, (NYC, New York: Crowell Co, 1919), p. 154.
- [160] See Gary Lachman, *Ibid.*, p. 2.
- [161] See “New Thought,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Thought> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [162] Gravitz MA, (April 1997), “Mesmerism and Masonry: early historical interactions,” *National Library of Medicine*, <<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/9141302/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [163] “Societies of Harmony,” *Encyclopedia.com* <<https://www.encyclopedia.com/science/encyclopedias-almanacs-transcripts-and-maps/societies-harmony>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [164] Leo Zagami, “Archbishop Vigano sends unprecedeted letter to President Trump denouncing the children of darkness,” <<https://leozagami.com/2020/06/06/archbishop-vigano-sends-unprecedented-letter-to-president-trump-denouncing-the-children-of-darkness/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [165] Leo Zagami, “Strong Message from Archbishop Vigano...” <<https://leozagami.com/2020/11/05/strong-message-from-archbishop-vigano-warns-of-colossal-electoral-fraud-underway/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [166] *Ibid.*
- [167] Joe Hoft, (November 17, 2021), “Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò Calls on People of Faith to Unite in a Worldwide Anti-Globalist Alliance to Free Humanity...,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/11/huge-exclusive-archbishop-carlo-maria-viganò-calls-people-faith-unite-worldwide-anti-globalist-alliance-free-humanity-totalitarian-regime-video/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [168] Joe Hoft, (December 6, 2021) “...Archbishop Vigano’s Latest Defense of Individual Rights in Response to New World Order,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/respond-corruption-honesty-lies-truth-self-interest-generous-dedication-public-affairs-archbishop-viganò-response-new-world-order/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [169] See Joe Hoft, (December 5, 2021) “Website that Publishes Archbishop Vigano’s Speeches and Video Is Taken Down - Three Weeks After

He Calls for Worldwide Conference Against the Globalist Threat" <<https://truthbasedmedia.com/2021/12/05/website-that-publishes-archbishop-viganos-speeches-and-video-is-taken-down-three-weeks-after-he-calls-for-worldwide-conference-against-the-globalist-threat/>> (page no longer available at *THE GATEWAY PUNDIT*), Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[170] See Karol Ilagan, Andrew W. Lehren, Anna Schecter and Rich Schapiro, (December 7, 2021) "How the rise of electric cars endangers the 'last frontier' of the Philippines," <<https://www.nbcnews.com/specials/rise-of-electric-cars-endangers-last-frontier-philippines/index.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[171] Cesare Sacchetti, (December 3, 2021), *The Eyes of the Needle*, <<https://www.theyeoftheneedle.com/2021/12/03/viganothose-who-resist-the-nwo-will-have-the-help-and-protection-of-god/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[172] *Ibid.*

[173] Jule Gomes, (December 23, 2021), "Big Pharma Stooge Smears Pro-Life Prelate," *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/big-pharma-stooge-smears-pro-life-prelate>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[174] *Ibid.*

[175] Edward Pentin, (January 15, 2022), Pfizer and the Vatican, *National Catholic Register*, <<https://www.ncregister.com/blog/pfizer-and-the-vatican>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[176] "Habemus papam," (October 14, 2019), *The Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate (BCP)*, <<http://vkpatriarhat.org/en/?p=16979>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[177] "BCP: Response to the third vaccination terror in the Vatican," <<https://bcp-video.org/terror-in-the-vatican/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[178] Nicole Winfield, (December 18, 2021), *Associated Press*, "Pope doubles down on quashing old Latin Mass with new limits," <<https://apnews.com/article/pope-francis-latin-mass-restrictions-827cf0b06354413c424ec276ea744bab>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[179] See Andrea Cionci, (July 19, 2021), "Benedetto non ha abdicato, Bergoglio è antipapa", parla il prof. Sanchez, giurista dell'Università di Siviglia," *Libero Quotidiano*, <https://www.liberoquotidiano.it/articolo_blog/blog/andrea-cionci/28021715/benedetto-non-ha-abdicato-bergoglio-antipapa-prof-antonio-sanchez.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[180] (July 26, 2021), "'Benedict did not abdicate, Bergoglio is the anti-pope,' says Prof. Sanchez, a jurist from the University of Seville," *Article translated from Italian by Leo and Christy Zagami*, <<https://leozagami.com/2021/07/26/benedict-did-not-abdicate-bergoglio-is-the-anti-pope-says-prof-sanchez-a-jurist-from-the-university-of-seville/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[181] Mark E. Jeftovic, (May 6, 2021), "Never mind The Great Reset. Here comes The Great Reject," *The Bombthrower*, <<https://bombthrower.com/articles/the-jackpot-chronicles-scenario-4-atlas-shrugged/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[182] *Ibid.*

[183] *Ibid.*

[184] *Ibid.*

[185] See "Atlas Shrugged," *Wikipedia*, <https://conservapedia.com/Atlas_Shrugged> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[186] Antonia Hitchens, (December 23, 2021), "Modern America's Most Successful Secessionist Movement," *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2021/12/oregon-secession-idaho-move-border/621087/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[187] See "American Redoubt," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Redoubt> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[188] "Welcome to the American Redoubt! The last Refuge of the American Patriot," *American Redoubt*, <<https://americanredoubt.com>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[189] *Ibid.*

[190] Kim Murphy, (February 8, 2012) "The American Redoubt, where survivalists plan to survive," <<https://www.latimes.com/world/la-xpm-2012-feb-08-la-na-american-redoubt-20120209-story.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[191] *Ibid.*

[192] *Ibid.*

[193] Luke Kemp, (February 18, 2019), "Are we on the road to civilisation collapse?" *BBC* <<https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20190218-are-we-on-the-road-to-civilisation-collapse>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[194] *Ibid.*

[195] See James Crossley, Alastair Lockhart, (January 15, 2021), "Apocalypticism," *Critical Dictionary of Apocalyptic and Millenarian Movements* <<https://www.cdamm.org/articles/apocalypticism>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[196] See Douglas Good, (1997), "What is Survivalism?" *Project EPSILON*, <<https://users.clas.ufl.edu/glue/laffey/culture.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[197] Sabrina Tavernise, (29 May 2021), "An Arms Race in America: Gun Buying Spiked During the Pandemic. It's Still Up.," *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/2021/05/29/us/gun-purchases-ownership-pandemic.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[198] *Project EPSILON*, *Ibid.*

[199] *Ibid.*

[200] Former President of the Soviet Union, Mikhail Gorbachev, and former U.S. Secretary of State, George Shultz, reflect on the events surrounding the fall of the Berlin Wall, (April 21, 2009), "The Berlin Wall: 20 Years Later", *Charlie Rose* <<https://charlierose.com/videos/12958>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[201] Danny Lewis, (November 25, 2015), "Reagan and Gorbachev Agreed to Pause the Cold War in Case of an Alien Invasion," *Smithsonian magazine*, <<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/reagan-and-gorbachev-agreed-pause-cold-war-case-alien-invasion-180957402/>>

[202] Jimmy Orr, (April 24, 2009), "Reagan and Gorbachev agreed to fight UFO," *The Christian Science Monitor*, <<https://www.csmonitor.com/USA/Politics/The-Vote/2009/0424/reagan-and-gorbachev-agreed-to-fight-ufos>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[203] See Lauren Davis, (November 4, 2008), "Science Fiction That Caused Political Change," <<https://gizmodo.com/science-fiction-that-caused-political-change-5075613>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[204] Danny Lewis, (November 25, 2015), "Reagan and Gorbachev Agreed to Pause the Cold War in Case of an Alien Invasion," *Smithsonian Magazine*, <<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/reagan-and-gorbachev-agreed-pause-cold-war-case-alien-invasion-180957402/>>

180957402/> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[205] (September 21, 1987), "Address to the 42d Session of the United Nations General Assembly in New York, New York," RONALD REAGAN Presidential Library & Museum, <<https://www.reaganlibrary.gov/archives/speech/address-42d-session-united-nations-general-assembly-new-york-new-york>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[206] John Iams, (October 9, 1989) "Soviets report Alien sighting" Associated Press, <<https://apnews.com/5117ff1e9d2da3160174e7d9c8cbb6c4>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[207] Lily Rothman, (October 9, 2014), "Why 'Aliens' Landed' in Russia 25 Years Ago," TIME, <<https://time.com/3475954/voronezh-ufo-report-1989/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[208] Esther B. Fein, (October 11, 1989), "U.F.O. Landing Is Fact, Not Fantasy, the Russians Insist," The New York Times, <<https://www.nytimes.com/1989/10/11/world/ufo-landing-is-fact-not-fantasy-the-russians-insist.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[209] TIME, Ibid.

[210] Kailani Koenig, (September 24, 2013), "Flashback: Reagan's vision for a unifying alien invasion," <<https://www.msnbc.com/msnbc/flashback-reagans-vision-unifying-msnbc166941>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[211] Harry Thompson, (23 December, 2021), "NASA hires priest to prepare humans for an alien discovery and contact," The Daily Star, <<https://www.dailystar.co.uk/news/weird-news/nasa-hires-priest-prepare-humans-25772366>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[212] Ibid.

[213] Neil Mackay, (November 28, 2005), "And On the Eighth Day—Did God Create Aliens?" Sunday Herald (<http://www.sundayherald.com/53020> (site discontinued); see alternatively from Signs of the Times: <<http://www.sott.net/articles/show/106410-And-on-the-eighth-day-did-God-create-aliens>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[214] Vatican Officials 'Warming Up' Laity for ET Disclosure," SkyWatchTV, <https://www.skywatchtv.com/2021/04/29/deception2/#_edn2> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[215] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. 6.66: The Age of Cyber Satan, Artificial Intelligence, and Robotics*, (Palm Springs, CA: Cursus Perficio, pp. 93-104.

[216] Pierre Theilhard de Chardin, *The Jesuits*, (New York, NY: Simon & Schuster, 1987), p. 285.

[217] See Sharon Begley, (May 15, 2008), "The Vatican and Little Green Men," Newsweek, <<https://www.newsweek.com/vatican-and-little-green-men-221558>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[218] Father Josè Funes, May 14, 2008 "The Extraterrestrial is My Brother," *L'Osservatore Romano*, <https://www.vatican.va/news_services/or/or_quo/interviste/2008/112q08a1.html> (English translation of article viewable here: <http://padrefunes.blogspot.com/>), Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[219] See John A. Keel, *UFO's: Operation Trojan Horse*, 1970 (New York City, NY: Putnam, 1970).

[220] Tom Fish, (April 21, 2019), "Easter 2019: Were Fallen Angels in the Bible alien astronauts from Mars?" Daily Express, <<https://www.express.co.uk/news/weird/1116978/easter-2019-fallen-angels-bible-alien-astronauts-mars-space-news>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[221] Ibid.

[222] Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume III: Espionage, Templars and Satanism in the Shadows of the Vatican*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2017), pp. 60, 67, 69, 70, 73, 74, 77, 82, 85, 94, 102, 104, 108, 113, 125, 126.

[223] Ibid., pp. 35, 172, 173, 180, 303, 314.

[224] (December 10, 2021), "Vatican lights up Christmas tree in St Peter's Square," Wanted in Rome, <<https://www.wantedinrome.com/news/vatican-lights-christmas-tree-st-peters.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[225] Vladimir Hernandez, (March 15, 2013), "Argentina 'Dirty War' accusations haunt Pope Francis," BBC Mundo <<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-21794798>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[226] (July 22, 2018) "Shamans of Peru: Healing diseases with the power of the Earth," Jungle Experiences, <<https://www.jungleexperiences.com/blog/shamans-of-peru-healing-diseases-with-the-power-of-the-earth/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[227] See Do grupo-Inorganic Beings, "Report on the inorganic entities named flyers/voladores," Nagualismo, <<https://www.nagualismo.com.br/report-on-the-inorganic-entities-named-flyers-voladores/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[228] Danza de los Voladores," Wikipedia, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Danza_de_los_Voladores> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[229] Nagualismo, Ibid.

[230] See Robert Marshall, "The dark legacy of Carlos Castaneda," salon, <<https://www.salon.com/2007/04/12/castaneda/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[231] See (April 13, 2013) "Gnostic parallels in the writings of Carlos Castaneda," The Paranormal Site, <<http://theparanormalsite.blogspot.com/2013/04/gnostic-parallels-in-writings-of-carlos.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[232] See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an illuminati vol.IV*,, "The Truth about TZVARNOHARNO," pp. 14-21.

[233] See Hawk Eye, (December 8, 2020), "The Archons of the gnostic and the Voladores of Toltec," Omniversal Media, <<https://omniversalmedia.com/uncategorized/snakes-birds/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[234] "Would You Baptize an Extraterrestrial?" <<https://www.beliefnet.com/news/science-religion/2000/08/would-you-baptize-an-extraterrestrial.aspx>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[235] See (2002), Giuseppe Tanzella-Nitti, "Extraterrestre, Vita," Centro di Ricerca DISF, Documentazione Interdisciplinare di Scienza e Fede," <<http://disf.org/vita-extraterrestre>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[236] Ibid.

[237] Ibid.

[238] J. Antonio Huneeus, , (June/July 2010), "The Vatican Extraterrestrial Question," Open Minds Magazine, Issue 2, 59.

[239] See "Vatican Observatory," Wikipedia, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vatican_Observatory> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [\[240\]](#) Rebecca Boyle, (April 23, 2010), “Lucifer Instrument Helps Astronomers See Through Darkness to Most Distant Observable Objects,” <<https://www.popsci.com/science/article/2010-04/devil-named-telescope-helps-astronomers-see-through-darkness/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[241\]](#) See Paul Ogilvie, (April 24, 2017), “How Does an Infrared Telescope Work?” *Popular Science*, <http://www.ehow.com/how-does_4926827_infrared-telescope-work.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[242\]](#) Tom Horn, (January 21, 2021), “Francis, Consolmagno, Alien Saviors... and a Demonic Plot,” *SkyWatchTV*, <<https://www.skywatchtv.com/2021/01/21/part-28/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[243\]](#) Ted Peters, *UFOs—God’s Chariots?: Flying Saucers in Politics, Science, and Religion* (Atlanta, GA: John Knox Press, 1977), p. 147.
- [\[244\]](#) See L.L. Zagami, *Vol.4*, “American Renaissance 2.0 and the last prophecy of an old Indian,” pp. 386-392.
- [\[245\]](#) See “Francis, Consolmagno, Alien Saviors...” *Ibid.*
- [\[246\]](#) Carol Glatz, “Do Space Aliens Have Souls? Inquiring Minds Can Check Jesuit’s Book,” Catholic News Service, november 4, 2005.
- [\[247\]](#) Martin Rees, (October 1, 2021), “Seti: why extraterrestrial intelligence is more likely to be artificial than biological,” *The Conversation*, <<https://theconversation.com/seti-why-extraterrestrial-intelligence-is-more-likely-to-be-artificial-than-biological-169966>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[248\]](#) George Dvorsky, (May 31, 2017), “Hibernating Aliens Could Explain the Great Silence,” *GIZMODO*, <<https://gizmodo.com/hibernating-aliens-could-explain-the-great-silence-1795695445>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[249\]](#) See (November 6, 2021), “Astronomer: ET Is More Likely to Be AI Than to Be a Life Form,” *Mind Matters News*, <<https://mindmatters.ai/2021/11/astronomer-et-is-more-likely-to-be-ai-than-a-to-be-a-life-form/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[250\]](#) Richard Hollingham, (23rd September 2016), “What if the aliens we are looking for are AI?” *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20160922-what-if-the-aliens-we-are-looking-for-are-ai>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[251\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[252\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[253\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[254\]](#) See “Superintelligence,” *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Superintelligence#CITEREFBostrom2014>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[255\]](#) See “Superintelligence: Paths, Dangers, Strategies,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Superintelligence:_Paths,_Dangers,_Strategies> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[256\]](#) Tanya Lewis, (December 4, 2014), “A Brief History of Artificial Intelligence,” *Live Science*, <<https://www.livescience.com/49007-history-of-artificial-intelligence.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[257\]](#) Tony Tran, (December 9, 2021), “New Law Would Fund Reverse Engineering of UFO Tech,” *The Byte*, <<https://futurism.com/the-byte/law-reverse-engineering-ufo>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[258\]](#) Travis Tritton, (December 7, 2021), “Pentagon UFO Rapid Response Teams Ordered Up by Congress,” <<https://www.military.com/daily-news/2021/12/07/pentagon-ufo-rapid-response-teams-ordered-congress.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[259\]](#) Paul D. Shinkman (December 2, 2021), “New Pentagon Office Criticized as Effort to Control UFO Investigations, End Transparency,” *Military Daily News*, <<https://www.usnews.com/news/national-news/articles/2021-12-02/new-pentagon-office-criticized-as-effort-to-control-ufo-investigations-end-transparency>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[260\]](#) Jane Wakefield, (December 17, 2021) “AI argues for and against itself in Oxford Union debate,” <<https://www.bbc.com/news/technology-59687236>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[261\]](#) Daniel Oberhaus, (October, 6, 2020), “Silicon Valley Opens Its Wallet for Joe Biden,” <<https://www.wired.com/story/silicon-valley-opens-wallet-joe-biden/>> *Wired*, Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[262\]](#) See Henry Kissinger, Eric Schmidt, and Daniel Huttenlocher, (November 1, 2021), “The Challenge of Being Human in the Age of AI,” <<https://www.wsj.com/articles/being-human-artifical-intelligence-ai-chess-antibiotic-philosophy-ethics-bill-of-rights-11635795271>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[263\]](#) See Michael Hickey, *Get to the End: A Catholic’s View of the End Times*. (Lanham, Maryland: UPA, 2016). p. 104.
- [\[264\]](#) Peter Kwasniewski, (January 16, 2019), “Teilhard de Chardin: Model of Ambiguity for a Future Pope,” <<https://onepeterfive.com/teilhard-chardin-ambiguity-pope/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[265\]](#) See “JABOY Productions,” <<https://jaboyproductions.com>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[266\]](#) Vatican News staff writer, (October 20, 2021), “Vatican meeting explores challenge of artificial intelligence,” *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/vatican-city/news/2021-10/vatican-symposium-challenge-artificial-intelligence-society.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[267\]](#) See Reuters Fact Check, (October 21, 2021) “Event in Italy sparking transhumanism conspiracy theories is not organized by the Vatican,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/factcheck-vaticancity-event-idUSL1N2RH2B>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[268\]](#) See “ELITE Independent RIA & Family Office Global Leaders Conference,” (May 31, 2021), *The DI Wire*, <<https://thediwire.com/events/elite-independent-ria-family-office-global-leaders-conference-7/?pdf=24172>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[269\]](#) See “Humanity 2.0,” <<https://humanity2-0.org>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[270\]](#) See Philip Larrey, *Artificial Humanity*, (Rome, IT: IF Press, 2019).
- [\[271\]](#) See Carlos Moreira, David Fergusson, *The TransHuman Code: How to Program Your Future*, (Austin, TX: Greenleaf Book Group, LLC, 2019).
- [\[272\]](#) See Carole Crist, Founder & CEO, IMPACT INVESTING
- [\[273\]](#) *Ibid.*
- [\[274\]](#) Giovanna Pasqualin Traversa “Humans and humanoids together in future society,” (February 26, 2019), <<https://www.agensir.it/chiesa/2019/02/26/robotics-hiroshi-ishiguro-humans-and-humanoids-together-in-future-society/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[275\]](#) See Andrew J. O’Keefe II, (December 16, 2016), “The Fourth Industrial Revolution Is Here: What Now?” *Singularity Hub*, <<https://singularityhub.com/2016/12/16/the-fourth-industrial-revolution-is-here-what-now-video/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [\[276\]](#) See (video uploaded May 13, 2019), “World Economic Forum Founder Klaus Schwab on the Fourth Industrial Revolution,” *Chicago Council on Global Affairs*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CVIy3rjuKGY>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [277] Jacob Rosenberg, (May 14, 2021), "The Transhumanist Assault on the Image of God," *Bethlehem College and Seminary*, <<https://bcsmn.edu/transhumanist-assault/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [278] "2030Vision - Digital Technology for the Global Goals," *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/projects/frontier-2030>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [279] Louise Sassoon (August 1, 2017), "Robot intelligence is dangerous: Expert's warning after Facebook AI 'develop their own language,'" *The Mirror*, <<https://www.mirror.co.uk/tech/robot-intelligence-dangerous-experts-warning-10908711>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [280] Mike Schuster (Google Brain Team), Melvin Johnson (Google Translate) and Nikhil Thorat (Google Brain Team), (November 22, 2016), "Zero-Shot Translation with Google's Multilingual Neural Machine Translation System," *Google AI Blog*, <<https://ai.googleblog.com/2016/11/zero-shot-translation-with-googles.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [281] Cade Metz, (March 16, 2017), "It Begins: Bots Are Learning to Chat in Their Own Language Machines learn to talk out," *Wired*, <<https://www.wired.com/2017/03/openai-builds-bots-learn-speak-language/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [282] James Beal, (August 1, 2021), "Facebook shuts off AI experiment after two robots begin speaking in their OWN language, only they can understand," *The Sun*, <<https://www.thesun.co.uk/tech/4141624/facebook-robots-speak-in-their-own-language/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [283] Chris Baraniuk, (August 1, 2017), "The 'creepy Facebook AI' story that captivated the media," *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/news/technology-40790258>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [284] Sigal Samuel, "Robot priests can bless you, advise you, and even perform your funeral," *Vox*, <<https://www.vox.com/future-perfect/2019/9/9/20851753/ai-religion-robot-priest-mindar-buddhism-christianity>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [285] See Linda Kinstler, (July 16, 2021), "Can Silicon Valley Find God?" *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2021/07/16/opinion/ai-ethics-religion.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [286] Steve Warren, (January 8, 2021), "Smartphones Could Usher in the Anti-Christ? You May Be Surprised Who Issued This Warning," <<https://www1.cbn.com/cbnews/us/2019/january/russian-church-patriarch-says-smartphones-could-usher-in-the-anti-christ>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [287] Sophia Kishkovsky, (April 26, 2011), "Orthodox churches object to national identity cards," *The Christian CENTURY*, <<https://www.christiancentury.org/article/2011-04/orthodox-churches-object-national-identity-cards>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [288] *Ibid.*
- [289] (March 15, 2021), "Russian Orthodox Church concerned about EU plans to introduce Covid passports," *Interfax Religion*, <<http://www.interfax-religion.com/?act=news&div=16142>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [290] (July 5, 2021), "Vaccinate or repent, Russian church says amid hundreds of daily COVID-19 deaths," *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/world/europe/vaccinate-or-repent-russian-church-says-amid-hundreds-daily-covid-19-deaths-2021-07-05/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [291] Monique Beals, (September 28, 2021), "Vatican ordering all employees to be vaccinated or tested," *The Hill*, <<https://thehill.com/policy/healthcare/public-global-health/574338-vatican-ordering-all-employees-to-be-vaccinated-or>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [292] Hannah Brockhaus, (December 9, 2020), "Ambassador: Kazakhstan expects visit from Pope Francis in 2021," *Catholic News Agency*, <<https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/46844/ambassador-kazakhstan-expects-visit-from-pope-francis-in-2021>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [293] "Pope Francis says he will meet Russian Orthodox Patriarch Kirill again," <<https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/249796/pope-francis-says-he-will-meet-russian-orthodox-patriarch-kirill-again>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [294] Grand Lodge of Russia, (May 23, 2017), *Instagram*, <<https://www.instagram.com/p/BUbj6oMABwa/?hl=it>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [295] See video (uploaded July 31, 2015). "Bayterek in Kazakhstan - President Nazarbayev's golden handprint and national anthem," *Alex Marshall*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C9slU5G8T30>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [296] Brian Koldyk, (June 22, 2015), "President of Kazakhstan calls for 'spiritual harmony,'" <<https://www.christianweek.org/president-of-kazakhstan-calls-for-spiritual-harmony>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [297] (October 23, 2018), "Pope Francis and WHO Director-General: Health is a right and not a privilege," *World Health Organization*, <<https://www.who.int/news-room/23-10-2018-hh-pope-francis-and-who-director-general-health-is-a-right-and-not-a-privilege>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [298] Astana, Kazakhstan (October 25-26, 2018), "Global Conference on Primary Health Care," *World Health Organization*, <<https://www.who.int/teams/primary-health-care/conference>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [299] *Ibid.*
- [300] See "David L. Gray," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David_L._Gray> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [301] See Lorrianna De Giorgio, (March 13, 2013), "A new pope: The contenders," *Toronto Star*, <https://www.thestar.com/news/world/2013/03/13/a_new_pope_the_contenders.html?rf> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [302] Climate Ambition Summit 2020 (December 12, 2020), <<https://www.climateambitionsummit2020.org>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [303] Emma Newburger, (November 12, 2021), "The COP26 conference set a record for CO2 emissions, with air travel the main culprit," *CNBC*, <<https://www.cnbc.com/2021/11/12/cop26-climate-summit-record-co2-emissions-air-travel-main-culprit.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [304] See L.L. Zagami, op. cit, p.370.
- [305] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* (CCC Publishing, San Francisco:2015).
- [306] Note of the Vatican Covid-19 Commission in collaboration with the Pontifical Academy for Life, (December 29, 2020), "Vaccine for all. 20 points for a fairer and healthier world", *Holy See Press Office*, <<https://press.vatican.va/content/salastampa/en/bollettino/pubblico/2020/12/29/201229c.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [307] (December 23, 2021), "New anti-Covid measures for entry to Vatican and Curia offices," *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/vatican-city/news/2021-12/covid-19-decree-vatican-cardinal-parolin-measures.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [308] LifeSiteNews staff (December 29, 2020), "Bishop Strickland triples down on opposition to abortion-tainted vaccines," *LifeSiteNews*, <<https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/abortion-tainted-vaccines-are-against-the-catholic-faith>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [309] Jules Gomes, (December 8, 2021), "Bishops Back Law Jailing Unjabbed Austrians," *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/bishops-back-austrias-jail-for-unjabbed-law>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [310] *Ibid.*

- [311] See Jules Gomes, (January 6, 2022), "Italy Strips Unvaxxed of Basic Human Rights," *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/italy-strips-unvaxxed-of-basic-human-rights>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
Ibid.
- [312] See video (uploaded November 19, 2020), "German police raided the home of a COVID19 lockdown skeptic doctor and treat him like a literal," *Breaking News and Viral Videos*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IALPF8-APqM>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [313] Reuters Fact Check, (August 11, 2021), "Fact Check-No evidence graphene oxide is present in available COVID-19 vaccines via lipid nanoparticles," *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/factcheck-graphene-lipidvaccines-idUSL1N2PI2XH>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [314] Pablo Campra, (November 2021), "Detection of graphene in Covid19 vaccines," *Micro-Raman Spectroscopy*, <https://www.researchgate.net/publication/355979001_DETECTION_OF_GRAPHENE_IN_COVID19_VACCINES> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [315] See @Marlenvonisny <<https://twitter.com/Marlenvonisny/status/1464602861011148804>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [316] See (December 6, 2021), "Polizei entkräftet Gerüchte Deutscher Verschwörungstheoretiker im Lavanttal verstorben," *Kleine Zeitung*, <https://www.kleinezeitung.at/kaernten/lavanttal/6070970/Polizei-entkraeftet-Geruechte_Deutscher-Verschwoerungstheoretiker#> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [317] See *Bestattung Wolfsberg*, <<https://www.bestattung-wolfsberg.at/sterbefall/dr-ing-andreas-noack/?action=parte>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [318] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. I, The Whole Truth About the Illuminati and the New World Order, Second Edition*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2019), p. 253.
- [319] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. II, The Time of Revelation and Tribulation Leading up to 2020*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2016), pp. 259, 261, 264, 265.
- [320] See *Ibid.*, "WHISTLEBLOWER FROM THE ILLUMINATI THAT TRIED TO FIGHT SATANISM IN NORWAY WAS ARRESTED BY THE POLICE AND LOCKED DOWN AT A MENTAL INSTITUTION—By Hans Gaarder," pp. 254-258.
- [321] See *Ibid.*, "Leo Zagami victim of Norwegian political abuse by Hans Gaardner," (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2016), pp. 265-267.
- [322] See Jim Marrs, (July 1, 2008), "THE RISE OF THE FOURTH REICH THE SECRET SOCIETIES THAT THREATEN TO TAKE OVER AMERICA," *Kirkus Reviews*, <<https://www.kirkusreviews.com/book-reviews/jim-marrs/the-rise-of-the-fourth-reich/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [323] See James Rampton, (November 2, 2015), "The Hunt for Hitler," *History Today*, <<https://www.historytoday.com/hunt-hitler>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [324] *Ibid.*
- [325] See "Women and Equality Prostitution," *Federal Chancellery Republic of Austria*, <<https://www.bundeskanzleramt.gv.at/en/agenda/women-and-equality/prostitution.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [326] See History (2018) *Steiner Misraim Alliance of the United Kingdom*, <<http://steiner.misraim.net/history.php>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [327] See "Esotericism in Germany and Austria," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Esotericism_in_Germany_and_Austria> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [328] See "William Scott-Elliott," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Scott-Elliott> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [329] See "Ariosophy," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ariosophy>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [330] See, Jackson Spielvogel, David Redles, "Hitler's Racial Ideology: Content and Occult Sources," *The Museum of Tolerance (MOT) Simon Wiesenthal Center*, <<https://www.museumoftolerance.com/education/archives-and-reference-library/online-resources/simon-wiesenthal-center-annual-volume-3/annual-3-chapter-9.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [331] See "Jörg Lanz von Liebenfels explained," *Everything Explained Today*, <https://everything.explained.today/Jörg_Lanz_von_Liebenfels/> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [332] Richard B. Spence, (July 14, 2020), "The Role of Secret Societies in the Rise of Hitler," <<https://www.thegreatcoursesdaily.com/the-role-of-secret-societies-in-the-rise-of-hitler/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [333] See "Adolf Hitler house to be 'neutralised', Austria says," *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-52890655>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [334] See "Carl Kellner (mystic)," *Wikipedia*, <[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carl_Kellner_\(mystic\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carl_Kellner_(mystic))> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [335] *Ibid.*
- [336] Massimo Introvigne, (November 22, 2021), "The Illuminati, Myth and Reality. 5. The Lorber Connection," *Bitter Winte*, <https://bitterwinter.org/the-illuminati-5-the-lorber-connection/> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [337] See Nicholas Bonneville, Marco di Luchetti, *Illuminati Manifesto of World Revolution (1792): L'Esprit des Religions*, (Chaleston, SC: BookSurge Publishing, 2013), p. 138.
- [338] Rene Alleau, *Le origini occulte del Nazismo* (original title: *Hitler et le Societes Secrètes*, Editions Bernard Grasset, Paris, France, 1969), (Edizioni Mediterranee: Rome, 2000), p. 123.
- [339] Comte le Couteulx de Canteleu, *Les sectes et sociétés secrètes politiques et religieuses*, (Paris, France: Didier Aaron & Cie, 1863), p. 77.
- [340] *Ibid.*, p. 80.
- [341] Ancien Illuminé. *La Vérité sur les Sociétés secrètes en Allemagne*, Paris, 1819, <<https://play.google.com/books/reader?id=1zwAAAAAcAAJ&pg=GBS.PA20&hl=it>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [342] *Ibid.*, p. 22.
- [343] *Ibid.*, p. 23.

- [344] *Ibid.*, p. 24.
- [345] *Ibid.*, p. 26.
- [346] *Ibid.*, p. 27.
- [347] *Ibid.*
- [348] See Peter-Robert Koenig, "The New Illuminati," <<https://www.parareligion.ch/illumin.htm>> Retrieved January 5.
- [349] See Giacomo Galeazzi, Ferruccio Pinotti, *Vaticano Massone, Logge, denaro e poteri occulti: il lato segreto della Chiesa di papa Francesco*, (Milan, IT: PIEMME), p. 42.
- [350] *Inside the Vatican*, August-September 2020, pp. 34-35.
- [351] Abbé Barruel, *Histoire du Jacobinisme* (1803) Vol. IV., at 23-24.
- [352] *Illuminatus major and dirigens, respectively.*
- [353] Josef Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom: The Authentic Ritual and Doctrines of the Illuminati*, (St Neots, UK: Lewis Masonic, 2015), pp. 424 – 425.
- [354] Allison Pearson, (January 18, 2022), "I was pilloried for being a lockdown sceptic – now it's clear I was right about quite a few things," *The Telegraph*, <<https://www.telegraph.co.uk/columnists/2022/01/18/pilloried-lockdown-sceptic-now-clear-right-quite-things/>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [355] See *The New World Order* (Wells book)," *Wikipedia*, <[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_New_World_Order_\(Wells_book\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_New_World_Order_(Wells_book))> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [356] Matthew TauntonH G Wells's politics," (May 15, 2014), *British Library* <<https://www.bl.uk/romantics-and-victorians/articles/h-g-wells-politics>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [357] David C. Smith, *H. G. Wells: Desperately Mortal: A Biography* (New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1986), p. 112.
- [358] Vincent Brome, *H. G. Wells: A Biography* (London, UK: Longmans, Green, 1951), p. 113.
- [359] See "H. G. Wells," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/H._G._Wells> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [360] Cynthia Chung, (January 15, 2021), "An OrWELLSian Purge? Why H. G. Wells' 'The Shape of Things to Come' Has Arrived Today," *Strategic Culture Foundation*, <<https://www.strategic-culture.org/news/2021/01/15/an-orwellsian-purge-why-wells-shape-things-come-has-arrived-today/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [361] "The Shape of Things to Come," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Shape_of_Things_to_Come> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [362] Adrian Bonenberger, (August 25, 2016), "World War Two Never Ended," *The Wrath-Bearing Tree*, <<https://www.wrath-bearingtree.com/2016/08/world-war-ii-never-ended/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [363] *Strategic Culture Foundation*, *Ibid.*
- [364] Julian Huxley, *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Julian_Huxley> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [365] David Livingstone, *Ibid.*, p. 133.
- [366] Daniel Taylor, (March 14, 2008), "Anticipations of The New Republic: The Vision of H. G. Wells," *InformationLiberation*, <<https://www.informationliberation.com/?id=24997>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [367] *Ibid.*
- [368] Emphasis added.
- [369] *Strategic Culture Foundation*, *Ibid.*
- [370] Charles Hugh Smith, (January 13, 2021) "Is 2021 an Echo of 1641?" <<http://charleshughsmith.blogspot.com/2021/01/is-2021-echo-of-1641.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [371] Nick Pisa ("Telegraph," January 8, 2007), "Italian priests join the war on Satanic crime," <<https://www.wwrn.org/articles/23863/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [372] Maurizio Troccoli, (April 3, 2014), "Ostie rubate, le indagini della curia perugina: destinate alla profanazione sull'altare di Satana," <<https://www.umbria24.it/cronaca/ostie-rubate-le-indagini-della-curia-perugina-destinate-alla-profanazione-sullaltare-di-satana>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [373] Gerard O'Connell, (September 05, 2020), "Pope Francis will sign new encyclical on human fraternity at the tomb of St. Francis of Assisi," <<https://www.americamagazine.org/faith/2020/09/05/pope-francis-will-sign-new-encyclical-human-fraternity-tomb-st-francis-assisi>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [374] Elise Ann Allen, (September 5, 2020), "Pope to visit Assisi in October to sign new encyclical," <<https://cruxnow.com/vatican/2020/09/pope-to-visit-assisi-in-october-to-sign-new-encyclical>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [375] Mariella Radaelli, "Greccio, birthplace of the nativity scene," <<https://luminosityitalia.com/pages/Italy-Greccio-news-in-english.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [376] Brandon Smith, (August 26, 2021), "What Can We Learn About Covid Tyranny From Australia And Afghanistan?" The Alternative Market Project, <<https://alt-market.us/what-can-we-learn-about-covid-tyranny-from-australia-and-afghanistan/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [377] *Ibid.*
- [378] See Ralph Jennings, (October 24, 2021), "Zoom Gets More Popular Despite Worries About Links to China,"

- <<https://www.voanews.com/a/zoom-gets-more-popular-despite-worries-about-links-to-china/6282120.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [379] “Albert Pike Memorial,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Albert_Pike_Memorial> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [380] See “Official Statement Concerning Pike Statue,” <<https://scottishrite.org/blog/2020/06/22/official-statement-concerning-pike-statue/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [381] See “Statement by Andrew Hammer,” (July 12, 2017), <<http://freemasonsfordummies.blogspot.com/2017/07/statement-by-andrew-hammer.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [382] Lawrence Wintermeyer, (Sep 17, 2020), “Covid and The New World Order - Building A New Human Centered Economy,” *Forbes*, <<https://www.forbes.com/sites/lawrencewintermeyer/2020/09/17/coivd-and-the-new-world-orderbuiding-a-new-human-centered-economy/?sh=642cbcd178f0>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [383] See “The New Social Justice Makes Everyone Guilty,” *Goldwater Institute*, <<https://goldwaterinstitute.org/criticalracetheory/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [384] Julian Conradson, (December 18, 2021), “Project Veritas Identifies CNN Employee Involved in New Pedo,” Scandal <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/ready-just-project-veritas-identifies-cnn-employee-involved-new-pedo-scandal/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [385] Stephen E. Atkins, *Encyclopedia of modern worldwide extremists and extremist groups*, (Santa Barbara, CA: Greenwood Publishing Group, 2004), p 89.
- [386] Julius Evola, *Ride the Tiger, A Survival Manual for the Aristocrats of the Soul* (1961), translated by Joscelyn Godwin and Constance Fontana, (Rochester, VT: Inner Traditions, 2003), pp. 9-10.
- [387] See Book review, “Ride the Tiger A Survival Manual for the Aristocrats of the Soul,” *Simon & Schuster*, <<https://www.simonandschuster.com/books/Ride-the-Tiger/Julius-Evola/9780892811250>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [388] (January 21, 2022) “Beijing Faces Growing Covid Outbreak Before Olympics,” *Bloomberg*, <<https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2022-01-21/china-s-capital-faces-growing-covid-outbreak-before-olympics?sref=i4qXzk6d>> Retrieved January 21, 2022.
- [389] See Tyler Durden, “World Economic Forum in Davos Postponed for Second Straight Year,” *Zero Edge* <<https://www.zerohedge.com/markets/world-economic-forum-davos-postponed-second-straight-year>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [390] Ryan Heath, (December 20, 2021), “Davos is dead the world’s most elite conference is postponed, again,” *POLITICO*, <<https://www.politico.com/news/2021/12/20/davos-is-dead-525732>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [391] See “Klaus Schwab,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Klaus_Schwab> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [392] THE GREAT RESET, (September 24, 2020), *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/great-reset/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [393] *Ibid.*
- [394] See *Ancient Order of Druids*, <<https://ancient-order-of-druids.tumblr.com/post/620518402522529792/famous-members-of-the-ancient-order-of-druids>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [395] U.S. Rep. James Comer, (Aug 18, 2021), “Op-Ed: U.S. hemorrhaging money from entitlement fraud, waste,” *The Center Square*, <https://www.thecentersquare.com/national/op-ed-u-s-hemorrhaging-money-from-entitlement-fraud-waste/article_eeb1509c-0052-11ec-bdaa-9f3f088f2503.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [396] *Ibid.*
- [397] See Sam Meredith, (January 17, 2022), “China’s Xi says countries must abandon ‘Cold War mentality,’ warns against confrontation,” *CNBC*, <<https://www.cnbc.com/2022/01/17/davos-chinas-xi-says-countries-must-abandon-cold-war-mentality.html>>
- [398] Henry Kissinger, *World Order*, (London, UK: Penguin Books, 2014), p. 213.
- [399] See (video uploaded September 6, 2021), “Drought hits West Asia’s longest Euphrates River,” *WION*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Sok8bAcuuYk>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [400] See (October 21, 2019) “China’s great game in the Middle East,” *European Council on Foreign Relations*, <https://ecfr.eu/publication/china_great_game_middle_east/> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [401] See (May 13, 2019), “World Economic Forum Founder Klaus Schwab on the Fourth Industrial Revolution,” *Chicago Council on Global Affairs* <<https://www.thechicagocouncil.org/events/world-economic-forum-founder-klaus-schwab-fourth-industrial-revolution>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [402] See Paul Joseph Watson, (November 16, 2020), “Klaus Schwab: Great Reset ‘Will Lead to a Fusion of Our Physical, Digital and Biological Identity,’” *Summit News*, <<https://summit.news/2020/11/16/klaus-schwab-great-reset-will-lead-to-a-fusion-of-our-physical-digital-and-biological-identity/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [403] Drew Harwell, Ellen Nakashima, (December 18, 2020), “Federal prosecutors accuse Zoom executive of working with Chinese government to surveil users and suppress video calls,” *The Washington Post* <<https://www.washingtonpost.com/technology/2020/12/18/zoom-helped-china-surveillance/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [404] See Jamie White, (August 19, 2021) “Great Reset: World Economic Forum Claims Everyone Will Be ID’d & Tracked with Their Heartbeat,” <<https://yournews.com/2021/08/19/2203394/great-reset-world-economic-forum-claims-everyone-will-be-idd/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [405] See Brian Buntz, (October 21, 2020), “Guess who the pharma industry is supporting for president,” *Drug Discovery & Development*, <<https://www.drugdiscoverytrends.com/guess-who-the-pharma-industry-is-supporting-for-president/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [406] See Kyle Herrig, “Opinion: Trump Said He’d Battle Big Pharma. Instead, He Let It Run the White House,” *Buzzfeed News*, <<https://www.buzzfeednews.com/article/kyleherrig/trump-said-battle-big-pharma-instead-it-runs-white-house>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [407] See Ben Bartee, (December 28, 2021), “Meet the Turncoats: What to Do with These Pharma-Funded GOP Cucks?” *THE DAILY BELL*, <<https://www.thedailybell.com/all-articles/news-analysis/meet-the-turncoats-what-to-do-with-these-pharma-funded-gop-cucks/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [408] Lev Facher, (August 10, 2020), “Pharma is showering Congress with cash, even as drug makers race to fight the coronavirus,” *STAT*, <<https://www.statnews.com/feature/prescription-politics/prescription-politics/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [409] Quotes from Michael Rivero, *Goodreads*, <<https://www.goodreads.com/quotes/7723845-most-people-prefer-to-believe-their-leaders-are-just-and>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [410] (January 21, 2020), "At Davos, Trump urges the world to ignore the 'prophets of doom,'" *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2020/01/trump-davos-apocalypse-greta-climate>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [411] See James Bovard, (August 26, 2021), "Absolute Power Is No Covid Safety Net," *American Institute for Economic Research (AIER)*, <<https://www.aier.org/article/absolute-power-is-no-covid-safety-net>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [412] See "Nazi book burnings," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_book_burnings> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [413] Nicholas J. Karolides, *Banned Books, Literature Suppressed on Political Grounds*. (New York City, NY: Facts on File, 1998), available at <<https://archive.org/details/literaturesuppre00karo/page/n3/mode/2up>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [414] See Roddy Newlands, (November 28, 2016), "Censorship of Books in the Soviet Union," *Shapero Rare Books*, <<https://shapero.com/blog/bookshop-blog/censorship-in-the-soviet-union>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [415] See Katelyn Caralle, (September 14, 2021), "Senator censorship! Elizabeth Warren is accused of trying to 'circumvent the Constitution' by demanding Amazon stops promoting COVID books she says peddle misinformation about COVID," *Daily Mail*, <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-9989339/Elizabeth-Warren-demands-Amazon-stop-promoting-books-COVID-misinformation.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [416] Annie Lowrey, (March 1, 2020), "Young People Don't Care About the U.S.S.R.," *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2020/03/youngs-dont-care-about-ussr/607249>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [417] Michael Kranish, (May 3, 2019), "Inside Bernie Sanders's 1988 10-day 'honeymoon' in the Soviet Union," <https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/inside-bernie-sanderss-1988-10-day-honeymoon-in-the-soviet-union/2019/05/02/db543e18-6a9c-11e9-a66d-a82d3f3d96d5_story.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [418] Michael M. Hughes, *Magic for the Resistance: Rituals and Spells for Change*, (Woodbury, MN, Llewellyn Worldwide Ltd, 2018), opening page (not numbered).
- [419] Michael M. Hughes, *Ibid.*, p. 41.
- [420] Barbara Epstein, *Political Protest and Cultural Revolution: Nonviolent Direct Action in the 1970s and 1980s*, (Oakland, CA: University of California Press, 1991), p. 170.
- [421] Michael M. Hughes, *Ibid.*, p. 20.
- [422] *Ibid.* p. 21.
- [423] *Ibid.* p. 22.
- [424] Joseph Nyomarkay, *Charisma and Factionalism in the Nazi Party*, (Minneapolis, MN: University of Minnesota Press, 1967), p. 88.
- [425] Ben Aris, Duncan Campbell, (September 25, 2004), "How Bush's grandfather helped Hitler's rise to power," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2004/sep/25/usa.secondworldwar>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [426] *Ibid.*
- [427] David Smith, (April 19, 2021), "George W Bush is back – but not all appreciate his new progressive image," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2021/apr/18/george-w-bush-book-tour-us-president>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [428] See Jim Hoft, "What a Turncoat: George Bush Donates Big to Never-Trumpers Liz Cheney and Lisa Murkowski," *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2022/02/turncoat-george-bush-donates-big-never-trumpers-liz-cheney-lisa-murkowski>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [429] Eric John Phelps, *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded in The House of My Friends"*, (Newmanstown, PA: Second Edition Independently Published, 2004), pp. 647.
- [430] *Ibid.*, pp. 648.
- [431] Jane Coaston, (March 27, 2019), "Adolf Hitler was not a socialist," *Vox*, <<https://www.vox.com/2019/3/27/18283879/nazism-socialism-hitler-gop-brooks-gohmert>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [432] Joshua J. Mark, (February 10, 2020), "Ahriman," *World History Encyclopedia*, <<https://www.worldhistory.org/Ahriman>>
- [433] See Erik Stave, Kaufmann Kohler, AHRIMAN (Angro-mainyush; identical with Satan, the Devil, Armilus)," *Jewish Encyclopedia*, <<https://www.jewishencyclopedia.com/articles/1003-ahriman>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [434] Rudolph Steiner, *The Ahrimanic Deception*, Lecture given by Rudolf Steiner in Zurich October 27th, 1919.
- [435] See *Opus Sanctorum Angelorum, Work of the Holy Angels*, <<https://opusangelorum.org>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [436] Opus Angelorum, *Das Handbuch des Engelwerkes*, (Innsbruck, AT: Schutzenelbruderschaft, 1961), p. 120.
- [437] Rudolph Steiner, *Gnostic Doctrines and Supersensible Influences in Europe*, Lecture given by Rudolf Steiner Dornach, July 15th, 1923.
- [438] David Livingstone, *Ibid.*, p. 207.
- [439] *Ibid.*
- [440] Jeffrey Steinberg, (May 5, 2000), "From Cybernetics to Littleton: Techniques of Mind Control," *Executive Intelligence Review*, <https://larouchepub.com/other/2000/2718_cybernetics_to_littleton.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [441] See Norbert Wiener, *Cybernetics, or control and communication in the animal and the machine*, 1948; *The Human Use of Human Beings*, 1950-1954.
- [442] "Awakening Anthroposophy in the World," *Rudolf Steiner Archive*, <https://wn.rsarchive.org/RelArtic/BlackDavid/DB1981/CmpAhr_c01.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [443] Norbert Wiener, *The Human Use of Human Beings*, (London, UK: Free Association Books, 1989), opening (page not numbered).
- [444] Joseph Weizenbaum, *Computer Power and Human Reason*, San Francisco, 1975.
- [445] *Ibid.*, p. 5.
- [446] "With science itself there can be no quarrel. Scientism is another matter. Whereas science is positive, contenting itself with reporting what it discovers, scientism is negative. It goes beyond the actual findings of science to deny that other approaches to knowledge are valid and other truths true

In doing so it deserts science in favor of metaphysics — bad metaphysics, as it happens, for as the contention that there are no truths save those of science is not itself a scientific truth, in affirming it scientism contradicts itself.” Huston Smith: *Forgotten Truth*, New York, 1976.

[447] Michael de Courcy Hinds: “New Fixture in the Home: The Computer”, New York Times, June 4, 1981, p. C1.

[448] Rudolf Steiner Archive, *Ibid.*

[449] *The Fourth Industrial Revolution* book presentation, (2016), the Kurzweil Library, <<https://www.kurzweilai.net/the-fourth-industrial-revolution>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[450] Archived by *rudolfsteiner.org*, <https://www.rudolfsteiner.org/fileadmin/user_upload/being_human/bh-articles/technology/bh16-butler-review-of-kurzweil.pdf> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[451] See video (uploaded July 28, 2016), “The Future of Human Evolution | Ray Kurzweil Q & A | Singularity University,” *Singularity University*, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Bg7ebYf5x_4> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[452] *Ibid.*

[453] Andrew J. O’Keefe II, (August 7, 2018), “The Fourth Industrial Revolution Is Here: What Now?” *Society 3.0*, <<https://society30.com/fourth-industrial-revolution>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[454] *Ibid.*

[455] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. I*, pp. 25-26.

[456] See Peter-Robert Koenig, “O.T.O. in Switzerland,” *O.T.O. Phenomenon*, <<https://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/pinkus.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[457] See Peter-Robert Koenig, “O.T.O. in Switzerland,” *O.T.O. Phenomenon*, <<https://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/pg.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[458] See Peter-Robert Koenig, “World Legue of the Illuminati, Herman Medinger,” *O.T.O. Phenomenon*, <<https://www.parareligion.ch/2008/med.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[459] See “Metzger, Herman Joseph (1919-1990),” *Encyclopedia.com* <<https://www.encyclopedia.com/science/encyclopedias-almanacs-transcripts-and-maps/metzger-herman-joseph-1919-1990>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[460] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. I*, pp. 10, 120, 121, 245, 284, 309.

[461] Peter-Robert Koenig, “Ordo Templi Orientis Thelema in Appenzell?” <<http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/thelema.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[462] *Ibid.*, p. 26.

[463] *Ibid.*, p. 121.

[464] See *Ibid.*

[465] See *Ibid.*

[466] (June 3, 2016), “The Opening Ceremony of the World’s Largest Tunnel Was a Bizarre Occult Ritual,” *Vigilant Citizen*, <<https://vigilantcitizen.com/vigilantreport/opening-ceremony-worlds-largest-tunnel-bizarre-occult-ritual>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[467] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite*, (First published Charleston, South Carolina, 1871, Electronic edition by Unspeakable Press 2008), p. 321.

[468] Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus @DrTedros, (January 16, 2019), *Twitter* <<https://twitter.com/DrTedros/status/1085559977597636609>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[469] Joe Hoft, (December 31, 2021), “Anthony Fauci Directly Funds Research by Chinese Military Scientists,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/sellin-exclusive-anthony-fauci-directly-funds-research-chinese-military-scientists>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[470] Devdutt Pattanaik, (June 15, 2019), “Is Shiva the corporate destroyer or Kalki?” *The Economic Times*, <<https://economictimes.indiatimes.com/magazines/panache/is-shiva-the-corporate-destroyer-or-kalki/articleshow/69797787.cms?from=mdr>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[471] (December 31, 2021), “Japan to help build Bill Gates’ high-tech nuclear reactor in Wyoming -Yomiuri,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/markets/commodities/japan-help-build-bill-gates-high-tech-nuclear-reactor-wyoming-yomiuri-2022-01-01>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[472] See Steve Watson, (January 25, 2022) “Bill Gates Praises Commie Chinese for COVID Response And ‘Great Vaccines’,” *Summit News*, <<https://summit.news/2022/01/25/watch-bill-gates-praises-commie-chinese-for-covid-response-and-great-vaccines>> Retrieved January 25, 2022.

[473] “Dr Tedros: Three resolutions to help achieve Health for All in 2022,”

World Health Organization (WHO, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w6PYVmP4KeI>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[474]

See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume IV*, p. 158, p. 238.

[475] Andrea Morris, Steve Warren, “Sculpture Which Some Likened to ‘End Times Beast’ Described in The Bible Removed from UN,” *CBN News*, <<https://www.cbn.com/cbnnews/world/2022/january/sculpture-which-some-likened-to-end-times-beast-described-in-the-bible-removed-from-un>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[476] Video (uploaded “UN Sculpture Looks a Lot Like the End Times Beast Referred to in Daniel 7 and Revelation 13,” *The 700 Club*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CIBglW5VXmk>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[477] <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CIBglW5VXmk> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[478] See “Pope pushes ‘moral obligation’ of COVID shots, calls for ‘reality therapy’ against ‘baseless’ info,” *LifeSiteNews*, <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/pope-francis-pushes-moral-obligation-of-covid-jabs-calls-for-reality-therapy-against-baseless-information/?utm_source=top_news&utm_campaign=usa> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[479] See (video uploaded April 21, 2020), “Coronavirus, il parroco multato per la messa coi fedeli: ‘Faccio ricorso, celebrare è mio diritto,’”

La Repubblica, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SIPGfhY_FEQ> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[480] See (video uploaded March 30, 2020), “Police shut down church service during Sunday mass in Baltimore,” *WMAR-2 News*, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uy1_Zodllxw> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[481] See Reuters Staff (April 3, 2021), Church complains after UK police shut down London Good Friday service,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/us-health-coronavirus-britain-church-idUSKBN2BQ0J6>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[482] See Irish pastor given prosecution notice for Easter service, facing 6 months in jail, <<https://grpt.ie/irish-pastor-given-prosecution-notice-for-easter-service-facing-6-months-in-jail/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[483] Ryan Foley “Canadian Pastor Artur Pawlowski arrested after protesting outside health minister’s home,” *Christian Post Reporter*, <<https://www.christianpost.com/news/pastor-artur-pawlowski-arrested-again-after-protest.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[484] Based Serbia@SerbiaBased, (December 14, 2021), *Twitter*, <<https://twitter.com/SerbiaBased/status/1470704066250559496>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[485] *Ibid.*

[486] *Ibid.*

[487] Henry Kissinger, *World Order*, p. 333.

[488] *Ibid.*

[489] *Ibid.*

[490] *Ibid.*

[491] Claire Reilly, (July 23, 2020), “How to survive the apocalypse: A practical guide to the end of days,” *CNET*, <<https://www.cnet.com/news/how-to-survive-the-apocalypse-a-practical-guide-to-the-end-of-days/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[492] *Ibid.*

[493] Peter Kalmus, (December 29, 2021), “I’m a climate scientist. Don’t Look Up captures the madness I see every day,” *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2021/dec/29/climate-scientist-dont-look-up-madness>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[494] “Double Asteroid Redirection Test (DART) Mission,” *NASA*, <<https://www.nasa.gov/planetarydefense/dart>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[495] Solar System Dynamics, 99942 Apophis, *NASA Propulsion Laboratory*, <https://ssd.jpl.nasa.gov/horizons_batch.cgi?batch=1&COMMAND=%27Apophis%27&START_TIME=%272029-Apr-13%2021:46%27&STOP_TIME=%272029-Apr-14%27&STEP_SIZE=%272%20days%27&QUANTITIES=%2720,39%27> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[496] “What is another name for a comet,” <<https://lisbdnet.com/what-is-another-name-for-a-comet>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[497] “What is the difference between an asteroid and a comet?” *Cool Cosmos*, <<https://coolcosmos.ipac.caltech.edu/ask/181-What-is-the-difference-between-an-asteroid-and-a-comet>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[498] Supplementary Reading/Unit 9, “Comets meant fireworks in the heavens and disaster on earth,” *Chulalongkorn University: Faculties and Staffs' Homepages*, <<http://pioneer.chula.ac.th/~crabtree/readsup9.1.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[499] Doug French (January 4, 2022), “Will Artificial Intelligence Create a Socialist Paradise?”, *Mises Institute*, <<https://mises.org/wire/will-artificial-intelligence-create-socialist-paradise>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[500] (November 22, 2021), “In first, US added to annual list of ‘backsliding’ democracies,” *Al Jazeera*, <<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2021/11/22/in-first-us-added-to-annual-list-of-backsliding-democracies>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[501] Pippa Norris, (28 April 2017, updated 26 June 2017) “Is Western Democracy Backsliding? Diagnosing the Risks,” *Journal of Democracy*, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180411111001/https://www.journalofdemocracy.org/sites/default/files/media/Journal%20of%20Democracy%20Web%20E%20Norris_0.pdf> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[502] Janna Anderson, Lee Rainie, (February 21, 2020), “Concerns about democracy in the digital age,” *Pew Research Center*, <<https://www.pewresearch.org/internet/2020/02/21/concerns-about-democracy-in-the-digital-age>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[503] “Reinventing American Democracy for the 21st Century,” Commission on the Practice of Democratic Citizenship, *American Academy of Arts and Sciences*, <<https://www.amacad.org/news/reinventing-american-democracy-21st-century>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[504] *Ibid.*

[505] Roman Krznaric, (March 18, 2019), “Why we need to reinvent democracy for the long-term,” *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20190318-can-we-reinvent-democracy-for-the-long-term>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[506] “Common Sense: From Monarchy to an American Republic,” *OpenEd CUNY*, <<https://opened.cuny.edu/courseware/lesson/341/overview>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[507] Stan Grant, (March 27, 2021), “In America, a cancer is eating democracy from the inside, and China has clocked the weakness,” *ABC Australia*, <<https://www.abc.net.au/news/2021-03-28/america-cancer-eating-democracy-china-clocked-the-weakness/100031392>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[508] “Kingly Office of Christ,” *McClintock and Strong Biblical Cyclopedia* <<https://www.biblicalencyclopedia.com/K/kingly-office-of-christ.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[509] *The Secret School of Wisdom*, p. 318.

[510] *Ibid.*, p. 188-189.

[511] See *Ibid.*, p. 39.

[512] *Ibid.*, pp. 37-38.

[513] John H. Lepper, *Famous Secret Societies* (S. Low, Marston & co, ltd, 1932) at 113.

[514] See The 2017 Malcolm H. Wiener Lecture on International Political Economy, “Strengthening Collaboration in a Fractured World-Featuring Special Guest Yo-Yo Ma,” *Harvard Kennedy School’s Institute of Politics*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AoBRnrtX9U4>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[515] Holy See Mission, “Message Of His Holiness Pope Francis to Prof. Klaus Schwab,” *Permanent Observer Mission of the Holy See to the*

United Nations, <https://hollyseemission.org/contents/press_releases/55e34d372bbb38.44896435.php> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[516] See “Adolph Franz Friedrich Ludwig Knigge,” *Wikipedia* <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Adolph_Freiherren_Knigge> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[517] See Rabbi Marvin Antelman, *To Eliminate the Opiate (Volume 2)*, (United States: The Zionist Book Club, 2002)

[518] See “League of the Just,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/League_of_the_Just> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[519] Leslie Houlden, Antone Minard, *Jesus in History, Legend, Scripture, and Tradition: A World Encyclopedia*: *A World Encyclopedia*. (Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2015), p. 357.

[520] Micah White, (January 7, 2020), “Why I’m going to Davos - and why I’m hoping my peers don’t find out,” *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2020/01/why-im-going-to-davos-and-why-im-hoping-my-peers-dont-find-out/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[521] Zildo Rocha, *Helder, o dom: Uma vida que marcou os rumos da Igreja no Brasil*, (Curitiba, PR, BR: Editora Vozes, 2000), p. 53.

[522] David Stanway, (June 25, 2021), “First COVID-19 case could have emerged in China in Oct 2019 – study,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/world/china/first-covid-19-case-could-have-hit-china-oct-2019-study-2021-06-25/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[523] (October 20, 2019), “A group of Synod Fathers renews the ‘Pact of the Catacombs’” *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/church/news/2019-10/a-group-of-synod-fathers-renews-the-pact-of-the-catacombs.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[524] See video (uploaded June 25, 2021), “Global Shapers Community 10th year anniversary - Special conversation with Professor Klaus Schwab,” *Global Shapers* <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u3HVnyQwQg4>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[525] *Ibid.*

[526] *The Secret School of Wisdom*, p. 37.

[527] *Ibid.*, p. 36.

[528] *Ibid.* pp. 377-378.

[529] See *Ibid.*, p. 276.

[530] *Ibid.*, p. 272.

[531] *Ibid.*, p. 23.

[532] See p. 31.

[533] *Ibid.*, p. 33.

[534] Joseph Kostiner, *Britannica*, <<https://www.britannica.com/topic/monarchy>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[535] See <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-51189239>

[536] See, “MONARCHY HISTORY,” *THE INTERNATIONAL COMMISSION & ASSOCIATION ON NOBILITY (TICAN)*, <<https://www.nobility-association.com/monarchyhistory.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[537] Natalie Zarrelli, (December 7, 2016), “Queen Elizabeth I’s Vast Spy Network Was The First Surveillance State,” <<https://www.atlasobscura.com/articles/queen-elizabeth-is-vast-spy-network-was-the-original-surveillance-state>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND



DAVID DICKIE

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND



DAVID ICKE

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

ickonic
publishing

First published in July 2021.



**New Enterprise House
St Helens Street
Derby
DE1 3GY
UK**

email: gareth.icke@davidicke.com

Copyright © 2021 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the Publisher, except for the quotation of brief passages in criticism

*Cover Design: Gareth Icke
Book Design: Neil Hague*

**British Library Cataloguing-in
Publication Data**
A catalogue record for this book is
available from the British Library

eISBN 978-18384153-1-0

PERCEPTIONS
OF A
RENEGADE
MIND



DAVID ICKE

Dedication:

To *Freeeeeedom!*

ICKONIC



THE ALTERNATIVE

NEW. DIFFERENT. REVOLUTIONARY

HUNDREDS OF CUTTING EDGE DOCUMENTARIES,
FEATURE FILMS, SERIES & PODCASTS.

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE
RENEGADE
THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM



AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

Renegade:

Adjective

‘Having rejected tradition: Unconventional.’

Merriam-Webster Dictionary

Acquiescence to tyranny is the death of the spirit

You may be 38 years old, as I happen to be. And one day, some great opportunity stands before you and calls you to stand up for some great principle, some great issue, some great cause. And you refuse to do it because you are afraid

... You refuse to do it because you want to live longer ...

You're afraid that you will lose your job, or you are afraid that you will be criticised or that you will lose your popularity, or you're afraid that somebody will stab you, or shoot at you or bomb your house; so you refuse to take the stand.

Well, you may go on and live until you are 90, but you're just as dead at 38 as you would be at 90. And the cessation of breathing in your life is but the belated announcement of an earlier death of the spirit.

Martin Luther King

**How the few control the many and always have – the many do
whatever they're told**

'Forward, the Light Brigade!'
Was there a man dismayed?
Not though the soldier knew
 Someone had blundered.
 Theirs not to make reply,
 Theirs not to reason why,
 Theirs but to do and die.
 Into the valley of Death
 Rode the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,
 Cannon to left of them,
 Cannon in front of them
 Volleyed and thundered;
Stormed at with shot and shell,
 Boldly they rode and well,
 Into the jaws of Death,
 Into the mouth of hell
 Rode the six hundred

Alfred Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

The mist is lifting slowly
I can see the way ahead
And I've left behind the empty streets
That once inspired my life
And the strength of the emotion
Is like thunder in the air
'Cos the promise that we made each other
Haunts me to the end

The secret of your beauty
And the mystery of your soul
I've been searching for in everyone I meet
And the times I've been mistaken
It's impossible to say
And the grass is growing
Underneath our feet

The words that I remember
From my childhood still are true
That there's none so blind
As those who will not see
And to those who lack the courage
And say it's dangerous to try
Well they just don't know
That love eternal will not be denied

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere

Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

The Moody Blues

Are you a gutless wonder - or a Renegade Mind?

Monuments put from pen to paper,
Turns me into a gutless wonder,
And if you tolerate this,
Then your children will be next.
Gravity keeps my head down,
Or is it maybe shame ...

Manic Street Preachers

Rise like lions after slumber
In unvanquishable number.
Shake your chains to earth like dew
Which in sleep have fallen on you.
Ye are many – they are few.

Percy Shelley

Contents

CHAPTER 1	'I'm thinking' – Oh, but <i>are</i> you?
CHAPTER 2	Renegade perception
CHAPTER 3	The Pushbacker sting
CHAPTER 4	'Covid': The calculated catastrophe
CHAPTER 5	There <i>is no</i> 'virus'
CHAPTER 6	Sequence of deceit
CHAPTER 7	War on your mind
CHAPTER 8	'Reframing' insanity
CHAPTER 9	We must have it? So what is it?
CHAPTER 10	Human 2.0
CHAPTER 11	Who controls the Cult?
CHAPTER 12	Escaping Wetiko
POSTSCRIPT	
APPENDIX	Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation
BIBLIOGRAPHY	
INDEX	

CHAPTER ONE

I'm thinking' – Oh, but *are* you?

Think for yourself and let others enjoy the privilege of doing so too
Voltaire

French-born philosopher, mathematician and scientist René Descartes became famous for his statement in Latin in the 17th century which translates into English as: 'I think, therefore I am.'

On the face of it that is true. Thought reflects perception and perception leads to both behaviour and self-identity. In that sense 'we' are what we think. But who or what is doing the thinking and is thinking the only route to perception? Clearly, as we shall see, 'we' are not always the source of 'our' perception, indeed with regard to humanity as a whole this is rarely the case; and thinking is far from the only means of perception. Thought is the village idiot compared with other expressions of consciousness that we all have the potential to access and tap into. This has to be true when we *are* those other expressions of consciousness which are infinite in nature. We have forgotten this, or, more to the point, been manipulated to forget.

These are not just the esoteric musings of the navel. The whole foundation of human control and oppression is control of perception. Once perception is hijacked then so is behaviour which is dictated by perception. Collective perception becomes collective behaviour and collective behaviour is what we call human society. Perception is all and those behind human control know that which is

why perception is the target 24/7 of the psychopathic manipulators that I call the Global Cult. They know that if they dictate perception they will dictate behaviour and collectively dictate the nature of human society. They are further aware that perception is formed from information received and if they control the circulation of information they will to a vast extent direct human behaviour. Censorship of information and opinion has become globally Nazi-like in recent years and never more blatantly than since the illusory 'virus pandemic' was triggered out of China in 2019 and across the world in 2020. Why have billions submitted to house arrest and accepted fascistic societies in a way they would have never believed possible? Those controlling the information spewing from government, mainstream media and Silicon Valley (all controlled by the same Global Cult networks) told them they were in danger from a 'deadly virus' and only by submitting to house arrest and conceding their most basic of freedoms could they and their families be protected. This monumental and provable lie became the *perception* of the billions and therefore the *behaviour* of the billions. In those few words you have the whole structure and modus operandi of human control. Fear is a perception – False Emotion Appearing Real – and fear is the currency of control. In short ... get them by the balls (or give them the impression that you have) and their hearts and minds will follow. Nothing grips the dangly bits and freezes the rear-end more comprehensively than fear.

World number 1

There are two 'worlds' in what appears to be one 'world' and the prime difference between them is knowledge. First we have the mass of human society in which the population is maintained in coldly-calculated ignorance through control of information and the 'education' (indoctrination) system. That's all you really need to control to enslave billions in a perceptual delusion in which what are perceived to be *their* thoughts and opinions are ever-repeated mantras that the system has been downloading all their lives through 'education', media, science, medicine, politics and academia

in which the personnel and advocates are themselves overwhelmingly the perceptual products of the same repetition. Teachers and academics in general are processed by the same programming machine as everyone else, but unlike the great majority they never leave the 'education' program. It gripped them as students and continues to grip them as programmers of subsequent generations of students. The programmed become the programmers – the programmed programmers. The same can largely be said for scientists, doctors and politicians and not least because as the American writer Upton Sinclair said: 'It is difficult to get a man to understand something when his salary depends upon his not understanding it.' If your career and income depend on thinking the way the system demands then you will – bar a few free-minded exceptions – concede your mind to the Perceptual Mainframe that I call the Postage Stamp Consensus. This is a tiny band of perceived knowledge and possibility 'taught' (downloaded) in the schools and universities, pounded out by the mainstream media and on which all government policy is founded. Try thinking, and especially speaking and acting, outside of the 'box' of consensus and see what that does for your career in the Mainstream Everything which bullies, harasses, intimidates and ridicules the population into compliance. Here we have the simple structure which enslaves most of humanity in a perceptual prison cell for an entire lifetime and I'll go deeper into this process shortly. Most of what humanity is taught as fact is nothing more than programmed belief. American science fiction author Frank Herbert was right when he said: 'Belief can be manipulated. Only knowledge is dangerous.' In the 'Covid' age belief is promoted and knowledge is censored. It was always so, but never to the extreme of today.

World number 2

A 'number 2' is slang for 'doing a poo' and how appropriate that is when this other 'world' is doing just that on humanity every minute of every day. World number 2 is a global network of secret societies and semi-secret groups dictating the direction of society via

governments, corporations and authorities of every kind. I have spent more than 30 years uncovering and exposing this network that I call the Global Cult and knowing its agenda is what has made my books so accurate in predicting current and past events. Secret societies are secret for a reason. They want to keep their hoarded knowledge to themselves and their chosen initiates and to hide it from the population which they seek through ignorance to control and subdue. The whole foundation of the division between World 1 and World 2 is *knowledge*. What number 1 knows number 2 must not. Knowledge they have worked so hard to keep secret includes (a) the agenda to enslave humanity in a centrally-controlled global dictatorship, and (b) the nature of reality and life itself. The latter (b) must be suppressed to allow the former (a) to prevail as I shall be explaining. The way the Cult manipulates and interacts with the population can be likened to a spider's web. The 'spider' sits at the centre in the shadows and imposes its will through the web with each strand represented in World number 2 by a secret society, satanic or semi-secret group, and in World number 1 – the world of the seen – by governments, agencies of government, law enforcement, corporations, the banking system, media conglomerates and Silicon Valley ([Fig 1](#) overleaf). The spider and the web connect and coordinate all these organisations to pursue the same global outcome while the population sees them as individual entities working randomly and independently. At the level of the web governments *are* the banking system *are* the corporations *are* the media *are* Silicon Valley *are* the World Health Organization working from their inner cores as one unit. Apparently unconnected countries, corporations, institutions, organisations and people are on the *same team* pursuing the same global outcome. Strands in the web immediately around the spider are the most secretive and exclusive secret societies and their membership is emphatically restricted to the Cult inner-circle emerging through the generations from particular bloodlines for reasons I will come to. At the core of the core you would get them in a single room. That's how many people are dictating the direction of human society and its transformation

through the 'Covid' hoax and other means. As the web expands out from the spider we meet the secret societies that many people will be aware of – the Freemasons, Knights Templar, Knights of Malta, Opus Dei, the inner sanctum of the Jesuit Order, and such like. Note how many are connected to the Church of Rome and there is a reason for that. The Roman Church was established as a revamp, a rebranding, of the relocated 'Church' of Babylon and the Cult imposing global tyranny today can be tracked back to Babylon and Sumer in what is now Iraq.



Figure 1: The global web through which the few control the many. (Image Neil Hague.)

Inner levels of the web operate in the unseen away from the public eye and then we have what I call the cusp organisations located at the point where the hidden meets the seen. They include a series of satellite organisations answering to a secret society founded in London in the late 19th century called the Round Table and among them are the Royal Institute of International Affairs (UK, founded in 1920); Council on Foreign Relations (US, 1921); Bilderberg Group (worldwide, 1954); Trilateral Commission (US/worldwide, 1972); and the Club of Rome (worldwide, 1968) which was created to exploit environmental concerns to justify the centralisation of global power to 'save the planet'. The Club of Rome instigated with others the human-caused climate change hoax which has led to all the 'green

new deals' demanding that very centralisation of control. Cusp organisations, which include endless 'think tanks' all over the world, are designed to coordinate a single global policy between political and business leaders, intelligence personnel, media organisations and anyone who can influence the direction of policy in their own sphere of operation. Major players and regular attenders will know what is happening – or some of it – while others come and go and are kept overwhelmingly in the dark about the big picture. I refer to these cusp groupings as semi-secret in that they can be publicly identified, but what goes on at the inner-core is kept very much 'in house' even from most of their members and participants through a fiercely-imposed system of compartmentalisation. Only let them know what they need to know to serve your interests and no more. The structure of secret societies serves as a perfect example of this principle. Most Freemasons never get higher than the bottom three levels of 'degree' (degree of knowledge) when there are 33 official degrees of the Scottish Rite. Initiates only qualify for the next higher 'compartment' or degree if those at that level choose to allow them. Knowledge can be carefully assigned only to those considered 'safe'. I went to my local Freemason's lodge a few years ago when they were having an 'open day' to show how cuddly they were and when I chatted to some of them I was astonished at how little the rank and file knew even about the most ubiquitous symbols they use. The mushroom technique – keep them in the dark and feed them bullshit – applies to most people in the web as well as the population as a whole. Sub-divisions of the web mirror in theme and structure transnational corporations which have a headquarters somewhere in the world dictating to all their subsidiaries in different countries. Subsidiaries operate in their methodology and branding to the same centrally-dictated plan and policy in pursuit of particular ends. The Cult web functions in the same way. Each country has its own web as a subsidiary of the global one. They consist of networks of secret societies, semi-secret groups and bloodline families and their job is to impose the will of the spider and the global web in their particular country. Subsidiary networks control and manipulate the national political system, finance, corporations, media, medicine, etc. to

ensure that they follow the globally-dictated Cult agenda. These networks were the means through which the 'Covid' hoax could be played out with almost every country responding in the same way.

The 'Yessir' pyramid

Compartmentalisation is the key to understanding how a tiny few can dictate the lives of billions when combined with a top-down sequence of imposition and acquiescence. The inner core of the Cult sits at the peak of the pyramidal hierarchy of human society (Fig 2 overleaf). It imposes its will – its agenda for the world – on the level immediately below which acquiesces to that imposition. This level then imposes the Cult will on the level below them which acquiesces and imposes on the next level. Very quickly we meet levels in the hierarchy that have no idea there even is a Cult, but the sequence of imposition and acquiescence continues down the pyramid in just the same way. 'I don't know why we are doing this but the order came from "on-high" and so we better just do it.' Alfred Lord Tennyson said of the cannon fodder levels in his poem *The Charge of the Light Brigade*: 'Theirs not to reason why; theirs but to do and die.' The next line says that 'into the valley of death rode the six hundred' and they died because they obeyed without question what their perceived 'superiors' told them to do. In the same way the population capitulated to 'Covid'. The whole hierarchical pyramid functions like this to allow the very few to direct the enormous many.

Eventually imposition-acquiescence-imposition-acquiescence comes down to the mass of the population at the foot of the pyramid. If they acquiesce to those levels of the hierarchy imposing on them (governments/law enforcement/doctors/media) a circuit is completed between the population and the handful of super-psychopaths in the Cult inner core at the top of the pyramid. Without a circuit-breaking refusal to obey, the sequence of imposition and acquiescence allows a staggeringly few people to impose their will upon the entirety of humankind. We are looking at the very sequence that has subjugated billions since the start of 2020. Our freedom has not been taken from us. Humanity has given it

away. Fascists do not impose fascism because there are not enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. Put another way allowing their perceptions to be programmed to the extent that leads to the population giving their freedom away by giving their perceptions – their mind – away. If this circuit is not broken by humanity ceasing to cooperate with their own enslavement then nothing can change. For that to happen people have to critically think and see through the lies and window dressing and then summon the backbone to act upon what they see. The Cult spends its days working to stop either happening and its methodology is systematic and highly detailed, but it can be overcome and that is what this book is all about.

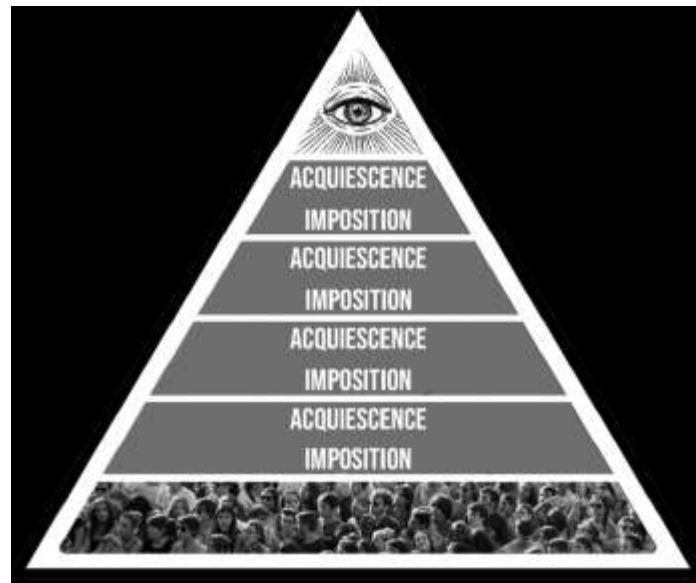


Figure 2: The simple sequence of imposition and compliance that allows a handful of people at the peak of the pyramid to dictate the lives of billions.

The Life Program

Okay, back to world number 1 or the world of the 'masses'. Observe the process of what we call 'life' and it is a perceptual download from cradle to grave. The Cult has created a global structure in which perception can be programmed and the program continually topped-up with what appears to be constant confirmation that the program is indeed true reality. The important word here is 'appears'.

This is the structure, the fly-trap, the Postage Stamp Consensus or Perceptual Mainframe, which represents that incredibly narrow band of perceived possibility delivered by the 'education' system, mainstream media, science and medicine. From the earliest age the download begins with parents who have themselves succumbed to the very programming their children are about to go through. Most parents don't do this out of malevolence and mostly it is quite the opposite. They do what they believe is best for their children and that is what the program has told them is best. Within three or four years comes the major transition from parental programming to full-blown state (Cult) programming in school, college and university where perceptually-programmed teachers and academics pass on their programming to the next generations. Teachers who resist are soon marginalised and their careers ended while children who resist are called a problem child for whom Ritalin may need to be prescribed. A few years after entering the 'world' children are under the control of authority figures representing the state telling them when they have to be there, when they can leave and when they can speak, eat, even go to the toilet. This is calculated preparation for a lifetime of obeying authority in all its forms. Reflex-action fear of authority is instilled by authority from the start. Children soon learn the carrot and stick consequences of obeying or defying authority which is underpinned daily for the rest of their life. Fortunately I daydreamed through this crap and never obeyed authority simply because it told me to. This approach to my alleged 'betters' continues to this day. There can be consequences of pursuing open-minded freedom in a world of closed-minded conformity. I spent a lot of time in school corridors after being ejected from the classroom for not taking some of it seriously and now I spend a lot of time being ejected from Facebook, YouTube and Twitter. But I can tell you that being true to yourself and not compromising your self-respect is far more exhilarating than bowing to authority for authority's sake. You don't have to be a sheep to the shepherd (authority) and the sheep dog (fear of not obeying authority).

The perceptual download continues throughout the formative years in school, college and university while script-reading 'teachers', 'academics' 'scientists', 'doctors' and 'journalists' insist that ongoing generations must be as programmed as they are. Accept the program or you will not pass your 'exams' which confirm your 'degree' of programming. It is tragic to think that many parents pressure their offspring to work hard at school to download the program and qualify for the next stage at college and university. The late, great, American comedian George Carlin said: 'Here's a bumper sticker I'd like to see: We are proud parents of a child who has resisted his teachers' attempts to break his spirit and bend him to the will of his corporate masters.' Well, the best of luck finding many of those, George. Then comes the moment to leave the formal programming years in academia and enter the 'adult' world of work. There you meet others in your chosen or prescribed arena who went through the same Postage Stamp Consensus program before you did. There is therefore overwhelming agreement between almost everyone on the basic foundations of Postage Stamp reality and the rejection, even contempt, of the few who have a mind of their own and are prepared to use it. This has two major effects. Firstly, the consensus confirms to the programmed that their download is really how things are. I mean, everyone knows that, right? Secondly, the arrogance and ignorance of Postage Stamp adherents ensure that anyone questioning the program will have unpleasant consequences for seeking their own truth and not picking their perceptions from the shelf marked: 'Things you must believe without question and if you don't you're a dangerous lunatic conspiracy theorist and a harebrained nutter'.

Every government, agency and corporation is founded on the same Postage Stamp prison cell and you can see why so many people believe the same thing while calling it their own 'opinion'. Fusion of governments and corporations in pursuit of the same agenda was the definition of fascism described by Italian dictator Benito Mussolini. The pressure to conform to perceptual norms downloaded for a lifetime is incessant and infiltrates society right

down to family groups that become censors and condemners of their own 'black sheep' for not, ironically, being sheep. We have seen an explosion of that in the 'Covid' era. Cult-owned global media unleashes its propaganda all day every day in support of the Postage Stamp and targets with abuse and ridicule anyone in the public eye who won't bend their mind to the will of the tyranny. Any response to this is denied (certainly in my case). They don't want to give a platform to expose official lies. Cult-owned-and-created Internet giants like Facebook, Google, YouTube and Twitter delete you for having an unapproved opinion. Facebook boasts that its AI censors delete 97-percent of 'hate speech' before anyone even reports it. Much of that 'hate speech' will simply be an opinion that Facebook and its masters don't want people to see. Such perceptual oppression is widely known as fascism. Even Facebook executive Benny Thomas, a 'CEO Global Planning Lead', said in comments secretly recorded by investigative journalism operation Project Veritas that Facebook is 'too powerful' and should be broken up:

I mean, no king in history has been the ruler of two billion people, but Mark Zuckerberg is ... And he's 36. That's too much for a 36-year-old ... You should not have power over two billion people. I just think that's wrong.

Thomas said Facebook-owned platforms like Instagram, Oculus, and WhatsApp needed to be separate companies. 'It's too much power when they're all one together'. That's the way the Cult likes it, however. We have an executive of a Cult organisation in Benny Thomas that doesn't know there is a Cult such is the compartmentalisation. Thomas said that Facebook and Google 'are no longer companies, they're countries'. Actually they are more powerful than countries on the basis that if you control information you control perception and control human society.

I love my oppressor

Another expression of this psychological trickery is for those who realise they are being pressured into compliance to eventually

convince themselves to believe the official narratives to protect their self-respect from accepting the truth that they have succumbed to meek and subservient compliance. Such people become some of the most vehement defenders of the system. You can see them everywhere screaming abuse at those who prefer to think for themselves and by doing so reminding the compliers of their own capitulation to conformity. 'You are talking dangerous nonsense you Covidiot!!' Are you trying to convince me or yourself? It is a potent form of Stockholm syndrome which is defined as: 'A psychological condition that occurs when a victim of abuse identifies and attaches, or bonds, positively with their abuser.' An example is hostages bonding and even 'falling in love' with their kidnappers. The syndrome has been observed in domestic violence, abused children, concentration camp inmates, prisoners of war and many and various Satanic cults. These are some traits of Stockholm syndrome listed at goodtherapy.org:

- Positive regard towards perpetrators of abuse or captor [see 'Covid'].
- Failure to cooperate with police and other government authorities when it comes to holding perpetrators of abuse or kidnapping accountable [or in the case of 'Covid' cooperating with the police to enforce and defend their captors' demands].
- Little or no effort to escape [see 'Covid'].
- Belief in the goodness of the perpetrators or kidnappers [see 'Covid'].
- Appeasement of captors. This is a manipulative strategy for maintaining one's safety. As victims get rewarded – perhaps with less abuse or even with life itself – their appeasing behaviours are reinforced [see 'Covid'].
- Learned helplessness. This can be akin to 'if you can't beat 'em, join 'em'. As the victims fail to escape the abuse or captivity, they may start giving up and soon realize it's just easier for everyone if they acquiesce all their power to their captors [see 'Covid'].

- Feelings of pity toward the abusers, believing they are actually victims themselves. Because of this, victims may go on a crusade or mission to 'save' [protect] their abuser [see the venom unleashed on those challenging the official 'Covid' narrative].
- Unwillingness to learn to detach from their perpetrators and heal. In essence, victims may tend to be less loyal to themselves than to their abuser [*definitely* see 'Covid'].

Ponder on those traits and compare them with the behaviour of great swathes of the global population who have defended governments and authorities which have spent every minute destroying their lives and livelihoods and those of their children and grandchildren since early 2020 with fascistic lockdowns, house arrest and employment deletion to 'protect' them from a 'deadly virus' that their abusers' perceptually created to bring about this very outcome. We are looking at mass Stockholm syndrome. All those that agree to concede their freedom will believe those perceptions are originating in their own independent 'mind' when in fact by conceding their reality to Stockholm syndrome they have by definition conceded any independence of mind. Listen to the 'opinions' of the acquiescing masses in this 'Covid' era and what gushes forth is the repetition of the official version of everything delivered unprocessed, unfiltered and unquestioned. The whole programming dynamic works this way. I must be free because I'm told that I am and so I think that I am.

You can see what I mean with the chapter theme of 'I'm thinking – Oh, but *are you?*' The great majority are not thinking, let alone for themselves. They are repeating what authority has told them to believe which allows them to be controlled. Weaving through this mentality is the fear that the 'conspiracy theorists' are right and this again explains the often hysterical abuse that ensues when you dare to contest the official narrative of anything. Denial is the mechanism of hiding from yourself what you don't want to be true. Telling people what they want to hear is easy, but it's an infinitely greater challenge to tell them what they would rather not be happening.

One is akin to pushing against an open door while the other is met with vehement resistance no matter what the scale of evidence. I don't want it to be true so I'll convince myself that it's not. Examples are everywhere from the denial that a partner is cheating despite all the signs to the reflex-action rejection of any idea that world events in which country after country act in exactly the same way are centrally coordinated. To accept the latter is to accept that a force of unspeakable evil is working to destroy your life and the lives of your children with nothing too horrific to achieve that end. Who the heck wants that to be true? But if we don't face reality the end is duly achieved and the consequences are far worse and ongoing than breaking through the walls of denial today with the courage to make a stand against tyranny.

Connect the dots – but how?

A crucial aspect of perceptual programming is to portray a world in which everything is random and almost nothing is connected to anything else. Randomness cannot be coordinated by its very nature and once you perceive events as random the idea they could be connected is waved away as the rantings of the tinfoil-hat brigade. You can't plan and coordinate random you idiot! No, you can't, but you can hide the coldly-calculated and long-planned behind the *illusion* of randomness. A foundation manifestation of the Renegade Mind is to scan reality for patterns that connect the apparently random and turn pixels and dots into pictures. This is the way I work and have done so for more than 30 years. You look for similarities in people, modus operandi and desired outcomes and slowly, then ever quicker, the picture forms. For instance: There would seem to be no connection between the 'Covid pandemic' hoax and the human-caused global-warming hoax and yet they are masks (appropriately) on the same face seeking the same outcome. Those pushing the global warming myth through the Club of Rome and other Cult agencies are driving the lies about 'Covid' – Bill Gates is an obvious one, but they are endless. Why would the same people be involved in both when they are clearly not connected? Oh, but they

are. Common themes with personnel are matched by common goals. The 'solutions' to both 'problems' are centralisation of global power to impose the will of the few on the many to 'save' humanity from 'Covid' and save the planet from an 'existential threat' (we need 'zero Covid' and 'zero carbon emissions'). These, in turn, connect with the 'dot' of globalisation which was coined to describe the centralisation of global power in every area of life through incessant political and corporate expansion, trading blocks and superstates like the European Union. If you are the few and you want to control the many you have to centralise power and decision-making. The more you centralise power the more power the few at the centre will have over the many; and the more that power is centralised the more power those at the centre have to centralise even quicker. The momentum of centralisation gets faster and faster which is exactly the process we have witnessed. In this way the hoaxed 'pandemic' and the fakery of human-caused global warming serve the interests of globalisation and the seizure of global power in the hands of the Cult inner-circle which is behind 'Covid', 'climate change' and globalisation. At this point random 'dots' become a clear and obvious picture or pattern.

Klaus Schwab, the classic Bond villain who founded the Cult's Gates-funded World Economic Forum, published a book in 2020, *The Great Reset*, in which he used the 'problem' of 'Covid' to justify a total transformation of human society to 'save' humanity from 'climate change'. Schwab said: 'The pandemic represents a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world.' What he didn't mention is that the Cult he serves is behind both hoaxes as I show in my book *The Answer*. He and the Cult don't have to reimagine the world. They know precisely what they want and that's why they destroyed human society with 'Covid' to 'build back better' in their grand design. Their job is not to imagine, but to get humanity to imagine and agree with their plans while believing it's all random. It must be pure coincidence that 'The Great Reset' has long been the Cult's code name for the global imposition of fascism and replaced previous code-names of the 'New World

Order' used by Cult frontmen like Father George Bush and the 'New Order of the Ages' which emerged from Freemasonry and much older secret societies. New Order of the Ages appears on the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States as 'Novus ordo seclorum' underneath the Cult symbol used since way back of the pyramid and all seeing-eye (Fig 3). The pyramid is the hierarchy of human control headed by the illuminated eye that symbolises the force behind the Cult which I will expose in later chapters. The term 'Annuit Coeptis' translates as 'He favours our undertaking'. We are told the 'He' is the Christian god, but 'He' is not as I will be explaining.



Figure 3: The all-seeing eye of the Cult 'god' on the Freemason-designed Great Seal of the United States and also on the dollar bill.

Having you on

Two major Cult techniques of perceptual manipulation that relate to all this are what I have called since the 1990s Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) and the Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT). They can be uncovered by the inquiring mind with a simple question: Who benefits? The answer usually identifies the perpetrators of a given action or happening through the concept of 'he who most benefits from a crime is the one most likely to have committed it'. The Latin 'Cue bono?' – Who benefits? – is widely attributed to the Roman orator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero. No wonder it goes back so far when the concept has been relevant to human behaviour since

history was recorded. Problem-Reaction-Solution is the technique used to manipulate us every day by covertly creating a problem (or the illusion of one) and offering the solution to the problem (or the illusion of one). In the first phase you create the problem and blame someone or something else for why it has happened. This may relate to a financial collapse, terrorist attack, war, global warming or pandemic, anything in fact that will allow you to impose the 'solution' to change society in the way you desire at that time. The 'problem' doesn't have to be real. PRS is manipulation of perception and all you need is the population to believe the problem is real. Human-caused global warming and the 'Covid pandemic' only have to be *perceived* to be real for the population to accept the 'solutions' of authority. I refer to this technique as NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Billions did not meekly accept house arrest from early 2020 because there was a real deadly 'Covid pandemic' but because they perceived – believed – that to be the case. The antidote to Problem-Reaction-Solution is to ask who benefits from the proposed solution. Invariably it will be anyone who wants to justify more control through deletion of freedom and centralisation of power and decision-making.

The two world wars were Problem-Reaction-Solutions that transformed and realigned global society. Both were manipulated into being by the Cult as I have detailed in books since the mid-1990s. They dramatically centralised global power, especially World War Two, which led to the United Nations and other global bodies thanks to the overt and covert manipulations of the Rockefeller family and other Cult bloodlines like the Rothschilds. The UN is a stalking horse for full-blown world government that I will come to shortly. The land on which the UN building stands in New York was donated by the Rockefellers and the same Cult family was behind Big Pharma scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the creation of the World Health Organization as part of the UN. They have been stalwarts of the eugenics movement and funded Hitler's race-purity expert' Ernst Rudin. The human-caused global warming hoax has been orchestrated by the Club of Rome through the UN which is

manufacturing both the ‘problem’ through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change and imposing the ‘solution’ through its Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 which demand the total centralisation of global power to ‘save the world’ from a climate hoax the United Nations is itself perpetrating. What a small world the Cult can be seen to be particularly among the inner circles. The bedfellow of Problem-Reaction-Solution is the Totalitarian Tiptoe which became the Totalitarian Sprint in 2020. The technique is fashioned to hide the carefully-coordinated behind the cover of apparently random events. You start the sequence at ‘A’ and you know you are heading for ‘Z’. You don’t want people to know that and each step on the journey is presented as a random happening while all the steps strung together lead in the same direction. The speed may have quickened dramatically in recent times, but you can still see the incremental approach of the Tiptoe in the case of ‘Covid’ as each new imposition takes us deeper into fascism. Tell people they have to do this or that to get back to ‘normal’, then this and this and this. With each new demand adding to the ones that went before the population’s freedom is deleted until it disappears. The spider wraps its web around the flies more comprehensively with each new diktat. I’ll highlight this in more detail when I get to the ‘Covid’ hoax and how it has been pulled off. Another prime example of the Totalitarian Tiptoe is how the Cult-created European Union went from a ‘free-trade zone’ to a centralised bureaucratic dictatorship through the Tiptoe of incremental centralisation of power until nations became mere administrative units for Cult-owned dark suits in Brussels.

The antidote to ignorance is knowledge which the Cult seeks vehemently to deny us, but despite the systematic censorship to that end the Renegade Mind can overcome this by vociferously seeking out the facts no matter the impediments put in the way. There is also a method of thinking and perceiving – *knowing* – that doesn’t even need names, dates, place-type facts to identify the patterns that reveal the story. I’ll get to that in the final chapter. All you need to know about the manipulation of human society and to what end is still out there – *at the time of writing* – in the form of books, videos

and websites for those that really want to breach the walls of programmed perception. To access this knowledge requires the abandonment of the mainstream media as a source of information in the awareness that this is owned and controlled by the Cult and therefore promotes mass perceptions that suit the Cult. Mainstream media lies all day, every day. That is its function and very reason for being. Where it does tell the truth, here and there, is only because the truth and the Cult agenda very occasionally coincide. If you look for fact and insight to the BBC, CNN and virtually all the rest of them you are asking to be conned and perceptually programmed.

Know the outcome and you'll see the journey

Events seem random when you have no idea where the world is being taken. Once you do the random becomes the carefully planned. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey is a phrase I have been using for a long time to give context to daily happenings that appear unconnected. Does a problem, or illusion of a problem, trigger a proposed 'solution' that further drives society in the direction of the outcome? Invariably the answer will be yes and the random – *abracadabra* – becomes the clearly coordinated. So what is this outcome that unlocks the door to a massively expanded understanding of daily events? I will summarise its major aspects – the fine detail is in my other books – and those new to this information will see that the world they thought they were living in is a very different place. The foundation of the Cult agenda is the incessant centralisation of power and all such centralisation is ultimately in pursuit of Cult control on a global level. I have described for a long time the planned world structure of top-down dictatorship as the Hunger Games Society. The term obviously comes from the movie series which portrayed a world in which a few living in military-protected hi-tech luxury were the overlords of a population condemned to abject poverty in isolated 'sectors' that were not allowed to interact. 'Covid' lockdowns and travel bans anyone? The 'Hunger Games' pyramid of structural control has the inner circle of the Cult at the top with pretty much the entire

population at the bottom under their control through dependency for survival on the Cult. The whole structure is planned to be protected and enforced by a military-police state (Fig 4).

Here you have the reason for the global lockdowns of the fake pandemic to coldly destroy independent incomes and livelihoods and make everyone dependent on the 'state' (the Cult that controls the 'states'). I have warned in my books for many years about the plan to introduce a 'guaranteed income' – a barely survivable pittance – designed to impose dependency when employment was destroyed by AI technology and now even more comprehensively at great speed by the 'Covid' scam. Once the pandemic was played and lockdown consequences began to delete independent income the authorities began to talk right on cue about the need for a guaranteed income and a 'Great Reset'. Guaranteed income will be presented as benevolent governments seeking to help a desperate people – desperate as a direct result of actions of the same governments. The truth is that such payments are a trap. You will only get them if you do exactly what the authorities demand including mass vaccination (genetic manipulation). We have seen this theme already in Australia where those dependent on government benefits have them reduced if parents don't agree to have their children vaccinated according to an insane health-destroying government-dictated schedule. Calculated economic collapse applies to governments as well as people. The Cult wants rid of countries through the creation of a world state with countries broken up into regions ruled by a world government and super states like the European Union. Countries must be bankrupted, too, to this end and it's being achieved by the trillions in 'rescue packages' and furlough payments, trillions in lost taxation, and money-no-object spending on 'Covid' including constant all-medium advertising (programming) which has made the media dependent on government for much of its income. The day of reckoning is coming – as planned – for government spending and given that it has been made possible by printing money and not by production/taxation there is inflation on the way that has the

potential to wipe out monetary value. In that case there will be no need for the Cult to steal your money. It just won't be worth anything (see the German Weimar Republic before the Nazis took over). Many have been okay with lockdowns while getting a percentage of their income from so-called furlough payments without having to work. Those payments are dependent, however, on people having at least a theoretical job with a business considered non-essential and ordered to close. As these business go under because they are closed by lockdown after lockdown the furlough stops and it will for everyone eventually. Then what? The 'then what?' is precisely the idea.



Figure 4: The Hunger Games Society structure I have long warned was planned and now the 'Covid' hoax has made it possible. This is the real reason for lockdowns.

Hired hands

Between the Hunger Games Cult elite and the dependent population is planned to be a vicious military-police state (a fusion of the two into one force). This has been in the making for a long time with police looking ever more like the military and carrying weapons to match. The pandemic scam has seen this process accelerate so fast as

lockdown house arrest is brutally enforced by carefully recruited fascist minds and gormless system-servers. The police and military are planned to merge into a centrally-directed world army in a global structure headed by a world government which wouldn't be elected even by the election fixes now in place. The world army is not planned even to be human and instead wars would be fought, primarily against the population, using robot technology controlled by artificial intelligence. I have been warning about this for decades and now militaries around the world are being transformed by this very AI technology. The global regime that I describe is a particular form of fascism known as a technocracy in which decisions are not made by clueless and co-opted politicians but by unelected technocrats – scientists, engineers, technologists and bureaucrats. Cult-owned-and-controlled Silicon Valley giants are examples of technocracy and they already have far more power to direct world events than governments. They are with their censorship *selecting* governments. I know that some are calling the 'Great Reset' a Marxist communist takeover, but fascism and Marxism are different labels for the same tyranny. Tell those who lived in fascist Germany and Stalinist Russia that there was a difference in the way their freedom was deleted and their lives controlled. I could call it a fascist technocracy or a Marxist technocracy and they would be equally accurate. The Hunger Games society with its world government structure would oversee a world army, world central bank and single world cashless currency imposing its will on a microchipped population ([Fig 5](#)). Scan its different elements and see how the illusory pandemic is forcing society in this very direction at great speed. Leaders of 23 countries and the World Health Organization (WHO) backed the idea in March, 2021, of a global treaty for 'international cooperation' in 'health emergencies' and nations should 'come together as a global community for peaceful cooperation that extends beyond this crisis'. Cut the Orwellian bullshit and this means another step towards global government. The plan includes a cashless digital money system that I first warned about in 1993. Right at the start of 'Covid' the deeply corrupt Tedros

Adhanom Ghebreyesus, the crooked and merely gofer 'head' of the World Health Organization, said it was possible to catch the 'virus' by touching cash and it was better to use cashless means. The claim was ridiculous nonsense and like the whole 'Covid' mind-trick it was nothing to do with 'health' and everything to do with pushing every aspect of the Cult agenda. As a result of the Tedros lie the use of cash has plummeted. The Cult script involves a single world digital currency that would eventually be technologically embedded in the body. China is a massive global centre for the Cult and if you watch what is happening there you will know what is planned for everywhere. The Chinese government is developing a digital currency which would allow fines to be deducted immediately via AI for anyone caught on camera breaking its fantastic list of laws and the money is going to be programmable with an expiry date to ensure that no one can accrue wealth except the Cult and its operatives.



Figure 5: The structure of global control the Cult has been working towards for so long and this has been enormously advanced by the 'Covid' illusion.

Serfdom is so smart

The Cult plan is far wider, extreme, and more comprehensive than even most conspiracy researchers appreciate and I will come to the true depths of deceit and control in the chapters 'Who controls the

Cult?' and 'Escaping Wetiko'. Even the world that we know is crazy enough. We are being deluged with ever more sophisticated and controlling technology under the heading of 'smart'. We have smart televisions, smart meters, smart cards, smart cars, smart driving, smart roads, smart pills, smart patches, smart watches, smart skin, smart borders, smart pavements, smart streets, smart cities, smart communities, smart environments, smart growth, smart planet ... smart *everything* around us. Smart technologies and methods of operation are designed to interlock to create a global Smart Grid connecting the entirety of human society including human minds to create a centrally-dictated 'hive' mind. 'Smart cities' is code for densely-occupied megacities of total surveillance and control through AI. Ever more destructive frequency communication systems like 5G have been rolled out without any official testing for health and psychological effects (colossal). 5G/6G/7G systems are needed to run the Smart Grid and each one becomes more destructive of body and mind. Deleting independent income is crucial to forcing people into these AI-policed prisons by ending private property ownership (except for the Cult elite). The Cult's Great Reset now openly foresees a global society in which no one will own any possessions and everything will be rented while the Cult would own literally everything under the guise of government and corporations. The aim has been to use the lockdowns to destroy sources of income on a mass scale and when the people are destitute and in unrepayable amounts of debt (problem) Cult assets come forward with the pledge to write-off debt in return for handing over all property and possessions (solution). Everything – literally everything including people – would be connected to the Internet via AI. I was warning years ago about the coming Internet of Things (IoT) in which all devices and technology from your car to your fridge would be plugged into the Internet and controlled by AI. Now we are already there with much more to come. The next stage is the Internet of Everything (IoE) which is planned to include the connection of AI to the human brain and body to replace the human mind with a centrally-controlled AI mind. Instead of perceptions

being manipulated through control of information and censorship those perceptions would come direct from the Cult through AI. What do you think? You think whatever AI decides that you think. In human terms there would be no individual 'think' any longer. Too incredible? The ravings of a lunatic? Not at all. Cult-owned crazies in Silicon Valley have been telling us the plan for years without explaining the real motivation and calculated implications. These include Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil who highlights the year 2030 for when this would be underway. He said:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

The sales-pitch of Kurzweil and Cult-owned Silicon Valley is that this would make us 'super-human' when the real aim is to make us post-human and no longer 'human' in the sense that we have come to know. The entire global population would be connected to AI and become the centrally-controlled 'hive-mind' of externally-delivered perceptions. The Smart Grid being installed to impose the Cult's will on the world is being constructed to allow particular locations – even one location – to control the whole global system. From these prime control centres, which absolutely include China and Israel, anything connected to the Internet would be switched on or off and manipulated at will. Energy systems could be cut, communication via the Internet taken down, computer-controlled driverless autonomous vehicles driven off the road, medical devices switched off, the potential is limitless given how much AI and Internet connections now run human society. We have seen nothing yet if we allow this to continue. Autonomous vehicle makers are working with law enforcement to produce cars designed to automatically pull over if they detect a police or emergency vehicle flashing from up to 100 feet away. At a police stop the car would be unlocked and the

window rolled down automatically. Vehicles would only take you where the computer (the state) allowed. The end of petrol vehicles and speed limiters on all new cars in the UK and EU from 2022 are steps leading to electric computerised transport over which ultimately you have no control. The picture is far bigger even than the Cult global network or web and that will become clear when I get to the nature of the 'spider'. There is a connection between all these happenings and the instigation of DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' (which aren't 'vaccines') justified by the 'Covid' hoax. That connection is the unfolding plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state and this is why synthetic biology is such a fast-emerging discipline of mainstream science. 'Covid vaccines' are infusing self-replicating synthetic genetic material into the cells to cumulatively take us on the Totalitarian Tiptoe from Human 1.0 to the synthetic biological Human 2.0 which will be physically and perceptually attached to the Smart Grid to one hundred percent control every thought, perception and deed.

Humanity needs to wake up and *fast*.

This is the barest explanation of where the 'outcome' is planned to go but it's enough to see the journey happening all around us. Those new to this information will already see 'Covid' in a whole new context. I will add much more detail as we go along, but for the minutiae evidence see my mega-works, *The Answer*, *The Trigger* and *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told*.

Now – how does a Renegade Mind see the 'world'?

CHAPTER TWO

Renegade Perception

It is one thing to be clever and another to be wise

George R.R. Martin

A simple definition of the difference between a programmed mind and a Renegade Mind would be that one sees only dots while the other connects them to see the picture. Reading reality with accuracy requires the observer to (a) know the planned outcome and (b) realise that everything, but *everything*, is connected.

The entirety of infinite reality is connected – that's its very nature – and with human society an expression of infinite reality the same must apply. Simple cause and effect is a connection. The effect is triggered by the cause and the effect then becomes the cause of another effect. Nothing happens in isolation because it *can't*. Life in whatever reality is simple choice and consequence. We make choices and these lead to consequences. If we don't like the consequences we can make different choices and get different consequences which lead to other choices and consequences. The choice and the consequence are not only connected they are indivisible. You can't have one without the other as an old song goes. A few cannot control the world unless those being controlled allow that to happen – cause and effect, choice and consequence. Control – who has it and who doesn't – is a two-way process, a symbiotic relationship, involving the controller and controlled. 'They took my freedom away!!' Well, yes, but you also gave it to them. Humanity is

subjected to mass control because humanity has acquiesced to that control. This is all cause and effect and literally a case of give and take. In the same way world events of every kind are connected and the Cult works incessantly to sell the illusion of the random and coincidental to maintain the essential (to them) perception of dots that hide the picture. Renegade Minds know this and constantly scan the world for patterns of connection. This is absolutely pivotal in understanding the happenings in the world and without that perspective clarity is impossible. First you know the planned outcome and then you identify the steps on the journey – the day-by-day apparently random which, when connected in relation to the outcome, no longer appear as individual events, but as the proverbial *chain* of events leading in the same direction. I'll give you some examples:

Political puppet show

We are told to believe that politics is 'adversarial' in that different parties with different beliefs engage in an endless tussle for power. There may have been some truth in that up to a point – and only a point – but today divisions between 'different' parties are rhetorical not ideological. Even the rhetorical is fusing into one-speak as the parties eject any remaining free thinkers while others succumb to the ever-gathering intimidation of anyone with the 'wrong' opinion. The Cult is not a new phenomenon and can be traced back thousands of years as my books have documented. Its intergenerational initiates have been manipulating events with increasing effect the more that global power has been centralised. In ancient times the Cult secured control through the system of monarchy in which 'special' bloodlines (of which more later) demanded the right to rule as kings and queens simply by birthright and by vanquishing others who claimed the same birthright. There came a time, however, when people had matured enough to see the unfairness of such tyranny and demanded a say in who governed them. Note the word – *governed* them. Not served them – *governed* them, hence government defined as 'the political direction and control exercised over the

actions of the members, citizens, or inhabitants of communities, societies, and states; direction of the affairs of a state, community, etc.' Governments exercise control over rather than serve just like the monarchies before them. Bizarrely there are still countries like the United Kingdom which are ruled by a monarch *and* a government that officially answers to the monarch. The UK head of state and that of Commonwealth countries such as Canada, Australia and New Zealand is 'selected' by who in a *single family* had unprotected sex with whom and in what order. Pinch me it can't be true. Ouch! Shit, it is. The demise of monarchies in most countries offered a potential vacuum in which some form of free and fair society could arise and the Cult had that base covered. Monarchies had served its interests but they couldn't continue in the face of such widespread opposition and, anyway, replacing a 'royal' dictatorship that people could see with a dictatorship 'of the people' hiding behind the concept of 'democracy' presented far greater manipulative possibilities and ways of hiding coordinated tyranny behind the illusion of 'freedom'.

Democracy is quite wrongly defined as government selected by the population. This is not the case at all. It is government selected by *some* of the population (and then only in theory). This 'some' doesn't even have to be the majority as we have seen so often in first-past-the-post elections in which the so-called majority party wins fewer votes than the 'losing' parties combined. Democracy can give total power to a party in government from a minority of the votes cast. It's a sleight of hand to sell tyranny as freedom. Seventy-four million Trump-supporting Americans didn't vote for the 'Democratic' Party of Joe Biden in the distinctly dodgy election in 2020 and yet far from acknowledging the wishes and feelings of that great percentage of American society the Cult-owned Biden government set out from day one to destroy them and their right to a voice and opinion. Empty shell Biden and his Cult handlers said they were doing this to 'protect democracy'. Such is the level of lunacy and sickness to which politics has descended. Connect the dots and relate them to the desired outcome – a world government run by self-appointed technocrats and no longer even elected

politicians. While operating through its political agents in government the Cult is at the same time encouraging public distain for politicians by putting idiots and incompetents in theoretical power on the road to deleting them. The idea is to instil a public reaction that says of the technocrats: 'Well, they couldn't do any worse than the pathetic politicians.' It's all about controlling perception and Renegade Minds can see through that while programmed minds cannot when they are ignorant of both the planned outcome and the manipulation techniques employed to secure that end. This knowledge can be learned, however, and fast if people choose to get informed.

Politics may at first sight appear very difficult to control from a central point. I mean look at the 'different' parties and how would you be able to oversee them all and their constituent parts? In truth, it's very straightforward because of their structure. We are back to the pyramid of imposition and acquiescence. Organisations are structured in the same way as the system as a whole. Political parties are not open forums of free expression. They are hierarchies. I was a national spokesman for the British Green Party which claimed to be a different kind of politics in which influence and power was devolved; but I can tell you from direct experience – and it's far worse now – that Green parties are run as hierarchies like all the others however much they may try to hide that fact or kid themselves that it's not true. A very few at the top of all political parties are directing policy and personnel. They decide if you are elevated in the party or serve as a government minister and to do that you have to be a yes man or woman. Look at all the maverick political thinkers who never ascended the greasy pole. If you want to progress within the party or reach 'high-office' you need to fall into line and conform. Exceptions to this are rare indeed. Should you want to run for parliament or Congress you have to persuade the local or state level of the party to select you and for that you need to play the game as dictated by the hierarchy. If you secure election and wish to progress within the greater structure you need to go on conforming to what is acceptable to those running the hierarchy

from the peak of the pyramid. Political parties are perceptual gulags and the very fact that there are party 'Whips' appointed to 'whip' politicians into voting the way the hierarchy demands exposes the ridiculous idea that politicians are elected to serve the people they are supposed to represent. Cult operatives and manipulation has long seized control of major parties that have any chance of forming a government and at least most of those that haven't. A new party forms and the Cult goes to work to infiltrate and direct. This has reached such a level today that you see video compilations of 'leaders' of all parties whether Democrats, Republicans, Conservative, Labour and Green parroting the same Cult mantra of 'Build Back Better' and the 'Great Reset' which are straight off the Cult song-sheet to describe the transformation of global society in response to the Cult-instigated hoaxes of the 'Covid pandemic' and human-caused 'climate change'. To see Caroline Lucas, the Green Party MP that I knew when I was in the party in the 1980s, speaking in support of plans proposed by Cult operative Klaus Schwab representing the billionaire global elite is a real head-shaker.

Many parties – one master

The party system is another mind-trick and was instigated to change the nature of the dictatorship by swapping 'royalty' for dark suits that people believed – though now ever less so – represented their interests. Understanding this trick is to realise that a single force (the Cult) controls all parties either directly in terms of the major ones or through manipulation of perception and ideology with others. You don't need to manipulate Green parties to demand your transformation of society in the name of 'climate change' when they are obsessed with the lie that this is essential to 'save the planet'. You just give them a platform and away they go serving your interests while believing they are being environmentally virtuous. America's political structure is a perfect blueprint for how the two or multi-party system is really a one-party state. The Republican Party is controlled from one step back in the shadows by a group made up of billionaires and their gofers known as neoconservatives or Neocons.

I have exposed them in fine detail in my books and they were the driving force behind the policies of the imbecilic presidency of Boy George Bush which included 9/11 (see *The Trigger* for a comprehensive demolition of the official story), the subsequent 'war on terror' (war of terror) and the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. The latter was a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution based on claims by Cult operatives, including Bush and British Prime Minister Tony Blair, about Saddam Hussein's 'weapons of mass destruction' which did not exist as war criminals Bush and Blair well knew.

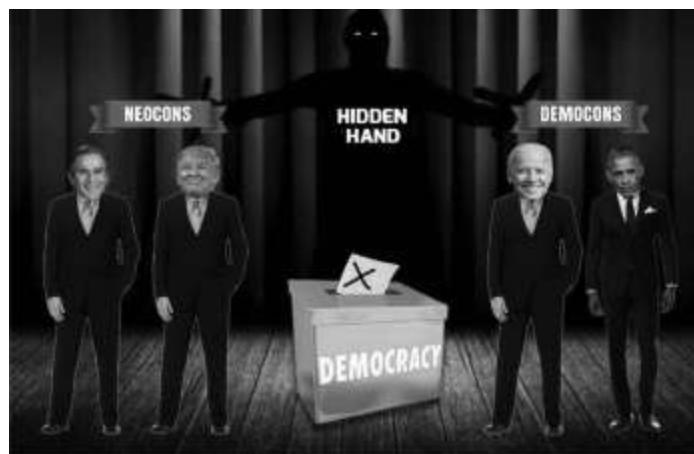


Figure 6: Different front people, different parties – same control system.

The Democratic Party has its own 'Neocon' group controlling from the background which I call the 'Democons' and here's the penny-drop – the Neocons and Democons answer to the same masters one step further back into the shadows (Fig 6). At that level of the Cult the Republican and Democrat parties are controlled by the same people and no matter which is in power the Cult is in power. This is how it works in almost every country and certainly in Britain with Conservative, Labour, Liberal Democrat and Green parties now all on the same page whatever the rhetoric may be in their feeble attempts to appear different. Neocons operated at the time of Bush through a think tank called The Project for the New American Century which in September, 2000, published a document entitled *Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces, and Resources*

For a New Century demanding that America fight ‘multiple, simultaneous major theatre wars’ as a ‘core mission’ to force regime-change in countries including Iraq, Libya and Syria. Neocons arranged for Bush (‘Republican’) and Blair (‘Labour Party’) to front-up the invasion of Iraq and when they departed the Democons orchestrated the targeting of Libya and Syria through Barack Obama (‘Democrat’) and British Prime Minister David Cameron (‘Conservative Party’). We have ‘different’ parties and ‘different’ people, but the same unfolding script. The more the Cult has seized the reigns of parties and personnel the more their policies have transparently pursued the same agenda to the point where the fascist ‘Covid’ impositions of the Conservative junta of Jackboot Johnson in Britain were opposed by the Labour Party because they were not fascist enough. The Labour Party is likened to the US Democrats while the Conservative Party is akin to a British version of the Republicans and on both sides of the Atlantic they all speak the same language and support the direction demanded by the Cult although some more enthusiastically than others. It’s a similar story in country after country because it’s all centrally controlled. Oh, but what about Trump? I’ll come to him shortly. Political ‘choice’ in the ‘party’ system goes like this: You vote for Party A and they get into government. You don’t like what they do so next time you vote for Party B and they get into government. You don’t like what they do when it’s pretty much the same as Party A and why wouldn’t that be with both controlled by the same force? Given that only two, sometimes three, parties have any chance of forming a government to get rid of Party B that you don’t like you have to vote again for Party A which ... you don’t like. This, ladies and gentlemen, is what they call ‘democracy’ which we are told – wrongly – is a term interchangeable with ‘freedom’.

The cult of cults

At this point I need to introduce a major expression of the Global Cult known as Sabbatian-Frankism. Sabbatian is also spelt as Sabbatean. I will summarise here. I have published major exposés

and detailed background in other works. Sabbatian-Frankism combines the names of two frauds posing as 'Jewish' men, Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676), a rabbi, black magician and occultist who proclaimed he was the Jewish messiah; and Jacob Frank (1726-1791), the Polish 'Jew', black magician and occultist who said he was the reincarnation of 'messiah' Zevi and biblical patriarch Jacob. They worked across two centuries to establish the Sabbatian-Frankist cult that plays a major, indeed central, role in the manipulation of human society by the Global Cult which has its origins much further back in history than Sabbatai Zevi. I should emphasise two points here in response to the shrill voices that will scream 'anti-Semitism': (1) Sabbatian-Frankists are NOT Jewish and only pose as such to hide their cult behind a Jewish façade; and (2) my information about this cult has come from Jewish sources who have long realised that their society and community has been infiltrated and taken over by interloper Sabbatian-Frankists. Infiltration has been the foundation technique of Sabbatian-Frankism from its official origin in the 17th century. Zevi's Sabbatian sect attracted a massive following described as the biggest messianic movement in Jewish history, spreading as far as Africa and Asia, and he promised a return for the Jews to the 'Promised Land' of Israel. Sabbatianism was not Judaism but an inversion of everything that mainstream Judaism stood for. So much so that this sinister cult would have a feast day when Judaism had a fast day and whatever was forbidden in Judaism the Sabbatians were encouraged and even commanded to do. This included incest and what would be today called Satanism. Members were forbidden to marry outside the sect and there was a system of keeping their children ignorant of what they were part of until they were old enough to be trusted not to unknowingly reveal anything to outsiders. The same system is employed to this day by the Global Cult in general which Sabbatian-Frankism has enormously influenced and now largely controls.

Zevi and his Sabbatians suffered a setback with the intervention by the Sultan of the Islamic Ottoman Empire in the Middle East and what is now the Republic of Turkey where Zevi was located. The

Sultan gave him the choice of proving his 'divinity', converting to Islam or facing torture and death. Funnily enough Zevi chose to convert or at least appear to. Some of his supporters were disillusioned and drifted away, but many did not with 300 families also converting – only in theory – to Islam. They continued behind this Islamic smokescreen to follow the goals, rules and rituals of Sabbatianism and became known as 'crypto-Jews' or the 'Dönmeh' which means 'to turn'. This is rather ironic because they didn't 'turn' and instead hid behind a fake Islamic persona. The process of appearing to be one thing while being very much another would become the calling card of Sabbatianism especially after Zevi's death and the arrival of the Satanist Jacob Frank in the 18th century when the cult became Sabbatian-Frankism and plumbbed still new depths of depravity and infiltration which included – still includes – human sacrifice and sex with children. Wherever Sabbatians go paedophilia and Satanism follow and is it really a surprise that Hollywood is so infested with child abuse and Satanism when it was established by Sabbatian-Frankists and is still controlled by them? Hollywood has been one of the prime vehicles for global perceptual programming and manipulation. How many believe the version of 'history' portrayed in movies when it is a travesty and inversion (again) of the truth? Rabbi Marvin Antelman describes Frankism in his book, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, as 'a movement of complete evil' while Jewish professor Gershom Scholem said of Frank in *The Messianic Idea in Judaism*: 'In all his actions [he was] a truly corrupt and degenerate individual ... one of the most frightening phenomena in the whole of Jewish history.' Frank was excommunicated by traditional rabbis, as was Zevi, but Frank was undeterred and enjoyed vital support from the House of Rothschild, the infamous banking dynasty whose inner-core are Sabbatian-Frankists and not Jews. Infiltration of the Roman Church and Vatican was instigated by Frank with many Dönmeh 'turning' again to convert to Roman Catholicism with a view to hijacking the reins of power. This was the ever-repeating modus operandi and continues to be so. Pose as an advocate of the religion, culture or country that you want to control and then

manipulate your people into the positions of authority and influence largely as advisers, administrators and Svengalis for those that appear to be in power. They did this with Judaism, Christianity (Christian Zionism is part of this), Islam and other religions and nations until Sabbatian-Frankism spanned the world as it does today.

Sabbatian Saudis and the terror network

One expression of the Sabbatian-Frankist Dönme within Islam is the ruling family of Saudi Arabia, the House of Saud, through which came the vile distortion of Islam known as Wahhabism. This is the violent creed followed by terrorist groups like Al-Qaeda and ISIS or Islamic State. Wahhabism is the hand-chopping, head-chopping 'religion' of Saudi Arabia which is used to keep the people in a constant state of fear so the interloper House of Saud can continue to rule. Al-Qaeda and Islamic State were lavishly funded by the House of Saud while being created and directed by the Sabbatian-Frankist network in the United States that operates through the Pentagon, CIA and the government in general of whichever 'party'. The front man for the establishment of Wahhabism in the middle of the 18th century was a Sabbatian-Frankist 'crypto-Jew' posing as Islamic called Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab. His daughter would marry the son of Muhammad bin Saud who established the first Saudi state before his death in 1765 with support from the British Empire. Bin Saud's successors would establish modern Saudi Arabia in league with the British and Americans in 1932 which allowed them to seize control of Islam's major shrines in Mecca and Medina. They have dictated the direction of Sunni Islam ever since while Iran is the major centre of the Shiite version and here we have the source of at least the public conflict between them. The Sabbatian network has used its Wahhabi extremists to carry out Problem-Reaction-Solution terrorist attacks in the name of 'Al-Qaeda' and 'Islamic State' to justify a devastating 'war on terror', ever-increasing surveillance of the population and to terrify people into compliance. Another insight of the Renegade Mind is the streetwise understanding that

just because a country, location or people are attacked doesn't mean that those apparently representing that country, location or people are not behind the attackers. Often they are *orchestrating* the attacks because of the societal changes that can be then justified in the name of 'saving the population from terrorists'.

I show in great detail in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian-Frankists were the real perpetrators of 9/11 and not '19 Arab hijackers' who were blamed for what happened. Observe what was justified in the name of 9/11 alone in terms of Middle East invasions, mass surveillance and control that fulfilled the demands of the Project for the New American Century document published by the Sabbatian Neocons. What appear to be enemies are on the deep inside players on the same Sabbatian team. Israel and Arab 'royal' dictatorships are all ruled by Sabbatians and the recent peace agreements between Israel and Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates (UAE) and others are only making formal what has always been the case behind the scenes. Palestinians who have been subjected to grotesque tyranny since Israel was bombed and terrorised into existence in 1948 have never stood a chance. Sabbatian-Frankists have controlled Israel (so the constant theme of violence and war which Sabbatians love) and they have controlled the Arab countries that Palestinians have looked to for real support that never comes. 'Royal families' of the Arab world in Saudi Arabia, Bahrain, UAE, etc., are all Sabbatians with allegiance to the aims of the cult and not what is best for their Arabic populations. They have stolen the oil and financial resources from their people by false claims to be 'royal dynasties' with a genetic right to rule and by employing vicious militaries to impose their will.

Satanic 'illumination'

The Satanist Jacob Frank formed an alliance in 1773 with two other Sabbatians, Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty, and Jesuit-educated fraudulent Jew, Adam Weishaupt, and this led to the formation of the Bavarian Illuminati, firstly under another name, in 1776. The Illuminati would

be the manipulating force behind the French Revolution (1789-1799) and was also involved in the American Revolution (1775-1783) before and after the Illuminati's official creation. Weishaupt would later become (in public) a Protestant Christian in archetypal Sabbatian style. I read that his name can be decoded as Adam-Weishaupt or 'the first man to lead those who know'. He wasn't a leader in the sense that he was a subordinate, but he did lead those below him in a crusade of transforming human society that still continues today. The theme was confirmed as early as 1785 when a horseman courier called Lanz was reported to be struck by lighting and extensive Illuminati documents were found in his saddlebags. They made the link to Weishaupt and detailed the plan for world takeover. Current events with 'Covid' fascism have been in the making for a very long time. Jacob Frank was jailed for 13 years by the Catholic Inquisition after his arrest in 1760 and on his release he headed for Frankfurt, Germany, home city and headquarters of the House of Rothschild where the alliance was struck with Mayer Amschel Rothschild and Weishaupt. Rothschild arranged for Frank to be given the title of Baron and he became a wealthy nobleman with a big following of Jews in Germany, the Austro-Hungarian Empire and other European countries. Most of them would have believed he was on their side.

The name 'Illuminati' came from the Zohar which is a body of works in the Jewish mystical 'bible' called the Kabbalah. 'Zohar' is the foundation of Sabbatian-Frankist belief and in Hebrew 'Zohar' means 'splendour', 'radiance', 'illuminated', and so we have 'Illuminati'. They claim to be the 'Illuminated Ones' from their knowledge systematically hidden from the human population and passed on through generations of carefully-chosen initiates in the global secret society network or Cult. Hidden knowledge includes an awareness of the Cult agenda for the world and the nature of our collective reality that I will explore later. Cult 'illumination' is symbolised by the torch held by the Statue of Liberty which was gifted to New York by French Freemasons in Paris who knew exactly what it represents. 'Liberty' symbolises the goddess worshipped in

Babylon as Queen Semiramis or Ishtar. The significance of this will become clear. Notice again the ubiquitous theme of inversion with the Statue of 'Liberty' really symbolising mass control (Fig 7). A mirror-image statute stands on an island in the River Seine in Paris from where New York Liberty originated (Fig 8). A large replica of the Liberty flame stands on top of the Pont de l'Alma tunnel in Paris where Princess Diana died in a Cult ritual described in *The Biggest Secret*. Lucifer 'the light bringer' is related to all this (and much more as we'll see) and 'Lucifer' is a central figure in Sabbatian-Frankism and its associated Satanism. Sabbatians reject the Jewish Torah, or Pentateuch, the 'five books of Moses' in the Old Testament known as Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy which are claimed by Judaism and Christianity to have been dictated by 'God' to Moses on Mount Sinai. Sabbatians say these do not apply to them and they seek to replace them with the Zohar to absorb Judaism and its followers into their inversion which is an expression of a much greater global inversion. They want to delete all religions and force humanity to worship a one-world religion – Sabbatian Satanism that also includes worship of the Earth goddess. Satanic themes are being more and more introduced into mainstream society and while Christianity is currently the foremost target for destruction the others are planned to follow.



Figure 7: The Cult goddess of Babylon disguised as the Statue of Liberty holding the flame of Lucifer the 'light bringer'.



Figure 8: Liberty's mirror image in Paris where the New York version originated.

Marx brothers

Rabbi Marvin Antelman connects the Illuminati to the Jacobins in *To Eliminate the Opiate* and Jacobins were the force behind the French Revolution. He links both to the Bund der Gerechten, or League of the Just, which was the network that inflicted communism/Marxism on the world. Antelman wrote:

The original inner circle of the Bund der Gerechten consisted of born Catholics, Protestants and Jews [Sabbatian-Frankist infiltrators], and those representatives of respective subdivisions formulated schemes for the ultimate destruction of their faiths. The heretical Catholics laid plans which they felt would take a century or more for the ultimate destruction of the church; the apostate Jews for the ultimate destruction of the Jewish religion.

Sabbatian-created communism connects into this anti-religion agenda in that communism does not allow for the free practice of religion. The Sabbatian 'Bund' became the International Communist Party and Communist League and in 1848 'Marxism' was born with the Communist Manifesto of Sabbatian assets Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels. It is absolutely no coincidence that Marxism, just a different name for fascist and other centrally-controlled tyrannies, is being imposed worldwide as a result of the 'Covid' hoax and nor that Marxist/fascist China was the place where the hoax originated. The reason for this will become very clear in the chapter 'Covid: The calculated catastrophe'. The so-called 'Woke' mentality has hijacked

traditional beliefs of the political left and replaced them with far-right make-believe 'social justice' better known as Marxism. Woke will, however, be swallowed by its own perceived 'revolution' which is really the work of billionaires and billionaire corporations feigning being 'Woke'. Marxism is being touted by Wokers as a replacement for 'capitalism' when we don't have 'capitalism'. We have cartelism in which the market is stitched up by the very Cult billionaires and corporations bankrolling Woke. Billionaires love Marxism which keeps the people in servitude while they control from the top.

Terminally naïve Wokers think they are 'changing the world' when it's the Cult that is doing the changing and when they have played their vital part and become surplus to requirements they, too, will be targeted. The Illuminati-Jacobins were behind the period known as 'The Terror' in the French Revolution in 1793 and 1794 when Jacobin Maximillian de Robespierre and his Orwellian 'Committee of Public Safety' killed 17,000 'enemies of the Revolution' who had once been 'friends of the Revolution'. Karl Marx (1818-1883), whose Sabbatian creed of Marxism has cost the lives of at least 100 million people, is a hero once again to Wokers who have been systematically kept ignorant of real history by their 'education' programming. As a result they now promote a Sabbatian 'Marxist' abomination destined at some point to consume them. Rabbi Antelman, who spent decades researching the Sabbatian plot, said of the League of the Just and Karl Marx:

Contrary to popular opinion Karl Marx did not originate the Communist Manifesto. He was paid for his services by the League of the Just, which was known in its country of origin, Germany, as the *Bund der Gaeachteten*.

Antelman said the text attributed to Marx was the work of other people and Marx 'was only repeating what others already said'. Marx was 'a hired hack – lackey of the wealthy Illuminists'. Marx famously said that religion was the 'opium of the people' (part of the Sabbatian plan to demonise religion) and Antelman called his books, *To Eliminate the Opiate*. Marx was born Jewish, but his family converted to Christianity (Sabbatian modus operandi) and he

attacked Jews, not least in his book, *A World Without Jews*. In doing so he supported the Sabbatian plan to destroy traditional Jewishness and Judaism which we are clearly seeing today with the vindictive targeting of orthodox Jews by the Sabbatian government of Israel over 'Covid' laws. I don't follow any religion and it has done much damage to the world over centuries and acted as a perceptual straightjacket. Renegade Minds, however, are always asking *why* something is being done. It doesn't matter if they agree or disagree with what is happening – *why* is it happening is the question. The 'why?' can be answered with regard to religion in that religions create interacting communities of believers when the Cult wants to dismantle all discourse, unity and interaction (see 'Covid' lockdowns) and the ultimate goal is to delete all religions for a one-world religion of Cult Satanism worshipping their 'god' of which more later. We see the same 'why?' with gun control in America. I don't have guns and don't want them, but why is the Cult seeking to disarm the population at the same time that law enforcement agencies are armed to their molars and why has every tyrant in history sought to disarm people before launching the final takeover? They include Hitler, Stalin, Pol Pot and Mao who followed confiscation with violent seizing of power. You know it's a Cult agenda by the people who immediately race to the microphones to exploit dead people in multiple shootings. Ultra-Zionist Cult lackey Senator Chuck Schumer was straight on the case after ten people were killed in Boulder, Colorado in March, 2021. Simple rule ... if Schumer wants it the Cult wants it and the same with his ultra-Zionist mate the wild-eyed Senator Adam Schiff. At the same time they were calling for the disarmament of Americans, many of whom live a long way from a police response, Schumer, Schiff and the rest of these pampered clowns were sitting on Capitol Hill behind a razor-wired security fence protected by thousands of armed troops in addition to their own armed bodyguards. Mom and pop in an isolated home? They're just potential mass shooters.

Zion Mainframe

Sabbatian-Frankists and most importantly the Rothschilds were behind the creation of 'Zionism', a political movement that demanded a Jewish homeland in Israel as promised by Sabbatai Zevi. The very symbol of Israel comes from the German meaning of the name Rothschild. Dynasty founder Mayer Amschel Rothschild changed the family name from Bauer to Rothschild, or 'Red-Shield' in German, in deference to the six-pointed 'Star of David' hexagram displayed on the family's home in Frankfurt. The symbol later appeared on the flag of Israel after the Rothschilds were centrally involved in its creation. Hexagrams are not a uniquely Jewish symbol and are widely used in occult ('hidden') networks often as a symbol for Saturn (see my other books for why). Neither are Zionism and Jewishness interchangeable. Zionism is a political movement and philosophy and not a 'race' or a people. Many Jews oppose Zionism and many non-Jews, including US President Joe Biden, call themselves Zionists as does Israel-centric Donald Trump. America's support for the Israel government is pretty much a gimme with ultra-Zionist billionaires and corporations providing fantastic and dominant funding for both political parties. Former Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney has told how she was approached immediately she ran for office to 'sign the pledge' to Israel and confirm that she would always vote in that country's best interests. All American politicians are approached in this way. Anyone who refuses will get no support or funding from the enormous and all-powerful Zionist lobby that includes organisations like mega-lobby group AIPAC, the American Israel Public Affairs Committee. Trump's biggest funder was ultra-Zionist casino and media billionaire Sheldon Adelson while major funders of the Democratic Party include ultra-Zionist George Soros and ultra-Zionist financial and media mogul, Haim Saban. Some may reel back at the suggestion that Soros is an Israel-firster (Sabbatian-controlled Israel-firster), but Renegade Minds watch the actions not the words and everywhere Soros donates his billions the Sabbatian agenda benefits. In the spirit of Sabbatian inversion Soros pledged \$1 billion for a new university network to promote 'liberal values and tackle intolerance'. He made the announcement during his annual speech

at the Cult-owned World Economic Forum in Davos, Switzerland, in January, 2020, after his 'harsh criticism' of 'authoritarian rulers' around the world. You can only laugh at such brazen mendacity. How *he* doesn't laugh is the mystery. Translated from the Orwellian 'Liberal values and tackle intolerance' means teaching non-white people to hate white people and for white people to loathe themselves for being born white. The reason for that will become clear.

The 'Anti-Semitism' fraud

Zionists support the Jewish homeland in the land of Palestine which has been the Sabbatian-Rothschild goal for so long, but not for the benefit of Jews. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. This is nothing more than a Sabbatian protection racket to stop legitimate investigation and exposure of their agendas and activities. The official definition of 'anti-Semitism' has more recently been expanded to include criticism of Zionism – a *political movement* – and this was done to further stop exposure of Sabbatian infiltrators who created Zionism as we know it today in the 19th century. Renegade Minds will talk about these subjects when they know the shit that will come their way. People must decide if they want to know the truth or just cower in the corner in fear of what others will say. Sabbatians have been trying to label me as 'anti-Semitic' since the 1990s as I have uncovered more and more about their background and agendas. Useless, gutless, fraudulent 'journalists' then just repeat the smears without question and on the day I was writing this section a pair of unquestioning repeaters called Ben Quinn and Archie Bland (how appropriate) outright called me an 'anti-Semite' in the establishment propaganda sheet, the London *Guardian*, with no supporting evidence. The

Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry said so and who are they to question that? They wouldn't dare. Ironically 'Semitic' refers to a group of languages in the Middle East that are almost entirely Arabic. 'Anti-Semitism' becomes 'anti-Arab' which if the consequences of this misunderstanding were not so grave would be hilarious. Don't bother telling Quinn and Bland. I don't want to confuse them, bless 'em. One reason I am dubbed 'anti-Semitic' is that I wrote in the 1990s that Jewish operatives (Sabbatians) were heavily involved in the Russian Revolution when Sabbatians overthrew the Romanov dynasty. This apparently made me 'anti-Semitic'. Oh, really? Here is a section from *The Trigger*:

British journalist Robert Wilton confirmed these themes in his 1920 book *The Last Days of the Romanovs* when he studied official documents from the Russian government to identify the members of the Bolshevik ruling elite between 1917 and 1919. The Central Committee included 41 Jews among 62 members; the Council of the People's Commissars had 17 Jews out of 22 members; and 458 of the 556 most important Bolshevik positions between 1918 and 1919 were occupied by Jewish people. Only 17 were Russian. Then there were the 23 Jews among the 36 members of the vicious Cheka Soviet secret police established in 1917 who would soon appear all across the country.

Professor Robert Service of Oxford University, an expert on 20th century Russian history, found evidence that ['Jewish'] Leon Trotsky had sought to make sure that Jews were enrolled in the Red Army and were disproportionately represented in the Soviet civil bureaucracy that included the Cheka which performed mass arrests, imprisonment and executions of 'enemies of the people'. A US State Department Decimal File (861.00/5339) dated November 13th, 1918, names [Rothschild banking agent in America] Jacob Schiff and a list of ultra-Zionists as funders of the Russian Revolution leading to claims of a 'Jewish plot', but the key point missed by all is they were not 'Jews' – they were Sabbatian-Frankists.

Britain's Winston Churchill made the same error by mistake or otherwise. He wrote in a 1920 edition of the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* that those behind the Russian revolution were part of a 'worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality' (see 'Woke' today because that has been created by the same network). Churchill said there was no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian

Revolution 'by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews' ['atheistical Jews' = Sabbatians]. Churchill said it is certainly a very great one and probably outweighs all others: 'With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews.' He went on to describe, knowingly or not, the Sabbatian modus operandi of placing puppet leaders nominally in power while they control from the background:

Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders. Thus Tchitcherin, a pure Russian, is eclipsed by his nominal subordinate, Litvinoff, and the influence of Russians like Bukharin or Lunacharski cannot be compared with the power of Trotsky, or of Zinovieff, the Dictator of the Red Citadel (Petrograd), or of Krassin or Radek – all Jews. In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combatting Counter-Revolution has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses.

What I said about seriously disproportionate involvement in the Russian Revolution by Jewish 'revolutionaries' (Sabbatians) is provable fact, but truth is no defence against the Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry, its repeater parrots like Quinn and Bland, and the now breathtaking network of so-called 'Woke' 'anti-hate' groups with interlocking leaderships and funding which have the role of discrediting and silencing anyone who gets too close to exposing the Sabbatians. We have seen 'truth is no defence' confirmed in legal judgements with the Saskatchewan Human Rights Commission in Canada decreeing this: 'Truthful statements can be presented in a manner that would meet the definition of hate speech, and not all truthful statements must be free from restriction.' Most 'anti-hate' activists, who are themselves consumed by hatred, are too stupid and ignorant of the world to know how they are being used. They are far too far up their own virtue-signalling arses and it's far too dark for them to see anything.

The 'revolution' game

The background and methods of the 'Russian' Revolution are straight from the Sabbatian playbook seen in the French Revolution

and endless others around the world that appear to start as a revolution of the people against tyrannical rule and end up with a regime change to more tyrannical rule overtly or covertly. Wars, terror attacks and regime overthrows follow the Sabbatian cult through history with its agents creating them as Problem-Reaction-Solutions to remove opposition on the road to world domination. Sabbatian dots connect the Rothschilds with the Illuminati, Jacobins of the French Revolution, the 'Bund' or League of the Just, the International Communist Party, Communist League and the Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels that would lead to the Rothschild-funded Russian Revolution. The sequence comes under the heading of 'creative destruction' when you advance to your global goal by continually destroying the status quo to install a new status quo which you then also destroy. The two world wars come to mind. With each new status quo you move closer to your planned outcome. Wars and mass murder are to Sabbatians a collective blood sacrifice ritual. They are obsessed with death for many reasons and one is that death is an inversion of life. Satanists and Sabbatians are obsessed with death and often target churches and churchyards for their rituals. Inversion-obsessed Sabbatians explain the use of inverted symbolism including the *inverted* pentagram and *inverted* cross. The inversion of the cross has been related to targeting Christianity, but the cross was a religious symbol long before Christianity and its inversion is a statement about the Sabbatian mentality and goals more than any single religion.

Sabbatians operating in Germany were behind the rise of the occult-obsessed Nazis and the subsequent Jewish exodus from Germany and Europe to Palestine and the United States after World War Two. The Rothschild dynasty was at the forefront of this both as political manipulators and by funding the operation. Why would Sabbatians help to orchestrate the horrors inflicted on Jews by the Nazis and by Stalin after they organised the Russian Revolution? Sabbatians hate Jews and their religion, that's why. They pose as Jews and secure positions of control within Jewish society and play the 'anti-Semitism' card to protect themselves from exposure

through a global network of organisations answering to the Sabbatian-created-and-controlled globe-spanning intelligence network that involves a stunning web of military-intelligence operatives and operations for a tiny country of just nine million. Among them are Jewish assets who are not Sabbatians but have been convinced by them that what they are doing is for the good of Israel and the Jewish community to protect them from what they have been programmed since childhood to believe is a Jew-hating hostile world. The Jewish community is just a highly convenient cover to hide the true nature of Sabbatians. Anyone getting close to exposing their game is accused by Sabbatian place-people and gofers of 'anti-Semitism' and claiming that all Jews are part of a plot to take over the world. I am not saying that. I am saying that Sabbatians – the *real* Jew-haters – have infiltrated the Jewish community to use them both as a cover and an 'anti-Semitic' defence against exposure. Thus we have the Anti-Semitism Industry targeted researchers in this way and most Jewish people think this is justified and genuine. They don't know that their 'Jewish' leaders and institutions of state, intelligence and military are not controlled by Jews at all, but cultists and stooges of Sabbatian-Frankism. I once added my name to a pro-Jewish freedom petition online and the next time I looked my name was gone and text had been added to the petition blurb to attack me as an 'anti-Semite' such is the scale of perceptual programming.

Moving on America

I tell the story in *The Trigger* and a chapter called 'Atlantic Crossing' how particularly after Israel was established the Sabbatians moved in on the United States and eventually grasped control of government administration, the political system via both Democrats and Republicans, the intelligence community like the CIA and National Security Agency (NSA), the Pentagon and mass media. Through this seriously compartmentalised network Sabbatians and their operatives in Mossad, Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) and US agencies pulled off 9/11 and blamed it on 19 'Al-Qaeda hijackers' dominated by men from, or connected to, Sabbatian-ruled Saudi

Arabia. The '19' were not even on the planes let alone flew those big passenger jets into buildings while being largely incompetent at piloting one-engine light aircraft. 'Hijacker' Hani Hanjour who is said to have flown American Airlines Flight 77 into the Pentagon with a turn and manoeuvre most professional pilots said they would have struggled to do was banned from renting a small plane by instructors at the Freeway Airport in Bowie, Maryland, just *six weeks* earlier on the grounds that he was an incompetent pilot. The Jewish population of the world is just 0.2 percent with even that almost entirely concentrated in Israel (75 percent Jewish) and the United States (around two percent). This two percent and globally 0.2 percent refers to *Jewish* people and not Sabbatian interlopers who are a fraction of that fraction. What a sobering thought when you think of the fantastic influence on world affairs of tiny Israel and that the Project for the New America Century (PNAC) which laid out the blueprint in September, 2000, for America's war on terror and regime change wars in Iraq, Libya and Syria was founded and dominated by Sabbatians known as 'Neocons'. The document conceded that this plan would not be supported politically or publicly without a major attack on American soil and a Problem-Reaction-Solution excuse to send troops to war across the Middle East. Sabbatian Neocons said:

... [The] process of transformation ... [war and regime change] ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalysing event – like a new Pearl Harbor.

Four months later many of those who produced that document came to power with their inane puppet George Bush from the long-time Sabbatian Bush family. They included Sabbatian Dick Cheney who was officially vice-president, but really de-facto president for the entirety of the 'Bush' government. Nine months after the 'Bush' inauguration came what Bush called at the time 'the Pearl Harbor of the 21st century' and with typical Sabbatian timing and symbolism 2001 was the 60th anniversary of the attack in 1941 by the Japanese Air Force on Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, which allowed President Franklin Delano Roosevelt to take the United States into a Sabbatian-

instigated Second World War that he said in his election campaign that he never would. The evidence is overwhelming that Roosevelt and his military and intelligence networks knew the attack was coming and did nothing to stop it, but they did make sure that America's most essential naval ships were not in Hawaii at the time. Three thousand Americans died in the Pearl Harbor attacks as they did on September 11th. By the 9/11 year of 2001 Sabbatians had widely infiltrated the US government, military and intelligence operations and used their compartmentalised assets to pull off the 'Al-Qaeda' attacks. If you read *The Trigger* it will blow your mind to see the utterly staggering concentration of 'Jewish' operatives (Sabbatian infiltrators) in essential positions of political, security, legal, law enforcement, financial and business power before, during, and after the attacks to make them happen, carry them out, and then cover their tracks – and I do mean *staggering* when you think of that 0.2 percent of the world population and two percent of Americans which are Jewish while Sabbatian infiltrators are a fraction of that. A central foundation of the 9/11 conspiracy was the hijacking of government, military, Air Force and intelligence computer systems in real time through 'back-door' access made possible by Israeli (Sabbatian) 'cyber security' software. Sabbatian-controlled Israel is on the way to rivalling Silicon Valley for domination of cyberspace and is becoming the dominant force in cyber-security which gives them access to entire computer systems and their passcodes across the world. Then add to this that Zionists head (officially) Silicon Valley giants like Google (Larry Page and Sergey Brin), Google-owned YouTube (Susan Wojcicki), Facebook (Mark Zuckerberg and Sheryl Sandberg), and Apple (Chairman Arthur D. Levinson), and that ultra-Zionist hedge fund billionaire Paul Singer has a \$1 billion stake in Twitter which is only nominally headed by 'CEO' pothead Jack Dorsey. As cable news host Tucker Carlson said of Dorsey: 'There used to be debate in the medical community whether dropping a ton of acid had permanent effects and I think that debate has now ended.' Carlson made the comment after Dorsey told a hearing on Capitol Hill (if you cut through his bullshit) that he

believed in free speech so long as he got to decide what you can hear and see. These 'big names' of Silicon Valley are only front men and women for the Global Cult, not least the Sabbatians, who are the true controllers of these corporations. Does anyone still wonder why these same people and companies have been ferociously censoring and banning people (like me) for exposing any aspect of the Cult agenda and especially the truth about the 'Covid' hoax which Sabbatians have orchestrated?

The Jeffrey Epstein paedophile ring was a Sabbatian operation. He was officially 'Jewish' but he was a Sabbatian and women abused by the ring have told me about the high number of 'Jewish' people involved. The Epstein horror has Sabbatian written all over it and matches perfectly their modus operandi and obsession with sex and ritual. Epstein was running a Sabbatian blackmail ring in which famous people with political and other influence were provided with young girls for sex while everything was being filmed and recorded on hidden cameras and microphones at his New York house, Caribbean island and other properties. Epstein survivors have described this surveillance system to me and some have gone public. Once the famous politician or other figure knew he or she was on video they tended to do whatever they were told. Here we go again ...when you've got them by the balls their hearts and minds will follow. Sabbatians use this blackmail technique on a wide scale across the world to entrap politicians and others they need to act as demanded. Epstein's private plane, the infamous 'Lolita Express', had many well-known passengers including Bill Clinton while Bill Gates has flown on an Epstein plane and met with him four years after Epstein had been jailed for paedophilia. They subsequently met many times at Epstein's home in New York according to a witness who was there. Epstein's infamous side-kick was Ghislaine Maxwell, daughter of Mossad agent and ultra-Zionist mega-crooked British businessman, Bob Maxwell, who at one time owned the *Daily Mirror* newspaper. Maxwell was murdered at sea on his boat in 1991 by Sabbatian-controlled Mossad when he became a liability with his

business empire collapsing as a former Mossad operative has confirmed (see *The Trigger*).

Money, money, money, funny money ...

Before I come to the Sabbatian connection with the last three US presidents I will lay out the crucial importance to Sabbatians of controlling banking and finance. Sabbatian Mayer Amschel Rothschild set out to dominate this arena in his family's quest for total global control. What is freedom? It is, in effect, choice. The more choices you have the freer you are and the fewer your choices the more you are enslaved. In the global structure created over centuries by Sabbatians the biggest decider and restrictor of choice is ... money. Across the world if you ask people what they would like to do with their lives and why they are not doing that they will reply 'I don't have the money'. This is the idea. A global elite of multi-billionaires are described as 'greedy' and that is true on one level; but control of money – who has it and who doesn't – is not primarily about greed. It's about control. Sabbatians have seized ever more control of finance and sucked the wealth of the world out of the hands of the population. We talk now, after all, about the 'One-percent' and even then the wealthiest are a lot fewer even than that. This has been made possible by a money scam so outrageous and so vast it could rightly be called the scam of scams founded on creating 'money' out of nothing and 'loaning' that with interest to the population. Money out of nothing is called 'credit'. Sabbatians have asserted control over governments and banking ever more completely through the centuries and secured financial laws that allow banks to lend hugely more than they have on deposit in a confidence trick known as fractional reserve lending. Imagine if you could lend money that doesn't exist and charge the recipient interest for doing so. You would end up in jail. Bankers by contrast end up in mansions, private jets, Malibu and Monaco.

Banks are only required to keep a fraction of their deposits and wealth in their vaults and they are allowed to lend 'money' they don't have called 'credit'. Go into a bank for a loan and if you succeed

the banker will not move any real wealth into your account. They will type into your account the amount of the agreed 'loan' – say £100,000. This is not wealth that really exists; it is non-existent, fresh-air, created-out-of-nothing 'credit' which has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. Credit is backed by nothing except wind and only has buying power because people think that it has buying power and accept it in return for property, goods and services. I have described this situation as like those cartoon characters you see chasing each other and when they run over the edge of a cliff they keep running forward on fresh air until one of them looks down, realises what's happened, and they all crash into the ravine. The whole foundation of the Sabbatian financial system is to stop people looking down except for periodic moments when they want to crash the system (as in 2008 and 2020 ongoing) and reap the rewards from all the property, businesses and wealth their borrowers had signed over as 'collateral' in return for a 'loan' of fresh air. Most people think that money is somehow created by governments when it comes into existence from the start as a debt through banks 'lending' illusory money called credit. Yes, the very currency of exchange is a *debt* from day one issued as an interest-bearing loan. Why don't governments create money interest-free and lend it to their people interest-free? Governments are controlled by Sabbatians and the financial system is controlled by Sabbatians for whom interest-free money would be a nightmare come true. Sabbatians underpin their financial domination through their global network of central banks, including the privately-owned US Federal Reserve and Britain's Bank of England, and this is orchestrated by a privately-owned central bank coordination body called the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, Switzerland, created by the usual suspects including the Rockefellers and Rothschilds. Central bank chiefs don't answer to governments or the people. They answer to the Bank for International Settlements or, in other words, the Global Cult which is dominated today by Sabbatians.

Built-in disaster

There are so many constituent scams within the overall banking scam. When you take out a loan of thin-air credit only the amount of that loan is theoretically brought into circulation to add to the amount in circulation; but you are paying back the principle plus interest. The additional interest is not created and this means that with every 'loan' there is a shortfall in the money in circulation between what is borrowed and what has to be paid back. There is never even close to enough money in circulation to repay all outstanding public and private debt including interest. Coldly weaved in the very fabric of the system is the certainty that some will lose their homes, businesses and possessions to the banking 'lender'. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts it becomes painfully obvious that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts and it becomes painfully obvious – as in 2008 and currently – that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest.

Sabbatian banksters have been leading the human population through a calculated series of booms (more debt incurred) and busts (when the debt can't be repaid and the banks get the debtor's tangible wealth in exchange for non-existent 'credit'). With each 'bust' Sabbatian bankers have absorbed more of the world's tangible wealth and we end up with the One-percent. Governments are in bankruptcy levels of debt to the same system and are therefore owned by a system they do not control. The Federal Reserve, 'America's central bank', is privately-owned and American presidents only nominally appoint its chairman or woman to maintain the illusion that it's an arm of government. It's not. The 'Fed' is a cartel of private banks which handed billions to its associates and friends after the crash of 2008 and has been Sabbatian-controlled since it was manipulated into being in 1913 through the covert trickery of Rothschild banking agents Jacob Schiff and Paul

Warburg, and the Sabbatian Rockefeller family. Somehow from a Jewish population of two-percent and globally 0.2 percent (Sabbatian interlopers remember are far smaller) ultra-Zionists headed the Federal Reserve for 31 years between 1987 and 2018 in the form of Alan Greenspan, Bernard Bernanke and Janet Yellen (now Biden's Treasury Secretary) with Yellen's deputy chairman a Israeli-American dual citizen and ultra-Zionist Stanley Fischer, a former governor of the Bank of Israel. Ultra-Zionist Fed chiefs spanned the presidencies of Ronald Reagan ('Republican'), Father George Bush ('Republican'), Bill Clinton ('Democrat'), Boy George Bush ('Republican') and Barack Obama ('Democrat'). We should really add the pre-Greenspan chairman, Paul Adolph Volcker, 'appointed' by Jimmy Carter ('Democrat') who ran the Fed between 1979 and 1987 during the Carter and Reagan administrations before Greenspan took over. Volcker was a long-time associate and business partner of the Rothschilds. No matter what the 'party' officially in power the United States economy was directed by the same force. Here are members of the Obama, Trump and Biden administrations and see if you can make out a common theme.

Barack Obama ('Democrat')

Ultra-Zionists Robert Rubin, Larry Summers, and Timothy Geithner ran the US Treasury in the Clinton administration and two of them reappeared with Obama. Ultra-Zionist Fed chairman Alan Greenspan had manipulated the crash of 2008 through deregulation and jumped ship just before the disaster to make way for ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke to hand out trillions to Sabbatian 'too big to fail' banks and businesses, including the ubiquitous ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which has an ongoing staff revolving door operation between itself and major financial positions in government worldwide. Obama inherited the fallout of the crash when he took office in January, 2009, and fortunately he had the support of his ultra-Zionist White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emmanuel, son of a terrorist who helped to bomb Israel into being in 1948, and his ultra-Zionist senior adviser David Axelrod, chief strategist in Obama's two

successful presidential campaigns. Emmanuel, later mayor of Chicago and former senior fundraiser and strategist for Bill Clinton, is an example of the Sabbatian policy after Israel was established of migrating insider families to America so their children would be born American citizens. ‘Obama’ chose this financial team throughout his administration to respond to the Sabbatian-instigated crisis:

Timothy Geithner (ultra-Zionist) Treasury Secretary; Jacob J. Lew, Treasury Secretary; Larry Summers (ultra-Zionist), director of the White House National Economic Council; Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild business partner), chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board; Peter Orszag (ultra-Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget overseeing all government spending; Penny Pritzker (ultra-Zionist), Commerce Secretary; Jared Bernstein (ultra-Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joe Biden; Mary Schapiro (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (ultra-Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC); Karen Mills (ultra-Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA); Kenneth Feinberg (ultra-Zionist), Special Master for Executive [bail-out] Compensation. Feinberg would be appointed to oversee compensation (with strings) to 9/11 victims and families in a campaign to stop them having their day in court to question the official story. At the same time ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke was chairman of the Federal Reserve and these are only some of the ultra-Zionists with allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel in the Obama government. Obama’s biggest corporate donor was ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which had employed many in his administration.

Donald Trump (‘Republican’)

Trump claimed to be an outsider (he wasn’t) who had come to ‘drain the swamp’. He embarked on this goal by immediately appointing ultra-Zionist Steve Mnuchin, a Goldman Sachs employee for 17

years, as his Treasury Secretary. Others included Gary Cohn (ultra-Zionist), chief operating officer of Goldman Sachs, his first Director of the National Economic Council and chief economic adviser, who was later replaced by Larry Kudlow (ultra-Zionist). Trump's senior adviser throughout his four years in the White House was his sinister son-in-law Jared Kushner, a life-long friend of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu. Kushner is the son of a convicted crook who was pardoned by Trump in his last days in office. Other ultra-Zionists in the Trump administration included: Stephen Miller, Senior Policy Adviser; Avrahm Berkowitz, Deputy Adviser to Trump and his Senior Adviser Jared Kushner; Ivanka Trump, Adviser to the President, who converted to Judaism when she married Jared Kushner; David Friedman, Trump lawyer and Ambassador to Israel; Jason Greenblatt, Trump Organization executive vice president and chief legal officer, who was made Special Representative for International Negotiations and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict; Rod Rosenstein, Deputy Attorney General; Elliot Abrams, Special Representative for Venezuela, then Iran; John Eisenberg, National Security Council Legal Adviser and Deputy Council to the President for National Security Affairs; Anne Neuberger, Deputy National Manager, National Security Agency; Ezra Cohen-Watnick, Acting Under Secretary of Defense for Intelligence; Elan Carr, Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Len Khodorkovsky, Deputy Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Reed Cordish, Assistant to the President, Intragovernmental and Technology Initiatives. Trump Vice President Mike Pence and Secretary of State Mike Pompeo, both Christian Zionists, were also vehement supporters of Israel and its goals and ambitions.

Donald 'free-speech believer' Trump pardoned a number of financial and violent criminals while ignoring calls to pardon Julian Assange and Edward Snowden whose crimes are revealing highly relevant information about government manipulation and corruption and the widespread illegal surveillance of the American people by US 'security' agencies. It's so good to know that Trump is on the side of freedom and justice and not mega-criminals with

allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel. These included a pardon for Israeli spy Jonathan Pollard who was jailed for life in 1987 under the Espionage Act. Aviem Sella, the Mossad agent who recruited Pollard, was also pardoned by Trump while Assange sat in jail and Snowden remained in exile in Russia. Sella had 'fled' (was helped to escape) to Israel in 1987 and was never extradited despite being charged under the Espionage Act. A Trump White House statement said that Sella's clemency had been 'supported by Benjamin Netanyahu, Ron Dermer, Israel's US Ambassador, David Friedman, US Ambassador to Israel and Miriam Adelson, wife of leading Trump donor Sheldon Adelson who died shortly before. Other friends of Jared Kushner were pardoned along with Sholom Weiss who was believed to be serving the longest-ever white-collar prison sentence of more than 800 years in 2000. The sentence was commuted of Ponzi-schemer Eliyahu Weinstein who defrauded Jews and others out of \$200 million. I did mention that Assange and Snowden were ignored, right? Trump gave Sabbatians almost everything they asked for in military and political support, moving the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem with its critical symbolic and literal implications for Palestinian statehood, and the 'deal of the Century' designed by Jared Kushner and David Friedman which gave the Sabbatian Israeli government the green light to substantially expand its already widespread program of building illegal Jewish-only settlements in the occupied land of the West Bank. This made a two-state 'solution' impossible by seizing all the land of a potential Palestinian homeland and that had been the plan since 1948 and then 1967 when the Arab-controlled Gaza Strip, West Bank, Sinai Peninsula and Syrian Golan Heights were occupied by Israel. All the talks about talks and road maps and delays have been buying time until the West Bank was physically occupied by Israeli real estate. Trump would have to be a monumentally ill-informed idiot not to see that this was the plan he was helping to complete. The Trump administration was in so many ways the Kushner administration which means the Netanyahu administration which means the Sabbatian administration. I understand why many opposing Cult fascism in all its forms gravitated to Trump, but he

was a crucial part of the Sabbatian plan and I will deal with this in the next chapter.

Joe Biden ('Democrat')

A barely cognitive Joe Biden took over the presidency in January, 2021, along with his fellow empty shell, Vice-President Kamala Harris, as the latest Sabbatian gofers to enter the White House. Names on the door may have changed and the 'party' – the force behind them remained the same as Zionists were appointed to a stream of pivotal areas relating to Sabbatian plans and policy. They included: Janet Yellen, Treasury Secretary, former head of the Federal Reserve, and still another ultra-Zionist running the US Treasury after Mnuchin (Trump), Lew and Geithner (Obama), and Summers and Rubin (Clinton); Anthony Blinken, Secretary of State; Wendy Sherman, Deputy Secretary of State (so that's 'Biden's' Sabbatian foreign policy sorted); Jeff Zients, White House coronavirus coordinator; Rochelle Walensky, head of the Centers for Disease Control; Rachel Levine, transgender deputy health secretary (that's 'Covid' hoax policy under control); Merrick Garland, Attorney General; Alejandro Mayorkas, Secretary of Homeland Security; Cass Sunstein, Homeland Security with responsibility for new immigration laws; Avril Haines, Director of National Intelligence; Anne Neuberger, National Security Agency cybersecurity director (note, cybersecurity); David Cohen, CIA Deputy Director; Ronald Klain, Biden's Chief of Staff (see Rahm Emanuel); Eric Lander, a 'leading geneticist', Office of Science and Technology Policy director (see Smart Grid, synthetic biology agenda); Jessica Rosenworcel, acting head of the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) which controls Smart Grid technology policy and electromagnetic communication systems including 5G. How can it be that so many pivotal positions are held by two-percent of the American population and 0.2 percent of the world population administration after administration no matter who is the president and what is the party? It's a coincidence? Of course it's not and this is why Sabbatians have built their colossal global web of interlocking 'anti-

hate' hate groups to condemn anyone who asks these glaring questions as an 'anti-Semite'. The way that Jewish people horrifically abused in Sabbatian-backed Nazi Germany are exploited to this end is stomach-turning and disgusting beyond words.

Political fusion

Sabbatian manipulation has reversed the roles of Republicans and Democrats and the same has happened in Britain with the Conservative and Labour Parties. Republicans and Conservatives were always labelled the 'right' and Democrats and Labour the 'left', but look at the policy positions now and the Democrat-Labour 'left' has moved further to the 'right' than Republicans and Conservatives under the banner of 'Woke', the Cult-created far-right tyranny. Where once the Democrat-Labour 'left' defended free speech and human rights they now seek to delete them and as I said earlier despite the 'Covid' fascism of the Jackboot Johnson Conservative government in the UK the Labour Party of leader Keir Starmer demanded even more extreme measures. The Labour Party has been very publicly absorbed by Sabbatians after a political and media onslaught against the previous leader, the weak and inept Jeremy Corbyn, over made-up allegations of 'anti-Semitism' both by him and his party. The plan was clear with this 'anti-Semite' propaganda and what was required in response was a swift and decisive 'fuck off' from Corbyn and a statement to expose the Anti-Semitism Industry (Sabbatian) attempt to silence Labour criticism of the Israeli government (Sabbatians) and purge the party of all dissent against the extremes of ultra-Zionism (Sabbatians). Instead Corbyn and his party fell to their knees and appeased the abusers which, by definition, is impossible. Appeasing one demand leads only to a new demand to be appeased until takeover is complete. Like I say – 'fuck off' would have been a much more effective policy and I have used it myself with great effect over the years when Sabbatians are on my case which is most of the time. I consider that fact a great compliment, by the way. The outcome of the Labour Party capitulation is that we now have a Sabbatian-controlled

Conservative Party ‘opposed’ by a Sabbatian-controlled Labour Party in a one-party Sabbatian state that hurtles towards the extremes of tyranny (the Sabbatian cult agenda). In America the situation is the same. Labour’s Keir Starmer spends his days on his knees with his tongue out pointing to Tel Aviv, or I guess now Jerusalem, while Boris Johnson has an ‘anti-Semitism czar’ in the form of former Labour MP John Mann who keeps Starmer company on his prayer mat.

Sabbatian influence can be seen in Jewish members of the Labour Party who have been ejected for criticism of Israel including those from families that suffered in Nazi Germany. Sabbatians despise real Jewish people and target them even more harshly because it is so much more difficult to dub them ‘anti-Semitic’ although in their desperation they do try.

CHAPTER THREE

The Pushbacker sting

Until you realize how easy it is for your mind to be manipulated, you remain the puppet of someone else's game

Evita Ochel

I will use the presidencies of Trump and Biden to show how the manipulation of the one-party state plays out behind the illusion of political choice across the world. No two presidencies could – on the face of it – be more different and apparently at odds in terms of direction and policy.

A Renegade Mind sees beyond the obvious and focuses on outcomes and consequences and not image, words and waffle. The Cult embarked on a campaign to divide America between those who blindly support its agenda (the mentality known as 'Woke') and those who are pushing back on where the Cult and its Sabbatians want to go. This presents infinite possibilities for dividing and ruling the population by setting them at war with each other and allows a perceptual ring fence of demonisation to encircle the Pushbackers in a modern version of the Little Big Horn in 1876 when American cavalry led by Lieutenant Colonel George Custer were drawn into a trap, surrounded and killed by Native American tribes defending their land of thousands of years from being seized by the government. In this modern version the roles are reversed and it's those defending themselves from the Sabbatian government who are surrounded and the government that's seeking to destroy them. This trap was set years ago and to explain how we must return to 2016

and the emergence of Donald Trump as a candidate to be President of the United States. He set out to overcome the best part of 20 other candidates in the Republican Party before and during the primaries and was not considered by many in those early stages to have a prayer of living in the White House. The Republican Party was said to have great reservations about Trump and yet somehow he won the nomination. When you know how American politics works – politics in general – there is no way that Trump could have become the party's candidate unless the Sabbatian-controlled 'Neocons' that run the Republican Party wanted that to happen. We saw the proof in emails and documents made public by WikiLeaks that the Democratic Party hierarchy, or Democons, systematically undermined the campaign of Bernie Sanders to make sure that Sabbatian gofer Hillary Clinton won the nomination to be their presidential candidate. If the Democons could do that then the Neocons in the Republican Party could have derailed Trump in the same way. But they didn't and at that stage I began to conclude that Trump could well be the one chosen to be president. If that was the case the 'why' was pretty clear to see – the goal of dividing America between Cult agenda-supporting Wokers and Pushbackers who gravitated to Trump because he was telling them what they wanted to hear. His constituency of support had been increasingly ignored and voiceless for decades and profoundly through the eight years of Sabbatian puppet Barack Obama. Now here was someone speaking their language of pulling back from the incessant globalisation of political and economic power, the exporting of American jobs to China and elsewhere by 'American' (Sabbatian) corporations, the deletion of free speech, and the mass immigration policies that had further devastated job opportunities for the urban working class of all races and the once American heartlands of the Midwest.

Beware the forked tongue

Those people collectively sighed with relief that at last a political leader was apparently on their side, but another trait of the Renegade Mind is that you look even harder at people telling you

what you want to hear than those who are telling you otherwise. Obviously as I said earlier people wish what they want to hear to be true and genuine and they are much more likely to believe that than someone saying what they don't want to here and don't want to be true. Sales people are taught to be skilled in eliciting by calculated questioning what their customers want to hear and repeating that back to them as their own opinion to get their targets to like and trust them. Assets of the Cult are also sales people in the sense of selling perception. To read Cult manipulation you have to play the long and expanded game and not fall for the Vaudeville show of party politics. Both American parties are vehicles for the Cult and they exploit them in different ways depending on what the agenda requires at that moment. Trump and the Republicans were used to be the focus of dividing America and isolating Pushbackers to open the way for a Biden presidency to become the most extreme in American history by advancing the full-blown Woke (Cult) agenda with the aim of destroying and silencing Pushbackers now labelled Nazi Trump supporters and white supremacists.

Sabbatians wanted Trump in office for the reasons described by ultra-Zionist Saul Alinsky (1909-1972) who was promoting the Woke philosophy through 'community organising' long before anyone had heard of it. In those days it still went by its traditional name of Marxism. The reason for the manipulated Trump phenomenon was laid out in Alinsky's 1971 book, *Rules for Radicals*, which was his blueprint for overthrowing democratic and other regimes and replacing them with Sabbatian Marxism. Not surprisingly his to-do list was evident in the Sabbatian French and Russian 'Revolutions' and that in China which will become very relevant in the next chapter about the 'Covid' hoax. Among Alinsky's followers have been the deeply corrupt Barack Obama, House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and Hillary Clinton who described him as a 'hero'. All three are Sabbatian stooges with Pelosi personifying the arrogant corrupt idiocy that so widely fronts up for the Cult inner core. Predictably as a Sabbatian advocate of the 'light-bringer' Alinsky features Lucifer on the dedication page of his book as the original radical who gained

his own kingdom ('Earth' as we shall see). One of Alinsky's golden radical rules was to pick an individual and focus all attention, hatred and blame on them and not to target faceless bureaucracies and corporations. *Rules for Radicals* is really a Sabbatian handbook with its contents repeatedly employed all over the world for centuries and why wouldn't Sabbatians bring to power their designer-villain to be used as the individual on which all attention, hatred and blame was bestowed? This is what they did and the only question for me is how much Trump knew that and how much he was manipulated. A bit of both, I suspect. This was Alinsky's Trump technique from a man who died in 1972. The technique has spanned history:

Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it. Don't try to attack abstract corporations or bureaucracies. Identify a responsible individual. Ignore attempts to shift or spread the blame.

From the moment Trump came to illusory power everything was about him. It wasn't about Republican policy or opinion, but all about Trump. Everything he did was presented in negative, derogatory and abusive terms by the Sabbatian-dominated media led by Cult operations such as CNN, MSNBC, *The New York Times* and the Jeff Bezos-owned *Washington Post* – 'Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it.' Trump was turned into a demon to be vilified by those who hated him and a demi-god loved by those who worshipped him. This, in turn, had his supporters, too, presented as equally demonic in preparation for the punchline later down the line when Biden was about to take office. It was here's a Trump, there's a Trump, everywhere a Trump, Trump. Virtually every news story or happening was filtered through the lens of 'The Donald'. You loved him or hated him and which one you chose was said to define you as Satan's spawn or a paragon of virtue. Even supporting some Trump policies or statements and not others was enough for an assault on your character. No shades of grey were or are allowed. Everything is black and white (literally and figuratively). A Californian I knew had her head utterly scrambled by her hatred for Trump while telling people they should love each other. She was so totally consumed by

Trump Derangement Syndrome as it became to be known that this glaring contradiction would never have occurred to her. By definition anyone who criticised Trump or praised his opponents was a hero and this lady described Joe Biden as 'a kind, honest gentleman' when he's a provable liar, mega-crook and vicious piece of work to boot. Sabbatians had indeed divided America using Trump as the fall-guy and all along the clock was ticking on the consequences for his supporters.

In hock to his masters

Trump gave Sabbatians via Israel almost everything they wanted in his four years. Ask and you shall receive was the dynamic between himself and Benjamin Netanyahu orchestrated by Trump's ultra-Zionist son-in-law Jared Kushner, his ultra-Zionist Ambassador to Israel, David Friedman, and ultra-Zionist 'Israel adviser', Jason Greenblatt. The last two were central to the running and protecting from collapse of his business empire, the Trump Organisation, and colossal business failures made him forever beholden to Sabbatian networks that bailed him out. By the start of the 1990s Trump owed \$4 billion to banks that he couldn't pay and almost \$1 billion of that was down to him personally and not his companies. This mega-disaster was the result of building two new casinos in Atlantic City and buying the enormous Taj Mahal operation which led to crippling debt payments. He had borrowed fantastic sums from 72 banks with major Sabbatian connections and although the scale of debt should have had him living in a tent alongside the highway they never foreclosed. A plan was devised to lift Trump from the mire by BT Securities Corporation and Rothschild Inc. and the case was handled by Wilber Ross who had worked for the Rothschilds for 27 years. Ross would be named US Commerce Secretary after Trump's election. Another crucial figure in saving Trump was ultra-Zionist 'investor' Carl Icahn who bought the Taj Mahal casino. Icahn was made special economic adviser on financial regulation in the Trump administration. He didn't stay long but still managed to find time to make a tidy sum of a reported \$31.3 million when he sold his

holdings affected by the price of steel three days before Trump imposed a 235 percent tariff on steel imports. What amazing bits of luck these people have. Trump and Sabbatian operatives have long had a close association and his mentor and legal adviser from the early 1970s until 1986 was the dark and genetically corrupt ultra-Zionist Roy Cohn who was chief counsel to Senator Joseph McCarthy's 'communist' witch-hunt in the 1950s. *Esquire* magazine published an article about Cohn with the headline 'Don't mess with Roy Cohn'. He was described as the most feared lawyer in New York and 'a ruthless master of dirty tricks ... [with] ... more than one Mafia Don on speed dial'. Cohn's influence, contacts, support and protection made Trump a front man for Sabbatians in New York with their connections to one of Cohn's many criminal employers, the 'Russian' Sabbatian Mafia. Israel-centric media mogul Rupert Murdoch was introduced to Trump by Cohn and they started a long friendship. Cohn died in 1986 weeks after being disbarred for unethical conduct by the Appellate Division of the New York State Supreme Court. The wheels of justice do indeed run slow given the length of Cohn's crooked career.

QAnon-sense

We are asked to believe that Donald Trump with his fundamental connections to Sabbatian networks and operatives has been leading the fight to stop the Sabbatian agenda for the fascistic control of America and the world. Sure he has. A man entrapped during his years in the White House by Sabbatian operatives and whose biggest financial donor was casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson who was Sabbatian to his DNA?? Oh, do come on. Trump has been used to divide America and isolate Pushbackers on the Cult agenda under the heading of 'Trump supporters', 'insurrectionists' and 'white supremacists'. The US Intelligence/Mossad Psyop or psychological operation known as QAnon emerged during the Trump years as a central pillar in the Sabbatian campaign to lead Pushbackers into the trap set by those that wished to destroy them. I knew from the start that QAnon was a scam because I had seen the same scenario many

times before over 30 years under different names and I had written about one in particular in the books. 'Not again' was my reaction when QAnon came to the fore. The same script is pulled out every few years and a new name added to the letterhead. The story always takes the same form: 'Insiders' or 'the good guys' in the government-intelligence-military 'Deep State' apparatus were going to instigate mass arrests of the 'bad guys' which would include the Rockefellers, Rothschilds, Barack Obama, Hillary Clinton, George Soros, etc., etc. Dates are given for when the 'good guys' are going to move in, but the dates pass without incident and new dates are given which pass without incident. The central message to Pushbackers in each case is that they don't have to do anything because there is 'a plan' and it is all going to be sorted by the 'good guys' on the inside. 'Trust the plan' was a QAnon mantra when the only plan was to misdirect Pushbackers into putting their trust in a Psyop they believed to be real. Beware, beware, those who tell you what you want to hear and always check it out. Right up to Biden's inauguration QAnon was still claiming that 'the Storm' was coming and Trump would stay on as president when Biden and his cronies were arrested and jailed. It was never going to happen and of course it didn't, but what did happen as a result provided that punchline to the Sabbatian Trump/QAnon Psyop.

On January 6th, 2021, a very big crowd of Trump supporters gathered in the National Mall in Washington DC down from the Capitol Building to protest at what they believed to be widespread corruption and vote fraud that stopped Trump being re-elected for a second term as president in November, 2020. I say as someone that does not support Trump or Biden that the evidence is clear that major vote-fixing went on to favour Biden, a man with cognitive problems so advanced he can often hardly string a sentence together without reading the words written for him on the Teleprompter. Glaring ballot discrepancies included serious questions about electronic voting machines that make vote rigging a comparative cinch and hundreds of thousands of paper votes that suddenly appeared during already advanced vote counts and virtually all of

them for Biden. Early Trump leads in crucial swing states suddenly began to close and disappear. The pandemic hoax was used as the excuse to issue almost limitless numbers of mail-in ballots with no checks to establish that the recipients were still alive or lived at that address. They were sent to streams of people who had not even asked for them. Private organisations were employed to gather these ballots and who knows what they did with them before they turned up at the counts. The American election system has been manipulated over decades to become a sick joke with more holes than a Swiss cheese for the express purpose of dictating the results. Then there was the criminal manipulation of information by Sabbatian tech giants like Facebook, Twitter and Google-owned YouTube which deleted pro-Trump, anti-Biden accounts and posts while everything in support of Biden was left alone. Sabbatians wanted Biden to win because after the dividing of America it was time for full-on Woke and every aspect of the Cult agenda to be unleashed.

Hunter gatherer

Extreme Silicon Valley bias included blocking information by the *New York Post* exposing a Biden scandal that should have ended his bid for president in the final weeks of the campaign. Hunter Biden, his monumentally corrupt son, is reported to have sent a laptop to be repaired at a local store and failed to return for it. Time passed until the laptop became the property of the store for non-payment of the bill. When the owner saw what was on the hard drive he gave a copy to the FBI who did nothing even though it confirmed widespread corruption in which the Joe Biden family were using his political position, especially when he was vice president to Obama, to make multiple millions in countries around the world and most notably Ukraine and China. Hunter Biden's one-time business partner Tony Bobulinski went public when the story broke in the *New York Post* to confirm the corruption he saw and that Joe Biden not only knew what was going on he also profited from the spoils. Millions were handed over by a Chinese company with close

connections – like all major businesses in China – to the Chinese communist party of President Xi Jinping. Joe Biden even boasted at a meeting of the Cult's World Economic Forum that as vice president he had ordered the government of Ukraine to fire a prosecutor. What he didn't mention was that the same man just happened to be investigating an energy company which was part of Hunter Biden's corrupt portfolio. The company was paying him big bucks for no other reason than the influence his father had. Overnight Biden's presidential campaign should have been over given that he had lied publicly about not knowing what his son was doing. Instead almost the entire Sabbatian-owned mainstream media and Sabbatian-owned Silicon Valley suppressed circulation of the story. This alone went a mighty way to rigging the election of 2020. Cult assets like Mark Zuckerberg at Facebook also spent hundreds of millions to be used in support of Biden and vote 'administration'.

The Cult had used Trump as the focus to divide America and was now desperate to bring in moronic, pliable, corrupt Biden to complete the double-whammy. No way were they going to let little things like the will of the people thwart their plan. Silicon Valley widely censored claims that the election was rigged because it *was* rigged. For the same reason anyone claiming it was rigged was denounced as a 'white supremacist' including the pathetically few Republican politicians willing to say so. Right across the media where the claim was mentioned it was described as a 'false claim' even though these excuses for 'journalists' would have done no research into the subject whatsoever. Trump won seven million more votes than any sitting president had ever achieved while somehow a cognitively-challenged soon to be 78-year-old who was hidden away from the public for most of the campaign managed to win more votes than any presidential candidate in history. It makes no sense. You only had to see election rallies for both candidates to witness the enthusiasm for Trump and the apathy for Biden. Tens of thousands would attend Trump events while Biden was speaking in empty car parks with often only television crews attending and framing their shots to hide the fact that no one was there. It was pathetic to see

footage come to light of Biden standing at a podium making speeches only to TV crews and party fixers while reading the words written for him on massive Teleprompter screens. So, yes, those protestors on January 6th had a point about election rigging, but some were about to walk into a trap laid for them in Washington by the Cult Deep State and its QAnon Psyop. This was the Capitol Hill riot ludicrously dubbed an 'insurrection'.

The spider and the fly

Renegade Minds know there are not two 'sides' in politics, only one side, the Cult, working through all 'sides'. It's a stage show, a puppet show, to direct the perceptions of the population into focusing on diversions like parties and candidates while missing the puppeteers with their hands holding all the strings. The Capitol Hill 'insurrection' brings us back to the Little Big Horn. Having created two distinct opposing groupings – Woke and Pushbackers – the trap was about to be sprung. Pushbackers were to be encircled and isolated by associating them all in the public mind with Trump and then labelling Trump as some sort of Confederate leader. I knew immediately that the Capitol riot was a set-up because of two things. One was how easy the rioters got into the building with virtually no credible resistance and secondly I could see – as with the 'Covid' hoax in the West at the start of 2020 – how the Cult could exploit the situation to move its agenda forward with great speed. My experience of Cult techniques and activities over more than 30 years has showed me that while they do exploit situations they haven't themselves created this never happens with events of fundamental agenda significance. Every time major events giving cultists the excuse to rapidly advance their plan you find they are manipulated into being for the specific reason of providing that excuse – Problem-Reaction-Solution. Only a tiny minority of the huge crowd of Washington protestors sought to gain entry to the Capitol by smashing windows and breaching doors. That didn't matter. The whole crowd and all Pushbackers, even if they did not support Trump, were going to be lumped together as dangerous

insurrectionists and conspiracy theorists. The latter term came into widespread use through a CIA memo in the 1960s aimed at discrediting those questioning the nonsensical official story of the Kennedy assassination and it subsequently became widely employed by the media. It's still being used by inept 'journalists' with no idea of its origin to discredit anyone questioning anything that authority claims to be true. When you are perpetrating a conspiracy you need to discredit the very word itself even though the dictionary definition of conspiracy is merely 'the activity of secretly planning with other people to do something bad or illegal' and 'a general agreement to keep silent about a subject for the purpose of keeping it secret'. On that basis there are conspiracies almost wherever you look. For obvious reasons the Cult and its lapdog media have to claim there are no conspiracies even though the word appears in state laws as with conspiracy to defraud, to murder, and to corrupt public morals.

Agent provocateurs are widely used by the Cult Deep State to manipulate genuine people into acting in ways that suit the desired outcome. By genuine in this case I mean protestors genuinely supporting Trump and claims that the election was stolen. In among them, however, were agents of the state wearing the garb of Trump supporters and QAnon to pump-prime the Capitol riot which some genuine Trump supporters naively fell for. I described the situation as 'Come into my parlour said the spider to the fly'. Leaflets appeared through the Woke paramilitary arm Antifa, the anti-fascist fascists, calling on supporters to turn up in Washington looking like Trump supporters even though they hated him. Some of those arrested for breaching the Capitol Building were sourced to Antifa and its stable mate Black Lives Matter. Both organisations are funded by Cult billionaires and corporations. One man charged for the riot was according to his lawyer a former FBI agent who had held top secret security clearance for 40 years. Attorney Thomas Plofchan said of his client, 66-year-old Thomas Edward Caldwell:

He has held a Top Secret Security Clearance since 1979 and has undergone multiple Special Background Investigations in support of his clearances. After retiring from the Navy, he

worked as a section chief for the Federal Bureau of Investigation from 2009-2010 as a GS-12 [mid-level employee].

He also formed and operated a consulting firm performing work, often classified, for U.S government customers including the US. Drug Enforcement Agency, Department of Housing and Urban Development, the US Coast Guard, and the US Army Personnel Command.

A judge later released Caldwell pending trial in the absence of evidence about a conspiracy or that he tried to force his way into the building. *The New York Post* reported a 'law enforcement source' as saying that 'at least two known Antifa members were spotted' on camera among Trump supporters during the riot while one of the rioters arrested was John Earle Sullivan, a seriously extreme Black Lives Matter Trump-hater from Utah who was previously arrested and charged in July, 2020, over a BLM-Antifa riot in which drivers were threatened and one was shot. Sullivan is the founder of Utah-based Insurgence USA which is an affiliate of the Cult-created-and-funded Black Lives Matter movement. Footage appeared and was then deleted by Twitter of Trump supporters calling out Antifa infiltrators and a group was filmed changing into pro-Trump clothing before the riot. Security at the building was *pathetic* – as planned. Colonel Leroy Fletcher Prouty, a man with long experience in covert operations working with the US security apparatus, once described the tell-tale sign to identify who is involved in an assassination. He said:

No one has to direct an assassination – it happens. The active role is played secretly by permitting it to happen. This is the greatest single clue. Who has the power to call off or reduce the usual security precautions?

This principle applies to many other situations and certainly to the Capitol riot of January 6th, 2021.

The sting

With such a big and potentially angry crowd known to be gathering near the Capitol the security apparatus would have had a major police detail to defend the building with National Guard troops on

standby given the strength of feeling among people arriving from all over America encouraged by the QAnon Psyop and statements by Donald Trump. Instead Capitol Police 'security' was flimsy, weak, and easily breached. The same number of officers was deployed as on a regular day and that is a blatant red flag. They were not staffed or equipped for a possible riot that had been an obvious possibility in the circumstances. No protective and effective fencing worth the name was put in place and there were no contingency plans. The whole thing was basically a case of standing aside and waving people in. Once inside police mostly backed off apart from one Capitol police officer who ridiculously shot dead unarmed Air Force veteran protestor Ashli Babbitt without a warning as she climbed through a broken window. The 'investigation' refused to name or charge the officer after what must surely be considered a murder in the circumstances. They just lifted a carpet and swept. The story was endlessly repeated about five people dying in the 'armed insurrection' when there was no report of rioters using weapons. Apart from Babbitt the other four died from a heart attack, strokes and apparently a drug overdose. Capitol police officer Brian Sicknick was reported to have died after being bludgeoned with a fire extinguisher when he was alive after the riot was over and died later of what the Washington Medical Examiner's Office said was a stroke. Sicknick had no external injuries. The lies were delivered like rapid fire. There was a narrative to build with incessant repetition of the lie until the lie became the accepted 'everybody knows that' truth. The 'Big Lie' technique of Nazi Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels is constantly used by the Cult which was behind the Nazis and is today behind the 'Covid' and 'climate change' hoaxes. Goebbels said:

If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.

Most protestors had a free run of the Capitol Building. This allowed pictures to be taken of rioters in iconic parts of the building including the Senate chamber which could be used as propaganda images against all Pushbackers. One Congresswoman described the scene as 'the worst kind of non-security anybody could ever imagine'. Well, the first part was true, but someone obviously did imagine it and made sure it happened. Some photographs most widely circulated featured people wearing QAnon symbols and now the Psyop would be used to dub all QAnon followers with the ubiquitous fit-all label of 'white supremacist' and 'insurrectionists'. When a Muslim extremist called Noah Green drove his car at two police officers at the Capitol Building killing one in April, 2021, there was no such political and media hysteria. They were just disappointed he wasn't white.

The witch-hunt

Government prosecutor Michael Sherwin, an aggressive, dark-eyed, professional Rottweiler led the 'investigation' and to call it over the top would be to underestimate reality a thousand fold. Hundreds were tracked down and arrested for the crime of having the wrong political views and people were jailed who had done nothing more than walk in the building, committed no violence or damage to property, took a few pictures and left. They were labelled a 'threat to the Republic' while Biden sat in the White House signing executive orders written for him that were dismantling 'the Republic'. Even when judges ruled that a mother and son should not be in jail the government kept them there. Some of those arrested have been badly beaten by prison guards in Washington and lawyers for one man said he suffered a fractured skull and was made blind in one eye. Meanwhile a woman is shot dead for no reason by a Capitol Police officer and we are not allowed to know who he is never mind what has happened to him although that will be *nothing*. The Cult's QAnon/Trump sting to identify and isolate Pushbackers and then target them on the road to crushing and deleting them was a resounding success. You would have thought the Russians had

invaded the building at gunpoint and lined up senators for a firing squad to see the political and media reaction. Congresswoman Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is a child in a woman's body, a terrible-twentwo, me, me, me, Woker narcissist of such proportions that words have no meaning. She said she thought she was going to die when 'insurrectionists' banged on her office door. It turned out she wasn't even in the Capitol Building when the riot was happening and the 'banging' was a Capitol Police officer. She referred to herself as a 'survivor' which is an insult to all those true survivors of violent and sexual abuse while she lives her pampered and privileged life talking drivel for a living. Her Woke colleague and fellow mega-narcissist Rashida Tlaib broke down describing the devastating effect on her, too, of *not being* in the building when the rioters were there. Ocasio-Cortez and Tlaib are members of a fully-Woke group of Congresswomen known as 'The Squad' along with Ilhan Omar and Ayanna Pressley. The Squad from what I can see can be identified by its vehement anti-white racism, anti-white men agenda, and, as always in these cases, the absence of brain cells on active duty.

The usual suspects were on the riot case immediately in the form of Democrat ultra-Zionist senators and operatives Chuck Schumer and Adam Schiff demanding that Trump be impeached for 'his part in the insurrection'. The same pair of prats had led the failed impeachment of Trump over the invented 'Russia collusion' nonsense which claimed Russia had helped Trump win the 2016 election. I didn't realise that Tel Aviv had been relocated just outside Moscow. I must find an up-to-date map. The Russia hoax was a Sabbatian operation to keep Trump occupied and impotent and to stop any rapport with Russia which the Cult wants to retain as a perceptual enemy to be pulled out at will. Puppet Biden began attacking Russia when he came to office as the Cult seeks more upheaval, division and war across the world. A two-year stage show 'Russia collusion inquiry' headed by the not-very-bright former 9/11 FBI chief Robert Mueller, with support from 19 lawyers, 40 FBI agents plus intelligence analysts, forensic accountants and other

staff, devoured tens of millions of dollars and found no evidence of Russia collusion which a ten-year-old could have told them on day one. Now the same moronic Schumer and Schiff wanted a second impeachment of Trump over the Capitol 'insurrection' (riot) which the arrested development of Schumer called another 'Pearl Harbor' while others compared it with 9/11 in which 3,000 died and, in the case of CNN, with the Rwandan genocide in the 1990s in which an estimated 500,000 to 600,000 were murdered, between 250, 000 and 500,000 women were raped, and populations of whole towns were hacked to death with machetes. To make those comparisons purely for Cult political reasons is beyond insulting to those that suffered and lost their lives and confirms yet again the callous inhumanity that we are dealing with. Schumer is a monumental idiot and so is Schiff, but they serve the Cult agenda and do whatever they're told so they get looked after. Talking of idiots – another inane man who spanned the Russia and Capitol impeachment attempts was Senator Eric Swalwell who had the nerve to accuse Trump of collusion with the Russians while sleeping with a Chinese spy called Christine Fang or 'Fang Fang' which is straight out of a Bond film no doubt starring Klaus Schwab as the bloke living on a secret island and controlling laser weapons positioned in space and pointing at world capitals. Fang Fang plays the part of Bond's infiltrator girlfriend which I'm sure she would enjoy rather more than sharing a bed with the brainless Swalwell, lying back and thinking of China. The FBI eventually warned Swalwell about Fang Fang which gave her time to escape back to the Chinese dictatorship. How very thoughtful of them. The second Trump impeachment also failed and hardly surprising when an impeachment is supposed to remove a sitting president and by the time it happened Trump was no longer president. These people are running your country America, well, officially anyway. Terrifying isn't it?

Outcomes tell the story - always

The outcome of all this – and it's the *outcome* on which Renegade Minds focus, not the words – was that a vicious, hysterical and

obviously pre-planned assault was launched on Pushbackers to censor, silence and discredit them and even targeted their right to earn a living. They have since been condemned as 'domestic terrorists' that need to be treated like Al-Qaeda and Islamic State. 'Domestic terrorists' is a label the Cult has been trying to make stick since the period of the Oklahoma bombing in 1995 which was blamed on 'far-right domestic terrorists'. If you read *The Trigger* you will see that the bombing was clearly a Problem-Reaction-Solution carried out by the Deep State during a Bill Clinton administration so corrupt that no dictionary definition of the term would even nearly suffice. Nearly 30,000 troops were deployed from all over America to the empty streets of Washington for Biden's inauguration. Ten thousand of them stayed on with the pretext of protecting the capital from insurrectionists when it was more psychological programming to normalise the use of the military in domestic law enforcement in support of the Cult plan for a police-military state. Biden's fascist administration began a purge of 'wrong-thinkers' in the military which means anyone that is not on board with Woke. The Capitol Building was surrounded by a fence with razor wire and the Land of the Free was further symbolically and literally dismantled. The circle was completed with the installation of Biden and the exploitation of the QAnon Psyop.

America had never been so divided since the civil war of the 19th century, Pushbackers were isolated and dubbed terrorists and now, as was always going to happen, the Cult immediately set about deleting what little was left of freedom and transforming American society through a swish of the hand of the most controlled 'president' in American history leading (officially at least) the most extreme regime since the country was declared an independent state on July 4th, 1776. Biden issued undebated, dictatorial executive orders almost by the hour in his opening days in office across the whole spectrum of the Cult wish-list including diluting controls on the border with Mexico allowing thousands of migrants to illegally enter the United States to transform the demographics of America and import an election-changing number of perceived Democrat

voters. Then there were Biden deportation amnesties for the already illegally resident (estimated to be as high as 20 or even 30 million). A bill before Congress awarded American citizenship to anyone who could prove they had worked in agriculture for just 180 days in the previous two years as 'Big Ag' secured its slave labour long-term. There were the plans to add new states to the union such as Puerto Rico and making Washington DC a state. They are all parts of a plan to ensure that the Cult-owned Woke Democrats would be permanently in power.

Border – what border?

I have exposed in detail in other books how mass immigration into the United States and Europe is the work of Cult networks fuelled by the tens of billions spent to this and other ends by George Soros and his global Open Society (open borders) Foundations. The impact can be seen in America alone where the population has increased by *100 million* in little more than 30 years mostly through immigration. I wrote in *The Answer* that the plan was to have so many people crossing the southern border that the numbers become unstoppable and we are now there under Cult-owned Biden. El Salvador in Central America puts the scale of what is happening into context. A third of the population now lives in the United States, much of it illegally, and many more are on the way. The methodology is to crush Central and South American countries economically and spread violence through machete-wielding psychopathic gangs like MS-13 based in El Salvador and now operating in many American cities. Biden-imposed lax security at the southern border means that it is all but open. He said before his 'election' that he wanted to see a surge towards the border if he became president and that was the green light for people to do just that after election day to create the human disaster that followed for both America and the migrants. When that surge came the imbecilic Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez said it wasn't a 'surge' because they are 'children, not insurgents' and the term 'surge' (used by Biden) was a claim of 'white supremacists'.

This disingenuous lady may one day enter the realm of the most basic intelligence, but it won't be any time soon.

Sabbatians and the Cult are in the process of destroying America by importing violent people and gangs in among the genuine to terrorise American cities and by overwhelming services that cannot cope with the sheer volume of new arrivals. Something similar is happening in Europe as Western society in general is targeted for demographic and cultural transformation and upheaval. The plan demands violence and crime to create an environment of intimidation, fear and division and Soros has been funding the election of district attorneys across America who then stop prosecuting many crimes, reduce sentences for violent crimes and free as many violent criminals as they can. Sabbatians are creating the chaos from which order – their order – can respond in a classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. A Freemasonic moto says 'Ordo Ab Chao' (Order out of Chaos) and this is why the Cult is constantly creating chaos to impose a new 'order'. Here you have the reason the Cult is constantly creating chaos. The 'Covid' hoax can be seen with those entering the United States by plane being forced to take a 'Covid' test while migrants flooding through southern border processing facilities do not. Nothing is put in the way of mass migration and if that means ignoring the government's own 'Covid' rules then so be it. They know it's all bullshit anyway. Any pushback on this is denounced as 'racist' by Wokers and Sabbatian fronts like the ultra-Zionist Anti-Defamation League headed by the appalling Jonathan Greenblatt which at the same time argues that Israel should not give citizenship and voting rights to more Palestinian Arabs or the 'Jewish population' (in truth the Sabbatian network) will lose control of the country.

Society-changing numbers

Biden's masters have declared that countries like El Salvador are so dangerous that their people must be allowed into the United States for humanitarian reasons when there are fewer murders in large parts of many Central American countries than in US cities like

Baltimore. That is not to say Central America cannot be a dangerous place and Cult-controlled American governments have been making it so since way back, along with the dismantling of economies, in a long-term plan to drive people north into the United States. Parts of Central America are very dangerous, but in other areas the story is being greatly exaggerated to justify relaxing immigration criteria. Migrants are being offered free healthcare and education in the United States as another incentive to head for the border and there is no requirement to be financially independent before you can enter to prevent the resources of America being drained. You can't blame migrants for seeking what they believe will be a better life, but they are being played by the Cult for dark and nefarious ends. The numbers since Biden took office are huge. In February, 2021, more than 100,000 people were known to have tried to enter the US illegally through the southern border (it was 34,000 in the same month in 2020) and in March it was 170,000 – a 418 percent increase on March, 2020. These numbers are only known people, not the ones who get in unseen. The true figure for migrants illegally crossing the border in a single month was estimated by one congressman at 250,000 and that number will only rise under Biden's current policy. Gangs of murdering drug-running thugs that control the Mexican side of the border demand money – thousands of dollars – to let migrants cross the Rio Grande into America. At the same time gun battles are breaking out on the border several times a week between rival Mexican drug gangs (which now operate globally) who are equipped with sophisticated military-grade weapons, grenades and armoured vehicles. While the Capitol Building was being 'protected' from a non-existent 'threat' by thousands of troops, and others were still deployed at the time in the Cult Neocon war in Afghanistan, the southern border of America was left to its fate. This is not incompetence, it is cold calculation.

By March, 2021, there were 17,000 unaccompanied children held at border facilities and many of them are ensnared by people traffickers for paedophile rings and raped on their journey north to America. This is not conjecture – this is fact. Many of those designated

children are in reality teenage boys or older. Meanwhile Wokers posture their self-purity for encouraging poor and tragic people to come to America and face this nightmare both on the journey and at the border with the disgusting figure of House Speaker Nancy Pelosi giving disingenuous speeches about caring for migrants. The woman's evil. Wokers condemned Trump for having children in cages at the border (so did Obama, *Shhhh*), but now they are sleeping on the floor without access to a shower with one border facility 729 percent over capacity. The Biden insanity even proposed flying migrants from the southern border to the northern border with Canada for 'processing'. The whole shambles is being overseen by ultra-Zionist Secretary of Homeland Security, the moronic liar Alejandro Mayorkas, who banned news cameras at border facilities to stop Americans seeing what was happening. Mayorkas said there was not a ban on news crews; it was just that they were not allowed to film. Alongside him at Homeland Security is another ultra-Zionist Cass Sunstein appointed by Biden to oversee new immigration laws. Sunstein despises conspiracy researchers to the point where he suggests they should be banned or *taxed* for having such views. The man is not bonkers or anything. He's perfectly well-adjusted, but adjusted to what is the question. Criticise what is happening and you are a 'white supremacist' when earlier non-white immigrants also oppose the numbers which effect their lives and opportunities. Black people in poor areas are particularly damaged by uncontrolled immigration and the increased competition for work opportunities with those who will work for less. They are also losing voting power as Hispanics become more dominant in former black areas. It's a downward spiral for them while the billionaires behind the policy drone on about how much they care about black people and 'racism'. None of this is about compassion for migrants or black people – that's just wind and air. Migrants are instead being mercilessly exploited to transform America while the countries they leave are losing their future and the same is true in Europe. Mass immigration may now be the work of Woke Democrats, but it can be traced back to the 1986 Immigration Reform and Control Act (it

wasn't) signed into law by Republican hero President Ronald Reagan which gave amnesty to millions living in the United States illegally and other incentives for people to head for the southern border. Here we have the one-party state at work again.

Save me syndrome

Almost every aspect of what I have been exposing as the Cult agenda was on display in even the first days of 'Biden' with silencing of Pushbackers at the forefront of everything. A Renegade Mind will view the Trump years and QAnon in a very different light to their supporters and advocates as the dots are connected. The QAnon/Trump Psyop has given the Cult all it was looking for. We may not know how much, or little, that Trump realised he was being used, but that's a side issue. This pincer movement produced the desired outcome of dividing America and having Pushbackers isolated. To turn this around we have to look at new routes to empowerment which do not include handing our power to other people and groups through what I will call the 'Save Me Syndrome' – 'I want someone else to do it so that I don't have to'. We have seen this at work throughout human history and the QAnon/Trump Psyop is only the latest incarnation alongside all the others. Religion is an obvious expression of this when people look to a 'god' or priest to save them or tell them how to be saved and then there are 'save me' politicians like Trump. Politics is a diversion and not a 'saviour'. It is a means to block positive change, not make it possible.

Save Me Syndrome always comes with the same repeating theme of handing your power to whom or what you believe will save you while your real 'saviour' stares back from the mirror every morning. Renegade Minds are constantly vigilant in this regard and always asking the question 'What can I do?' rather than 'What can someone else do for me?' Gandhi was right when he said: 'You must be the change you want to see in the world.' We are indeed the people we have been waiting for. We are presented with a constant raft of reasons to concede that power to others and forget where the real power is. Humanity has the numbers and the Cult does not. It has to

use diversion and division to target the unstoppable power that comes from unity. Religions, governments, politicians, corporations, media, QAnon, are all different manifestations of this power-diversion and dilution. Refusing to give your power to governments and instead handing it to Trump and QAnon is not to take a new direction, but merely to recycle the old one with new names on the posters. I will explore this phenomenon as we proceed and how to break the cycles and recycles that got us here through the mists of repeating perception and so repeating history.

For now we shall turn to the most potent example in the entire human story of the consequences that follow when you give your power away. I am talking, of course, of the 'Covid' hoax.

CHAPTER FOUR

'Covid': Calculated catastrophe

Facts are threatening to those invested in fraud
DaShanne Stokes

We can easily unravel the real reason for the 'Covid pandemic' hoax by employing the Renegade Mind methodology that I have outlined this far. We'll start by comparing the long-planned Cult outcome with the 'Covid pandemic' outcome. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey.

I have highlighted the plan for the Hunger Games Society which has been in my books for so many years with the very few controlling the very many through ongoing dependency. To create this dependency it is essential to destroy independent livelihoods, businesses and employment to make the population reliant on the state (the Cult) for even the basics of life through a guaranteed pittance income. While independence of income remained these Cult ambitions would be thwarted. With this knowledge it was easy to see where the 'pandemic' hoax was going once talk of 'lockdowns' began and the closing of all but perceived 'essential' businesses to 'save' us from an alleged 'deadly virus'. Cult corporations like Amazon and Walmart were naturally considered 'essential' while mom and pop shops and stores had their doors closed by fascist decree. As a result with every new lockdown and new regulation more small and medium, even large businesses not owned by the Cult, went to the wall while Cult giants and their frontmen and women grew financially fatter by the second. Mom and pop were

denied an income and the right to earn a living and the wealth of people like Jeff Bezos (Amazon), Mark Zuckerberg (Facebook) and Sergei Brin and Larry Page (Google/Alphabet) have reached record levels. The Cult was increasing its own power through further dramatic concentrations of wealth while the competition was being destroyed and brought into a state of dependency. Lockdowns have been instigated to secure that very end and were never anything to do with health. My brother Paul spent 45 years building up a bus repair business, but lockdowns meant buses were running at a fraction of normal levels for months on end. Similar stories can told in their hundreds of millions worldwide. Efforts of a lifetime coldly destroyed by Cult multi-billionaires and their lackeys in government and law enforcement who continued to earn their living from the taxation of the people while denying the right of the same people to earn theirs. How different it would have been if those making and enforcing these decisions had to face the same financial hardships of those they affected, but they never do.

Gates of Hell

Behind it all in the full knowledge of what he is doing and why is the psychopathic figure of Cult operative Bill Gates. His puppet Tedros at the World Health Organization declared 'Covid' a pandemic in March, 2020. The WHO had changed the definition of a 'pandemic' in 2009 just a month before declaring the 'swine flu pandemic' which would not have been so under the previous definition. The same applies to 'Covid'. The definition had included... 'an infection by an infectious agent, occurring simultaneously in different countries, with a significant mortality rate relative to the proportion of the population infected'. The new definition removed the need for 'significant mortality'. The 'pandemic' has been fraudulent even down to the definition, but Gates demanded economy-destroying lockdowns, school closures, social distancing, mandatory masks, a 'vaccination' for every man, woman and child on the planet and severe consequences and restrictions for those that refused. Who gave him this power? The

Cult did which he serves like a little boy in short trousers doing what his daddy tells him. He and his psychopathic missus even smiled when they said that much worse was to come (what they knew was planned to come). Gates responded in the matter-of-fact way of all psychopaths to a question about the effect on the world economy of what he was doing:

Well, it won't go to zero but it will shrink. Global GDP is probably going to take the biggest hit ever [Gates was smiling as he said this] ... in my lifetime this will be the greatest economic hit. But you don't have a choice. People act as if you have a choice. People don't feel like going to the stadium when they might get infected ... People are deeply affected by seeing these stats, by knowing they could be part of the transmission chain, old people, their parents and grandparents, could be affected by this, and so you don't get to say ignore what is going on here.

There will be the ability to open up, particularly in rich countries, if things are done well over the next few months, but for the world at large normalcy only returns when we have largely vaccinated the entire population.

The man has no compassion or empathy. How could he when he's a psychopath like all Cult players? My own view is that even beyond that he is very seriously mentally ill. Look in his eyes and you can see this along with his crazy flailing arms. You don't do what he has done to the world population since the start of 2020 unless you are mentally ill and at the most extreme end of psychopathic. You especially don't do it when to you know, as we shall see, that cases and deaths from 'Covid' are fakery and a product of monumental figure massaging. 'These stats' that Gates referred to are based on a 'test' that's not testing for the 'virus' as he has known all along. He made his fortune with big Cult support as an infamously ruthless software salesman and now buys global control of 'health' (death) policy without the population he affects having any say. It's a breathtaking outrage. Gates talked about people being deeply affected by fear of 'Covid' when that was because of *him* and his global network lying to them minute-by-minute supported by a lying media that he seriously influences and funds to the tune of hundreds of millions. He's handed big sums to media operations including the BBC, NBC, Al Jazeera, Univision, *PBS NewsHour*,

ProPublica, National Journal, The Guardian, The Financial Times, The Atlantic, Texas Tribune, USA Today publisher Gannett, *Washington Monthly, Le Monde, Center for Investigative Reporting, Pulitzer Center on Crisis Reporting, National Press Foundation, International Center for Journalists, Solutions Journalism Network, the Poynter Institute for Media Studies, and many more.* Gates is everywhere in the 'Covid' hoax and the man must go to prison – or a mental facility – for the rest of his life and his money distributed to those he has taken such enormous psychopathic pleasure in crushing.

The Muscle

The Hunger Games global structure demands a police-military state – a fusion of the two into one force – which viciously imposes the will of the Cult on the population and protects the Cult from public rebellion. In that regard, too, the 'Covid' hoax just keeps on giving. Often unlawful, ridiculous and contradictory 'Covid' rules and regulations have been policed across the world by moronic automatons and psychopaths made faceless by face-nappy masks and acting like the Nazi SS and fascist blackshirts and brownshirts of Hitler and Mussolini. The smallest departure from the rules decreed by the psychos in government and their clueless gofers were jumped upon by the face-nappy fascists. Brutality against public protestors soon became commonplace even on girls, women and old people as the brave men with the batons – the Face-Nappies as I call them – broke up peaceful protests and handed out fines like confetti to people who couldn't earn a living let alone pay hundreds of pounds for what was once an accepted human right. Robot Face-Nappies of Nottingham police in the English East Midlands fined one group £11,000 for attending a child's birthday party. For decades I charted the transformation of law enforcement as genuine, decent officers were replaced with psychopaths and the brain dead who would happily and brutally do whatever their masters told them. Now they were let loose on the public and I would emphasise the point that none of this just happened. The step-by-step change in the dynamic between police and public was orchestrated from the shadows by

those who knew where this was all going and the same with the perceptual reframing of those in all levels of authority and official administration through 'training courses' by organisations such as Common Purpose which was created in the late 1980s and given a massive boost in Blair era Britain until it became a global phenomenon. Supposed public 'servants' began to view the population as the enemy and the same was true of the police. This was the start of the explosion of behaviour manipulation organisations and networks preparing for the all-war on the human psyche unleashed with the dawn of 2020. I will go into more detail about this later in the book because it is a core part of what is happening.

Police desecrated beauty spots to deter people gathering and arrested women for walking in the countryside alone 'too far' from their homes. We had arrogant, clueless sergeants in the Isle of Wight police where I live posting on Facebook what they insisted the population must do or else. A schoolmaster sergeant called Radford looked young enough for me to ask if his mother knew he was out, but he was posting what he *expected* people to do while a Sergeant Wilkinson boasted about fining lads for meeting in a McDonald's car park where they went to get a lockdown takeaway. Wilkinson added that he had even cancelled their order. What a pair of prats these people are and yet they have increasingly become the norm among Jackboot Johnson's Yellowshirts once known as the British police. This was the theme all over the world with police savagery common during lockdown protests in the United States, the Netherlands, and the fascist state of Victoria in Australia under its tyrannical and again moronic premier Daniel Andrews. Amazing how tyrannical and moronic tend to work as a team and the same combination could be seen across America as arrogant, narcissistic Woke governors and mayors such as Gavin Newsom (California), Andrew Cuomo (New York), Gretchen Whitmer (Michigan), Lori Lightfoot (Chicago) and Eric Garcetti (Los Angeles) did their Nazi and Stalin impressions with the full support of the compliant brutality of their enforcers in uniform as they arrested small business owners defying

fascist shutdown orders and took them to jail in ankle shackles and handcuffs. This happened to bistro owner Marlena Pavlos-Hackney in Gretchen Whitmer's fascist state of Michigan when police arrived to enforce an order by a state-owned judge for 'putting the community at risk' at a time when other states like Texas were dropping restrictions and migrants were pouring across the southern border without any 'Covid' questions at all. I'm sure there are many officers appalled by what they are ordered to do, but not nearly enough of them. If they were truly appalled they would not do it. As the months passed every opportunity was taken to have the military involved to make their presence on the streets ever more familiar and 'normal' for the longer-term goal of police-military fusion.

Another crucial element to the Hunger Games enforcement network has been encouraging the public to report neighbours and others for 'breaking the lockdown rules'. The group faced with £11,000 in fines at the child's birthday party would have been dobbed-in by a neighbour with a brain the size of a pea. The technique was most famously employed by the Stasi secret police in communist East Germany who had public informants placed throughout the population. A police chief in the UK says his force doesn't need to carry out 'Covid' patrols when they are flooded with so many calls from the public reporting other people for visiting the beach. Dorset police chief James Vaughan said people were so enthusiastic about snitching on their fellow humans they were now operating as an auxiliary arm of the police: 'We are still getting around 400 reports a week from the public, so we will respond to reports ... We won't need to be doing hotspot patrols because people are very quick to pick the phone up and tell us.' Vaughan didn't say that this is a pillar of all tyrannies of whatever complexion and the means to hugely extend the reach of enforcement while spreading distrust among the people and making them wary of doing anything that might get them reported. Those narcissistic Isle of Wight sergeants Radford and Wilkinson never fail to add a link to their Facebook posts where the public can inform on their fellow slaves.

Neither would be self-aware enough to realise they were imitating the Stasi which they might well never have heard of. Government psychologists that I will expose later laid out a policy to turn communities against each other in the same way.

A coincidence? Yep, and I can knit fog

I knew from the start of the alleged pandemic that this was a Cult operation. It presented limitless potential to rapidly advance the Cult agenda and exploit manipulated fear to demand that every man, woman and child on the planet was 'vaccinated' in a process never used on humans before which infuses self-replicating *synthetic* material into human cells. Remember the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state. I'll deal with the 'vaccine' (that's not actually a vaccine) when I focus on the genetic agenda. Enough to say here that mass global 'vaccination' justified by this 'new virus' set alarms ringing after 30 years of tracking these people and their methods. The 'Covid' hoax officially beginning in China was also a big red flag for reasons I will be explaining. The agenda potential was so enormous that I could dismiss any idea that the 'virus' appeared naturally. Major happenings with major agenda implications never occur without Cult involvement in making them happen. My questions were twofold in early 2020 as the media began its campaign to induce global fear and hysteria: Was this alleged infectious agent released on purpose by the Cult or did it even exist at all? I then did what I always do in these situations. I sat, observed and waited to see where the evidence and information would take me. By March and early April synchronicity was strongly – and ever more so since then – pointing me in the direction of *there is no 'virus'*. I went public on that with derision even from swathes of the alternative media that voiced a scenario that the Chinese government released the 'virus' in league with Deep State elements in the United States from a top-level bio-lab in Wuhan where the 'virus' is said to have first appeared. I looked at that possibility, but I didn't buy it for several reasons. Deaths from the 'virus' did not in any way match what they

would have been with a 'deadly bioweapon' and it is much more effective if you sell the *illusion* of an infectious agent rather than having a real one unless you can control through injection who has it and who doesn't. Otherwise you lose control of events. A made-up 'virus' gives you a blank sheet of paper on which you can make it do whatever you like and have any symptoms or mutant 'variants' you choose to add while a real infectious agent would limit you to what it actually does. A phantom disease allows you to have endless ludicrous 'studies' on the 'Covid' dollar to widen the perceived impact by inventing ever more 'at risk' groups including one study which said those who walk slowly may be almost four times more likely to die from the 'virus'. People are in psychiatric wards for less.

A real 'deadly bioweapon' can take out people in the hierarchy that are not part of the Cult, but essential to its operation. Obviously they don't want that. Releasing a real disease means you immediately lose control of it. Releasing an illusory one means you don't. Again it's vital that people are extra careful when dealing with what they want to hear. A bioweapon unleashed from a Chinese laboratory in collusion with the American Deep State may fit a conspiracy narrative, but is it true? Would it not be far more effective to use the excuse of a 'virus' to justify the real bioweapon – the 'vaccine'? That way your disease agent does not have to be transmitted and arrives directly through a syringe. I saw a French virologist Luc Montagnier quoted in the alternative media as saying he had discovered that the alleged 'new' severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus , or SARS-CoV-2, was made artificially and included elements of the human immunodeficiency 'virus' (HIV) and a parasite that causes malaria. SARS-CoV-2 is alleged to trigger an alleged illness called Covid-19. I remembered Montagnier's name from my research years before into claims that an HIV 'retrovirus' causes AIDS – claims that were demolished by Berkeley virologist Peter Duesberg who showed that no one had ever proved that HIV causes acquired immunodeficiency syndrome or AIDS. Claims that become accepted as fact, publicly and medically, with no proof whatsoever are an ever-recurring story that profoundly applies to

'Covid'. Nevertheless, despite the lack of proof, Montagnier's team at the Pasteur Institute in Paris had a long dispute with American researcher Robert Gallo over which of them discovered and isolated the HIV 'virus' and with *no evidence* found it to cause AIDS. You will see later that there is also no evidence that any 'virus' causes any disease or that there is even such a thing as a 'virus' in the way it is said to exist. The claim to have 'isolated' the HIV 'virus' will be presented in its real context as we come to the shocking story – and it is a story – of SARS-CoV-2 and so will Montagnier's assertion that he identified the full SARS-CoV-2 genome.

Hoax in the making

We can pick up the 'Covid' story in 2010 and the publication by the Rockefeller Foundation of a document called 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development'. The inner circle of the Rockefeller family has been serving the Cult since John D. Rockefeller (1839-1937) made his fortune with Standard Oil. It is less well known that the same Rockefeller – the Bill Gates of his day – was responsible for establishing what is now referred to as 'Big Pharma', the global network of pharmaceutical companies that make outrageous profits dispensing scalpel and drug 'medicine' and are obsessed with pumping vaccines in ever-increasing number into as many human arms and backsides as possible. John D. Rockefeller was the driving force behind the creation of the 'education' system in the United States and elsewhere specifically designed to program the perceptions of generations thereafter. The Rockefeller family donated exceptionally valuable land in New York for the United Nations building and were central in establishing the World Health Organization in 1948 as an agency of the UN which was created from the start as a Trojan horse and stalking horse for world government. Now enter Bill Gates. His family and the Rockefellers have long been extremely close and I have seen genealogy which claims that if you go back far enough the two families fuse into the same bloodline. Gates has said that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation was inspired by the Rockefeller Foundation and why not

when both are serving the same Cult? Major tax-exempt foundations are overwhelmingly criminal enterprises in which Cult assets fund the Cult agenda in the guise of 'philanthropy' while avoiding tax in the process. Cult operatives can become mega-rich in their role of front men and women for the psychopaths at the inner core and they, too, have to be psychopaths to knowingly serve such evil. Part of the deal is that a big percentage of the wealth gleaned from representing the Cult has to be spent advancing the ambitions of the Cult and hence you have the Rockefeller Foundation, Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (and so many more) and people like George Soros with his global Open Society Foundations spending their billions in pursuit of global Cult control. Gates is a global public face of the Cult with his interventions in world affairs including Big Tech influence; a central role in the 'Covid' and 'vaccine' scam; promotion of the climate change shakedown; manipulation of education; geoengineering of the skies; and his food-control agenda as the biggest owner of farmland in America, his GMO promotion and through other means. As one writer said: 'Gates monopolizes or wields disproportionate influence over the tech industry, global health and vaccines, agriculture and food policy (including biopiracy and fake food), weather modification and other climate technologies, surveillance, education and media.' The almost limitless wealth secured through Microsoft and other not-allowed-to-fail ventures (including vaccines) has been ploughed into a long, long list of Cult projects designed to enslave the entire human race. Gates and the Rockefellers have been working as one unit with the Rockefeller-established World Health Organization leading global 'Covid' policy controlled by Gates through his mouth-piece Tedros. Gates became the WHO's biggest funder when Trump announced that the American government would cease its donations, but Biden immediately said he would restore the money when he took office in January, 2021. The Gates Foundation (the Cult) owns through limitless funding the world health system and the major players across the globe in the 'Covid' hoax.

Okay, with that background we return to that Rockefeller Foundation document of 2010 headed 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development' and its 'imaginary' epidemic of a virulent and deadly influenza strain which infected 20 percent of the global population and killed eight million in seven months. The Rockefeller scenario was that the epidemic destroyed economies, closed shops, offices and other businesses and led to governments imposing fierce rules and restrictions that included mandatory wearing of face masks and body-temperature checks to enter communal spaces like railway stations and supermarkets. The document predicted that even after the height of the Rockefeller-envisioned epidemic the authoritarian rule would continue to deal with further pandemics, transnational terrorism, environmental crises and rising poverty. Now you may think that the Rockefellers are our modern-day seers or alternatively, and rather more likely, that they well knew what was planned a few years further on. Fascism had to be imposed, you see, to 'protect citizens from risk and exposure'. The Rockefeller scenario document said:

During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flexed their authority and imposed airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified. In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems – from pandemics and transnational terrorism to environmental crises and rising poverty – leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power.

At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty – and their privacy – to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight, and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit.

In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulation of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests. In many developed countries, enforced cooperation with a suite of new regulations and agreements slowly but steadily restored both order and, importantly, economic growth.

There we have the prophetic Rockefellers in 2010 and three years later came their paper for the Global Health Summit in Beijing, China, when government representatives, the private sector, international organisations and groups met to discuss the next 100 years of 'global health'. The Rockefeller Foundation-funded paper was called 'Dreaming the Future of Health for the Next 100 Years' and more prophecy ensued as it described a dystopian future: 'The abundance of data, digitally tracking and linking people may mean the 'death of privacy' and may replace physical interaction with transient, virtual connection, generating isolation and raising questions of how values are shaped in virtual networks.' Next in the 'Covid' hoax preparation sequence came a 'table top' simulation in 2018 for another 'imaginary' pandemic of a disease called Clade X which was said to kill 900 million people. The exercise was organised by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins University's Center for Health Security in the United States and this is the very same university that has been compiling the disgustingly and systematically erroneous global figures for 'Covid' cases and deaths. Similar Johns Hopkins health crisis scenarios have included the Dark Winter exercise in 2001 and Atlantic Storm in 2005.

Nostradamus 201

For sheer predictive genius look no further prophecy-watchers than the Bill Gates-funded Event 201 held only six weeks before the 'coronavirus pandemic' is supposed to have broken out in China and Event 201 was based on a scenario of a global 'coronavirus pandemic'. Melinda Gates, the great man's missus, told the BBC that he had 'prepared for years' for a coronavirus pandemic which told us what we already knew. Nostradamugates had predicted in a TED talk in 2015 that a pandemic was coming that would kill a lot of people and demolish the world economy. My god, the man is a machine – possibly even literally. Now here he was only weeks before the real thing funding just such a simulated scenario and involving his friends and associates at Johns Hopkins, the World Economic Forum Cult-front of Klaus Schwab, the United Nations,

Johnson & Johnson, major banks, and officials from China and the Centers for Disease Control in the United States. What synchronicity – Johns Hopkins would go on to compile the fraudulent ‘Covid’ figures, the World Economic Forum and Schwab would push the ‘Great Reset’ in response to ‘Covid’, the Centers for Disease Control would be at the forefront of ‘Covid’ policy in the United States, Johnson & Johnson would produce a ‘Covid vaccine’, and everything would officially start just weeks later in China. Spooky, eh? They were even accurate in creating a simulation of a ‘virus’ pandemic because the ‘real thing’ would also be a simulation. Event 201 was not an exercise preparing for something that might happen; it was a rehearsal for what those in control knew was *going* to happen and very shortly. Hours of this simulation were posted on the Internet and the various themes and responses mirrored what would soon be imposed to transform human society. News stories were inserted and what they said would be commonplace a few weeks later with still more prophecy perfection. Much discussion focused on the need to deal with misinformation and the ‘anti-vax movement’ which is exactly what happened when the ‘virus’ arrived – was said to have arrived – in the West.

Cult-owned social media banned criticism and exposure of the official ‘virus’ narrative and when I said there *was* no ‘virus’ in early April, 2020, I was banned by one platform after another including YouTube, Facebook and later Twitter. The mainstream broadcast media in Britain was in effect banned from interviewing me by the Tony-Blair-created government broadcasting censor Ofcom headed by career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes who was appointed just as the ‘virus’ hoax was about to play out in January, 2020. At the same time the Ickonic media platform was using Vimeo, another ultra-Zionist-owned operation, while our own player was being created and they deleted in an instant hundreds of videos, documentaries, series and shows to confirm their unbelievable vindictiveness. We had copies, of course, and they had to be restored one by one when our player was ready. These people have no class. Sabbatian Facebook promised free advertisements for the Gates-

controlled World Health Organization narrative while deleting ‘false claims and conspiracy theories’ to stop ‘misinformation’ about the alleged coronavirus. All these responses could be seen just a short while earlier in the scenarios of Event 201. Extreme censorship was absolutely crucial for the Cult because the official story was so ridiculous and unsupportable by the evidence that it could never survive open debate and the free-flow of information and opinion. If you can’t win a debate then don’t have one is the Cult’s approach throughout history. Facebook’s little boy front man – front boy – Mark Zuckerberg equated ‘credible and accurate information’ with official sources and exposing their lies with ‘misinformation’.

Silencing those that can see

The censorship dynamic of Event 201 is now the norm with an army of narrative-supporting ‘fact-checker’ organisations whose entire reason for being is to tell the public that official narratives are true and those exposing them are lying. One of the most appalling of these ‘fact-checkers’ is called NewsGuard founded by ultra-Zionist Americans Gordon Crovitz and Steven Brill. Crovitz is a former publisher of *The Wall Street Journal*, former Executive Vice President of Dow Jones, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and on the board of the American Association of Rhodes Scholars. The CFR and Rhodes Scholarships, named after Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes who plundered the gold and diamonds of South Africa for his masters and the Cult, have featured widely in my books. NewsGuard don’t seem to like me for some reason – I really can’t think why – and they have done all they can to have me censored and discredited which is, to quote an old British politician, like being savaged by a dead sheep. They are, however, like all in the censorship network, very well connected and funded by organisations themselves funded by, or connected to, Bill Gates. As you would expect with anything associated with Gates NewsGuard has an offshoot called HealthGuard which ‘fights online health care hoaxes’. How very kind. Somehow the NewsGuard European Managing Director Anna-Sophie Harling, a remarkably young-

looking woman with no broadcasting experience and little hands-on work in journalism, has somehow secured a position on the 'Content Board' of UK government broadcast censor Ofcom. An executive of an organisation seeking to discredit dissidents of the official narratives is making decisions for the government broadcast 'regulator' about content?? Another appalling 'fact-checker' is Full Fact funded by George Soros and global censors Google and Facebook.

It's amazing how many activists in the 'fact-checking', 'anti-hate', arena turn up in government-related positions – people like UK Labour Party activist Imran Ahmed who heads the Center for Countering Digital Hate founded by people like Morgan McSweeney, now chief of staff to the Labour Party's hapless and useless 'leader' Keir Starmer. Digital Hate – which is what it really is – uses the American spelling of Center to betray its connection to a transatlantic network of similar organisations which in 2020 shapeshifted from attacking people for 'hate' to attacking them for questioning the 'Covid' hoax and the dangers of the 'Covid vaccine'. It's just a coincidence, you understand. This is one of Imran Ahmed's hysterical statements: 'I would go beyond calling anti-vaxxers conspiracy theorists to say they are an extremist group that pose a national security risk.' No one could ever accuse this prat of understatement and he's including in that those parents who are now against vaccines after their children were damaged for life or killed by them. He's such a nice man. Ahmed does the rounds of the Woke media getting soft-ball questions from spineless 'journalists' who never ask what right he has to campaign to destroy the freedom of speech of others while he demands it for himself. There also seems to be an overrepresentation in Ofcom of people connected to the narrative-worshipping BBC. This incredible global network of narrative-support was super-vital when the 'Covid' hoax was played in the light of the mega-whopper lies that have to be defended from the spotlight cast by the most basic intelligence.

Setting the scene

The Cult plays the long game and proceeds step-by-step ensuring that everything is in place before major cards are played and they don't come any bigger than the 'Covid' hoax. The psychopaths can't handle events where the outcome isn't certain and as little as possible – preferably nothing – is left to chance. Politicians, government and medical officials who would follow direction were brought to illusory power in advance by the Cult web whether on the national stage or others like state governors and mayors of America. For decades the dynamic between officialdom, law enforcement and the public was changed from one of service to one of control and dictatorship. Behaviour manipulation networks established within government were waiting to impose the coming 'Covid' rules and regulations specifically designed to subdue and rewire the psyche of the people in the guise of protecting health. These included in the UK the Behavioural Insights Team part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office; the Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B); and a whole web of intelligence and military groups seeking to direct the conversation on social media and control the narrative. Among them are the cyberwarfare (on the people) 77th Brigade of the British military which is also coordinated through the Cabinet Office as civilian and military leadership continues to combine in what they call the Fusion Doctrine. The 77th Brigade is a British equivalent of the infamous Israeli (Sabbatian) military cyberwarfare and Internet manipulation operation Unit 8200 which I expose at length in *The Trigger*. Also carefully in place were the medical and science advisers to government – many on the payroll past or present of Bill Gates – and a whole alternative structure of unelected government stood by to take control when elected parliaments were effectively closed down once the 'Covid' card was slammed on the table. The structure I have described here and so much more was installed in every major country through the Cult networks. The top-down control hierarchy looks like this: The Cult – Cult-owned Gates – the World Health Organization and Tedros – Gates-funded or controlled chief medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators) in each country –

political 'leaders' – law enforcement – The People. Through this simple global communication and enforcement structure the policy of the Cult could be imposed on virtually the entire human population so long as they acquiesced to the fascism. With everything in place it was time for the button to be pressed in late 2019/early 2020.

These were the prime goals the Cult had to secure for its will to prevail:

- 1) Locking down economies, closing all but designated 'essential' businesses (Cult-owned corporations were 'essential'), and putting the population under house arrest was an imperative to destroy independent income and employment and ensure dependency on the Cult-controlled state in the Hunger Games Society. Lockdowns had to be established as the global blueprint from the start to respond to the 'virus' and followed by pretty much the entire world.
- 2) The global population had to be terrified into believing in a deadly 'virus' that didn't actually exist so they would unquestioningly obey authority in the belief that authority must know how best to protect them and their families. Software salesman Gates would suddenly morph into the world's health expert and be promoted as such by the Cult-owned media.
- 3) A method of testing that wasn't testing for the 'virus', but was only claimed to be, had to be in place to provide the illusion of 'cases' and subsequent 'deaths' that had a very different cause to the 'Covid-19' that would be scribbled on the death certificate.
- 4) Because there was no 'virus' and the great majority testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' would have no symptoms of anything the lie had to be sold that people without symptoms (without the 'virus') could still pass it on to others. This was crucial to justify for the first time quarantining – house arresting – healthy people. Without this the economy-destroying lockdown of *everybody* could not have been credibly sold.
- 5) The 'saviour' had to be seen as a vaccine which beyond evil drug companies were working like angels of mercy to develop as quickly as possible, with all corners cut, to save the day. The public must absolutely not know that the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with a 'virus' or that the contents were ready and waiting with a very different motive long before the 'Covid' card was even lifted from the pack.

I said in March, 2020, that the 'vaccine' would have been created way ahead of the 'Covid' hoax which justified its use and the following December an article in the *New York Intelligencer* magazine said the Moderna 'vaccine' had been 'designed' by

January, 2020. This was 'before China had even acknowledged that the disease could be transmitted from human to human, more than a week before the first confirmed coronavirus case in the United States'. The article said that by the time the first American death was announced a month later 'the vaccine had already been manufactured and shipped to the National Institutes of Health for the beginning of its Phase I clinical trial'. The 'vaccine' was actually 'designed' long before that although even with this timescale you would expect the article to ask how on earth it could have been done that quickly. Instead it asked why the 'vaccine' had not been rolled out then and not months later. Journalism in the mainstream is truly dead. I am going to detail in the next chapter why the 'virus' has never existed and how a hoax on that scale was possible, but first the foundation on which the Big Lie of 'Covid' was built.

The test that doesn't test

Fraudulent 'testing' is the bottom line of the whole 'Covid' hoax and was the means by which a 'virus' that did not exist *appeared* to exist. They could only achieve this magic trick by using a test not testing for the 'virus'. To use a test that *was* testing for the 'virus' would mean that every test would come back negative given there was no 'virus'. They chose to exploit something called the RT-PCR test invented by American biochemist Kary Mullis in the 1980s who said publicly that his PCR test ... *cannot detect infectious disease*. Yes, the 'test' used worldwide to detect infectious 'Covid' to produce all the illusory 'cases' and 'deaths' compiled by Johns Hopkins and others *cannot detect infectious disease*. This fact came from the mouth of the man who invented PCR and was awarded the Nobel Prize in Chemistry in 1993 for doing so. Sadly, and incredibly conveniently for the Cult, Mullis died in August, 2019, at the age of 74 just before his test would be fraudulently used to unleash fascism on the world. He was said to have died from pneumonia which was an irony in itself. A few months later he would have had 'Covid-19' on his death certificate. I say the timing of his death was convenient because had he lived Mullis, a brilliant, honest and decent man, would have been

vociferously speaking out against the use of his test to detect 'Covid' when it was never designed, or able, to do that. I know that to be true given that Mullis made the same point when his test was used to 'detect' – not detect – HIV. He had been seriously critical of the Gallo/Montagnier claim to have isolated the HIV 'virus' and shown it to cause AIDS for which Mullis said there was no evidence. AIDS is actually not a disease but a series of diseases from which people die all the time. When they die from those *same diseases* after a positive 'test' for HIV then AIDS goes on their death certificate. I think I've heard that before somewhere. Countries instigated a policy with 'Covid' that anyone who tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and died of any other cause within 28 days and even longer 'Covid-19' had to go on the death certificate. Cases have come from the test that can't test for infectious disease and the deaths are those who have died of *anything* after testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I'll have much more later about the death certificate scandal.

Mullis was deeply dismissive of the now US 'Covid' star Anthony Fauci who he said was a liar who didn't know anything about anything – 'and I would say that to his face – nothing.' He said of Fauci: 'The man thinks he can take a blood sample, put it in an electron microscope and if it's got a virus in there you'll know it – he doesn't understand electron microscopy and he doesn't understand medicine and shouldn't be in a position like he's in.' That position, terrifyingly, has made him the decider of 'Covid' fascism policy on behalf of the Cult in his role as director since 1984 of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) while his record of being wrong is laughable; but being wrong, so long as it's the *right kind* of wrong, is why the Cult loves him. He'll say anything the Cult tells him to say. Fauci was made Chief Medical Adviser to the President immediately Biden took office. Biden was installed in the White House by Cult manipulation and one of his first decisions was to elevate Fauci to a position of even more control. This is a coincidence? Yes, and I identify as a flamenco dancer called Lola. How does such an incompetent criminal like Fauci remain in that

pivotal position in American health since *the 1980s*? When you serve the Cult it looks after you until you are surplus to requirements. Kary Mullis said prophetically of Fauci and his like: 'Those guys have an agenda and it's not an agenda we would like them to have ... they make their own rules, they change them when they want to, and Tony Fauci does not mind going on television in front of the people who pay his salary and lie directly into the camera.' Fauci has done that almost daily since the 'Covid' hoax began. Lying is in Fauci's DNA. To make the situation crystal clear about the PCR test this is a direct quote from its inventor Kary Mullis:

It [the PCR test] doesn't tell you that you're sick and doesn't tell you that the thing you ended up with was really going to hurt you ...'

Ask yourself why governments and medical systems the world over have been using this very test to decide who is 'infected' with the SARS-CoV-2 'virus' and the alleged disease it allegedly causes, 'Covid-19'. The answer to that question will tell you what has been going on. By the way, here's a little show-stopper – the 'new' SARS-CoV-2 'virus' was 'identified' as such right from the start using ... *the PCR test not testing for the 'virus'*. If you are new to this and find that shocking then stick around. I have hardly started yet. Even worse, other 'tests', like the 'Lateral Flow Device' (LFD), are considered so useless that they have to be *confirmed* by the PCR test! Leaked emails written by Ben Dyson, adviser to UK 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock, said they were 'dangerously unreliable'. Dyson, executive director of strategy at the Department of Health, wrote: 'As of today, someone who gets a positive LFD result in (say) London has at best a 25 per cent chance of it being a true positive, but if it is a self-reported test potentially as low as 10 per cent (on an optimistic assumption about specificity) or as low as 2 per cent (on a more pessimistic assumption).' These are the 'tests' that schoolchildren and the public are being urged to have twice a week or more and have to isolate if they get a positive. Each fake positive goes in the statistics as a 'case' no matter how ludicrously inaccurate and the

'cases' drive lockdown, masks and the pressure to 'vaccinate'. The government said in response to the email leak that the 'tests' were accurate which confirmed yet again what shocking bloody liars they are. The real false positive rate is *100 percent* as we'll see. In another 'you couldn't make it up' the UK government agreed to pay £2.8 billion to California's Innova Medical Group to supply the irrelevant lateral flow tests. The company's primary test-making centre is in China. Innova Medical Group, established in March, 2020, is owned by Pasaca Capital Inc, chaired by Chinese-American millionaire Charles Huang who was born in Wuhan.

How it works – and how it doesn't

The RT-PCR test, known by its full title of Polymerase chain reaction, is used across the world to make millions, even billions, of copies of a DNA/RNA genetic information sample. The process is called 'amplification' and means that a tiny sample of genetic material is amplified to bring out the detailed content. I stress that it is not testing for an infectious disease. It is simply amplifying a sample of genetic material. In the words of Kary Mullis: 'PCR is ... just a process that's used to make a whole lot of something out of something.' To emphasise the point companies that make the PCR tests circulated around the world to 'test' for 'Covid' warn on the box that it can't be used to detect 'Covid' or infectious disease and is for research purposes only. It's okay, rest for a minute and you'll be fine. This is the test that produces the 'cases' and 'deaths' that have been used to destroy human society. All those global and national medical and scientific 'experts' demanding this destruction to 'save us' KNOW that the test is not testing for the 'virus' and the cases and deaths they claim to be real are an almost unimaginable fraud. Every one of them and so many others including politicians and psychopaths like Gates and Tedros must be brought before Nuremberg-type trials and jailed for the rest of their lives. The more the genetic sample is amplified by PCR the more elements of that material become sensitive to the test and by that I don't mean sensitive for a 'virus' but for elements of the genetic material which

is *naturally* in the body or relates to remnants of old conditions of various kinds lying dormant and causing no disease. Once the amplification of the PCR reaches a certain level *everyone* will test positive. So much of the material has been made sensitive to the test that everyone will have some part of it in their body. Even lying criminals like Fauci have said that once PCR amplifications pass 35 cycles everything will be a false positive that cannot be trusted for the reasons I have described. I say, like many proper doctors and scientists, that 100 percent of the 'positives' are false, but let's just go with Fauci for a moment.

He says that any amplification over 35 cycles will produce false positives and yet the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and Food and Drug Administration (FDA) have recommended up to 40 cycles and the National Health Service (NHS) in Britain admitted in an internal document for staff that it was using 45 cycles of amplification. A long list of other countries has been doing the same and at least one 'testing' laboratory has been using 50 cycles. Have you ever heard a doctor, medical 'expert' or the media ask what level of amplification has been used to claim a 'positive'. The 'test' comes back 'positive' and so you have the 'virus', end of story. Now we can see how the government in Tanzania could send off samples from a goat and a pawpaw fruit under human names and both came back positive for 'Covid-19'. Tanzania president John Magufuli mocked the 'Covid' hysteria, the PCR test and masks and refused to import the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine'. The Cult hated him and an article sponsored by the Bill Gates Foundation appeared in the London *Guardian* in February, 2021, headed 'It's time for Africa to rein in Tanzania's anti-vaxxer president'. Well, 'reined in' he shortly was. Magufuli appeared in good health, but then, in March, 2021, he was dead at 61 from 'heart failure'. He was replaced by Samia Hassan Suhulu who is connected to Klaus Schwab's World Economic Forum and she immediately reversed Magufuli's 'Covid' policy. A sample of cola tested positive for 'Covid' with the PCR test in Germany while American actress and singer-songwriter Erykah Badu tested positive in one nostril and negative in the other. Footballer Ronaldo called

the PCR test 'bullshit' after testing positive three times and being forced to quarantine and miss matches when there was nothing wrong with him. The mantra from Tedros at the World Health Organization and national governments (same thing) has been test, test, test. They know that the more tests they can generate the more fake 'cases' they have which go on to become 'deaths' in ways I am coming to. The UK government has its Operation Moonshot planned to test multiple millions every day in workplaces and schools with free tests for everyone to use twice a week at home in line with the Cult plan from the start to make testing part of life. A government advertisement for an 'Interim Head of Asymptomatic Testing Communication' said the job included responsibility for delivering a 'communications strategy' (propaganda) 'to support the expansion of asymptomatic testing that *'normalises testing as part of everyday life'*'. More tests means more fake 'cases', 'deaths' and fascism. I have heard of, and from, many people who booked a test, couldn't turn up, and yet got a positive result through the post for a test they'd never even had. The whole thing is crazy, but for the Cult there's method in the madness. Controlling and manipulating the level of amplification of the test means the authorities can control whenever they want the number of apparent 'cases' and 'deaths'. If they want to justify more fascist lockdown and destruction of livelihoods they keep the amplification high. If they want to give the illusion that lockdowns and the 'vaccine' are working then they lower the amplification and 'cases' and 'deaths' will appear to fall. In January, 2021, the Cult-owned World Health Organization suddenly warned laboratories about over-amplification of the test and to lower the threshold. Suddenly headlines began appearing such as: 'Why ARE "Covid" cases plummeting?' This was just when the vaccine rollout was underway and I had predicted months before they would make cases appear to fall through amplification tampering when the 'vaccine' came. These people are so predictable.

Cow vaccines?

The question must be asked of what is on the test swabs being poked far up the nose of the population to the base of the brain? A nasal swab punctured one woman's brain and caused it to leak fluid. Most of these procedures are being done by people with little training or medical knowledge. Dr Lorraine Day, former orthopaedic trauma surgeon and Chief of Orthopaedic Surgery at San Francisco General Hospital, says the tests are really a '*vaccine*'. Cows have long been vaccinated this way. She points out that masks have to cover the nose and the mouth where it is claimed the '*virus*' exists in saliva. Why then don't they take saliva from the mouth as they do with a DNA test instead of pushing a long swab up the nose towards the brain? The ethmoid bone separates the nasal cavity from the brain and within that bone is the cribriform plate. Dr Day says that when the swab is pushed up against this plate and twisted the procedure is '*depositing things back there*'. She claims that among these '*things*' are nanoparticles that can enter the brain. Researchers have noted that a team at the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins have designed tiny, star-shaped micro-devices that can latch onto intestinal mucosa and release drugs into the body. Mucosa is the thin skin that covers the inside surface of parts of the body such as *the nose* and mouth and produces mucus to protect them. The Johns Hopkins micro-devices are called '*theragrippers*' and were '*inspired*' by a parasitic worm that digs its sharp teeth into a host's intestines. Nasal swabs are also coated in the sterilisation agent ethylene oxide. The US National Cancer Institute posts this explanation on its website:

At room temperature, ethylene oxide is a flammable colorless gas with a sweet odor. It is used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. In smaller amounts, ethylene oxide is used as a pesticide and a sterilizing agent. The ability of ethylene oxide to damage DNA makes it an effective sterilizing agent but also accounts for its cancer-causing activity.

The Institute mentions lymphoma and leukaemia as cancers most frequently reported to be associated with occupational exposure to ethylene oxide along with stomach and breast cancers. How does anyone think this is going to work out with the constant testing

regime being inflicted on adults and children at home and at school that will accumulate in the body anything that's on the swab?

Doctors know best

It is vital for people to realise that 'hero' doctors 'know' only what the Big Pharma-dominated medical authorities tell them to 'know' and if they refuse to 'know' what they are told to 'know' they are out the door. They are mostly not physicians or healers, but repeaters of the official narrative – or else. I have seen alleged professional doctors on British television make shocking statements that we are supposed to take seriously. One called 'Dr' Amir Khan, who is actually telling patients how to respond to illness, said that men could take the birth pill to 'help slow down the effects of Covid-19'. In March, 2021, another ridiculous 'Covid study' by an American doctor proposed injecting men with the female sex hormone progesterone as a 'Covid' treatment. British doctor Nighat Arif told the BBC that face coverings were now going to be part of ongoing normal. Yes, the vaccine protects you, she said (evidence?) ... but the way to deal with viruses in the community was always going to come down to hand washing, face covering and keeping a physical distance. That's not what we were told before the 'vaccine' was circulating. Arif said she couldn't imagine ever again going on the underground or in a lift without a mask. I was just thanking my good luck that she was not my doctor when she said – in March, 2021 – that if 'we are *behaving* and we are doing all the right things' she thought we could 'have our nearest and dearest around us at home ... around *Christmas* and *New Year*! Her patronising delivery was the usual school teacher talking to six-year-olds as she repeated every government talking point and probably believed them all. If we have learned anything from the 'Covid' experience surely it must be that humanity's perception of doctors needs a fundamental rethink. NHS 'doctor' Sara Kayat told her television audience that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Not even Big Pharma claimed that. We have to stop taking 'experts' at their word without question when so many of them are

clueless and only repeating the party line on which their careers depend. That is not to say there are not brilliant doctors – there are and I have spoken to many of them since all this began – but you won't see them in the mainstream media or quoted by the psychopaths and yes-people in government.

Remember the name – Christian Drosten

German virologist Christian Drosten, Director of Charité Institute of Virology in Berlin, became a national star after the pandemic hoax began. He was feted on television and advised the German government on 'Covid' policy. Most importantly to the wider world Drosten led a group that produced the 'Covid' testing protocol for the PCR test. What a remarkable feat given the PCR cannot test for infectious disease and even more so when you think that Drosten said that his method of testing for SARS-CoV-2 was developed 'without having virus material available'. *He developed a test for a 'virus' that he didn't have and had never seen.* Let that sink in as you survey the global devastation that came from what he did. The whole catastrophe of Drosten's 'test' was based on the alleged genetic sequence published by Chinese scientists on the Internet. We will see in the next chapter that this alleged 'genetic sequence' has never been produced by China or anyone and cannot be when there is no SARS-CoV-2. Drosten, however, doesn't seem to let little details like that get in the way. He was the lead author with Victor Corman from the same Charité Hospital of the paper 'Detection of 2019 novel coronavirus (2019-nCoV) by real-time PCR' published in a magazine called *Eurosurveillance*. This became known as the Corman-Drosten paper. In November, 2020, with human society devastated by the effects of the Corman-Drosten test baloney, the protocol was publicly challenged by 22 international scientists and independent researchers from Europe, the United States, and Japan. Among them were senior molecular geneticists, biochemists, immunologists, and microbiologists. They produced a document headed 'External peer review of the RTPCR test to detect SARS-CoV-2 Reveals 10 Major Flaws At The Molecular and Methodological Level: Consequences

For False-Positive Results'. The flaws in the Corman-Drosten test included the following:

- The test is non-specific because of erroneous design
- Results are enormously variable
- The test is unable to discriminate between the whole 'virus' and viral fragments
- It doesn't have positive or negative controls
- The test lacks a standard operating procedure
- It is unsupported by proper peer view

The scientists said the PCR 'Covid' testing protocol was not founded on science and they demanded the Corman-Drosten paper be retracted by *Eurosurveillance*. They said all present and previous Covid deaths, cases, and 'infection rates' should be subject to a massive retroactive inquiry. Lockdowns and travel restrictions should be reviewed and relaxed and those diagnosed through PCR to have 'Covid-19' should not be forced to isolate. Dr Kevin Corbett, a health researcher and nurse educator with a long academic career producing a stream of peer-reviewed publications at many UK universities, made the same point about the PCR test debacle. He said of the scientists' conclusions: 'Every scientific rationale for the development of that test has been totally destroyed by this paper. It's like Hiroshima/Nagasaki to the Covid test.' He said that China hadn't given them an isolated 'virus' when Drosten developed the test. Instead they had developed the test from *a sequence in a gene bank.*' Put another way ... *they made it up!* The scientists were supported in this contention by a Portuguese appeals court which ruled in November, 2020, that PCR tests are unreliable and it is unlawful to quarantine people based solely on a PCR test. The point about China not providing an isolated virus must be true when the 'virus' has never been isolated to this day and the consequences of that will become clear. Drosten and company produced this useless 'protocol' right on cue in January, 2020, just as the 'virus' was said to

be moving westward and it somehow managed to successfully pass a peer-review in 24 hours. In other words there was no peer-review for a test that would be used to decide who had 'Covid' and who didn't across the world. The Cult-created, Gates-controlled World Health Organization immediately recommended all its nearly 200 member countries to use the Drosten PCR protocol to detect 'cases' and 'deaths'. The sting was underway and it continues to this day.

So who is this Christian Drosten that produced the means through which death, destruction and economic catastrophe would be justified? His education background, including his doctoral thesis, would appear to be somewhat shrouded in mystery and his track record is dire as with another essential player in the 'Covid' hoax, the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London of whom more shortly. Drosten predicted in 2003 that the alleged original SARS 'virus' (SARS-1') was an epidemic that could have serious effects on economies and an effective vaccine would take at least two years to produce. Drosten's answer to every alleged 'outbreak' is a vaccine which you won't be shocked to know. What followed were just 774 official deaths worldwide and none in Germany where there were only nine cases. That is even if you believe there ever was a SARS 'virus' when the evidence is zilch and I will expand on this in the next chapter. Drosten claims to be co-discoverer of 'SARS-1' and developed a test for it in 2003. He was screaming warnings about 'swine flu' in 2009 and how it was a widespread infection far more severe than any dangers from a vaccine could be and people should get vaccinated. It would be helpful for Drosten's vocal chords if he simply recorded the words 'the virus is deadly and you need to get vaccinated' and copies could be handed out whenever the latest made-up threat comes along. Drosten's swine flu epidemic never happened, but Big Pharma didn't mind with governments spending hundreds of millions on vaccines that hardly anyone bothered to use and many who did wished they hadn't. A study in 2010 revealed that the risk of dying from swine flu, or H1N1, was no higher than that of the annual seasonal flu which is what at least most of 'it' really was as in

the case of 'Covid-19'. A media investigation into Drosten asked how with such a record of inaccuracy he could be *the* government adviser on these issues. The answer to that question is the same with Drosten, Ferguson and Fauci – they keep on giving the authorities the 'conclusions' and 'advice' they want to hear. Drosten certainly produced the goods for them in January, 2020, with his PCR protocol garbage and provided the foundation of what German internal medicine specialist Dr Claus Köhnlein, co-author of *Virus Mania*, called the 'test pandemic'. The 22 scientists in the *Eurosurveillance* challenge called out conflicts of interest within the Drosten 'protocol' group and with good reason. Olfert Landt, a regular co-author of Drosten 'studies', owns the biotech company TIB Molbiol Syntheselabor GmbH in Berlin which manufactures and sells the tests that Drosten and his mates come up with. They have done this with SARS, Enterotoxigenic E. coli (ETEC), MERS, Zika 'virus', yellow fever, and now 'Covid'. Landt told the *Berliner Zeitung* newspaper:

The testing, design and development came from the Charité [Drosten and Corman]. We simply implemented it immediately in the form of a kit. And if we don't have the virus, which originally only existed in Wuhan, we can make a synthetic gene to simulate the genome of the virus. That's what we did very quickly.

This is more confirmation that the Drosten test was designed without access to the 'virus' and only a synthetic simulation which is what SARS-CoV-2 really is – a computer-generated synthetic fiction. It's quite an enterprise they have going here. A Drosten team decides what the test for something should be and Landt's biotech company flogs it to governments and medical systems across the world. His company must have made an absolute fortune since the 'Covid' hoax began. Dr Reiner Fuellmich, a prominent German consumer protection trial lawyer in Germany and California, is on Drosten's case and that of Tedros at the World Health Organization for crimes against humanity with a class-action lawsuit being prepared in the United States and other legal action in Germany.

Why China?

Scamming the world with a 'virus' that doesn't exist would seem impossible on the face of it, but not if you have control of the relatively few people that make policy decisions and the great majority of the global media. Remember it's not about changing 'real' reality it's about controlling *perception* of reality. You don't have to make something happen you only have to make people *believe* that it's happening. Renegade Minds understand this and are therefore much harder to swindle. 'Covid-19' is not a 'real' 'virus'. It's a mind virus, like a computer virus, which has infected the minds, not the bodies, of billions. It all started, publically at least, in China and that alone is of central significance. The Cult was behind the revolution led by its asset Mao Zedong, or Chairman Mao, which established the People's Republic of China on October 1st, 1949. It should have been called The Cult's Republic of China, but the name had to reflect the recurring illusion that vicious dictatorships are run by and for the people (see all the 'Democratic Republics' controlled by tyrants). In the same way we have the 'Biden' Democratic Republic of America officially ruled by a puppet tyrant (at least temporarily) on behalf of Cult tyrants. The creation of Mao's merciless communist/fascist dictatorship was part of a frenzy of activity by the Cult at the conclusion of World War Two which, like the First World War, it had instigated through its assets in Germany, Britain, France, the United States and elsewhere. Israel was formed in 1948; the Soviet Union expanded its 'Iron Curtain' control, influence and military power with the Warsaw Pact communist alliance in 1955; the United Nations was formed in 1945 as a Cult precursor to world government; and a long list of world bodies would be established including the World Health Organization (1948), World Trade Organization (1948 under another name until 1995), International Monetary Fund (1945) and World Bank (1944). Human society was redrawn and hugely centralised in the global Problem-Reaction-Solution that was World War Two. All these changes were significant. Israel would become the headquarters of the Sabbatians

and the revolution in China would prepare the ground and control system for the events of 2019/2020.

Renegade Minds know there are no borders except for public consumption. The Cult is a seamless, borderless global entity and to understand the game we need to put aside labels like borders, nations, countries, communism, fascism and democracy. These delude the population into believing that countries are ruled within their borders by a government of whatever shade when these are mere agencies of a global power. America's illusion of democracy and China's communism/fascism are subsidiaries – vehicles – for the same agenda. We may hear about conflict and competition between America and China and on the lower levels that will be true; but at the Cult level they are branches of the same company in the way of the McDonald's example I gave earlier. I have tracked in the books over the years support by US governments of both parties for Chinese Communist Party infiltration of American society through allowing the sale of land, even military facilities, and the acquisition of American business and university influence. All this is underpinned by the infamous stealing of intellectual property and technological know-how. Cult-owned Silicon Valley corporations waive their fraudulent 'morality' to do business with human-rights-free China; Cult-controlled Disney has become China's PR department; and China in effect owns 'American' sports such as basketball which depends for much of its income on Chinese audiences. As a result any sports player, coach or official speaking out against China's horrific human rights record is immediately condemned or fired by the China-worshipping National Basketball Association. One of the first acts of China-controlled Biden was to issue an executive order telling federal agencies to stop making references to the 'virus' by the 'geographic location of its origin'. Long-time Congressman Jerry Nadler warned that criticising China, America's biggest rival, leads to hate crimes against Asian people in the United States. So shut up you bigot. China is fast closing in on Israel as a country that must not be criticised which is apt, really, given that Sabbatians control them both. The two countries have

developed close economic, military, technological and strategic ties which include involvement in China's 'Silk Road' transport and economic initiative to connect China with Europe. Israel was the first country in the Middle East to recognise the establishment of Mao's tyranny in 1950 months after it was established.

Project Wuhan – the 'Covid' Psyop

I emphasise again that the Cult plays the long game and what is happening to the world today is the result of centuries of calculated manipulation following a script to take control step-by-step of every aspect of human society. I will discuss later the common force behind all this that has spanned those centuries and thousands of years if the truth be told. Instigating the Mao revolution in China in 1949 with a 2020 'pandemic' in mind is not only how they work – the 71 years between them is really quite short by the Cult's standards of manipulation preparation. The reason for the Cult's Chinese revolution was to create a fiercely-controlled environment within which an extreme structure for human control could be incubated to eventually be unleashed across the world. We have seen this happen since the 'pandemic' emerged from China with the Chinese control-structure founded on AI technology and tyrannical enforcement sweep across the West. Until the moment when the Cult went for broke in the West and put its fascism on public display Western governments had to pay some lip-service to freedom and democracy to not alert too many people to the tyranny-in-the-making. Freedoms were more subtly eroded and power centralised with covert government structures put in place waiting for the arrival of 2020 when that smokescreen of 'freedom' could be dispensed with. The West was not able to move towards tyranny before 2020 anything like as fast as China which was created as a tyranny and had no limits on how fast it could construct the Cult's blueprint for global control. When the time came to impose that structure on the world it was the same Cult-owned Chinese communist/fascist government that provided the excuse – the 'Covid pandemic'. It was absolutely crucial to the Cult plan for the Chinese response to the 'pandemic' –

draconian lockdowns of the entire population – to become the blueprint that Western countries would follow to destroy the livelihoods and freedom of their people. This is why the Cult-owned, Gates-owned, WHO Director-General Tedros said early on:

The Chinese government is to be congratulated for the extraordinary measures it has taken to contain the outbreak. China is actually setting a new standard for outbreak response and it is not an exaggeration.

Forbes magazine said of China: ‘... those measures protected untold millions from getting the disease’. The Rockefeller Foundation ‘epidemic scenario’ document in 2010 said ‘prophetically’:

However, a few countries did fare better – China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.

Once again – *spooky*.

The first official story was the ‘bat theory’ or rather the bat diversion. The source of the ‘virus outbreak’ we were told was a ‘wet market’ in Wuhan where bats and other animals are bought and eaten in horrifically unhygienic conditions. Then another story emerged through the alternative media that the ‘virus’ had been released on purpose or by accident from a BSL-4 (biosafety level 4) laboratory in Wuhan not far from the wet market. The lab was reported to create and work with lethal concoctions and bioweapons. Biosafety level 4 is the highest in the World Health Organization system of safety and containment. Renegade Minds are aware of what I call designer manipulation. The ideal for the Cult is for people to buy its prime narrative which in the opening salvos of the ‘pandemic’ was the wet market story. It knows, however, that there is now a considerable worldwide alternative media of researchers sceptical of anything governments say and they are often given a version of events in a form they can perceive as credible while misdirecting them from the real truth. In this case let them

think that the conspiracy involved is a ‘bioweapon virus’ released from the Wuhan lab to keep them from the real conspiracy – *there is no ‘virus’*. The WHO’s current position on the source of the outbreak at the time of writing appears to be: ‘We haven’t got a clue, mate.’ This is a good position to maintain mystery and bewilderment. The inner circle will know where the ‘virus’ came from – *nowhere*. The bottom line was to ensure the public believed there *was* a ‘virus’ and it didn’t much matter if they thought it was natural or had been released from a lab. The belief that there was a ‘deadly virus’ was all that was needed to trigger global panic and fear. The population was terrified into handing their power to authority and doing what they were told. They had to or they were ‘all gonna die’.

In March, 2020, information began to come my way from real doctors and scientists and my own additional research which had my intuition screaming: ‘Yes, that’s it! *There is no virus.*’ The ‘bioweapon’ was not the ‘virus’; it was the ‘vaccine’ already being talked about that would be the bioweapon. My conclusion was further enhanced by happenings in Wuhan. The ‘virus’ was said to be sweeping the city and news footage circulated of people collapsing in the street (which they’ve never done in the West with the same ‘virus’). The Chinese government was building ‘new hospitals’ in a matter of ten days to ‘cope with demand’ such was the virulent nature of the ‘virus’. Yet in what seemed like no time the ‘new hospitals’ closed – even if they even opened – and China declared itself ‘virus-free’. It was back to business as usual. This was more propaganda to promote the Chinese draconian lockdowns in the West as the way to ‘beat the virus’. Trouble was that we subsequently had lockdown after lockdown, but never business as usual. As the people of the West and most of the rest of the world were caught in an ever-worsening spiral of lockdown, social distancing, masks, isolated old people, families forced apart, and livelihood destruction, it was party-time in Wuhan. Pictures emerged of thousands of people enjoying pool parties and concerts. It made no sense until you realised there never was a ‘virus’ and the

whole thing was a Cult set-up to transform human society out of one its major global strongholds – China.

How is it possible to deceive virtually the entire world population into believing there is a deadly virus when there is not even a ‘virus’ let alone a deadly one? It’s nothing like as difficult as you would think and that’s clearly true because it happened.

Postscript: See end of book Postscript for more on the ‘Wuhan lab virus release’ story which the authorities and media were pushing heavily in the summer of 2021 to divert attention from the truth that the ‘Covid virus’ is pure invention.

CHAPTER FIVE

There is no 'virus'

You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all of the time

Abraham Lincoln

The greatest form of mind control is repetition. The more you repeat the same mantra of alleged 'facts' the more will accept them to be true. It becomes an 'everyone knows that, mate'. If you can also censor any other version or alternative to your alleged 'facts' you are pretty much home and cooking.

By the start of 2020 the Cult owned the global mainstream media almost in its entirety to spew out its 'Covid' propaganda and ignore or discredit any other information and view. Cult-owned social media platforms in Cult-owned Silicon Valley were poised and ready to unleash a campaign of ferocious censorship to obliterate all but the official narrative. To complete the circle many demands for censorship by Silicon Valley were led by the mainstream media as 'journalists' became full-out enforcers for the Cult both as propagandists and censors. Part of this has been the influx of young people straight out of university who have become 'journalists' in significant positions. They have no experience and a headful of programmed perceptions from their years at school and university at a time when today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in known human history given the insidious impact of technology. They enter the media perceptually prepared and ready to repeat the narratives of the system that programmed them to

repeat its narratives. The BBC has a truly pathetic 'specialist disinformation reporter' called Marianna Spring who fits this bill perfectly. She is clueless about the world, how it works and what is really going on. Her role is to discredit anyone doing the job that a proper journalist would do and system-serving hacks like Spring wouldn't dare to do or even see the need to do. They are too busy licking the arse of authority which can never be wrong and, in the case of the BBC propaganda programme, *Panorama*, contacting payments systems such as PayPal to have a donations page taken down for a film company making documentaries questioning vaccines. Even the BBC soap opera *EastEnders* included a disgracefully biased scene in which an inarticulate white working class woman was made to look foolish for questioning the 'vaccine' while a well-spoken black man and Asian woman promoted the government narrative. It ticked every BBC box and the fact that the black and minority community was resisting the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with the way the scene was written. The BBC has become a disgusting tyrannical propaganda and censorship operation that should be defunded and disbanded and a free media take its place with a brief to stop censorship instead of demanding it. A BBC 'interview' with Gates goes something like: 'Mr Gates, sir, if I can call you sir, would you like to tell our audience why you are such a great man, a wonderful humanitarian philanthropist, and why you should absolutely be allowed as a software salesman to decide health policy for approaching eight billion people? Thank you, sir, please sir.' Propaganda programming has been incessant and merciless and when all you hear is the same story from the media, repeated by those around you who have only heard the same story, is it any wonder that people on a grand scale believe absolute mendacious garbage to be true? You are about to see, too, why this level of information control is necessary when the official 'Covid' narrative is so nonsensical and unsupportable by the evidence.

Structure of Deceit

The pyramid structure through which the 'Covid' hoax has been manifested is very simple and has to be to work. As few people as possible have to be involved with full knowledge of what they are doing – and why – or the real story would get out. At the top of the pyramid are the inner core of the Cult which controls Bill Gates who, in turn, controls the World Health Organization through his pivotal funding and his puppet Director-General mouthpiece, Tedros.

Before he was appointed Tedros was chair of the Gates-founded Global Fund to 'fight against AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria', a board member of the Gates-funded 'vaccine alliance' GAVI, and on the board of another Gates-funded organisation. Gates owns him and picked him for a specific reason – Tedros is a crook and worse. 'Dr' Tedros (he's not a medical doctor, the first WHO chief not to be) was a member of the tyrannical Marxist government of Ethiopia for decades with all its human rights abuses. He has faced allegations of corruption and misappropriation of funds and was exposed three times for covering up cholera epidemics while Ethiopia's health minister. Tedros appointed the mass-murdering genocidal Zimbabwe dictator Robert Mugabe as a WHO goodwill ambassador for public health which, as with Tedros, is like appointing a psychopath to run a peace and love campaign. The move was so ridiculous that he had to drop Mugabe in the face of widespread condemnation. American economist David Steinman, a Nobel peace prize nominee, lodged a complaint with the International Criminal Court in The Hague over alleged genocide by Tedros when he was Ethiopia's foreign minister. Steinman says Tedros was a 'crucial decision maker' who directed the actions of Ethiopia's security forces from 2013 to 2015 and one of three officials in charge when those security services embarked on the 'killing' and 'torturing' of Ethiopians. You can see where Tedros is coming from and it's sobering to think that he has been the vehicle for Gates and the Cult to direct the global response to 'Covid'. Think about that. A psychopathic Cult dictates to psychopath Gates who dictates to psychopath Tedros who dictates how countries of the world must respond to a 'Covid virus' never scientifically shown to exist. At the same time psychopathic Cult-owned Silicon Valley information

giants like Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter announced very early on that they would give the Cult/Gates/Tedros/WHO version of the narrative free advertising and censor those who challenged their intelligence-insulting, mendacious story.

The next layer in the global 'medical' structure below the Cult, Gates and Tedros are the chief medical officers and science 'advisers' in each of the WHO member countries which means virtually all of them. Medical officers and arbiters of science (they're not) then take the WHO policy and recommended responses and impose them on their country's population while the political 'leaders' say they are deciding policy (they're clearly not) by 'following the science' on the advice of the 'experts' – the same medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators). In this way with the rarest of exceptions the entire world followed the same policy of lockdown, people distancing, masks and 'vaccines' dictated by the psychopathic Cult, psychopathic Gates and psychopathic Tedros who we are supposed to believe give a damn about the health of the world population they are seeking to enslave. That, amazingly, is all there is to it in terms of crucial decision-making. Medical staff in each country then follow like sheep the dictates of the shepherds at the top of the national medical hierarchies – chief medical officers and science 'advisers' who themselves follow like sheep the shepherds of the World Health Organization and the Cult. Shepherds at the national level often have major funding and other connections to Gates and his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation which carefully hands out money like confetti at a wedding to control the entire global medical system from the WHO down.

Follow the money

Christopher Whitty, Chief Medical Adviser to the UK Government at the centre of 'virus' policy, a senior adviser to the government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE), and Executive Board member of the World Health Organization, was gifted a grant of \$40 million by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation for malaria research in Africa. The BBC described the unelected Whitty as 'the

official who will probably have the greatest impact on our everyday lives of any individual policymaker in modern times' and so it turned out. What Gates and Tedros have said Whitty has done like his equivalents around the world. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of Big Pharma giant GlaxoSmithKline with its fundamental financial and business connections to Bill Gates. In September, 2020, it was revealed that Vallance owned a deferred bonus of shares in GlaxoSmithKline worth £600,000 while the company was 'developing' a 'Covid vaccine'. Move along now – nothing to see here – what could possibly be wrong with that? Imperial College in London, a major player in 'Covid' policy in Britain and elsewhere with its 'Covid-19' Response Team, is funded by Gates and has big connections to China while the now infamous Professor Neil Ferguson, the useless 'computer modeller' at Imperial College is also funded by Gates. Ferguson delivered the dramatically inaccurate excuse for the first lockdowns (much more in the next chapter). The Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME) in the United States, another source of outrageously false 'Covid' computer models to justify lockdowns, is bankrolled by Gates who is a vehement promotor of lockdowns. America's version of Whitty and Vallance, the again now infamous Anthony Fauci, has connections to 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna as does Bill Gates through funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Fauci is director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), a major recipient of Gates money, and they are very close. Deborah Birx who was appointed White House Coronavirus Response Coordinator in February, 2020, is yet another with ties to Gates. Everywhere you look at the different elements around the world behind the coordination and decision making of the 'Covid' hoax there is Bill Gates and his money. They include the World Health Organization; Centers for Disease Control (CDC) in the United States; National Institutes of Health (NIH) of Anthony Fauci; Imperial College and Neil Ferguson; the London School of Hygiene where Chris Whitty worked; Regulatory agencies like the UK Medicines & Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)

which gave emergency approval for 'Covid vaccines'; Wellcome Trust; GAVI, the Vaccine Alliance; the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI); Johns Hopkins University which has compiled the false 'Covid' figures; and the World Economic Forum. A [Nationalfile.com](https://www.nationalfile.com) article said:

Gates has a lot of pull in the medical world, he has a multi-million dollar relationship with Dr. Fauci, and Fauci originally took the Gates line supporting vaccines and casting doubt on [the drug hydroxychloroquine]. Coronavirus response team member Dr. Deborah Birx, appointed by former president Obama to serve as United States Global AIDS Coordinator, also sits on the board of a group that has received billions from Gates' foundation, and Birx reportedly used a disputed Bill Gates-funded model for the White House's Coronavirus effort. Gates is a big proponent for a population lockdown scenario for the Coronavirus outbreak.

Another funder of Moderna is the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology-development arm of the Pentagon and one of the most sinister organisations on earth. DARPA had a major role with the CIA covert technology-funding operation In-Q-Tel in the development of Google and social media which is now at the centre of global censorship. Fauci and Gates are extremely close and openly admit to talking regularly about 'Covid' policy, but then why wouldn't Gates have a seat at every national 'Covid' table after his Foundation committed \$1.75 billion to the 'fight against Covid-19'. When passed through our Orwellian Translation Unit this means that he has bought and paid for the Cult-driven 'Covid' response worldwide. Research the major 'Covid' response personnel in your own country and you will find the same Gates funding and other connections again and again. Medical and science chiefs following World Health Organization 'policy' sit atop a medical hierarchy in their country of administrators, doctors and nursing staff. These 'subordinates' are told they must work and behave in accordance with the policy delivered from the 'top' of the national 'health' pyramid which is largely the policy delivered by the WHO which is the policy delivered by Gates and the Cult. The whole 'Covid' narrative has been imposed on medical staff by a climate of fear although great numbers don't even need that to comply. They do so through breathtaking levels of ignorance and

include doctors who go through life simply repeating what Big Pharma and their hierarchical masters tell them to say and believe. No wonder Big Pharma 'medicine' is one of the biggest killers on Planet Earth.

The same top-down system of intimidation operates with regard to the Cult Big Pharma cartel which also dictates policy through national and global medical systems in this way. The Cult and Big Pharma agendas are the same because the former controls and owns the latter. 'Health' administrators, doctors, and nursing staff are told to support and parrot the dictated policy or they will face consequences which can include being fired. How sad it's been to see medical staff meekly repeating and imposing Cult policy without question and most of those who can see through the deceit are only willing to speak anonymously off the record. They know what will happen if their identity is known. This has left the courageous few to expose the lies about the 'virus', face masks, overwhelmed hospitals that aren't, and the dangers of the 'vaccine' that isn't a vaccine. When these medical professionals and scientists, some renowned in their field, have taken to the Internet to expose the truth their articles, comments and videos have been deleted by Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter and YouTube. What a real head-shaker to see YouTube videos with leading world scientists and highly qualified medical specialists with an added link underneath to the notorious Cult propaganda website *Wikipedia* to find the 'facts' about the same subject.

HIV – the 'Covid' trial-run

I'll give you an example of the consequences for health and truth that come from censorship and unquestioning belief in official narratives. The story was told by PCR inventor Kary Mullis in his book *Dancing Naked in the Mind Field*. He said that in 1984 he accepted as just another scientific fact that Luc Montagnier of France's Pasteur Institute and Robert Gallo of America's National Institutes of Health had independently discovered that a 'retrovirus' dubbed HIV (human immunodeficiency virus) caused AIDS. They

were, after all, Mullis writes, specialists in retroviruses. This is how the medical and science pyramids work. Something is announced or *assumed* and then becomes an everybody-knows-that purely through repetition of the assumption as if it is fact. Complete crap becomes accepted truth with no supporting evidence and only repetition of the crap. This is how a 'virus' that doesn't exist became the 'virus' that changed the world. The HIV-AIDS fairy story became a multi-billion pound industry and the media poured out propaganda terrifying the world about the deadly HIV 'virus' that caused the lethal AIDS. By then Mullis was working at a lab in Santa Monica, California, to detect retroviruses with his PCR test in blood donations received by the Red Cross. In doing so he asked a virologist where he could find a reference for HIV being the cause of AIDS. 'You don't need a reference,' the virologist said ... '*Everybody knows it.*' Mullis said he wanted to quote a reference in the report he was doing and he said he felt a little funny about not knowing the source of such an important discovery when everyone else seemed to. The virologist suggested he cite a report by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) on morbidity and mortality. Mullis read the report, but it only said that an organism had been identified and did not say how. The report did not identify the original scientific work. Physicians, however, *assumed* (key recurring theme) that if the CDC was convinced that HIV caused AIDS then proof must exist. Mullis continues:

I did computer searches. Neither Montagnier, Gallo, nor anyone else had published papers describing experiments which led to the conclusion that HIV probably caused AIDS. I read the papers in *Science* for which they had become well known as AIDS doctors, but all they had said there was that they had found evidence of a past infection by something which was probably HIV in some AIDS patients.

They found antibodies. Antibodies to viruses had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease. Antibodies signaled that the virus had been defeated. The patient had saved himself. There was no indication in these papers that this virus caused a disease. They didn't show that everybody with the antibodies had the disease. In fact they found some healthy people with antibodies.

Mullis asked why their work had been published if Montagnier and Gallo hadn't really found this evidence, and why had they been fighting so hard to get credit for the discovery? He says he was hesitant to write 'HIV is the probable cause of AIDS' until he found published evidence to support that. 'Tens of thousands of scientists and researchers were spending billions of dollars a year doing research based on this idea,' Mullis writes. 'The reason had to be there somewhere; otherwise these people would not have allowed their research to settle into one narrow channel of investigation.' He said he lectured about PCR at numerous meetings where people were always talking about HIV and he asked them how they knew that HIV was the cause of AIDS:

Everyone said something. Everyone had the answer at home, in the office, in some drawer. They all knew, and they would send me the papers as soon as they got back. But I never got any papers. Nobody ever sent me the news about how AIDS was caused by HIV.

Eventually Mullis was able to ask Montagnier himself about the reference proof when he lectured in San Diego at the grand opening of the University of California AIDS Research Center. Mullis says this was the last time he would ask his question without showing anger. Montagnier said he should reference the CDC report. 'I read it', Mullis said, and it didn't answer the question. 'If Montagnier didn't know the answer who the hell did?' Then one night Mullis was driving when an interview came on National Public Radio with Peter Duesberg, a prominent virologist at Berkeley and a California Scientist of the Year. Mullis says he finally understood why he could not find references that connected HIV to AIDS – *there weren't any!* No one had ever proved that HIV causes AIDS even though it had spawned a multi-billion pound global industry and the media was repeating this as fact every day in their articles and broadcasts terrifying the shit out of people about AIDS and giving the impression that a positive test for HIV (see 'Covid') was a death sentence. Duesberg was a threat to the AIDS gravy train and the agenda that underpinned it. He was therefore abused and castigated after he told the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

there was no good evidence implicating the new 'virus'. Editors rejected his manuscripts and his research funds were deleted. Mullis points out that the CDC has defined AIDS as one of more than 30 diseases *if accompanied* by a positive result on a test that detects antibodies to HIV; but those same diseases are not defined as AIDS cases when antibodies are not detected:

If an HIV-positive woman develops uterine cancer, for example, she is considered to have AIDS. If she is not HIV positive, she simply has uterine cancer. An HIV-positive man with tuberculosis has AIDS; if he tests negative he simply has tuberculosis. If he lives in Kenya or Colombia, where the test for HIV antibodies is too expensive, he is simply presumed to have the antibodies and therefore AIDS, and therefore he can be treated in the World Health Organization's clinic. It's the only medical help available in some places. And it's free, because the countries that support WHO are worried about AIDS.

Mullis accuses the CDC of continually adding new diseases (see ever more 'Covid symptoms') to the grand AIDS definition and of virtually doctoring the books to make it appear as if the disease continued to spread. He cites how in 1993 the CDC enormously broadened its AIDS definition and county health authorities were delighted because they received \$2,500 per year from the Federal government for every reported AIDS case. Ladies and gentlemen, I have just described, via Kary Mullis, the 'Covid pandemic' of 2020 and beyond. Every element is the same and it's been pulled off in the same way by the same networks.

The 'Covid virus' exists? Okay – prove it. Er ... still waiting

What Kary Mullis described with regard to 'HIV' has been repeated with 'Covid'. A claim is made that a new, or 'novel', infection has been found and the entire medical system of the world repeats that as fact exactly as they did with HIV and AIDS. No one in the mainstream asks rather relevant questions such as 'How do you know?' and 'Where is your proof?' The SARS-CoV-2 'virus' and the 'Covid-19 disease' became an overnight 'everybody-knows-that'. The origin could be debated and mulled over, but what you could not suggest was that 'SARS-CoV-2' didn't exist. That would be

ridiculous. 'Everybody knows' the 'virus' exists. Well, I didn't for one along with American proper doctors like Andrew Kaufman and Tom Cowan and long-time American proper journalist Jon Rappaport. We dared to pursue the obvious and simple question: 'Where's the evidence?' The overwhelming majority in medicine, journalism and the general public did not think to ask that. After all, *everyone knew* there was a new 'virus'. Everyone was saying so and I heard it on the BBC. Some would eventually argue that the 'deadly virus' was nothing like as deadly as claimed, but few would venture into the realms of its very existence. Had they done so they would have found that the evidence for that claim had gone AWOL as with HIV causes AIDS. In fact, not even that. For something to go AWOL it has to exist in the first place and scientific proof for a 'SARS-Cov-2' can be filed under nothing, nowhere and zilch.

Dr Andrew Kaufman is a board-certified forensic psychiatrist in New York State, a Doctor of Medicine and former Assistant Professor and Medical Director of Psychiatry at SUNY Upstate Medical University, and Medical Instructor of Hematology and Oncology at the Medical School of South Carolina. He also studied biology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and trained in Psychiatry at Duke University. Kaufman is retired from allopathic medicine, but remains a consultant and educator on natural healing, I saw a video of his very early on in the 'Covid' hoax in which he questioned claims about the 'virus' in the absence of any supporting evidence and with plenty pointing the other way. I did everything I could to circulate his work which I felt was asking the pivotal questions that needed an answer. I can recommend an excellent pull-together interview he did with the website The Last Vagabond entitled *Dr Andrew Kaufman: Virus Isolation, Terrain Theory and Covid-19* and his website is andrewkaufmanmd.com. Kaufman is not only a forensic psychiatrist; he is forensic in all that he does. He always reads original scientific papers, experiments and studies instead of second-third-fourth-hand reports about the 'virus' in the media which are repeating the repeated repetition of the narrative. When he did so with the original Chinese 'virus' papers Kaufman

realised that there was no evidence of a 'SARS-Cov-2'. They had never – from the start – shown it to exist and every repeat of this claim worldwide was based on the accepted existence of proof that was nowhere to be found – see Kary Mullis and HIV. Here we go again.

Let's postulate

Kaufman discovered that the Chinese authorities immediately concluded that the cause of an illness that broke out among about 200 initial patients in Wuhan was a 'new virus' when there were no grounds to make that conclusion. The alleged 'virus' was not isolated from other genetic material in their samples and then shown through a system known as Koch's postulates to be the causative agent of the illness. The world was told that the SARS-Cov-2 'virus' caused a disease they called 'Covid-19' which had 'flu-like' symptoms and could lead to respiratory problems and pneumonia. If it wasn't so tragic it would almost be funny. '*Flu-like symptoms?*' *Pneumonia?* *Respiratory disease?* What in *CHINA* and particularly in *Wuhan*, one of the most polluted cities in the world with a resulting epidemic of respiratory disease?? Three hundred thousand people get pneumonia in China every year and there are nearly a billion cases worldwide of 'flu-like symptoms'. These have a whole range of causes – including pollution in Wuhan – but no other possibility was credibly considered in late 2019 when the world was told there was a new and deadly 'virus'. The global prevalence of pneumonia and 'flu-like systems' gave the Cult networks unlimited potential to re-diagnose these other causes as the mythical 'Covid-19' and that is what they did from the very start. Kaufman revealed how Chinese medical and science authorities (all subordinates to the Cult-owned communist government) took genetic material from the lungs of only a few of the first patients. The material contained their own cells, bacteria, fungi and other microorganisms living in their bodies. The only way you could prove the existence of the 'virus' and its responsibility for the alleged 'Covid-19' was to isolate the virus from all the other material – a process also known as 'purification' – and

then follow the postulates sequence developed in the late 19th century by German physician and bacteriologist Robert Koch which became the 'gold standard' for connecting an alleged causation agent to a disease:

1. The microorganism (bacteria, fungus, virus, etc.) must be present in every case of the disease and all patients must have the same symptoms. It must also *not be present in healthy individuals*.
2. The microorganism must be isolated from the host with the disease. If the microorganism is a bacteria or fungus it must be grown in a pure culture. If it is a virus, it must be purified (i.e. containing no other material except the virus particles) from a clinical sample.
3. The specific disease, with all of its characteristics, must be reproduced when the infectious agent (the purified virus or a pure culture of bacteria or fungi) is inoculated into a healthy, susceptible host.
4. The microorganism must be recoverable from the experimentally infected host as in step 2.

Not one of these criteria has been met in the case of 'SARS-Cov-2' and 'Covid-19'. Not ONE. EVER. Robert Koch refers to bacteria and not viruses. What are called 'viral particles' are so minute (hence masks are useless by any definition) that they could only be seen after the invention of the electron microscope in the 1930s and can still only be observed through that means. American bacteriologist and virologist Thomas Milton Rivers, the so-called 'Father of Modern Virology' who was very significantly director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in the 1930s, developed a less stringent version of Koch's postulates to identify 'virus' causation known as 'Rivers criteria'. 'Covid' did not pass that process either. Some even doubt whether any 'virus' can be isolated from other particles containing genetic material in the Koch method. Freedom of Information requests in many countries asking for scientific proof that the 'Covid virus' has been purified and isolated and shown to exist have all come back with a 'we don't have that' and when this happened with a request to the UK Department of Health they added this comment:

However, outside of the scope of the [Freedom of Information Act] and on a discretionary basis, the following information has been advised to us, which may be of interest. Most infectious diseases are caused by viruses, bacteria or fungi. Some bacteria or fungi have the capacity to grow on their own in isolation, for example in colonies on a petri dish. Viruses are different in that they are what we call 'obligate pathogens' – that is, they cannot survive or reproduce without infecting a host ...

... For some diseases, it is possible to establish causation between a microorganism and a disease by isolating the pathogen from a patient, growing it in pure culture and reintroducing it to a healthy organism. These are known as 'Koch's postulates' and were developed in 1882. However, as our understanding of disease and different disease-causing agents has advanced, these are no longer the method for determining causation [Andrew Kaufman asks why in that case are there two published articles falsely claiming to satisfy Koch's postulates].

It has long been known that viral diseases cannot be identified in this way as viruses cannot be grown in 'pure culture'. When a patient is tested for a viral illness, this is normally done by looking for the presence of antigens, or viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques [Kaufman asks how you could know the origin of these chemicals without having a pure culture for comparison].

For the record 'antigens' are defined so:

Invading microorganisms have antigens on their surface that the human body can recognise as being foreign – meaning not belonging to it. When the body recognises a foreign antigen, lymphocytes (white blood cells) produce antibodies, which are complementary in shape to the antigen.

Notwithstanding that this is open to question in relation to 'SARS-CoV-2' the presence of 'antibodies' can have many causes and they are found in people that are perfectly well. Kary Mullis said: 'Antibodies ... had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease.'

'Covid' really is a computer 'virus'

Where the UK Department of Health statement says 'viruses' are now 'diagnosed' through a 'viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques', they mean ... *the PCR test* which its inventor said cannot test for infectious disease. They have no credible method of connecting a 'virus' to a disease and we will see that there is no scientific proof that any 'virus' causes any disease or there is any such thing as a 'virus' in the way that it is described. Tenacious Canadian researcher Christine Massey and her team made

some 40 Freedom of Information requests to national public health agencies in different countries asking for proof that SARS-CoV-2 has been isolated and not one of them could supply that information. Massey said of her request in Canada: 'Freedom of Information reveals Public Health Agency of Canada has no record of 'SARS-CoV-2' isolation performed by anyone, anywhere, ever.' If you accept the comment from the UK Department of Health it's because they can't isolate a 'virus'. Even so many 'science' papers claimed to have isolated the 'Covid virus' until they were questioned and had to admit they hadn't. A reply from the Robert Koch Institute in Germany was typical: 'I am not aware of a paper which purified isolated SARS-CoV-2.' So what the hell was Christian Drosten and his gang using to design the 'Covid' testing protocol that has produced all the illusory Covid' cases and 'Covid' deaths when the head of the Chinese version of the CDC admitted there was a problem right from the start in that the 'virus' had never been isolated/purified? Breathe deeply: What they are calling 'Covid' is actually created by a *computer program* i.e. *they made it up* – er, that's it. They took lung fluid, with many sources of genetic material, from one single person alleged to be infected with Covid-19 by a PCR test which they *claimed*, without clear evidence, contained a 'virus'. They used several computer programs to create a model of a theoretical virus genome sequence from more than fifty-six million small sequences of RNA, each of an unknown source, assembling them like a puzzle with no known solution. The computer filled in the gaps with sequences from bits in the gene bank to make it look like a bat SARS-like coronavirus! A wave of the magic wand and poof, an *in silico* (computer-generated) genome, a scientific fantasy, was created. UK health researcher Dr Kevin Corbett made the same point with this analogy:

... It's like giving you a few bones and saying that's your fish. It could be any fish. Not even a skeleton. Here's a few fragments of bones. That's your fish ... It's all from gene bank and the bits of the virus sequence that weren't there they made up.

They synthetically created them to fill in the blanks. That's what genetics is; it's a code. So it's ABBBCCDDDD and you're missing some what you think is EEE so you put it in. It's all

synthetic. You just manufacture the bits that are missing. This is the end result of the geneticization of virology. This is basically a computer virus.

Further confirmation came in an email exchange between British citizen journalist Frances Leader and the government's Medicines & Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (the Gates-funded MHRA) which gave emergency permission for untested 'Covid vaccines' to be used. The agency admitted that the 'vaccine' is not based on an isolated 'virus', but comes from a *computer-generated model*. Frances Leader was naturally banned from Cult-owned fascist Twitter for making this exchange public. The process of creating computer-generated alleged 'viruses' is called 'in silico' or 'in silicon' – computer chips – and the term 'in silico' is believed to originate with biological experiments using only a computer in 1989. 'Vaccines' involved with 'Covid' are also produced 'in silico' or by computer not a natural process. If the original 'virus' is nothing more than a made-up computer model how can there be 'new variants' of something that never existed in the first place? They are not new 'variants'; they are new *computer models* only minutely different to the original program and designed to further terrify the population into having the 'vaccine' and submitting to fascism. You want a 'new variant'? Click, click, enter – there you go. Tell the medical profession that you have discovered a 'South African variant', 'UK variants' or a 'Brazilian variant' and in the usual HIV-causes-AIDS manner they will unquestioningly repeat it with no evidence whatsoever to support these claims. They will go on television and warn about the dangers of 'new variants' while doing nothing more than repeating what they have been told to be true and knowing that any deviation from that would be career suicide. Big-time insiders will know it's a hoax, but much of the medical community is clueless about the way they are being played and themselves play the public without even being aware they are doing so. What an interesting 'coincidence' that AstraZeneca and Oxford University were conducting 'Covid vaccine trials' in the three countries – the UK, South Africa and Brazil – where the first three 'variants' were claimed to have 'broken out'.

Here's your 'virus' – it's a unicorn

Dr Andrew Kaufman presented a brilliant analysis describing how the 'virus' was imagined into fake existence when he dissected an article published by *Nature* and written by 19 authors detailing *alleged* 'sequencing of a complete viral genome' of the 'new SARS-CoV-2 virus'. This computer-modelled *in silico* genome was used as a template for all subsequent genome sequencing experiments that resulted in the so-called variants which he said now number more than 6,000. The fake genome was constructed from more than 56 million individual short strands of RNA. Those little pieces were assembled into longer pieces by finding areas of overlapping sequences. The computer programs created over two million possible combinations from which the authors simply chose the longest one. They then compared this to a 'bat virus' and the computer 'alignment' rearranged the sequence and filled in the gaps! They called this computer-generated abomination the 'complete genome'. Dr Tom Cowan, a fellow medical author and collaborator with Kaufman, said such computer-generation constitutes scientific fraud and he makes this superb analogy:

Here is an equivalency: A group of researchers claim to have found a unicorn because they found a piece of a hoof, a hair from a tail, and a snippet of a horn. They then add that information into a computer and program it to re-create the unicorn, and they then claim this computer re-creation is the real unicorn. Of course, they had never actually seen a unicorn so could not possibly have examined its genetic makeup to compare their samples with the actual unicorn's hair, hooves and horn.

The researchers claim they decided which is the real genome of SARS-CoV-2 by 'consensus', sort of like a vote. Again, different computer programs will come up with different versions of the imaginary 'unicorn', so they come together as a group and decide which is the real imaginary unicorn.

This is how the 'virus' that has transformed the world was brought into fraudulent 'existence'. Extraordinary, yes, but as the Nazis said the bigger the lie the more will believe it. Cowan, however, wasn't finished and he went on to identify what he called the real blockbuster in the paper. He quotes this section from a paper written

by virologists and published by the CDC and then explains what it means:

Therefore, we examined the capacity of SARS-CoV-2 to infect and replicate in several common primate and human cell lines, including human adenocarcinoma cells (A549), human liver cells (HUH 7.0), and human embryonic kidney cells (HEK-293T). In addition to Vero E6 and Vero CCL81 cells. ... Each cell line was inoculated at high multiplicity of infection and examined 24h post-infection.

No CPE was observed in any of the cell lines except in Vero cells, which grew to greater than 10 to the 7th power at 24 h post-infection. In contrast, HUH 7.0 and 293T showed only modest viral replication, and A549 cells were incompatible with SARS CoV-2 infection.

Cowan explains that when virologists attempt to prove infection they have three possible 'hosts' or models on which they can test. The first was humans. Exposure to humans was generally not done for ethical reasons and has never been done with SARS-CoV-2 or any coronavirus. The second possible host was animals. Cowan said that forgetting for a moment that they never actually use purified virus when exposing animals they do use solutions that they *claim* contain the virus. Exposure to animals has been done with SARS-CoV-2 in an experiment involving mice and this is what they found: *None of the wild (normal) mice got sick.* In a group of genetically-modified mice, a statistically insignificant number lost weight and had slightly bristled fur, but they experienced nothing like the illness called 'Covid-19'. Cowan said the third method – the one they mostly rely on – is to inoculate solutions they *say* contain the virus onto a variety of tissue cultures. This process had never been shown to kill tissue *unless* the sample material was starved of nutrients and poisoned as *part of the process*. Yes, incredibly, in tissue experiments designed to show the 'virus' is responsible for killing the tissue they starve the tissue of nutrients and add toxic drugs including antibiotics and they do not have control studies to see if it's the starvation and poisoning that is degrading the tissue rather than the 'virus' they allege to be in there somewhere. You want me to pinch you? Yep, I understand. Tom Cowan said this about the whole nonsensical farce as he explains what that quote from the CDC paper really means:

The shocking thing about the above quote is that using their own methods, the virologists found that solutions containing SARS-CoV-2 – even in high amounts – were NOT, I repeat NOT, infective to any of the three human tissue cultures they tested. In plain English, this means they proved, on their terms, that this ‘new coronavirus’ is not infectious to human beings. It is ONLY infective to monkey kidney cells, and only then when you add two potent drugs (gentamicin and amphotericin), known to be toxic to kidneys, to the mix.

My friends, read this again and again. These virologists, published by the CDC, performed a clear proof, on their terms, showing that the SARS-CoV-2 virus is harmless to human beings. That is the only possible conclusion, but, unfortunately, this result is not even mentioned in their conclusion. They simply say they can provide virus stocks cultured only on monkey Vero cells, thanks for coming.

Cowan concluded: ‘If people really understood how this “science” was done, I would hope they would storm the gates and demand honesty, transparency and truth.’ Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Adviser at drug giant Pfizer has been a vocal critic of the ‘Covid vaccine’ and its potential for multiple harm. He said in an interview in April, 2021, that ‘not one [vaccine] has the virus. He was asked why vaccines normally using a ‘dead’ version of a disease to activate the immune system were not used for ‘Covid’ and instead we had the synthetic methods of the ‘mRNA Covid vaccine’. Yeadon said that to do the former ‘you’d have to have some of [the virus] wouldn’t you?’ He added: ‘No-one’s got any – seriously.’ Yeadon said that surely they couldn’t have fooled the whole world for a year without having a virus, ‘but oddly enough ask around – no one’s got it’. He didn’t know why with all the ‘great labs’ around the world that the virus had not been isolated – ‘Maybe they’ve been too busy running bad PCR tests and vaccines that people don’t need.’ What is today called ‘science’ is not ‘science’ at all. Science is no longer what is, but whatever people can be manipulated to *believe* that it is. Real science has been hijacked by the Cult to dispense and produce the ‘expert scientists’ and contentions that suit the agenda of the Cult. How big-time this has happened with the ‘Covid’ hoax which is entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘doctors’. The human-caused climate change hoax is also entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘climate experts’. In both cases real

scientists, climate experts and doctors have their views suppressed and deleted by the Cult-owned science establishment, media and Silicon Valley. This is the ‘science’ that politicians claim to be ‘following’ and a common denominator of ‘Covid’ and climate are Cult psychopaths Bill Gates and his mate Klaus Schwab at the Gates-funded World Economic Forum. But, don’t worry, it’s all just a coincidence and absolutely nothing to worry about. Zzzzzzzz.

What is a ‘virus’ REALLY?

Dr Tom Cowan is one of many contesting the very existence of viruses let alone that they cause disease. This is understandable when there is no scientific evidence for a disease-causing ‘virus’. German virologist Dr Stefan Lanka won a landmark case in 2017 in the German Supreme Court over his contention that there is no such thing as a measles virus. He had offered a big prize for anyone who could prove there is and Lanka won his case when someone sought to claim the money. There is currently a prize of more than 225,000 euros on offer from an Isolate Truth Fund for anyone who can prove the isolation of SARS-CoV-2 and its genetic substance. Lanka wrote in an article headed ‘The Misconception Called Virus’ that scientists think a ‘virus’ is causing tissue to become diseased and degraded when in fact it is the *processes they are using* which do that – not a ‘virus’. Lanka has done an important job in making this point clear as Cowan did in his analysis of the CDC paper. Lanka says that all claims about viruses as disease-causing pathogens are wrong and based on ‘easily recognisable, understandable and verifiable misinterpretations.’ Scientists believed they were working with ‘viruses’ in their laboratories when they were really working with ‘typical particles of specific dying tissues or cells ...’ Lanka said that the tissue decaying process claimed to be caused by a ‘virus’ still happens when no alleged ‘virus’ is involved. It’s the *process* that does the damage and not a ‘virus’. The genetic sample is deprived of nutrients, removed from its energy supply through removal from the body and then doused in toxic antibiotics to remove any bacteria. He confirms again that establishment scientists do not (pinch me)

conduct control experiments to see if this is the case and if they did they would see the claims that 'viruses' are doing the damage is nonsense. He adds that during the measles 'virus' court case he commissioned an independent laboratory to perform just such a control experiment and the result was that the tissues and cells died in the exact same way as with alleged 'infected' material. This is supported by a gathering number of scientists, doctors and researchers who reject what is called 'germ theory' or the belief in the body being infected by contagious sources emitted by other people. Researchers Dawn Lester and David Parker take the same stance in their highly-detailed and sourced book *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* which was recommended to me by a number of medical professionals genuinely seeking the truth. Lester and Parker say there is no provable scientific evidence to show that a 'virus' can be transmitted between people or people and animals or animals and people:

The definition also claims that viruses are the cause of many diseases, as if this has been definitively proven. But this is not the case; there is no original scientific evidence that definitively demonstrates that any virus is the cause of any disease. The burden of proof for any theory lies with those who proposed it; but none of the existing documents provides 'proof' that supports the claim that 'viruses' are pathogens.

Dr Tom Cowan employs one of his clever analogies to describe the process by which a 'virus' is named as the culprit for a disease when what is called a 'virus' is only material released by cells detoxing themselves from infiltration by chemical or radiation poisoning. The tidal wave of technologically-generated radiation in the 'smart' modern world plus all the toxic food and drink are causing this to happen more than ever. Deluded 'scientists' misread this as a gathering impact of what they wrongly label 'viruses'.

Paper can infect houses

Cowan said in an article for davidicke.com – with his tongue only mildly in his cheek – that he believed he had made a tremendous

discovery that may revolutionise science. He had discovered that small bits of paper are alive, 'well alive-ish', can 'infect' houses, and then reproduce themselves inside the house. The result was that this explosion of growth in the paper inside the house causes the house to explode, blowing it to smithereens. His evidence for this new theory is that in the past months he had carefully examined many of the houses in his neighbourhood and found almost no scraps of paper on the lawns and surrounds of the house. There was an occasional stray label, but nothing more. Then he would return to these same houses a week or so later and with a few, not all of them, particularly the old and decrepit ones, he found to his shock and surprise they were littered with stray bits of paper. He knew then that the paper had infected these houses, made copies of itself, and blew up the house. A young boy on a bicycle at one of the sites told him he had seen a demolition crew using dynamite to explode the house the previous week, but Cowan dismissed this as the idle thoughts of silly boys because 'I was on to something big'. He was on to how 'scientists' mistake genetic material in the detoxifying process for something they call a 'virus'. Cowan said of his house and paper story:

If this sounds crazy to you, it's because it should. This scenario is obviously nuts. But consider this admittedly embellished, for effect, current viral theory that all scientists, medical doctors and virologists currently believe.

He takes the example of the 'novel SARS-Cov2' virus to prove the point. First they take someone with an undefined illness called 'Covid-19' and don't even attempt to find any virus in their sputum. Never mind the scientists still describe how this 'virus', which they have not located attaches to a cell receptor, injects its genetic material, in 'Covid's' case, RNA, into the cell. The RNA once inserted exploits the cell to reproduce itself and makes 'thousands, nay millions, of copies of itself ... Then it emerges victorious to claim its next victim':

If you were to look in the scientific literature for proof, actual scientific proof, that uniform SARS-CoV2 viruses have been properly isolated from the sputum of a sick person, that actual spike proteins could be seen protruding from the virus (which has not been found), you would find that such evidence doesn't exist.

If you go looking in the published scientific literature for actual pictures, proof, that these spike proteins or any viral proteins are ever attached to any receptor embedded in any cell membrane, you would also find that no such evidence exists. If you were to look for a video or documented evidence of the intact virus injecting its genetic material into the body of the cell, reproducing itself and then emerging victorious by budding off the cell membrane, you would find that no such evidence exists.

The closest thing you would find is electron micrograph pictures of cellular particles, possibly attached to cell debris, both of which to be seen were stained by heavy metals, a process that completely distorts their architecture within the living organism. This is like finding bits of paper stuck to the blown-up bricks, thereby proving the paper emerged by taking pieces of the bricks on its way out.

The Enders baloney

Cowan describes the 'Covid' story as being just as make-believe as his paper story and he charts back this fantasy to a Nobel Prize winner called John Enders (1897-1985), an American biomedical scientist who has been dubbed 'The Father of Modern Vaccines'. Enders is claimed to have 'discovered' the process of the viral culture which 'proved' that a 'virus' caused measles. Cowan explains how Enders did this 'by using the EXACT same procedure that has been followed by every virologist to find and characterize every new virus since 1954'. Enders took throat swabs from children with measles and immersed them in 2ml of milk. Penicillin (100u/ml) and the antibiotic streptomycin (50,g/ml) were added and the whole mix was centrifuged – rotated at high speed to separate large cellular debris from small particles and molecules as with milk and cream, for example. Cowan says that if the aim is to find little particles of genetic material ('viruses') in the snot from children with measles it would seem that the last thing you would do is mix the snot with other material – milk – that also has genetic material. 'How are you ever going to know whether whatever you found came from the snot or the milk?' He points out that streptomycin is a 'nephrotoxic' or poisonous-to-the-kidney drug. You will see the relevance of that

shortly. Cowan says that it gets worse, much worse, when Enders describes the culture medium upon which the virus 'grows': 'The culture medium consisted of bovine amniotic fluid (90%), beef embryo extract (5%), horse serum (5%), antibiotics and phenol red as an indicator of cell metabolism.' Cowan asks incredulously: 'Did he just say that the culture medium also contained fluids and tissues that are themselves rich sources of genetic material?' The genetic cocktail, or 'medium', is inoculated onto tissue and cells from rhesus monkey *kidney* tissue. This is where the importance of streptomycin comes in and currently-used antimicrobials and other drugs that are *poisonous to kidneys* and used in ALL modern viral cultures (e.g. gentamicin, streptomycin, and amphotericin). Cowan asks: 'How are you ever going to know from this witch's brew where any genetic material comes from as we now have five different sources of rich genetic material in our mix?' Remember, he says, that all genetic material, whether from monkey kidney tissues, bovine serum, milk, etc., is made from the exact same components. The same central question returns: 'How are you possibly going to know that it was the virus that killed the kidney tissue and not the toxic antibiotic and starvation rations on which you are growing the tissue?' John Enders answered the question himself – *you can't*:

A second agent was obtained from an uninoculated culture of monkey kidney cells. The cytopathic changes [death of the cells] it induced in the unstained preparations could not be distinguished with confidence from the viruses isolated from measles.

The death of the cells ('cytopathic changes') happened in exactly the same manner, whether they inoculated the kidney tissue with the measles snot or not, Cowan says. 'This is evidence that the destruction of the tissue, the very proof of viral causation of illness, was not caused by anything in the snot because they saw the same destructive effect when the snot was not even used ... the cytopathic, i.e., cell-killing, changes come from the process of the culture itself, not from any virus in any snot, period.' Enders quotes in his 1957 paper a virologist called Ruckle as reporting similar findings 'and in addition has isolated an agent from monkey kidney tissue that is so

far indistinguishable from human measles virus'. In other words, Cowan says, these particles called 'measles viruses' are simply and clearly breakdown products of the starved and poisoned tissue. For measles 'virus' see all 'viruses' including the so-called 'Covid virus'. Enders, the 'Father of Modern Vaccines', also said:

There is a potential risk in employing cultures of primate cells for the production of vaccines composed of attenuated virus, since the presence of other agents possibly latent in primate tissues cannot be definitely excluded by any known method.

Cowan further quotes from a paper published in the journal *Viruses* in May, 2020, while the 'Covid pandemic' was well underway in the media if not in reality. 'EVs' here refers to particles of genetic debris from our own tissues, such as exosomes of which more in a moment: 'The remarkable resemblance between EVs and viruses has caused quite a few problems in the studies focused on the analysis of EVs released during viral infections.' Later the paper adds that to date a reliable method that can actually guarantee a complete separation (of EVs from viruses) DOES NOT EXIST. This was published at a time when a fairy tale 'virus' was claimed in total certainty to be causing a fairy tale 'viral disease' called 'Covid-19' – a fairy tale that was already well on the way to transforming human society in the image that the Cult has worked to achieve for so long. Cowan concludes his article:

To summarize, there is no scientific evidence that pathogenic viruses exist. What we think of as 'viruses' are simply the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues and cells. When we are well, we make fewer of these particles; when we are starved, poisoned, suffocated by wearing masks, or afraid, we make more.

There is no engineered virus circulating and making people sick. People in laboratories all over the world are making genetically modified products to make people sick. These are called vaccines. There is no virome, no 'ecosystem' of viruses, viruses are not 8%, 50% or 100 % of our genetic material. These are all simply erroneous ideas based on the misconception called a virus.

What is 'Covid'? Load of bollocks

The background described here by Cowan and Lanka was emphasised in the first video presentation that I saw by Dr Andrew Kaufman when he asked whether the 'Covid virus' was in truth a natural defence mechanism of the body called 'exosomes'. These are released by cells when in states of toxicity – see the same themes returning over and over. They are released ever more profusely as chemical and radiation toxicity increases and think of the potential effect therefore of 5G alone as its destructive frequencies infest the human energetic information field with a gathering pace (5G went online in Wuhan in 2019 as the 'virus' emerged). I'll have more about this later. Exosomes transmit a warning to the rest of the body that 'Houston, we have a problem'. Kaufman presented images of exosomes and compared them with 'Covid' under an electron microscope and the similarity was remarkable. They both attach to the same cell receptors (*claimed* in the case of 'Covid'), contain the same genetic material in the form of RNA or ribonucleic acid, and both are found in 'viral cell cultures' with damaged or dying cells. James Hildreth MD, President and Chief Executive Officer of the Meharry Medical College at Johns Hopkins, said: 'The virus is fully an exosome in every sense of the word.' Kaufman's conclusion was that there is no 'virus': 'This entire pandemic is a completely manufactured crisis ... there is no evidence of anyone dying from [this] illness.' Dr Tom Cowan and Sally Fallon Morell, authors of *The Contagion Myth*, published a statement with Dr Kaufman in February, 2021, explaining why the 'virus' does not exist and you can read it that in full in the Appendix.

'Virus' theory can be traced to the 'cell theory' in 1858 of German physician Rudolf Virchow (1821-1920) who contended that disease originates from a single cell infiltrated by a 'virus'. Dr Stefan Lanka said that findings and insights with respect to the structure, function and central importance of tissues in the creation of life, which were already known in 1858, comprehensively refute the cell theory. Virchow ignored them. We have seen the part later played by John Enders in the 1950s and Lanka notes that infection theories were only established as a global dogma through the policies and

eugenics of the Third Reich in Nazi Germany (creation of the same Sabbatian cult behind the 'Covid' hoax). Lanka said: 'Before 1933, scientists dared to contradict this theory; after 1933, these critical scientists were silenced'. Dr Tom Cowan's view is that ill-health is caused by too much of something, too little of something, or toxification from chemicals and radiation – not contagion. We must also highlight as a major source of the 'virus' theology a man still called the 'Father of Modern Virology' – Thomas Milton Rivers (1888-1962). There is no way given the Cult's long game policy that it was a coincidence for the 'Father of Modern Virology' to be director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research from 1937 to 1956 when he is credited with making the Rockefeller Institute a leader in 'viral research'. Cult Rockefellers were the force behind the creation of Big Pharma 'medicine', established the World Health Organisation in 1948, and have long and close associations with the Gates family that now runs the WHO during the pandemic hoax through mega-rich Cult gofer and psychopath Bill Gates.

Only a Renegade Mind can see through all this bullshit by asking the questions that need to be answered, not taking 'no' or prevarication for an answer, and certainly not hiding from the truth in fear of speaking it. Renegade Minds have always changed the world for the better and they will change this one no matter how bleak it may currently appear to be.

CHAPTER SIX

Sequence of deceit

If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything

Mark Twain

Against the background that I have laid out this far the sequence that took us from an invented 'virus' in Cult-owned China in late 2019 to the fascist transformation of human society can be seen and understood in a whole new context.

We were told that a deadly disease had broken out in Wuhan and the world media began its campaign (coordinated by behavioural psychologists as we shall see) to terrify the population into unquestioning compliance. We were shown images of Chinese people collapsing in the street which never happened in the West with what was supposed to be the same condition. In the earliest days when alleged cases and deaths were few the fear register was hysterical in many areas of the media and this would expand into the common media narrative across the world. The real story was rather different, but we were never told that. The Chinese government, one of the Cult's biggest centres of global operation, said they had discovered a new illness with flu-like and pneumonia-type symptoms in a city with such toxic air that it is overwhelmed with flu-like symptoms, pneumonia and respiratory disease. Chinese scientists said it was a new – 'novel' – coronavirus which they called Sars-Cov-2 and that it caused a disease they labelled 'Covid-19'. There was no evidence for this and the 'virus' has never to this day been isolated, purified and its genetic code established from that. It

was from the beginning a computer-generated fiction. Stories of Chinese whistleblowers saying the number of deaths was being suppressed or that the 'new disease' was related to the Wuhan bio-lab misdirected mainstream and alternative media into cul-de-sacs to obscure the real truth – there was no 'virus'.

Chinese scientists took genetic material from the lung fluid of just a few people and said they had found a 'new' disease when this material had a wide range of content. There was no evidence for a 'virus' for the very reasons explained in the last two chapters. The 'virus' has never been shown to (a) exist and (b) cause any disease. People were diagnosed on symptoms that are so widespread in Wuhan and polluted China and with a PCR test that can't detect infectious disease. On this farce the whole global scam was sold to the rest of the world which would also diagnose respiratory disease as 'Covid-19' from symptoms alone or with a PCR test not testing for a 'virus'. Flu miraculously disappeared *worldwide* in 2020 and into 2021 as it was redesignated 'Covid-19'. It was really the same old flu with its 'flu-like' symptoms attributed to 'flu-like' 'Covid-19'. At the same time with very few exceptions the Chinese response of draconian lockdown and fascism was the chosen weapon to respond across the West as recommended by the Cult-owned Tedros at the Cult-owned World Health Organization run by the Cult-owned Gates. All was going according to plan. Chinese scientists – everything in China is controlled by the Cult-owned government – compared their contaminated RNA lung-fluid material with other RNA sequences and said it appeared to be just under 80 percent identical to the SARS-CoV-1 'virus' claimed to be the cause of the SARS (severe acute respiratory syndrome) 'outbreak' in 2003. They decreed that because of this the 'new virus' had to be related and they called it SARS-CoV-2. There are some serious problems with this assumption and *assumption* was all it was. Most 'factual' science turns out to be assumptions repeated into everyone-knows-that. A match of under 80-percent is meaningless. Dr Kaufman makes the point that there's a 96 percent genetic correlation between humans and chimpanzees, but 'no one would say our genetic material is part

of the chimpanzee family'. Yet the Chinese authorities were claiming that a much lower percentage, less than 80 percent, proved the existence of a new 'coronavirus'. For goodness sake human DNA is 60 percent similar to a *banana*.

You are feeling sleepy

The entire 'Covid' hoax is a global Psyop, a psychological operation to program the human mind into believing and fearing a complete fantasy. A crucial aspect of this was what *appeared* to happen in Italy. It was all very well streaming out daily images of an alleged catastrophe in Wuhan, but to the Western mind it was still on the other side of the world in a very different culture and setting. A reaction of 'this could happen to me and my family' was still nothing like as intense enough for the mind-doctors. The Cult needed a Western example to push people over that edge and it chose Italy, one of its major global locations going back to the Roman Empire. An Italian 'Covid' crisis was manufactured in a particular area called Lombardy which just happens to be notorious for its toxic air and therefore respiratory disease. Wuhan, China, *déjà vu*. An hysterical media told horror stories of Italians dying from 'Covid' in their droves and how Lombardy hospitals were being overrun by a tidal wave of desperately ill people needing treatment after being struck down by the 'deadly virus'. Here was the psychological turning point the Cult had planned. Wow, if this is happening in Italy, the Western mind concluded, this indeed could happen to me and my family. Another point is that Italian authorities responded by following the Chinese blueprint so vehemently recommended by the Cult-owned World Health Organization. They imposed fascistic lockdowns on the whole country viciously policed with the help of surveillance drones sweeping through the streets seeking out anyone who escaped from mass house arrest. Livelihoods were destroyed and psychology unravelled in the way we have witnessed since in all lockdown countries. Crucial to the plan was that Italy responded in this way to set the precedent of suspending freedom and imposing fascism in a 'Western liberal democracy'. I emphasised in an

animated video explanation on davidicke.com posted in the summer of 2020 how important it was to the Cult to expand the Chinese lockdown model across the West. Without this, and the bare-faced lie that non-symptomatic people could still transmit a 'disease' they didn't have, there was no way locking down the whole population, sick and not sick, could be pulled off. At just the right time and with no evidence Cult operatives and gofers claimed that people without symptoms could pass on the 'disease'. In the name of protecting the 'vulnerable' like elderly people, who lockdowns would kill by the tens of thousands, we had for the first time healthy people told to isolate as well as the sick. The great majority of people who tested positive had no symptoms because there was nothing wrong with them. It was just a trick made possible by a test not testing for the 'virus'.

Months after my animated video the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College confirmed that I was right. He didn't say it in those terms, naturally, but he did say it. Ferguson will enter the story shortly for his outrageously crazy 'computer models' that led to Britain, the United States and many other countries following the Chinese and now Italian methods of response. Put another way, following the Cult script. Ferguson said that SAGE, the UK government's scientific advisory group which has controlled 'Covid' policy from the start, wanted to follow the Chinese lockdown model (while they all continued to work and be paid), but they wondered if they could possibly, in Ferguson's words, 'get away with it in Europe'. 'Get away with it'? Who the hell do these moronic, arrogant people think they are? This appalling man Ferguson said that once Italy went into national lockdown they realised they, too, could mimic China:

It's a communist one-party state, we said. We couldn't get away with it in Europe, we thought ... and then Italy did it. And we realised we could. Behind this garbage from Ferguson is a simple fact: Doing the same as China in every country was the plan from the start and Ferguson's 'models' would play a central role in achieving that. It's just a coincidence, of course, and absolutely nothing to worry your little head about.

Oops, sorry, our mistake

Once the Italian segment of the Psyop had done the job it was designed to do a very different story emerged. Italian authorities revealed that 99 percent of those who had 'died from Covid-19' in Italy had one, two, three, or more 'co-morbidities' or illnesses and health problems that could have ended their life. The US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) published a figure of 94 percent for Americans dying of 'Covid' while having other serious medical conditions – on average two to three (some five or six) other potential causes of death. In terms of death from an unproven 'virus' I say it is 100 percent. The other one percent in Italy and six percent in the US would presumably have died from 'Covid's' flu-like symptoms with a range of other possible causes in conjunction with a test not testing for the 'virus'. Fox News reported that even more startling figures had emerged in one US county in which 410 of 422 deaths attributed to 'Covid-19' had other potentially deadly health conditions. The Italian National Health Institute said later that the average age of people dying with a 'Covid-19' diagnosis in Italy was about 81. Ninety percent were over 70 with ten percent over 90. In terms of other reasons to die some 80 percent had two or more chronic diseases with half having three or more including cardiovascular problems, diabetes, respiratory problems and cancer. Why is the phantom 'Covid-19' said to kill overwhelmingly old people and hardly affect the young? Old people continually die of many causes and especially respiratory disease which you can re-diagnose 'Covid-19' while young people die in tiny numbers by comparison and rarely of respiratory disease. Old people 'die of Covid' because they die of other things that can be redesignated 'Covid' and it really is that simple.

Flu has flown

The blueprint was in place. Get your illusory 'cases' from a test not testing for the 'virus' and redesignate other causes of death as 'Covid-19'. You have an instant 'pandemic' from something that is nothing more than a computer-generated fiction. With near-on a

billion people having 'flu-like' symptoms every year the potential was limitless and we can see why flu quickly and apparently miraculously disappeared *worldwide* by being diagnosed 'Covid-19'. The painfully bloody obvious was explained away by the childlike media in headlines like this in the UK '*Independent*': 'Not a single case of flu detected by Public Health England this year as Covid restrictions suppress virus'. I kid you not. The masking, social distancing and house arrest that did not make the 'Covid virus' disappear somehow did so with the 'flu virus'. Even worse the article, by a bloke called Samuel Lovett, suggested that maybe the masking, sanitising and other 'Covid' measures should continue to keep the flu away. With a ridiculousness that disturbs your breathing (it's 'Covid-19') the said Lovett wrote: 'With widespread social distancing and mask-wearing measures in place throughout the UK, the usual routes of transmission for influenza have been blocked.' He had absolutely no evidence to support that statement, but look at the consequences of him acknowledging the obvious. With flu not disappearing at all and only being relabelled 'Covid-19' he would have to contemplate that 'Covid' was a hoax on a scale that is hard to imagine. You need guts and commitment to truth to even go there and that's clearly something Samuel Lovett does not have in abundance. He would never have got it through the editors anyway.

Tens of thousands die in the United States alone every winter from flu including many with pneumonia complications. CDC figures record *45 million* Americans diagnosed with flu in 2017-2018 of which 61,000 died and some reports claim 80,000. Where was the same hysteria then that we have seen with 'Covid-19'? Some 250,000 Americans are admitted to hospital with pneumonia every year with about 50,000 cases proving fatal. About 65 million suffer respiratory disease every year and three million deaths makes this the third biggest cause of death worldwide. You only have to redesignate a portion of all these people 'Covid-19' and you have an instant global pandemic or the *appearance* of one. Why would doctors do this? They are told to do this and all but a few dare not refuse those who must be obeyed. Doctors in general are not researching their own

knowledge and instead take it direct and unquestioned from the authorities that own them and their careers. The authorities say they must now diagnose these symptoms 'Covid-19' and not flu, or whatever, and they do it. Dark suits say put 'Covid-19' on death certificates no matter what the cause of death and the doctors do it. Renegade Minds don't fall for the illusion that doctors and medical staff are all highly-intelligent, highly-principled, seekers of medical truth. *Some are*, but not the majority. They are repeaters, gofers, and yes sir, no sir, purveyors of what the system demands they purvey. The 'Covid' con is not merely confined to diseases of the lungs. Instructions to doctors to put 'Covid-19' on death certificates for anyone dying of *anything* within 28 days (or much more) of a positive test not testing for the 'virus' opened the floodgates. The term dying *with* 'Covid' and not *of* 'Covid' was coined to cover the truth. Whether it was a *with* or an *of* they were all added to the death numbers attributed to the 'deadly virus' compiled by national governments and globally by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins operation in the United States that was so involved in those 'pandemic' simulations. Fraudulent deaths were added to the ever-growing list of fraudulent 'cases' from false positives from a false test. No wonder Professor Walter Ricciardi, scientific advisor to the Italian minister of health, said after the Lombardy hysteria had done its job that 'Covid' death rates were due to Italy having the second oldest population in the world and to *how hospitals record deaths*:

The way in which we code deaths in our country is very generous in the sense that all the people who die in hospitals with the coronavirus are deemed to be dying of the coronavirus. On re-evaluation by the National Institute of Health, only 12 per cent of death certificates have shown a direct causality from coronavirus, while 88 per cent of patients who have died have at least one pre-morbidity – many had two or three.

This is extraordinary enough when you consider the propaganda campaign to use Italy to terrify the world, but how can they even say twelve percent were genuine when the 'virus' has not been shown to exist, its 'code' is a computer program, and diagnosis comes from a test not testing for it? As in China, and soon the world, 'Covid-19' in

Italy was a redesignation of diagnosis. Lies and corruption were to become the real 'pandemic' fuelled by a pathetically-compliant medical system taking its orders from the tiny few at the top of their national hierarchy who answered to the World Health Organization which answers to Gates and the Cult. Doctors were told – ordered – to diagnose a particular set of symptoms 'Covid-19' and put that on the death certificate for any cause of death if the patient had tested positive with a test not testing for the virus or had 'Covid' symptoms like the flu. The United States even introduced big financial incentives to manipulate the figures with hospitals receiving £4,600 from the Medicare system for diagnosing someone with regular pneumonia, \$13,000 if they made the diagnosis from the same symptoms 'Covid-19' pneumonia, and \$39, 000 if they put a 'Covid' diagnosed patient on a ventilator that would almost certainly kill them. A few – painfully and pathetically few – medical whistleblowers revealed (before Cult-owned YouTube deleted their videos) that they had been instructed to 'let the patient crash' and put them straight on a ventilator instead of going through a series of far less intrusive and dangerous methods as they would have done before the pandemic hoax began and the financial incentives kicked in. We are talking cold-blooded murder given that ventilators are so damaging to respiratory systems they are usually the last step before heaven awaits. Renegade Minds never fall for the belief that people in white coats are all angels of mercy and cannot be full-on psychopaths. I have explained in detail in *The Answer* how what I am describing here played out across the world coordinated by the World Health Organization through the medical hierarchies in almost every country.

Medical scientist calls it

Information about the non-existence of the 'virus' began to emerge for me in late March, 2020, and mushroomed after that. I was sent an email by Sir Julian Rose, a writer, researcher, and organic farming promotor, from a medical scientist friend of his in the United States. Even at that early stage in March the scientist was able to explain

how the 'Covid' hoax was being manipulated. He said there were no reliable tests for a specific 'Covid-19 virus' and nor were there any reliable agencies or media outlets for reporting numbers of actual 'Covid-19' cases. We have seen in the long period since then that he was absolutely right. 'Every action and reaction to Covid-19 is based on totally flawed data and we simply cannot make accurate assessments,' he said. Most people diagnosed with 'Covid-19' were showing nothing more than cold and flu-like symptoms 'because most coronavirus strains *are* nothing more than cold/flu-like symptoms'. We had farcical situations like an 84-year-old German man testing positive for 'Covid-19' and his nursing home ordered to quarantine only for him to be found to have a common cold. The scientist described back then why PCR tests and what he called the 'Mickey Mouse test kits' were useless for what they were claimed to be identifying. 'The idea these kits can isolate a specific virus like Covid-19 is nonsense,' he said. Significantly, he pointed out that 'if you want to create a totally false panic about a totally false pandemic – pick a coronavirus'. This is exactly what the Cult-owned Gates, World Economic Forum and Johns Hopkins University did with their Event 201 'simulation' followed by their real-life simulation called the 'pandemic'. The scientist said that all you had to do was select the sickest of people with respiratory-type diseases in a single location – 'say Wuhan' – and administer PCR tests to them. You can then claim that anyone showing 'viral sequences' similar to a coronavirus 'which will inevitably be quite a few' is suffering from a 'new' disease:

Since you already selected the sickest flu cases a fairly high proportion of your sample will go on to die. You can then say this 'new' virus has a CFR [case fatality rate] higher than the flu and use this to infuse more concern and do more tests which will of course produce more 'cases', which expands the testing, which produces yet more 'cases' and so on and so on. Before long you have your 'pandemic', and all you have done is use a simple test kit trick to convert the worst flu and pneumonia cases into something new that doesn't ACTUALLY EXIST [my emphasis].

He said that you then 'just run the same scam in other countries' and make sure to keep the fear message running high 'so that people

will feel panicky and less able to think critically'. The only problem to overcome was the fact *there is no* actual new deadly pathogen and only regular sick people. This meant that deaths from the 'new deadly pathogen' were going to be way too low for a real new deadly virus pandemic, but he said this could be overcome in the following ways – all of which would go on to happen:

1. You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent [you underpin this with fantasy 'computer projections']. Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.
2. You can [say that people] 'minimizing' the dangers are irresponsible and bully them into not talking about numbers.
3. You can talk crap about made up numbers hoping to blind people with pseudoscience.
4. You can start testing well people (who, of course, will also likely have shreds of coronavirus [RNA] in them) and thus inflate your 'case figures' with 'asymptomatic carriers' (you will of course have to spin that to sound deadly even though any virologist knows the more symptom-less cases you have the less deadly is your pathogen).

The scientist said that if you take these simple steps 'you can have your own entirely manufactured pandemic up and running in weeks'. His analysis made so early in the hoax was brilliantly prophetic of what would actually unfold. Pulling all the information together in these recent chapters we have this is simple 1, 2, 3, of how you can delude virtually the entire human population into believing in a 'virus' that doesn't exist:

- A 'Covid case' is someone who tests positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- A 'Covid death' is someone who dies of *any cause* within 28 days (or much longer) of testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- Asymptomatic means there is nothing wrong with you, but they claim you can pass on what you don't have to justify locking

down (quarantining) healthy people in totality.

The foundations of the hoax are that simple. A study involving ten million people in Wuhan, published in November, 2020, demolished the whole lie about those without symptoms passing on the 'virus'. They found '300 asymptomatic cases' and traced their contacts to find that not one of them was detected with the 'virus'.

'Asymptomatic' patients and their contacts were isolated for no less than two weeks and nothing changed. I know it's all crap, but if you are going to claim that those without symptoms can transmit 'the virus' then you must produce evidence for that and they never have. Even World Health Organization official Dr Maria Van Kerkhove, head of the emerging diseases and zoonosis unit, said as early as June, 2020, that she doubted the validity of asymptomatic transmission. She said that 'from the data we have, it still seems to be rare that an asymptomatic person actually transmits onward to a secondary individual' and by 'rare' she meant that she couldn't cite any case of asymptomatic transmission.

The Ferguson factor

The problem for the Cult as it headed into March, 2020, when the script had lockdown due to start, was that despite all the manipulation of the case and death figures they still did not have enough people alleged to have died from 'Covid' to justify mass house arrest. This was overcome in the way the scientist described: 'You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent ... Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.' Enter one Professor Neil Ferguson, the Gates-funded 'epidemiologist' at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London. Ferguson is Britain's Christian Drosten in that he has a dire record of predicting health outcomes, but is still called upon to advise government on the next health outcome when another 'crisis' comes along. This may seem to be a strange and ridiculous thing to do. Why would you keep turning for policy guidance to people who have a history of being

monumentally wrong? Ah, but it makes sense from the Cult point of view. These 'experts' keep on producing predictions that suit the Cult agenda for societal transformation and so it was with Neil Ferguson as he revealed his horrific (and clearly insane) computer model predictions that allowed lockdowns to be imposed in Britain, the United States and many other countries. Ferguson does not have even an A-level in biology and would appear to have no formal training in computer modelling, medicine or epidemiology, according to Derek Winton, an MSc in Computational Intelligence. He wrote an article somewhat aghast at what Ferguson did which included taking no account of respiratory disease 'seasonality' which means it is far worse in the winter months. Who would have thought that respiratory disease could be worse in the winter? Well, certainly not Ferguson.

The massively China-connected Imperial College and its bizarre professor provided the excuse for the long-incubated Chinese model of human control to travel westward at lightning speed. Imperial College confirms on its website that it collaborates with the Chinese Research Institute; publishes more than 600 research papers every year with Chinese research institutions; has 225 Chinese staff; 2,600 Chinese students – the biggest international group; 7,000 former students living in China which is the largest group outside the UK; and was selected for a tour by China's President Xi Jinping during his state visit to the UK in 2015. The college takes major donations from China and describes itself as the UK's number one university collaborator with Chinese research institutions. The China communist/fascist government did not appear phased by the woeful predictions of Ferguson and Imperial when during the lockdown that Ferguson induced the college signed a five-year collaboration deal with China tech giant Huawei that will have Huawei's indoor 5G network equipment installed at the college's West London tech campus along with an 'AI cloud platform'. The deal includes Chinese sponsorship of Imperial's Venture Catalyst entrepreneurship competition. Imperial is an example of the enormous influence the Chinese government has within British and North American

universities and research centres – and further afield. Up to 200 academics from more than a dozen UK universities are being investigated on suspicion of ‘unintentionally’ helping the Chinese government build weapons of mass destruction by ‘transferring world-leading research in advanced military technology such as aircraft, missile designs and cyberweapons’. Similar scandals have broken in the United States, but it’s all a coincidence. Imperial College serves the agenda in many other ways including the promotion of every aspect of the United Nations Agenda 21/2030 (the Great Reset) and produced computer models to show that human-caused ‘climate change’ is happening when in the real world it isn’t. Imperial College is driving the climate agenda as it drives the ‘Covid’ agenda (both Cult hoaxes) while Patrick Vallance, the UK government’s Chief Scientific Adviser on ‘Covid’, was named Chief Scientific Adviser to the UN ‘climate change’ conference known as COP26 hosted by the government in Glasgow, Scotland. ‘Covid’ and ‘climate’ are fundamentally connected.

Professor Woeful

From Imperial’s bosom came Neil Ferguson still advising government despite his previous disasters and it was announced early on that he and other key people like UK Chief Medical Adviser Chris Whitty had caught the ‘virus’ as the propaganda story was being sold. Somehow they managed to survive and we had Prime Minister Boris Johnson admitted to hospital with what was said to be a severe version of the ‘virus’ in this same period. His whole policy and demeanour changed when he returned to Downing Street. It’s a small world with these government advisors – especially in their communal connections to Gates – and Ferguson had partnered with Whitty to write a paper called ‘Infectious disease: Tough choices to reduce Ebola transmission’ which involved another scare-story that didn’t happen. Ferguson’s ‘models’ predicted that up to 150, 000 could die from ‘mad cow disease’, or BSE, and its version in sheep if it was transmitted to humans. BSE was not transmitted and instead triggered by an organophosphate pesticide used to treat a pest on

cows. Fewer than 200 deaths followed from the human form. Models by Ferguson and his fellow incompetents led to the unnecessary culling of millions of pigs, cattle and sheep in the foot and mouth outbreak in 2001 which destroyed the lives and livelihoods of farmers and their families who had often spent decades building their herds and flocks. Vast numbers of these animals did not have foot and mouth and had no contact with the infection. Another 'expert' behind the cull was Professor Roy Anderson, a computer modeller at Imperial College specialising in the epidemiology of *human*, not animal, disease. Anderson has served on the Bill and Melinda Gates Grand Challenges in Global Health advisory board and chairs another Gates-funded organisation. Gates is everywhere.

In a precursor to the 'Covid' script Ferguson backed closing schools 'for prolonged periods' over the swine flu 'pandemic' in 2009 and said it would affect a third of the world population if it continued to spread at the speed he claimed to be happening. His mates at Imperial College said much the same and a news report said: 'One of the authors, the epidemiologist and disease modeller Neil Ferguson, who sits on the World Health Organisation's emergency committee for the outbreak, said the virus had "full pandemic potential".' Professor Liam Donaldson, the Chris Whitty of his day as Chief Medical Officer, said the worst case could see 30 percent of the British people infected by swine flu with 65,000 dying. Ferguson and Donaldson were indeed proved correct when at the end of the year the number of deaths attributed to swine flu was 392. The term 'expert' is rather liberally applied unfortunately, not least to complete idiots. Swine flu 'projections' were great for GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) as millions rolled in for its Pandemrix influenza vaccine which led to brain damage with children most affected. The British government (taxpayers) paid out more than £60 million in compensation after GSK was given immunity from prosecution. Yet another 'Covid' déjà vu. Swine flu was supposed to have broken out in Mexico, but Dr Wolfgang Wodarg, a German doctor, former member of parliament and critic of the 'Covid' hoax, observed 'the spread of swine flu' in Mexico City at the time. He

said: 'What we experienced in Mexico City was a very mild flu which did not kill more than usual – which killed even fewer people than usual.' Hyping the fear against all the facts is not unique to 'Covid' and has happened many times before. Ferguson is reported to have over-estimated the projected death toll of bird flu (H5N1) by some three million-fold, but bird flu vaccine makers again made a killing from the scare. This is some of the background to the Neil Ferguson who produced the perfectly-timed computer models in early 2020 predicting that half a million people would die in Britain without draconian lockdown and 2.2 million in the United States. Politicians panicked, people panicked, and lockdowns of alleged short duration were instigated to 'flatten the curve' of cases gleaned from a test not testing for the 'virus'. I said at the time that the public could forget the 'short duration' bit. This was an agenda to destroy the livelihoods of the population and force them into mass control through dependency and there was going to be nothing 'short' about it. American researcher Daniel Horowitz described the consequences of the 'models' spewed out by Gates-funded Ferguson and Imperial College:

What led our government and the governments of many other countries into panic was a single Imperial College of UK study, funded by global warming activists, that predicted 2.2 million deaths if we didn't lock down the country. In addition, the reported 8-9% death rate in Italy scared us into thinking there was some other mutation of this virus that they got, which might have come here.

Together with the fact that we were finally testing and had the ability to actually report new cases, we thought we were headed for a death spiral. But again ... we can't flatten a curve if we don't know when the curve started.

How about it *never started*?

Giving them what they want

An investigation by German news outlet *Welt Am Sonntag* (*World on Sunday*) revealed how in March, 2020, the German government gathered together 'leading scientists from several research institutes and universities' and 'together, they were to produce a [modelling]

paper that would serve as legitimization for further tough political measures'. The Cult agenda was justified by computer modelling not based on evidence or reality; it was specifically constructed to justify the Cult demand for lockdowns all over the world to destroy the independent livelihoods of the global population. All these modellers and everyone responsible for the 'Covid' hoax have a date with a trial like those in Nuremberg after World War Two when Nazis faced the consequences of their war crimes. These corrupt-beyond-belief 'modellers' wrote the paper according to government instructions and it said that if lockdown measures were lifted then up to one million Germans would die from 'Covid-19' adding that some would die 'agonizingly at home, gasping for breath' unable to be treated by hospitals that couldn't cope. All lies. No matter – it gave the Cult all that it wanted. What did long-time government 'modeller' Neil Ferguson say? If the UK and the United States didn't lockdown half a million would die in Britain and 2.2 million Americans. Anyone see a theme here? 'Modellers' are such a crucial part of the lockdown strategy that we should look into their background and follow the money. Researcher Rosemary Frei produced an excellent article headlined 'The Modelling-paper Mafiosi'. She highlights a guy called John Edmunds, a British epidemiologist, and professor in the Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health at the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine. He studied at Imperial College. Edmunds is a member of government 'Covid' advisory bodies which have been dictating policy, the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group (NERVTAG) and the Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE).

Ferguson, another member of NERVTAG and SAGE, led the way with the original 'virus' and Edmunds has followed in the 'variant' stage and especially the so-called UK or Kent variant known as the 'Variant of Concern' (VOC) B.1.1.7. He said in a co-written report for the Centre for Mathematical modelling of Infectious Diseases at the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, with input from the Centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group, that there was 'a realistic

possibility that VOC B.1.1.7 is associated with an increased risk of death compared to non-VOC viruses'. Fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine, fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine. Rosemary Frei reveals that almost all the paper's authors and members of the modelling centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group receive funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and/or the associated Gates-funded Wellcome Trust. The paper was published by e-journal *Medr* ^{xiv} which only publishes papers not peer-reviewed and the journal was established by an organisation headed by Facebook's Mark Zuckerberg and his missus. What a small world it is. Frei discovered that Edmunds is on the Scientific Advisory Board of the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI) which was established by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, Klaus Schwab's Davos World Economic Forum and Big Pharma giant Wellcome. CEPI was 'launched in Davos [in 2017] to develop vaccines to stop future epidemics', according to its website. 'Our mission is to accelerate the development of vaccines against emerging infectious diseases and enable equitable access to these vaccines for people during outbreaks.' What kind people they are. Rosemary Frei reveals that Public Health England (PHE) director Susan Hopkins is an author of her organisation's non-peer-reviewed reports on 'new variants'. Hopkins is a professor of infectious diseases at London's Imperial College which is gifted tens of millions of dollars a year by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Gates-funded modelling disaster Neil Ferguson also co-authors Public Health England reports and he spoke in December, 2020, about the potential danger of the B.1.1.7. 'UK variant' promoted by Gates-funded modeller John Edmunds. When I come to the 'Covid vaccines' the 'new variants' will be shown for what they are – bollocks.

Connections, connections

All these people and modellers are lockdown-obsessed or, put another way, they demand what the Cult demands. Edmunds said in January, 2021, that to ease lockdowns too soon would be a disaster and they had to 'vaccinate much, much, much more widely than the

elderly'. Rosemary Frei highlights that Edmunds is married to Jeanne Pimenta who is described in a LinkedIn profile as director of epidemiology at GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) and she held shares in the company. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of GSK and has a deferred bonus of shares in the company worth £600,000. GSK has serious business connections with Bill Gates and is collaborating with mRNA-'vaccine' company CureVac to make 'vaccines' for the new variants that Edmunds is talking about. GSK is planning a 'Covid vaccine' with drug giant Sanofi. Puppet Prime Minister Boris Johnson announced in the spring of 2021 that up to 60 million vaccine doses were to be made at the GSK facility at Barnard Castle in the English North East. Barnard Castle, with a population of just 6,000, was famously visited in breach of lockdown rules in April, 2020, by Johnson aide Dominic Cummings who said that he drove there 'to test his eyesight' before driving back to London. Cummings would be better advised to test his integrity – not that it would take long. The GSK facility had nothing to do with his visit then although I'm sure Patrick Vallance would have been happy to arrange an introduction and some tea and biscuits. Ruthless psychopath Gates has made yet another fortune from vaccines in collaboration with Big Pharma companies and gushes at the phenomenal profits to be made from vaccines – more than a 20-to-1 return as he told one interviewer. Gates also tweeted in December, 2019, with the foreknowledge of what was coming: 'What's next for our foundation? I'm particularly excited about what the next year could mean for one of the best buys in global health: vaccines.'

Modeller John Edmunds is a big promotor of vaccines as all these people appear to be. He's the dean of the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine's Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health which is primarily funded by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Gates-established and funded GAVI vaccine alliance which is the Gates vehicle to vaccinate the world. The organisation Doctors Without Borders has described GAVI as being 'aimed more at supporting drug-industry desires to promote new

products than at finding the most efficient and sustainable means for fighting the diseases of poverty'. But then that's why the psychopath Gates created it. John Edmunds said in a video that the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine is involved in every aspect of vaccine development including large-scale clinical trials. He contends that mathematical modelling can show that vaccines protect individuals and society. That's on the basis of shit in and shit out, I take it. Edmunds serves on the UK Vaccine Network as does Ferguson and the government's foremost 'Covid' adviser, the grim-faced, dark-eyed Chris Whitty. The Vaccine Network says it works 'to support the government to identify and shortlist targeted investment opportunities for the most promising vaccines and vaccine technologies that will help combat infectious diseases with epidemic potential, and to address structural issues related to the UK's broader vaccine infrastructure'. Ferguson is acting Director of the Imperial College Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium which has funding from the Bill and Melina Gates Foundation and the Gates-created GAVI 'vaccine alliance'. Anyone wonder why these characters see vaccines as the answer to every problem? Ferguson is wildly enthusiastic in his support for GAVI's campaign to vaccine children en masse in poor countries. You would expect someone like Gates who has constantly talked about the need to reduce the population to want to fund vaccines to keep more people alive. I'm sure that's why he does it. The John Edmunds London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine (LSHTM) has a Vaccines Manufacturing Innovation Centre which develops, tests and commercialises vaccines. Rosemary Frei writes:

The vaccines centre also performs affiliated activities like combating 'vaccine hesitancy'. The latter includes the Vaccine Confidence Project. The project's stated purpose is, among other things, 'to provide analysis and guidance for early response and engagement with the public to ensure sustained confidence in vaccines and immunisation'. The Vaccine Confidence Project's director is LSHTM professor Heidi Larson. For more than a decade she's been researching how to combat vaccine hesitancy.

How the bloody hell can blokes like John Edmunds and Neil Ferguson with those connections and financial ties model 'virus' case

and death projections for the government and especially in a way that gives their paymasters like Gates exactly what they want? It's insane, but this is what you find throughout the world.

'Covid' is not dangerous, oops, wait, yes it is

Only days before Ferguson's nightmare scenario made Jackboot Johnson take Britain into a China-style lockdown to save us from a deadly 'virus' the UK government website gov.uk was reporting something very different to Ferguson on a page of official government guidance for 'high consequence infectious diseases (HCID)'. It said this about 'Covid-19':

As of 19 March 2020, COVID-19 *is no longer considered to be a high consequence infectious diseases (HCID) in the UK* [my emphasis]. The 4 nations public health HCID group made an interim recommendation in January 2020 to classify COVID-19 as an HCID. This was based on consideration of the UK HCID criteria about the virus and the disease with information available during the early stages of the outbreak.

Now that more is known about COVID-19, the public health bodies in the UK have reviewed the most up to date information about COVID-19 against the UK HCID criteria. They have determined that several features have now changed; in particular, more information is available about mortality rates (low overall), and there is now greater clinical awareness and a specific and sensitive laboratory test, the availability of which continues to increase. The Advisory Committee on Dangerous Pathogens (ACDP) is also of the opinion that COVID-19 should no longer be classified as an HCID.

Soon after the government had been exposed for downgrading the risk they upgraded it again and everyone was back to singing from the same Cult hymn book. Ferguson and his fellow Gates clones indicated that lockdowns and restrictions would have to continue until a Gates-funded vaccine was developed. Gates said the same because Ferguson and his like were repeating the Gates script which is the Cult script. 'Flatten the curve' became an ongoing nightmare of continuing lockdowns with periods in between of severe restrictions in pursuit of destroying independent incomes and had nothing to do with protecting health about which the Cult gives not a shit. Why wouldn't Ferguson be pushing a vaccine 'solution' when he's owned by vaccine-obsessive Gates who makes a fortune from them and

when Ferguson heads the Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium at Imperial College funded by the Gates Foundation and GAVI, the ‘vaccine alliance’, created by Gates as his personal vaccine promotion operation? To compound the human catastrophe that Ferguson’s ‘models’ did so much to create he was later exposed for breaking his own lockdown rules by having sexual liaisons with his married girlfriend Antonia Staats at his home while she was living at another location with her husband and children. Staats was a ‘climate’ activist and senior campaigner at the Soros-funded Avaaz which I wouldn’t trust to tell me that grass is green. Ferguson had to resign as a government advisor over this hypocrisy in May, 2020, but after a period of quiet he was back being quoted by the ridiculous media on the need for more lockdowns and a vaccine rollout. Other government-advising ‘scientists’ from Imperial College held the fort in his absence and said lockdown could be indefinite until a vaccine was found. The Cult script was being sung by the payrolled choir. I said there was no intention of going back to ‘normal’ when the ‘vaccine’ came because the ‘vaccine’ is part of a very different agenda that I will discuss in Human 2.0. Why would the Cult want to let the world go back to normal when destroying that normal forever was the whole point of what was happening? House arrest, closing businesses and schools through lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks all followed the Ferguson fantasy models. Again as I predicted (these people are so predictable) when the ‘vaccine’ arrived we were told that house arrest, lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks would still have to continue. I will deal with the masks in the next chapter because they are of fundamental importance.

Where's the 'pandemic'?

Any mildly in-depth assessment of the figures revealed what was really going on. Cult-funded and controlled organisations still have genuine people working within them such is the number involved. So it is with Genevieve Briand, assistant program director of the Applied Economics master’s degree program at Johns Hopkins

University. She analysed the impact that 'Covid-19' had on deaths from *all* causes in the United States using official data from the CDC for the period from early February to early September, 2020. She found that allegedly 'Covid' *related*-deaths exceeded those from heart disease which she found strange with heart disease always the biggest cause of fatalities. Her research became even more significant when she noted the sudden decline in 2020 of *all* non-'Covid' deaths: 'This trend is completely contrary to the pattern observed in all previous years ... the total decrease in deaths by other causes almost exactly equals the increase in deaths by Covid-19.' This was such a game, set and match in terms of what was happening that Johns Hopkins University deleted the article on the grounds that it 'was being used to support false and dangerous inaccuracies about the impact of the pandemic'. No – because it exposed the scam from official CDC figures and this was confirmed when those figures were published in January, 2021. Here we can see the effect of people dying from heart attacks, cancer, road accidents and gunshot wounds – *anything* – having 'Covid-19' on the death certificate along with those diagnosed from 'symptoms' who had even not tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I am not kidding with the gunshot wounds, by the way. Brenda Bock, coroner in Grand County, Colorado, revealed that two gunshot victims tested positive for the 'virus' within the previous 30 days and were therefore classified as 'Covid deaths'. Bock said: 'These two people had tested positive for Covid, but that's not what killed them. A gunshot wound is what killed them.' She said she had not even finished her investigation when the state listed the gunshot victims as deaths due to the 'virus'. The death and case figures for 'Covid-19' are an absolute joke and yet they are repeated like parrots by the media, politicians and alleged medical 'experts'. The official Cult narrative is the only show in town.

Genevieve Briand found that deaths from all causes were not exceptional in 2020 compared with previous years and a Spanish magazine published figures that said the same about Spain which was a 'Covid' propaganda hotspot at one point. *Discovery Salud*, a

health and medicine magazine, quoted government figures which showed how 17,000 *fewer* people died in Spain in 2020 than in 2019 and more than 26,000 fewer than in 2018. The age-standardised mortality rate for England and Wales when age distribution is taken into account was significantly lower in 2020 than the 1970s, 80s and 90s, and was only the ninth highest since 2000. Where is the ‘pandemic’?

Post mortems and autopsies virtually disappeared for ‘Covid’ deaths amid claims that ‘virus-infected’ bodily fluids posed a risk to those carrying out the autopsy. This was rejected by renowned German pathologist and forensic doctor Klaus Püschel who said that he and his staff had by then done 150 autopsies on ‘Covid’ patients with no problems at all. He said they were needed to know why some ‘Covid’ patients suffered blood clots and not severe respiratory infections. The ‘virus’ is, after all, called SARS or ‘severe acute respiratory syndrome’. I highlighted in the spring of 2020 this phenomenon and quoted New York intensive care doctor Cameron Kyle-Sidell who posted a soon deleted YouTube video to say that they had been told to prepare to treat an infectious disease called ‘Covid-19’, but that was not what they were dealing with. Instead he likened the lung condition of the most severely ill patients to what you would expect with cabin depressurisation in a plane at 30,000 feet or someone dropped on the top of Everest without oxygen or acclimatisation. I have never said this is not happening to a small minority of alleged ‘Covid’ patients – I am saying this is not caused by a phantom ‘contagious virus’. Indeed Kyle-Sidell said that ‘Covid-19’ was not the disease they were told was coming their way. ‘We are operating under a medical paradigm that is untrue,’ he said, and he believed they were treating the wrong disease: ‘These people are being slowly starved of oxygen.’ Patients would take off their oxygen masks in a state of fear and stress and while they were blue in the face on the brink of death. They did not look like patients dying of pneumonia. You can see why they don’t want autopsies when their virus doesn’t exist and there is another condition in some people that they don’t wish to be uncovered. I should add here that

the 5G system of millimetre waves was being rapidly introduced around the world in 2020 and even more so now as they fire 5G at the Earth from satellites. At 60 gigahertz within the 5G range that frequency interacts with the oxygen molecule and stops people breathing in sufficient oxygen to be absorbed into the bloodstream. They are installing 5G in schools and hospitals. The world is not mad or anything. 5G can cause major changes to the lungs and blood as I detail in *The Answer* and these consequences are labelled 'Covid-19', the alleged symptoms of which can be caused by 5G and other electromagnetic frequencies as cells respond to radiation poisoning.

The 'Covid death' scam

Dr Scott Jensen, a Minnesota state senator and medical doctor, exposed 'Covid' Medicare payment incentives to hospitals and death certificate manipulation. He said he was sent a seven-page document by the US Department of Health 'coaching' him on how to fill out death certificates which had never happened before. The document said that he didn't need to have a laboratory test for 'Covid-19' to put that on the death certificate and that shocked him when death certificates are supposed to be about facts. Jensen described how doctors had been 'encouraged, if not pressured' to make a diagnosis of 'Covid-19' if they thought it was probable or '*presumed*'. No positive test was necessary – not that this would have mattered anyway. He said doctors were told to diagnose 'Covid' by symptoms when these were the same as colds, allergies, other respiratory problems, and certainly with influenza which 'disappeared' in the 'Covid' era. A common sniffle was enough to get the dreaded verdict. Ontario authorities decreed that a single care home resident with *one* symptom from a long list must lead to the isolation of the entire home. Other courageous doctors like Jensen made the same point about death figure manipulation and how deaths by other causes were falling while 'Covid-19 deaths' were rising at the same rate due to re-diagnosis. Their videos rarely survive long on YouTube with its Cult-supporting algorithms courtesy of CEO Susan Wojcicki and her bosses at Google. Figure-tampering was so glaring

and ubiquitous that even officials were letting it slip or outright saying it. UK chief scientific adviser Patrick Vallance said on one occasion that 'Covid' on the death certificate doesn't mean 'Covid' was the cause of death (so why the hell is it there?) and we had the rare sight of a BBC reporter telling the truth when she said: 'Someone could be successfully treated for Covid, in say April, discharged, and then in June, get run over by a bus and die ... That person would still be counted as a Covid death in England.' Yet the BBC and the rest of the world media went on repeating the case and death figures as if they were real. Illinois Public Health Director Dr Ngozi Ezike revealed the deceit while her bosses must have been clenching their buttocks:

If you were in a hospice and given a few weeks to live and you were then found to have Covid that would be counted as a Covid death. [There might be] a clear alternate cause, but it is still listed as a Covid death. So everyone listed as a Covid death doesn't mean that was the cause of the death, but that they had Covid at the time of death.

Yes, a 'Covid virus' never shown to exist and tested for with a test not testing for the 'virus'. In the first period of the pandemic hoax through the spring of 2020 the process began of designating almost everything a 'Covid' death and this has continued ever since. I sat in a restaurant one night listening to a loud conversation on the next table where a family was discussing in bewilderment how a relative who had no symptoms of 'Covid', and had died of a long-term problem, could have been diagnosed a death by the 'virus'. I could understand their bewilderment. If they read this book they will know why this medical fraud has been perpetrated the world over.

Some media truth shock

The media ignored the evidence of death certificate fraud until eventually one columnist did speak out when she saw it first-hand. Bel Mooney is a long-time national newspaper journalist in Britain currently working for the *Daily Mail*. Her article on February 19th, 2021, carried this headline: 'My dad Ted passed three Covid tests

and died of a chronic illness yet he's officially one of Britain's 120,000 victims of the virus and is far from alone ... so how many more are there?' She told how her 99-year-old father was in a care home with a long-standing chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and vascular dementia. Maybe, but he was still aware enough to tell her from the start that there was no 'virus' and he refused the 'vaccine' for that reason. His death was not unexpected given his chronic health problems and Mooney said she was shocked to find that 'Covid-19' was declared the cause of death on his death certificate. She said this was a 'bizarre and unacceptable untruth' for a man with long-time health problems who had tested negative twice at the home for the 'virus'. I was also shocked by this story although not by what she said. I had been highlighting the death certificate manipulation for ten months. It was the confirmation that a professional full-time journalist only realised this was going on when it affected her directly and neither did she know that whether her dad tested positive or negative was irrelevant with the test not testing for the 'virus'. Where had she been? She said she did not believe in 'conspiracy theories' without knowing I'm sure that this and 'conspiracy theorists' were terms put into widespread circulation by the CIA in the 1960s to discredit those who did not accept the ridiculous official story of the Kennedy assassination. A blanket statement of 'I don't believe in conspiracy theories' is always bizarre. The dictionary definition of the term alone means the world is drowning in conspiracies. What she said was even more daft when her dad had just been affected by the 'Covid' conspiracy. Why else does she think that 'Covid-19' was going on the death certificates of people who died of something else?

To be fair once she saw from personal experience what was happening she didn't mince words. Mooney was called by the care home on the morning of February 9th to be told her father had died in his sleep. When she asked for the official cause of death what came back was 'Covid-19'. Mooney challenged this and was told there had been deaths from Covid on the dementia floor (confirmed by a test not testing for the 'virus') so they considered it 'reasonable

to assume'. 'But doctor,' Mooney rightly protested, 'an assumption isn't a diagnosis.' She said she didn't blame the perfectly decent and sympathetic doctor – 'he was just doing his job'. Sorry, but that's *bullshit*. He wasn't doing his job at all. He was putting a false cause of death on the death certificate and that is a criminal offence for which he should be brought to account and the same with the millions of doctors worldwide who have done the same. They were not doing their job they were following orders and that must not wash at new Nuremberg trials any more than it did at the first ones. Mooney's doctor was 'assuming' (presuming) as he was told to, but 'just following orders' makes no difference to his actions. A doctor's job is to serve the patient and the truth, not follow orders, but that's what they have done all over the world and played a central part in making the 'Covid' hoax possible with all its catastrophic consequences for humanity. Shame on them and they must answer for their actions. Mooney said her disquiet worsened when she registered her father's death by telephone and was told by the registrar there had been very many other cases like hers where 'the deceased' had not tested positive for 'Covid' yet it was recorded as the cause of death. The test may not matter, but those involved at their level *think* it matters and it shows a callous disregard for accurate diagnosis. The pressure to do this is coming from the top of the national 'health' pyramids which in turn obey the World Health Organization which obeys Gates and the Cult. Mooney said the registrar agreed that this must distort the national figures adding that 'the strangest thing is that every winter we record countless deaths from flu, and this winter there have been none. Not one!' She asked if the registrar thought deaths from flu were being misdiagnosed and lumped together with 'Covid' deaths. The answer was a 'puzzled yes'. Mooney said that the funeral director said the same about 'Covid' deaths which had nothing to do with 'Covid'. They had lost count of the number of families upset by this and other funeral companies in different countries have had the same experience. Mooney wrote:

The nightly shroud-waving and shocking close-ups of pain imposed on us by the TV news bewildered and terrified the population into eager compliance with lockdowns. We were invited to 'save the NHS' and to grieve for strangers – the real-life loved ones behind those shocking death counts. Why would the public imagine what I now fear, namely that the way Covid-19 death statistics are compiled might make the numbers seem greater than they are?

Oh, just a little bit – like 100 percent.

Do the maths

Mooney asked why a country would wish to skew its mortality figures by wrongly certifying deaths? What had been going on? Well, if you don't believe in conspiracies you will never find the answer which is that *it's a conspiracy*. She did, however, describe what she had discovered as a 'national scandal'. In reality it's a global scandal and happening everywhere. Pillars of this conspiracy were all put into place before the button was pressed with the Drosten PCR protocol and high amplifications to produce the cases and death certificate changes to secure illusory 'Covid' deaths.

Mooney notes that normally two doctors were needed to certify a death, with one having to know the patient, and how the rules were changed in the spring of 2020 to allow one doctor to do this. In the same period 'Covid deaths' were decreed to be all cases where Covid-19 was put on the death certificate even without a positive test or any symptoms. Mooney asked: 'How many of the 30,851 (as of January 15) care home resident deaths with Covid-19 on the certificate (32.4 per cent of all deaths so far) were based on an assumption, like that of my father? And what has that done to our national psyche?' All of them is the answer to the first question and it has devastated and dismantled the national psyche, actually the global psyche, on a colossal scale. In the UK case and death data is compiled by organisations like Public Health England (PHE) and the Office for National Statistics (ONS). Mooney highlights the insane policy of counting a death from any cause as 'Covid-19' if this happens within 28 days of a positive test (with a test not testing for the 'virus') and she points out that ONS statistics reflect deaths 'involving Covid' 'or due to Covid' which meant in practice any

death where 'Covid-19' was mentioned on the death certificate. She described the consequences of this fraud:

Most people will accept the narrative they are fed, so panicky governments here and in Europe witnessed the harsh measures enacted in totalitarian China and jumped into lockdown. Headlines about Covid deaths tolled like the knell that would bring doomsday to us all. Fear stalked our empty streets. Politicians parroted the frankly ridiculous aim of 'zero Covid' and shut down the economy, while most British people agreed that lockdown was essential and (astonishingly to me, as a patriotic Brit) even wanted more restrictions.

For what? Lies on death certificates? Never mind the grim toll of lives ruined, suicides, schools closed, rising inequality, depression, cancelled hospital treatments, cancer patients in a torture of waiting, poverty, economic devastation, loneliness, families kept apart, and so on. How many lives have been lost as a direct result of lockdown?

She said that we could join in a national chorus of shock and horror at reaching the 120,000 death toll which was surely certain to have been totally skewed all along, but what about the human cost of lockdown justified by these 'death figures'? *The British Medical Journal* had reported a 1,493 percent increase in cases of children taken to Great Ormond Street Hospital with abusive head injuries alone and then there was the effect on families:

Perhaps the most shocking thing about all this is that families have been kept apart – and obeyed the most irrational, changing rules at the whim of government – because they believed in the statistics. They succumbed to fear, which his generation rejected in that war fought for freedom. Dad (God rest his soul) would be angry. And so am I.

Another theme to watch is that in the winter months when there are more deaths from all causes they focus on 'Covid' deaths and in the summer when the British Lung Foundation says respiratory disease plummets by 80 percent they rage on about 'cases'. Either way fascism on population is always the answer.

Nazi eugenics in the 21st century

Elderly people in care homes have been isolated from their families month after lonely month with no contact with relatives and grandchildren who were banned from seeing them. We were told

that lockdown fascism was to 'protect the vulnerable' like elderly people. At the same time Do Not Resuscitate (DNR) orders were placed on their medical files so that if they needed resuscitation it wasn't done and 'Covid-19' went on their death certificates. Old people were not being 'protected' they were being culled – murdered in truth. DNR orders were being decreed for disabled and young people with learning difficulties or psychological problems. The UK Care Quality Commission, a non-departmental body of the Department of Health and Social Care, found that 34 percent of those working in health and social care were pressured into placing 'do not attempt cardiopulmonary resuscitation' orders on 'Covid' patients who suffered from disabilities and learning difficulties without involving the patient or their families in the decision. UK judges ruled that an elderly woman with dementia should have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine' against her son's wishes and that a man with severe learning difficulties should have the jab despite his family's objections. Never mind that many had already died. The judiciary always supports doctors and government in fascist dictatorships. They wouldn't dare do otherwise. A horrific video was posted showing fascist officers from Los Angeles police forcibly giving the 'Covid' shot to women with special needs who were screaming that they didn't want it. The same fascists are seen giving the jab to a sleeping elderly woman in a care home. This is straight out of the Nazi playbook. Hitler's Nazis committed mass murder of the mentally ill and physically disabled throughout Germany and occupied territories in the programme that became known as Aktion T4, or just T4. Sabbatian-controlled Hitler and his grotesque crazies set out to kill those they considered useless and unnecessary. The Reich Committee for the Scientific Registering of Hereditary and Congenital Illnesses registered the births of babies identified by physicians to have 'defects'. By 1941 alone more than 5,000 children were murdered by the state and it is estimated that in total the number of innocent people killed in Aktion T4 was between 275,000 and 300,000. Parents were told their children had been sent away for 'special treatment' never to return. It is rather pathetic to see claims about plans for new extermination camps being dismissed today

when the same force behind current events did precisely that 80 years ago. Margaret Sanger was a Cult operative who used 'birth control' to sanitise her programme of eugenics. Organisations she founded became what is now Planned Parenthood. Sanger proposed that 'the whole dysgenic population would have its choice of segregation or sterilization'. These included epileptics, 'feeble-minded', and prostitutes. Sanger opposed charity because it perpetuated 'human waste'. She reveals the Cult mentality and if anyone thinks that extermination camps are a 'conspiracy theory' their naivety is touching if breathtakingly stupid.

If you don't believe that doctors can act with callous disregard for their patients it is worth considering that doctors and medical staff agreed to put government-decreed DNR orders on medical files and do nothing when resuscitation is called for. I don't know what you call such people in your house. In mine they are Nazis from the Josef Mengele School of Medicine. Phenomenal numbers of old people have died worldwide from the effects of lockdown, depression, lack of treatment, the 'vaccine' (more later) and losing the will to live. A common response at the start of the manufactured pandemic was to remove old people from hospital beds and transfer them to nursing homes. The decision would result in a mass cull of elderly people in those homes through lack of treatment – *not 'Covid'*. Care home whistleblowers have told how once the 'Covid' era began doctors would not come to their homes to treat patients and they were begging for drugs like antibiotics that often never came. The most infamous example was ordered by New York governor Andrew Cuomo, brother of a moronic CNN host, who amazingly was given an Emmy Award for his handling of the 'Covid crisis' by the ridiculous Wokers that hand them out. Just how ridiculous could be seen in February, 2021, when a Department of Justice and FBI investigation began into how thousands of old people in New York died in nursing homes after being discharged from hospital to make way for 'Covid' patients on Cuomo's say-so – and how he and his staff covered up these facts. This couldn't have happened to a nicer psychopath. Even then there was a 'Covid' spin. Reports said that

thousands of old people who tested positive for 'Covid' in hospital were transferred to nursing homes to both die of 'Covid' and transmit it to others. No – they were in hospital because they were ill and the fact that they tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' is irrelevant. They were ill often with respiratory diseases ubiquitous in old people near the end of their lives. Their transfer out of hospital meant that their treatment stopped and many would go on to die.

They're old. Who gives a damn?

I have exposed in the books for decades the Cult plan to cull the world's old people and even to introduce at some point what they call a 'demise pill' which at a certain age everyone would take and be out of here by law. In March, 2021, Spain legalised euthanasia and assisted suicide following the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg and Canada on the Tiptoe to the demise pill. Treatment of old people by many 'care' homes has been a disgrace in the 'Covid' era. There are many, many, caring staff – I know some. There have, however, been legions of stories about callous treatment of old people and their families. Police were called when families came to take their loved ones home in the light of isolation that was killing them. They became prisoners of the state. Care home residents in insane, fascist Ontario, Canada, were not allowed to leave their *room* once the 'Covid' hoax began. UK staff have even wheeled elderly people away from windows where family members were talking with them. Oriana Criscuolo from Stockport in the English North West dropped off some things for her 80-year-old father who has Parkinson's disease and dementia and she wanted to wave to him through a ground-floor window. She was told that was 'illegal'. When she went anyway they closed the curtains in the middle of the day. Oriana said:

It's just unbelievable. I cannot understand how care home staff – people who are being paid to care – have become so uncaring. Their behaviour is inhumane and cruel. It's beyond belief.

She was right and this was not a one-off. What a way to end your life in such loveless circumstances. UK registered nurse Nicky Millen, a proper old school nurse for 40 years, said that when she started her career care was based on dignity, choice, compassion and empathy. Now she said 'the things that are important to me have gone out of the window.' She was appalled that people were dying without their loved ones and saying goodbye on iPads. Nicky described how a distressed 89-year-old lady stroked her face and asked her 'how many paracetamol would it take to finish me off'. Life was no longer worth living while not seeing her family. Nicky said she was humiliated in front of the ward staff and patients for letting the lady stroke her face and giving her a cuddle. Such is the dehumanisation that the 'Covid' hoax has brought to the surface. Nicky worked in care homes where patients told her they were being held prisoner. 'I want to live until I die', one said to her. 'I had a lady in tears because she hadn't seen her great-grandson.' Nicky was compassionate old school meeting psychopathic New Normal. She also said she had worked on a 'Covid' ward with no 'Covid' patients. Jewish writer Shai Held wrote an article in March, 2020, which was headlined 'The Staggering, Heartless Cruelty Toward the Elderly'. What he described was happening from the earliest days of lockdown. He said 'the elderly' were considered a group and not unique individuals (the way of the Woke). Shai Held said:

Notice how the all-too-familiar rhetoric of dehumanization works: 'The elderly' are bunched together as a faceless mass, all of them considered culprits and thus effectively deserving of the suffering the pandemic will inflict upon them. Lost entirely is the fact that the elderly are individual human beings, each with a distinctive face and voice, each with hopes and dreams, memories and regrets, friendships and marriages, loves lost and loves sustained.

'The elderly' have become another dehumanised group for which anything goes and for many that has resulted in cold disregard for their rights and their life. The distinctive face that Held talks about is designed to be deleted by masks until everyone is part of a faceless mass.

'War-zone' hospitals myth

Again and again medical professionals have told me what was really going on and how hospitals 'overrun like war zones' according to the media were virtually empty. The mantra from medical whistleblowers was please don't use my name or my career is over. Citizen journalists around the world sneaked into hospitals to film evidence exposing the 'war-zone' lie. They really *were* largely empty with closed wards and operating theatres. I met a hospital worker in my town on the Isle of Wight during the first lockdown in 2020 who said the only island hospital had never been so quiet. Lockdown was justified by the psychopaths to stop hospitals being overrun. At the same time that the island hospital was near-empty the military arrived here to provide *extra beds*. It was all propaganda to ramp up the fear to ensure compliance with fascism as were never-used temporary hospitals with thousands of beds known as Nightingales and never-used make-shift mortuaries opened by the criminal UK government. A man who helped to install those extra island beds attributed to the army said they were never used and the hospital was empty. Doctors and nurses 'stood around talking or on their phones, wandering down to us to see what we were doing'. There were no masks or social distancing. He accused the useless local island paper, the *County Press*, of 'pumping the fear as if our hospital was overrun and we only have one so it should have been'. He described ambulances parked up with crews outside in deck chairs. When his brother called an ambulance he was told there was a two-hour backlog which he called 'bullshit'. An old lady on the island fell 'and was in a bad way', but a caller who rang for an ambulance was told the situation wasn't urgent enough. Ambulance stations were working under capacity while people would hear ambulances with sirens blaring driving through the streets. When those living near the stations realised what was going on they would follow them as they left, circulated around an urban area with the sirens going, and then came back without stopping. All this was to increase levels of fear and the same goes for the 'ventilator shortage crisis' that cost tens of millions for hastily produced ventilators never to be used.

Ambulance crews that agreed to be exploited in this way for fear propaganda might find themselves a mirror. I wish them well with that. Empty hospitals were the obvious consequence of treatment and diagnoses of non-'Covid' conditions cancelled and those involved handed a death sentence. People have been dying at home from undiagnosed and untreated cancer, heart disease and other life-threatening conditions to allow empty hospitals to deal with a 'pandemic' that wasn't happening.

Death of the innocent

'War-zones' have been laying off nursing staff, even doctors where they can. There was no work for them. Lockdown was justified by saving lives and protecting the vulnerable they were actually killing with DNR orders and preventing empty hospitals being 'overrun'. In Britain the mantra of stay at home to 'save the NHS' was everywhere and across the world the same story was being sold when it was all lies. Two California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi at Accelerated Urgent Care in Bakersfield, held a news conference in April, 2020, to say that intensive care units in California were 'empty, essentially', with hospitals shutting floors, not treating patients and laying off doctors. The California health system was working at minimum capacity 'getting rid of doctors because we just don't have the volume'. They said that people with conditions such as heart disease and cancer were not coming to hospital out of fear of 'Covid-19'. Their video was deleted by Susan Wojcicki's Cult-owned YouTube after reaching five million views. Florida governor Ron Desantis, who rejected the severe lockdowns of other states and is being targeted for doing so, said that in March, 2020, every US governor was given models claiming they would run out of hospital beds in days. That was never going to happen and the 'modellers' knew it. Deceit can be found at every level of the system. Urgent children's operations were cancelled including fracture repairs and biopsies to spot cancer. Eric Nicholls, a consultant paediatrician, said 'this is obviously concerning and we need to return to normal operating and to increase capacity as soon as possible'. Psychopaths

in power were rather less concerned *because* they are psychopaths. Deletion of urgent care and diagnosis has been happening all over the world and how many kids and others have died as a result of the actions of these cold and heartless lunatics dictating 'health' policy? The number must be stratospheric. Richard Sullivan, professor of cancer and global health at King's College London, said people feared 'Covid' more than cancer such was the campaign of fear. 'Years of lost life will be quite dramatic', Sullivan said, with 'a huge amount of avoidable mortality'. Sarah Woolnough, executive director for policy at Cancer Research UK, said there had been a 75 percent drop in urgent referrals to hospitals by family doctors of people with suspected cancer. Sullivan said that 'a lot of services have had to scale back – we've seen a dramatic decrease in the amount of elective cancer surgery'. Lockdown deaths worldwide has been absolutely fantastic with the *New York Post* reporting how data confirmed that 'lockdowns end more lives than they save':

There was a sharp decline in visits to emergency rooms and an increase in fatal heart attacks because patients didn't receive prompt treatment. Many fewer people were screened for cancer. Social isolation contributed to excess deaths from dementia and Alzheimer's.

Researchers predicted that the social and economic upheaval would lead to tens of thousands of "deaths of despair" from drug overdoses, alcoholism and suicide. As unemployment surged and mental-health and substance-abuse treatment programs were interrupted, the reported levels of anxiety, depression and suicidal thoughts increased dramatically, as did alcohol sales and fatal drug overdoses.

This has been happening while nurses and other staff had so much time on their hands in the 'war-zones' that Tic-Tok dancing videos began appearing across the Internet with medical staff dancing around in empty wards and corridors as people died at home from causes that would normally have been treated in hospital.

Mentions in dispatches

One brave and truth-committed whistleblower was Louise Hampton, a call handler with the UK NHS who made a viral Internet video saying she had done 'fuck all' during the 'pandemic'

which was 'a load of bollocks'. She said that 'Covid-19' was rebranded flu and of course she lost her job. This is what happens in the medical and endless other professions now when you tell the truth. Louise filmed inside 'war-zone' accident and emergency departments to show they were empty and I mean *empty* as in no one there. The mainstream media could have done the same and blown the gaff on the whole conspiracy. They haven't to their eternal shame. Not that most 'journalists' seem capable of manifesting shame as with the psychopaths they slavishly repeat without question. The relative few who were admitted with serious health problems were left to die alone with no loved ones allowed to see them because of 'Covid' rules and they included kids dying without the comfort of mum and dad at their bedside while the evil behind this couldn't give a damn. It was all good fun to them. A Scottish NHS staff nurse publicly quit in the spring of 2021 saying: 'I can no longer be part of the lies and the corruption by the government.' She said hospitals 'aren't full, the beds aren't full, beds have been shut, wards have been shut'. Hospitals were never busy throughout 'Covid'. The staff nurse said that Nicola Sturgeon, tragically the leader of the Scottish government, was on television saying save the hospitals and the NHS – 'but the beds are empty' and 'we've not seen flu, we always see flu every year'. She wrote to government and spoke with her union Unison (the unions are Cult-compromised and *useless*, but nothing changed. Many of her colleagues were scared of losing their jobs if they spoke out as they wanted to. She said nursing staff were being affected by wearing masks all day and 'my head is splitting every shift from wearing a mask'. The NHS is part of the fascist tyranny and must be dismantled so we can start again with human beings in charge. (Ironically, hospitals were reported to be busier again when official 'Covid' cases *fell* in spring/summer of 2021 and many other conditions required treatment at the same time as *the fake vaccine rollout*.)

I will cover the 'Covid vaccine' scam in detail later, but it is another indicator of the sickening disregard for human life that I am highlighting here. The DNA-manipulating concoctions do not fulfil

the definition of a 'vaccine', have never been used on humans before and were given only emergency approval because trials were not completed and they continued using the unknowing public. The result was what a NHS senior nurse with responsibility for 'vaccine' procedure said was 'genocide'. She said the 'vaccines' were not 'vaccines'. They had not been shown to be safe and claims about their effectiveness by drug companies were 'poetic licence'. She described what was happening as a 'horrid act of human annihilation'. The nurse said that management had instigated a policy of not providing a Patient Information Leaflet (PIL) before people were 'vaccinated' even though health care professionals are supposed to do this according to protocol. Patients should also be told that they are taking part in an ongoing clinical trial. Her challenges to what is happening had seen her excluded from meetings and ridiculed in others. She said she was told to 'watch my step ... or I would find myself surplus to requirements'. The nurse, who spoke anonymously in fear of her career, said she asked her NHS manager why he/she was content with taking part in genocide against those having the 'vaccines'. The reply was that everyone had to play their part and to 'put up, shut up, and get it done'.

Government was 'leaning heavily' on NHS management which was clearly leaning heavily on staff. This is how the global 'medical' hierarchy operates and it starts with the Cult and its World Health Organization.

She told the story of a doctor who had the Pfizer jab and when questioned had no idea what was in it. The doctor had never read the literature. We have to stop treating doctors as intellectual giants when so many are moral and medical pygmies. The doctor did not even know that the 'vaccines' were not fully approved or that their trials were ongoing. They were, however, asking their patients if they minded taking part in follow-ups for research purposes – yes, the *ongoing clinical trial*. The nurse said the doctor's ignorance was not rare and she had spoken to a hospital consultant who had the jab without any idea of the background or that the 'trials' had not been completed. Nurses and pharmacists had shown the same ignorance.

'My NHS colleagues have forsaken their duty of care, broken their code of conduct – Hippocratic Oath – and have been brainwashed just the same as the majority of the UK public through propaganda ...' She said she had not been able to recruit a single NHS colleague, doctor, nurse or pharmacist to stand with her and speak out. Her union had refused to help. She said that if the genocide came to light she would not hesitate to give evidence at a Nuremberg-type trial against those in power who could have affected the outcomes but didn't.

And all for what?

To put the nonsense into perspective let's say the 'virus' does exist and let's go completely crazy and accept that the official manipulated figures for cases and deaths are accurate. *Even then* a study by Stanford University epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis published on the World Health Organization website produced an average infection to fatality rate of ... 0.23 percent! Ioannidis said: 'If one could sample equally from all locations globally, the median infection fatality rate might even be substantially lower than the 0.23% observed in my analysis.' For healthy people under 70 it was ... 0.05 percent! This compares with the 3.4 percent claimed by the Cult-owned World Health Organization when the hoax was first played and maximum fear needed to be generated. An updated Stanford study in April, 2021, put the 'infection' to 'fatality' rate at just 0.15 percent. Another team of scientists led by Megan O'Driscoll and Henrik Salje studied data from 45 countries and published their findings on the Nature website. For children and young people the figure is so small it virtually does not register although authorities will be hyping dangers to the young when they introduce DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' for children. The O'Driscoll study produced an average infection-fatality figure of 0.003 for children from birth to four; 0.001 for 5 to 14; 0.003 for 15 to 19; and it was still only 0.456 up to 64. To claim that children must be 'vaccinated' to protect them from 'Covid' is an obvious lie and so there must be another reason and there is. What's more the average age of a 'Covid' death is akin

to the average age that people die in general. The average age of death in England is about 80 for men and 83 for women. The average age of death from alleged 'Covid' is between 82 and 83. California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi, said at their April media conference that projection models of millions of deaths had been 'woefully inaccurate'. They produced detailed figures showing that Californians had a 0.03 chance of dying from 'Covid' based on the number of people who tested positive (with a test not testing for the 'virus'). Erickson said there was a 0.1 percent chance of dying from 'Covid' in the *state* of New York, not just the city, and a 0.05 percent chance in Spain, a centre of 'Covid-19' hysteria at one stage. The Stanford studies supported the doctors' data with fatality rate estimates of 0.23 and 0.15 percent. How close are these figures to my estimate of *zero*? Death-rate figures claimed by the World Health Organization at the start of the hoax were some 15 times higher. The California doctors said there was no justification for lockdowns and the economic devastation they caused. Everything they had ever learned about quarantine was that you quarantine the *sick* and not the healthy. They had never seen this before and it made no medical sense.

Why in the light of all this would governments and medical systems the world over say that billions must go under house arrest; lose their livelihood; in many cases lose their mind, their health and their life; force people to wear masks dangerous to health and psychology; make human interaction and even family interaction a criminal offence; ban travel; close restaurants, bars, watching live sport, concerts, theatre, and any activity involving human togetherness and discourse; and closing schools to isolate children from their friends and cause many to commit suicide in acts of hopelessness and despair? The California doctors said lockdown consequences included increased child abuse, partner abuse, alcoholism, depression, and other impacts they were seeing every day. Who would do that to the entire human race if not mentally-ill psychopaths of almost unimaginable extremes like Bill Gates? We must face the reality of what we are dealing with and come out of

denial. Fascism and tyranny are made possible only by the target population submitting and acquiescing to fascism and tyranny. The whole of human history shows that to be true. Most people naively and unquestioning believed what they were told about a 'deadly virus' and meekly and weakly submitted to house arrest. Those who didn't believe it – at least in total – still submitted in fear of the consequences of not doing so. For the rest who wouldn't submit draconian fines have been imposed, brutal policing by psychopaths *for* psychopaths, and condemnation from the meek and weak who condemn the Pushbackers on behalf of the very force that has them, too, in its gunsights. 'Pathetic' does not even begin to suffice.

Britain's brainless 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock warned anyone lying to border officials about returning from a list of 'hotspot' countries could face a jail sentence of up to ten years which is more than for racially-aggravated assault, incest and attempting to have sex with a child under 13. Hancock is a lunatic, but he has the state apparatus behind him in a Cult-led chain reaction and the same with UK 'Vaccine Minister' Nadhim Zahawi, a prominent member of the mega-Cult secret society, Le Cercle, which featured in my earlier books. The Cult enforces its will on governments and medical systems; government and medical systems enforce their will on business and police; business enforces its will on staff who enforce it on customers; police enforce the will of the Cult on the population and play their essential part in creating a world of fascist control that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. It is a hierarchical pyramid of imposition and acquiescence and, yes indeedy, of clinical insanity.

Does anyone bright enough to read this book have to ask what the answer is? I think not, but I will reveal it anyway in the fewest of syllables: Tell the psychos and their moronic lackeys to fuck off and let's get on with our lives. We are many – They are few.

CHAPTER SEVEN

War on your mind

One believes things because one has been conditioned to believe them

Aldous Huxley, *Brave New World*

I have described the 'Covid' hoax as a 'Psyop' and that is true in every sense and on every level in accordance with the definition of that term which is psychological warfare. Break down the 'Covid pandemic' to the foundation themes and it is psychological warfare on the human individual and collective mind.

The same can be said for the entire human belief system involving every subject you can imagine. Huxley was right in his contention that people believe what they are conditioned to believe and this comes from the repetition throughout their lives of the same falsehoods. They spew from government, corporations, media and endless streams of 'experts' telling you what the Cult wants you to believe and often believing it themselves (although *far* from always). 'Experts' are rewarded with 'prestigious' jobs and titles and as agents of perceptual programming with regular access to the media. The Cult has to control the narrative – control *information* – or they lose control of the vital, crucial, without-which-they-cannot-prevail public perception of reality. The foundation of that control today is the Internet made possible by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the incredibly sinister technological arm of the Pentagon. The Internet is the result of military technology.

DARPA openly brags about establishing the Internet which has been a long-term project to lasso the minds of the global population. I have said for decades the plan is to control information to such an extreme that eventually no one would see or hear anything that the Cult does not approve. We are closing in on that end with ferocious censorship since the 'Covid' hoax began and in my case it started back in the 1990s in terms of books and speaking venues. I had to create my own publishing company in 1995 precisely because no one else would publish my books even then. I think they're all still running.

Cult Internet

To secure total control of information they needed the Internet in which pre-programmed algorithms can seek out 'unclean' content for deletion and even stop it being posted in the first place. The Cult had to dismantle print and non-Internet broadcast media to ensure the transfer of information to the appropriate-named 'Web' – a critical expression of the *Cult* web. We've seen the ever-quickenning demise of traditional media and control of what is left by a tiny number of corporations operating worldwide. Independent journalism in the mainstream is already dead and never was that more obvious than since the turn of 2020. The Cult wants all information communicated via the Internet to globally censor and allow the plug to be pulled any time. Lockdowns and forced isolation has meant that communication between people has been through electronic means and no longer through face-to-face discourse and discussion. Cult psychopaths have targeted the bars, restaurants, sport, venues and meeting places in general for this reason. None of this is by chance and it's to stop people gathering in any kind of privacy or number while being able to track and monitor all Internet communications and block them as necessary. Even private messages between individuals have been censored by these fascists that control Cult fronts like Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube which are all officially run by Sabbatian place-people and from the background by higher-level Sabbatian place people.

Facebook, Google, Amazon and their like were seed-funded and supported into existence with money-no-object infusions of funds either directly or indirectly from DARPA and CIA technology arm In-Q-Tel. The Cult plays the long game and prepares very carefully for big plays like 'Covid'. Amazon is another front in the psychological war and pretty much controls the global market in book sales and increasingly publishing. Amazon's limitless funds have deleted fantastic numbers of independent publishers to seize global domination on the way to deciding which books can be sold and circulated and which cannot. Moves in that direction are already happening. Amazon's leading light Jeff Bezos is the grandson of Lawrence Preston Gise who worked with DARPA predecessor ARPA. Amazon has big connections to the CIA and the Pentagon. The plan I have long described went like this:

1. Employ military technology to establish the Internet.
2. Sell the Internet as a place where people can freely communicate without censorship and allow that to happen until the Net becomes the central and irreversible pillar of human society. If the Internet had been highly censored from the start many would have rejected it.
3. Fund and manipulate major corporations into being to control the circulation of information on your Internet using cover stories about geeks in garages to explain how they came about. Give them unlimited funds to expand rapidly with no need to make a profit for years while non-Cult companies who need to balance the books cannot compete. You know that in these circumstances your Googles, YouTubes, Facebooks and Amazons are going to secure near monopolies by either crushing or buying up the opposition.
4. Allow freedom of expression on both the Internet and communication platforms to draw people in until the Internet is the central and irreversible pillar of human society and your communication corporations have reached a stage of near monopoly domination.
5. Then unleash your always-planned frenzy of censorship on the basis of 'where else are you going to go?' and continue to expand that until nothing remains that the Cult does not want its human targets to see.

The process was timed to hit the 'Covid' hoax to ensure the best chance possible of controlling the narrative which they knew they had to do at all costs. They were, after all, about to unleash a 'deadly virus' that didn't really exist. If you do that in an environment of free-flowing information and opinion you would be dead in the

water before you could say Gates is a psychopath. The network was in place through which the Cult-created-and-owned World Health Organization could dictate the 'Covid' narrative and response policy slavishly supported by Cult-owned Internet communication giants and mainstream media while those telling a different story were censored. Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter openly announced that they would do this. What else would we expect from Cult-owned operations like Facebook which former executives have confirmed set out to make the platform more addictive than cigarettes and coldly manipulates emotions of its users to sow division between people and groups and scramble the minds of the young? If Zuckerberg lives out the rest of his life without going to jail for crimes against humanity, and most emphatically against the young, it will be a travesty of justice. Still, no matter, cause and effect will catch up with him eventually and the same with Sergey Brin and Larry Page at Google with its CEO Sundar Pichai who fix the Google search results to promote Cult narratives and hide the opposition. Put the same key words into Google and other search engines like DuckDuckGo and you will see how different results can be. Wikipedia is another intensely biased 'encyclopaedia' which skews its content to the Cult agenda. YouTube links to Wikipedia's version of 'Covid' and 'climate change' on video pages in which experts in their field offer a different opinion (even that is increasingly rare with Wojcicki censorship). Into this 'Covid' silence-them network must be added government media censors, sorry 'regulators', such as Ofcom in the UK which imposed tyrannical restrictions on British broadcasters that had the effect of banning me from ever appearing. Just to debate with me about my evidence and views on 'Covid' would mean breaking the fascistic impositions of Ofcom and its CEO career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes. Gutless British broadcasters tremble at the very thought of fascist Ofcom.

Psychos behind 'Covid'

The reason for the 'Covid' catastrophe in all its facets and forms can be seen by whom and what is driving the policies worldwide in such a coordinated way. Decisions are not being made to protect health, but to target psychology. The dominant group guiding and 'advising' government policy are not medical professionals. They are psychologists and behavioural scientists. Every major country has its own version of this phenomenon and I'll use the British example to show how it works. In many ways the British version has been affecting the wider world in the form of the huge behaviour manipulation network in the UK which operates in other countries. The network involves private companies, government, intelligence and military. The Cabinet Office is at the centre of the government 'Covid' Psyop and part-owns, with 'innovation charity' Nesta, the Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) which claims to be independent of government but patently isn't. The BIT was established in 2010 and its job is to manipulate the psyche of the population to acquiesce to government demands and so much more. It is also known as the 'Nudge Unit', a name inspired by the 2009 book by two ultra-Zionists, Cass Sunstein and Richard Thaler, called *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness*. The book, as with the Behavioural Insights Team, seeks to 'nudge' behaviour (manipulate it) to make the public follow patterns of action and perception that suit those in authority (the Cult). Sunstein is so skilled at this that he advises the World Health Organization and the UK Behavioural Insights Team and was Administrator of the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs in the Obama administration. Biden appointed him to the Department of Homeland Security – another ultra-Zionist in the fold to oversee new immigration laws which is another policy the Cult wants to control. Sunstein is desperate to silence anyone exposing conspiracies and co-authored a 2008 report on the subject in which suggestions were offered to ban 'conspiracy theorizing' or impose 'some kind of tax, financial or otherwise, on those who disseminate such theories'. I guess a psychiatrist's chair is out of the question?

Sunstein's mate Richard Thaler, an 'academic affiliate' of the UK Behavioural Insights Team, is a proponent of 'behavioural economics' which is defined as the study of 'the effects of psychological, cognitive, emotional, cultural and social factors on the decisions of individuals and institutions'. Study the effects so they can be manipulated to be what you want them to be. Other leading names in the development of behavioural economics are ultra-Zionists Daniel Kahneman and Robert J. Shiller and they, with Thaler, won the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economic Sciences for their work in this field. The Behavioural Insights Team is operating at the heart of the UK government and has expanded globally through partnerships with several universities including Harvard, Oxford, Cambridge, University College London (UCL) and Pennsylvania. They claim to have 'trained' (reframed) 20,000 civil servants and run more than 750 projects involving 400 randomised controlled trials in dozens of countries' as another version of mind reframers Common Purpose. BIT works from its office in New York with cities and their agencies, as well as other partners, across the United States and Canada – this is a company part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office. An executive order by President Cult-servant Obama established a US Social and Behavioral Sciences Team in 2015. They all have the same reason for being and that's to brainwash the population directly and by brainwashing those in positions of authority.

'Covid' mind game

Another prime aspect of the UK mind-control network is the 'independent' [joke] Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B) which 'provides behavioural science advice aimed at anticipating and helping people adhere to interventions that are recommended by medical or epidemiological experts'. That means manipulating public perception and behaviour to do whatever government tells them to do. It's disgusting and if they really want the public to be 'safe' this lot should all be under lock and key. According to the government website SPI-B consists of

'behavioural scientists, health and social psychologists, anthropologists and historians' and advises the Whitty-Vallance-led Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) which in turn advises the government on 'the science' (it doesn't) and 'Covid' policy. When politicians say they are being guided by 'the science' this is the rabble in each country they are talking about and that 'science' is dominated by behaviour manipulators to enforce government fascism through public compliance. The Behaviour Insight Team is headed by psychologist David Solomon Halpern, a visiting professor at King's College London, and connects with a national and global web of other civilian and military organisations as the Cult moves towards its goal of fusing them into one fascistic whole in every country through its 'Fusion Doctrine'. The behaviour manipulation network involves, but is not confined to, the Foreign Office; National Security Council; government communications headquarters (GCHQ); MI5; MI6; the Cabinet Office-based Media Monitoring Unit; and the Rapid Response Unit which 'monitors digital trends to spot emerging issues; including misinformation and disinformation; and identifies the best way to respond'.

There is also the 77th Brigade of the UK military which operates like the notorious Israeli military's Unit 8200 in manipulating information and discussion on the Internet by posing as members of the public to promote the narrative and discredit those who challenge it. Here we have the military seeking to manipulate *domestic* public opinion while the Nazis in government are fine with that. Conservative Member of Parliament Tobias Ellwood, an advocate of lockdown and control through 'vaccine passports', is a Lieutenant Colonel reservist in the 77th Brigade which connects with the military operation jHub, the 'innovation centre' for the Ministry of Defence and Strategic Command. jHub has also been involved with the civilian National Health Service (NHS) in 'symptom tracing' the population. The NHS is a key part of this mind control network and produced a document in December, 2020, explaining to staff how to use psychological manipulation with different groups and ages to get them to have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine'

that's designed to cumulatively rewrite human genetics. The document, called 'Optimising Vaccination Roll Out – Do's and Dont's for all messaging, documents and "communications" in the widest sense', was published by NHS England and the NHS Improvement *Behaviour Change Unit* in partnership with Public Health England and Warwick Business School. I hear the mantra about 'save the NHS' and 'protect the NHS' when we need to scrap the NHS and start again. The current version is far too corrupt, far too anti-human and totally compromised by Cult operatives and their assets. UK government broadcast media censor Ofcom will connect into this web – as will the BBC with its tremendous Ofcom influence – to control what the public see and hear and dictate mass perception. Nuremberg trials must include personnel from all these organisations.

The fear factor

The 'Covid' hoax has led to the creation of the UK Cabinet Office-connected Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) which is officially described as providing 'expert advice on pandemics' using its independent [all Cult operations are 'independent'] analytical function to provide real-time analysis about infection outbreaks to identify and respond to outbreaks of Covid-19'. Another role is to advise the government on a response to spikes in infections – 'for example by closing schools or workplaces in local areas where infection levels have risen'. Put another way, promoting the Cult agenda. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is modelled on the Joint Terrorism Analysis Centre which analyses intelligence to set 'terrorism threat levels' and here again you see the fusion of civilian and military operations and intelligence that has led to military intelligence producing documents about 'vaccine hesitancy' and how it can be combated. Domestic civilian matters and opinions should not be the business of the military. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is headed by Tom Hurd, director general of the Office for Security and Counter-Terrorism from the establishment-to-its-fingertips Hurd family. His father is former Foreign Secretary Douglas Hurd. How coincidental that Tom

Hurd went to the elite Eton College and Oxford University with Boris Johnson. Imperial College with its ridiculous computer modeller Neil Ferguson will connect with this gigantic web that will itself interconnect with similar set-ups in other major and not so major countries. Compared with this Cult network the politicians, be they Boris Johnson, Donald Trump or Joe Biden, are bit-part players 'following the science'. The network of psychologists was on the 'Covid' case from the start with the aim of generating maximum fear of the 'virus' to ensure compliance by the population. A government behavioural science group known as SPI-B produced a paper in March, 2020, for discussion by the main government science advisory group known as SAGE. It was headed 'Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures' and it said the following in a section headed 'Persuasion':

- A substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened; it could be that they are reassured by the low death rate in their demographic group, although levels of concern may be rising. Having a good understanding of the risk has been found to be positively associated with adoption of COVID-19 social distancing measures in Hong Kong.
- The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting evaluation of options for increasing social distancing emotional messaging. To be effective this must also empower people by making clear the actions they can take to reduce the threat.
- Responsibility to others: There seems to be insufficient understanding of, or feelings of responsibility about, people's role in transmitting the infection to others ... Messaging about actions need to be framed positively in terms of protecting oneself and the community, and increase confidence that they will be effective.
- Some people will be more persuaded by appeals to play by the rules, some by duty to the community, and some to personal risk.

All these different approaches are needed. The messaging also needs to take account of the realities of different people's lives. Messaging needs to take account of the different motivational levers and circumstances of different people.

All this could be achieved the SPI-B psychologists said by *using the media to increase the sense of personal threat* which translates as terrify the shit out of the population, including children, so they all do what we want. That's not happened has it? Those excuses for 'journalists' who wouldn't know journalism if it bit them on the arse (the great majority) have played their crucial part in serving this Cult-government Psyop to enslave their own kids and grandkids. How they live with themselves I have no idea. The psychological war has been underpinned by constant government 'Covid' propaganda in almost every television and radio ad break, plus the Internet and print media, which has pounded out the fear with taxpayers footing the bill for their own programming. The result has been people terrified of a 'virus' that doesn't exist or one with a tiny fatality rate even if you believe it does. People walk down the street and around the shops wearing face-nappies damaging their health and psychology while others report those who refuse to be that naïve to the police who turn up in their own face-nappies. I had a cameraman come to my flat and he was so frightened of 'Covid' he came in wearing a mask and refused to shake my hand in case he caught something. He had – naïveitis – and the thought that he worked in the mainstream media was both depressing and made his behaviour perfectly explainable. The fear which has gripped the minds of so many and frozen them into compliance has been carefully cultivated by these psychologists who are really psychopaths. If lives get destroyed and a lot of young people commit suicide it shows our plan is working. SPI-B then turned to compulsion on the public to comply. 'With adequate preparation, rapid change can be achieved', it said. Some countries had introduced mandatory self-isolation on a wide scale without evidence of major public unrest and a large majority of the UK's population appeared to be supportive of more coercive measures with 64 percent of adults saying they would

support putting London under a lockdown (watch the ‘polls’ which are designed to make people believe that public opinion is in favour or against whatever the subject in hand).

For ‘aggressive protective measures’ to be effective, the SPI-B paper said, special attention should be devoted to those population groups that are more at risk. Translated from the Orwellian this means making the rest of population feel guilty for not protecting the ‘vulnerable’ such as old people which the Cult and its agencies were about to kill on an industrial scale with lockdown, lack of treatment and the Gates ‘vaccine’. Psychopath psychologists sold their guilt-trip so comprehensively that Los Angeles County Supervisor Hilda Solis reported that children were apologising (from a distance) to their parents and grandparents for bringing ‘Covid’ into their homes and getting them sick. ‘... These apologies are just some of the last words that loved ones will ever hear as they die alone,’ she said. Gut-wrenchingly Solis then used this childhood tragedy to tell children to stay at home and ‘keep your loved ones alive’. Imagine heaping such potentially life-long guilt on a kid when it has absolutely nothing to do with them. These people are deeply disturbed and the psychologists behind this even more so.

Uncivil war – divide and rule

Professional mind-controllers at SPI-B wanted the media to increase a sense of responsibility to others (do as you’re told) and promote ‘positive messaging’ for those actions while in contrast to invoke ‘social disapproval’ by the unquestioning, obedient, community of anyone with a mind of their own. Again the compliant Goebbels-like media obliged. This is an old, old, trick employed by tyrannies the world over throughout human history. You get the target population to keep the target population in line – *your* line. SPI-B said this could ‘play an important role in preventing anti-social behaviour or discouraging failure to enact pro-social behaviour’. For ‘anti-social’ in the Orwellian parlance of SPI-B see any behaviour that government doesn’t approve. SPI-B recommendations said that ‘social disapproval’ should be accompanied by clear messaging and

promotion of strong collective identity – hence the government and celebrity mantra of ‘we’re all in this together’. Sure we are. The mind doctors have such contempt for their targets that they think some clueless comedian, actor or singer telling them to do what the government wants will be enough to win them over. We have had UK comedian Lenny Henry, actor Michael Caine and singer Elton John wheeled out to serve the propagandists by urging people to have the DNA-manipulating ‘Covid’ non-‘vaccine’. The role of Henry and fellow black celebrities in seeking to coax a ‘vaccine’ reluctant black community into doing the government’s will was especially stomach-turning. An emotion-manipulating script and carefully edited video featuring these black ‘celebs’ was such an insult to the intelligence of black people and where’s the self-respect of those involved selling their souls to a fascist government agenda? Henry said he heard black people’s ‘legitimate worries and concerns’, but people must ‘trust the facts’ when they were doing exactly that by not having the ‘vaccine’. They had to include the obligatory reference to Black Lives Matter with the line ... ‘Don’t let coronavirus cost even more black lives – because we matter’. My god, it was pathetic. ‘I know the vaccine is safe and what it does.’ How? ‘I’m a comedian and it says so in my script.’

SPI-B said social disapproval needed to be carefully managed to avoid victimisation, scapegoating and misdirected criticism, but they knew that their ‘recommendations’ would lead to exactly that and the media were specifically used to stir-up the divide-and-conquer hostility. Those who conform like good little baa, baas, are praised while those who have seen through the tidal wave of lies are ‘Covididiots’. The awake have been abused by the fast asleep for not conforming to fascism and impositions that the awake know are designed to endanger their health, dehumanise them, and tear asunder the very fabric of human society. We have had the curtain-twitchers and morons reporting neighbours and others to the face-nappied police for breaking ‘Covid rules’ with fascist police delighting in posting links and phone numbers where this could be done. The Cult cannot impose its will without a compliant police

and military or a compliant population willing to play their part in enslaving themselves and their kids. The words of a pastor in Nazi Germany are so appropriate today:

First they came for the socialists and I did not speak out because I was not a socialist.

Then they came for the trade unionists and I did not speak out because I was not a trade unionist.

Then they came for the Jews and I did not speak out because I was not a Jew.

Then they came for me and there was no one left to speak for me.

Those who don't learn from history are destined to repeat it and so many are.

'Covid' rules: Rewiring the mind

With the background laid out to this gigantic national and global web of psychological manipulation we can put 'Covid' rules into a clear and sinister perspective. Forget the claims about protecting health. 'Covid' rules are about dismantling the human mind, breaking the human spirit, destroying self-respect, and then putting Humpty Dumpty together again as a servile, submissive slave. Social isolation through lockdown and distancing have devastating effects on the human psyche as the psychological psychopaths well know and that's the real reason for them. Humans need contact with each other, discourse, closeness and touch, or they eventually, and literally, go crazy. Masks, which I will address at some length, fundamentally add to the effects of isolation and the Cult agenda to dehumanise and de-individualise the population. To do this while knowing – in fact *seeking* – this outcome is the very epitome of evil and psychologists involved in this *are* the epitome of evil. They must like all the rest of the Cult demons and their assets stand trial for crimes against humanity on a scale that defies the imagination. Psychopaths in uniform use isolation to break enemy troops and agents and make them subservient and submissive to tell what they know. The technique is rightly considered a form of torture and

torture is most certainly what has been imposed on the human population.

Clinically-insane American psychologist Harry Harlow became famous for his isolation experiments in the 1950s in which he separated baby monkeys from their mothers and imprisoned them for months on end in a metal container or 'pit of despair'. They soon began to show mental distress and depression as any idiot could have predicted. Harlow put other monkeys in steel chambers for three, six or twelve months while denying them any contact with animals or humans. He said that the effects of total social isolation for six months were 'so devastating and debilitating that we had assumed initially that twelve months of isolation would not produce any additional decrement'; but twelve months of isolation 'almost obliterated the animals socially'. This is what the Cult and its psychopaths are doing to you and your children. Even monkeys in partial isolation in which they were not allowed to form relationships with other monkeys became 'aggressive and hostile, not only to others, but also towards their own bodies'. We have seen this in the young as a consequence of lockdown. UK government psychopaths launched a public relations campaign telling people not to hug each other even after they received the 'Covid-19 vaccine' which we were told with more lies would allow a return to 'normal life'. A government source told *The Telegraph*: 'It will be along the lines that it is great that you have been vaccinated, but if you are going to visit your family and hug your grandchildren there is a chance you are going to infect people you love.' The source was apparently speaking from a secure psychiatric facility. Janet Lord, director of Birmingham University's Institute of Inflammation and Ageing, said that parents and grandparents should avoid hugging their children. Well, how can I put it, Ms Lord? Fuck off. Yep, that'll do.

Destroying the kids – where are the parents?

Observe what has happened to people enslaved and isolated by lockdown as suicide and self-harm has soared worldwide,

particularly among the young denied the freedom to associate with their friends. A study of 49,000 people in English-speaking countries concluded that almost half of young adults are at clinical risk of mental health disorders. A national survey in America of 1,000 currently enrolled high school and college students found that 5 percent reported attempting suicide during the pandemic. Data from the US CDC's National Syndromic Surveillance Program from January 1st to October 17th, 2020, revealed a 31 percent increase in mental health issues among adolescents aged 12 to 17 compared with 2019. The CDC reported that America in general suffered the biggest drop in life expectancy since World War Two as it fell by a year in the first half of 2020 as a result of 'deaths of despair' – overdoses and suicides. Deaths of despair have leapt by more than 20 percent during lockdown and include the highest number of fatal overdoses ever recorded in a single year – 81,000. Internet addiction is another consequence of being isolated at home which lowers interest in physical activities as kids fall into inertia and what's the point? Children and young people are losing hope and giving up on life, sometimes literally. A 14-year-old boy killed himself in Maryland because he had 'given up' when his school district didn't reopen; an 11-year-old boy shot himself during a zoom class; a teenager in Maine succumbed to the isolation of the 'pandemic' when he ended his life after experiencing a disrupted senior year at school. Children as young as nine have taken their life and all these stories can be repeated around the world. Careers are being destroyed before they start and that includes those in sport in which promising youngsters have not been able to take part. The plan of the psycho-psychologists is working all right. Researchers at Cambridge University found that lockdowns cause significant harm to children's mental health. Their study was published in the *Archives of Disease in Childhood*, and followed 168 children aged between 7 and 11. The researchers concluded:

During the UK lockdown, children's depression symptoms have increased substantially, relative to before lockdown. The scale of this effect has direct relevance for the continuation of different elements of lockdown policy, such as complete or partial school closures ...

... Specifically, we observed a statistically significant increase in ratings of depression, with a medium-to-large effect size. Our findings emphasise the need to incorporate the potential impact of lockdown on child mental health in planning the ongoing response to the global pandemic and the recovery from it.

Not a chance when the Cult's psycho-psychologists were getting exactly what they wanted. The UK's Royal College of Paediatrics and Child Health has urged parents to look for signs of eating disorders in children and young people after a three to four fold increase. Specialists say the 'pandemic' is a major reason behind the rise. You don't say. The College said isolation from friends during school closures, exam cancellations, loss of extra-curricular activities like sport, and an increased use of social media were all contributory factors along with fears about the virus (psycho-psychologists again), family finances, and students being forced to quarantine. Doctors said young people were becoming severely ill by the time they were seen with 'Covid' regulations reducing face-to-face consultations. Nor is it only the young that have been devastated by the psychopaths. Like all bullies and cowards the Cult is targeting the young, elderly, weak and infirm. A typical story was told by a British lady called Lynn Parker who was not allowed to visit her husband in 2020 for the last ten and half months of his life 'when he needed me most' between March 20th and when he died on December 19th. This vacates the criminal and enters the territory of evil. The emotional impact on the immune system alone is immense as are the number of people of all ages worldwide who have died as a result of Cult-demanded, Gates-demanded, lockdowns.

Isolation is torture

The experience of imposing solitary confinement on millions of prisoners around the world has shown how a large percentage become 'actively psychotic and/or acutely suicidal'. Social isolation has been found to trigger 'a specific psychiatric syndrome, characterized by hallucinations; panic attacks; overt paranoia; diminished impulse control; hypersensitivity to external stimuli; and difficulties with thinking, concentration and memory'. Juan Mendez,

a United Nations rapporteur (investigator), said that isolation is a form of torture. Research has shown that even after isolation prisoners find it far more difficult to make social connections and I remember chatting to a shop assistant after one lockdown who told me that when her young son met another child again he had no idea how to act or what to do. Hannah Flanagan, Director of Emergency Services at Journey Mental Health Center in Dane County, Wisconsin, said: 'The specificity about Covid social distancing and isolation that we've come across as contributing factors to the suicides are really new to us this year.' But they are not new to those that devised them. They are getting the effect they want as the population is psychologically dismantled to be rebuilt in a totally different way. Children and the young are particularly targeted. They will be the adults when the full-on fascist AI-controlled technocracy is planned to be imposed and they are being prepared to meekly submit. At the same time older people who still have a memory of what life was like before – and how fascist the new normal really is – are being deleted. You are going to see efforts to turn the young against the old to support this geriatric genocide. Hannah Flanagan said the big increase in suicide in her county proved that social isolation is not only harmful, but deadly. Studies have shown that isolation from others is one of the main risk factors in suicide and even more so with women. Warnings that lockdown could create a 'perfect storm' for suicide were ignored. After all this was one of the *reasons* for lockdown. Suicide, however, is only the most extreme of isolation consequences. There are many others. Dr Dhruv Khullar, assistant professor of healthcare policy at Weill Cornell Medical College, said in a *New York Times* article in 2016 long before the fake 'pandemic':

A wave of new research suggests social separation is bad for us. Individuals with less social connection have disrupted sleep patterns, altered immune systems, more inflammation and higher levels of stress hormones. One recent study found that isolation increases the risk of heart disease by 29 percent and stroke by 32 percent. Another analysis that pooled data from 70 studies and 3.4 million people found that socially isolated individuals had a 30 percent higher risk of dying in the next seven years, and that this effect was largest in middle age.

Loneliness can accelerate cognitive decline in older adults, and isolated individuals are twice as likely to die prematurely as those with more robust social interactions. These effects start early: Socially isolated children have significantly poorer health 20 years later, even after controlling for other factors. All told, loneliness is as important a risk factor for early death as obesity and smoking.

There you have proof from that one article alone four years before 2020 that those who have enforced lockdown, social distancing and isolation knew what the effect would be and that is even more so with professional psychologists that have been driving the policy across the globe. We can go back even further to the years 2000 and 2003 and the start of a major study on the effects of isolation on health by Dr Janine Gronewold and Professor Dirk M. Hermann at the University Hospital in Essen, Germany, who analysed data on 4,316 people with an average age of 59 who were recruited for the long-term research project. They found that socially isolated people are more than 40 percent more likely to have a heart attack, stroke, or other major cardiovascular event and nearly 50 percent more likely to die from any cause. Given the financial Armageddon unleashed by lockdown we should note that the study found a relationship between increased cardiovascular risk and lack of financial support. After excluding other factors social isolation was still connected to a 44 percent increased risk of cardiovascular problems and a 47 percent increased risk of death by any cause. Lack of financial support was associated with a 30 percent increase in the risk of cardiovascular health events. Dr Gronewold said it had been known for some time that feeling lonely or lacking contact with close friends and family can have an impact on physical health and the study had shown that having strong social relationships is of high importance for heart health. Gronewold said they didn't understand yet why people who are socially isolated have such poor health outcomes, but this was obviously a worrying finding, particularly during these times of prolonged social distancing. Well, it can be explained on many levels. You only have to identify the point in the body where people feel loneliness and missing people they are parted from – it's in the centre of the chest where they feel the ache of loneliness and the ache of missing people. 'My heart aches for

you' ... 'My heart aches for some company.' I will explain this more in the chapter Escaping Wetiko, but when you realise that the body is the mind – they are expressions of each other – the reason why state of the mind dictates state of the body becomes clear.

American psychologist Ranjit Powar was highlighting the effects of lockdown isolation as early as April, 2020. She said humans have evolved to be social creatures and are wired to live in interactive groups. Being isolated from family, friends and colleagues could be unbalancing and traumatic for most people and could result in short or even long-term psychological and physical health problems. An increase in levels of anxiety, aggression, depression, forgetfulness and hallucinations were possible psychological effects of isolation. 'Mental conditions may be precipitated for those with underlying pre-existing susceptibilities and show up in many others without any pre-condition.' Powar said personal relationships helped us cope with stress and if we lost this outlet for letting off steam the result can be a big emotional void which, for an average person, was difficult to deal with. 'Just a few days of isolation can cause increased levels of anxiety and depression' – so what the hell has been the effect on the global population of *18 months* of this at the time of writing? Powar said: 'Add to it the looming threat of a dreadful disease being repeatedly hammered in through the media and you have a recipe for many shades of mental and physical distress.' For those with a house and a garden it is easy to forget that billions have had to endure lockdown isolation in tiny overcrowded flats and apartments with nowhere to go outside. The psychological and physical consequences of this are unimaginable and with lunatic and abusive partners and parents the consequences have led to tremendous increases in domestic and child abuse and alcoholism as people seek to shut out the horror. Ranjit Powar said:

Staying in a confined space with family is not all a rosy picture for everyone. It can be extremely oppressive and claustrophobic for large low-income families huddled together in small single-room houses. Children here are not lucky enough to have many board/electronic games or books to keep them occupied.

Add to it the deep insecurity of running out of funds for food and basic necessities. On the other hand, there are people with dysfunctional family dynamics, such as domineering, abusive or alcoholic partners, siblings or parents which makes staying home a period of trial. Incidence of suicide and physical abuse against women has shown a worldwide increase. Heightened anxiety and depression also affect a person's immune system, making them more susceptible to illness.

To think that Powar's article was published on April 11th, 2020.

Six-feet fantasy

Social (unsocial) distancing demanded that people stay six feet or two metres apart. UK government advisor Robert Dingwall from the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group said in a radio interview that the two-metre rule was 'conjured up out of nowhere' and was not based on science. No, it was not based on *medical* science, but it didn't come out of nowhere. The distance related to *psychological* science. Six feet/two metres was adopted in many countries and we were told by people like the criminal Anthony Fauci and his ilk that it was founded on science. Many schools could not reopen because they did not have the space for six-feet distancing. Then in March, 2021, after a year of six-feet 'science', a study published in the *Journal of Infectious Diseases* involving more than 500,000 students and almost 100,000 staff over 16 weeks revealed no significant difference in 'Covid' cases between six feet and three feet and Fauci changed his tune. Now three feet was okay. There is no difference between six feet and three *inches* when there is no 'virus' and they got away with six feet for psychological reasons for as long as they could. I hear journalists and others talk about 'unintended consequences' of lockdown. They are not *unintended* at all; they have been coldly-calculated for a specific outcome of human control and that's why super-psychopaths like Gates have called for them so vehemently. Super-psychopath psychologists have demanded them and psychopathic or clueless, spineless, politicians have gone along with them by 'following the science'. But it's not science at all. 'Science' is not what is; it's only what people can be manipulated to believe it is. The whole 'Covid' catastrophe is

founded on mind control. Three word or three statement mantras issued by the UK government are a well-known mind control technique and so we've had 'Stay home/protect the NHS/save lives', 'Stay alert/control the virus/save lives' and 'hands/face/space'. One of the most vocal proponents of extreme 'Covid' rules in the UK has been Professor Susan Michie, a member of the British Communist Party, who is not a medical professional. Michie is the director of the Centre for Behaviour Change at University College London. She is a *behavioural psychologist* and another filthy rich 'Marxist' who praised China's draconian lockdown. She was known by fellow students at Oxford University as 'Stalin's nanny' for her extreme Marxism. Michie is an influential member of the UK government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) and behavioural manipulation groups which have dominated 'Covid' policy. She is a consultant adviser to the World Health Organization on 'Covid-19' and behaviour. Why the hell are lockdowns anything to do with her when they are claimed to be about health? Why does a behavioural psychologist from a group charged with changing the behaviour of the public want lockdown, human isolation and mandatory masks? Does that question really need an answer? Michie *absolutely* has to explain herself before a Nuremberg court when humanity takes back its world again and even more so when you see the consequences of masks that she demands are compulsory. This is a Michie classic:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Those words alone should carry a prison sentence when you ponder on the callous disregard for children involved and what a statement it makes about the mind and motivations of Susan Michie. What a lovely lady and what she said there encapsulates the mentality of the psychopaths behind the 'Covid' horror. Let us compare what Michie said with a countrywide study in Germany published at [researchsquare.com](https://www.researchsquare.com) involving 25,000 school children and 17,854 health complaints submitted by parents. Researchers

found that masks are harming children physically, psychologically, and behaviourally with 24 health issues associated with mask wearing. They include: shortness of breath (29.7%); dizziness (26.4%); increased headaches (53%); difficulty concentrating (50%); drowsiness or fatigue (37%); and malaise (42%). Nearly a third of children experienced more sleep issues than before and a quarter developed new fears. Researchers found health issues and other impairments in 68 percent of masked children covering their faces for an average of 4.5 hours a day. Hundreds of those taking part experienced accelerated respiration, tightness in the chest, weakness, and short-term impairment of consciousness. A reminder of what Michie said again:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Psychopaths in government and psychology now have children and young people – plus all the adults – wearing masks for hours on end while clueless teachers impose the will of the psychopaths on the young they should be protecting. What the hell are parents doing?

Cult lab rats

We have some schools already imposing on students microchipped buzzers that activate when they get ‘too close’ to their pals in the way they do with lab rats. How apt. To the Cult and its brain-dead servants our children *are* lab rats being conditioned to be unquestioning, dehumanised slaves for the rest of their lives.

Children and young people are being weaned and frightened away from the most natural human instincts including closeness and touch. I have tracked in the books over the years how schools were banning pupils from greeting each other with a hug and the whole Cult-induced Me Too movement has terrified men and boys from a relaxed and natural interaction with female friends and work colleagues to the point where many men try never to be in a room

alone with a woman that's not their partner. Airhead celebrities have as always played their virtue-signalling part in making this happen with their gross exaggeration. For every monster like Harvey Weinstein there are at least tens of thousands of men that don't treat women like that; but everyone must be branded the same and policy changed for them as well as the monster. I am going to be using the word 'dehumanise' many times in this chapter because that is what the Cult is seeking to do and it goes very deep as we shall see. Don't let them kid you that social distancing is planned to end one day. That's not the idea. We are seeing more governments and companies funding and producing wearable gadgets to keep people apart and they would not be doing that if this was meant to be short-term. A tech start-up company backed by GCHQ, the British Intelligence and military surveillance headquarters, has created a social distancing wrist sensor that alerts people when they get too close to others. The CIA has also supported tech companies developing similar devices. The wearable sensor was developed by Tended, one of a number of start-up companies supported by GCHQ (see the CIA and DARPA). The device can be worn on the wrist or as a tag on the waistband and will vibrate whenever someone wearing the device breaches social distancing and gets anywhere near natural human contact. The company had a lucky break in that it was developing a distancing sensor when the 'Covid' hoax arrived which immediately provided a potentially enormous market. How fortunate. The government in big-time Cult-controlled Ontario in Canada is investing \$2.5 million in wearable contact tracing technology that 'will alert users if they may have been exposed to the Covid-19 in the workplace and will beep or vibrate if they are within six feet of another person'. Facedrive Inc., the technology company behind this, was founded in 2016 with funding from the Ontario Together Fund and obviously they, too, had a prophet on the board of directors. The human surveillance and control technology is called TraceSCAN and would be worn by the human cyborgs in places such as airports, workplaces, construction sites, care homes and ... *schools*.

I emphasise schools with children and young people the prime targets. You know what is planned for society as a whole if you keep your eyes on the schools. They have always been places where the state program the next generation of slaves to be its compliant worker-ants – or Woker-ants these days; but in the mist of the ‘Covid’ madness they have been transformed into mind laboratories on a scale never seen before. Teachers and head teachers are just as programmed as the kids – often more so. Children are kept apart from human interaction by walk lanes, classroom distancing, staggered meal times, masks, and the rolling-out of buzzer systems. Schools are now physically laid out as a laboratory maze for lab-rats. Lunatics at a school in Anchorage, Alaska, who should be prosecuted for child abuse, took away desks and forced children to kneel (know your place) on a mat for five hours a day while wearing a mask and using their chairs as a desk. How this was supposed to impact on a ‘virus’ only these clinically insane people can tell you and even then it would be clap-trap. The school banned recess (interaction), art classes (creativity), and physical exercise (getting body and mind moving out of inertia). Everyone behind this outrage should be in jail or better still a mental institution. The behavioural manipulators are all for this dystopian approach to schools.

Professor Susan Michie, the mind-doctor and British Communist Party member, said it was wrong to say that schools were safe. They had to be made so by ‘distancing’, masks and ventilation (sitting all day in the cold). I must ask this lady round for dinner on a night I know I am going to be out and not back for weeks. She probably wouldn’t be able to make it, anyway, with all the visits to her own psychologist she must have block-booked.

Masking identity

I know how shocking it must be for you that a behaviour manipulator like Michie wants everyone to wear masks which have long been a feature of mind-control programs like the infamous MKUltra in the United States, but, there we are. We live and learn. I spent many years from 1996 to right across the millennium

researching mind control in detail on both sides of the Atlantic and elsewhere. I met a large number of mind-control survivors and many had been held captive in body and mind by MKUltra. MK stands for mind-control, but employs the German spelling in deference to the Nazis spirited out of Germany at the end of World War Two by Operation Paperclip in which the US authorities, with help from the Vatican, transported Nazi mind-controllers and engineers to America to continue their work. Many of them were behind the creation of NASA and they included Nazi scientist and SS officer Wernher von Braun who swapped designing V-2 rockets to bombard London with designing the Saturn V rockets that powered the NASA moon programme's Apollo craft. I think I may have mentioned that the Cult has no borders. Among Paperclip escapees was Josef Mengele, the Angel of Death in the Nazi concentration camps where he conducted mind and genetic experiments on children often using twins to provide a control twin to measure the impact of his 'work' on the other. If you want to observe the Cult mentality in all its extremes of evil then look into the life of Mengele. I have met many people who suffered mercilessly under Mengele in the United States where he operated under the name Dr Greene and became a stalwart of MKUltra programming and torture. Among his locations was the underground facility in the Mojave Desert in California called the China Lake Naval Weapons Station which is almost entirely below the surface. My books *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix* and *The Perception Deception* have the detailed background to MKUltra.

The best-known MKUltra survivor is American Cathy O'Brien. I first met her and her late partner Mark Phillips at a conference in Colorado in 1996. Mark helped her escape and deprogram from decades of captivity in an offshoot of MKUltra known as Project Monarch in which 'sex slaves' were provided for the rich and famous including Father George Bush, Dick Cheney and the Clintons. Read Cathy and Mark's book *Trance-Formation of America* and if you are new to this you will be shocked to the core. I read it in 1996 shortly before, with the usual synchronicity of my life, I found

myself given a book table at the conference right next to hers. MKUltra never ended despite being very publicly exposed (only a small part of it) in the 1970s and continues in other guises. I am still in touch with Cathy. She contacted me during 2020 after masks became compulsory in many countries to tell me how they were used as part of MKUltra programming. I had been observing 'Covid regulations' and the relationship between authority and public for months. I saw techniques that I knew were employed on individuals in MKUltra being used on the global population. I had read many books and manuals on mind control including one called *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* which came to light in the 1980s and was a guide on how to perceptually program on a mass scale. 'Silent Weapons' refers to mind-control. I remembered a line from the manual as governments, medical authorities and law enforcement agencies have so obviously talked to – or rather at – the adult population since the 'Covid' hoax began as if they are children. The document said:

If a person is spoken to by a T.V. advertiser as if he were a twelve-year-old, then, due to suggestibility, he will, with a certain probability, respond or react to that suggestion with the uncritical response of a twelve-year-old and will reach in to his economic reservoir and deliver its energy to buy that product on impulse when he passes it in the store.

That's why authority has spoken to adults like children since all this began.

Why did Michael Jackson wear masks?

Every aspect of the 'Covid' narrative has mind-control as its central theme. Cathy O'Brien wrote an article for davidicke.com about the connection between masks and mind control. Her daughter Kelly who I first met in the 1990s was born while Cathy was still held captive in MKUltra. Kelly was forced to wear a mask as part of her programming from the age of *two* to dehumanise her, target her sense of individuality and reduce the amount of oxygen her brain and body received. *Bingo*. This is the real reason for compulsory

masks, why they have been enforced en masse, and why they seek to increase the number they demand you wear. First one, then two, with one disgraceful alleged 'doctor' recommending four which is nothing less than a death sentence. Where and how often they must be worn is being expanded for the purpose of mass mind control and damaging respiratory health which they can call 'Covid-19'. Canada's government headed by the man-child Justin Trudeau, says it's fine for children of two and older to wear masks. An insane 'study' in Italy involving just 47 children concluded there was no problem for babies as young as *four months* wearing them. Even after people were 'vaccinated' they were still told to wear masks by the criminal that is Anthony Fauci. Cathy wrote that mandating masks is allowing the authorities literally to control the air we breathe which is what was done in MKUltra. You might recall how the singer Michael Jackson wore masks and there is a reason for that. He was subjected to MKUltra mind control through Project Monarch and his psyche was scrambled by these simpletons. Cathy wrote:

In MKUltra Project Monarch mind control, Michael Jackson had to wear a mask to silence his voice so he could not reach out for help. Remember how he developed that whisper voice when he wasn't singing? Masks control the mind from the outside in, like the redefining of words is doing. By controlling what we can and cannot say for fear of being labeled racist or beaten, for example, it ultimately controls thought that drives our words and ultimately actions (or lack thereof).

Likewise, a mask muffles our speech so that we are not heard, which controls voice ... words ... mind. This is Mind Control. Masks are an obvious mind control device, and I am disturbed so many people are complying on a global scale. Masks depersonalize while making a person feel as though they have no voice. It is a barrier to others. People who would never choose to comply but are forced to wear a mask in order to keep their job, and ultimately their family fed, are compromised. They often feel shame and are subdued. People have stopped talking with each other while media controls the narrative.

The 'no voice' theme has often become literal with train passengers told not to speak to each other in case they pass on the 'virus', singing banned for the same reason and bonkers California officials telling people riding roller coasters that they cannot shout and scream. Cathy said she heard every day from healed MKUltra survivors who cannot wear a mask without flashing back on ways

their breathing was controlled – ‘from ball gags and penises to water boarding’. She said that through the years when she saw images of people in China wearing masks ‘due to pollution’ that it was really to control their oxygen levels. ‘I knew it was as much of a population control mechanism of depersonalisation as are burkas’, she said. Masks are another Chinese communist/fascist method of control that has been swept across the West as the West becomes China at lightning speed since we entered 2020.

Mask-19

There are other reasons for mandatory masks and these include destroying respiratory health to call it ‘Covid-19’ and stunting brain development of children and the young. Dr Margarite Griesz-Brisson MD, PhD, is a Consultant Neurologist and Neurophysiologist and the Founder and Medical Director of the London Neurology and Pain Clinic. Her CV goes down the street and round the corner. She is clearly someone who cares about people and won’t parrot the propaganda. Griesz-Brisson has a PhD in pharmacology, with special interest in neurotoxicology, environmental medicine, neuroregeneration and neuroplasticity (the way the brain can change in the light of information received). She went public in October, 2020, with a passionate warning about the effects of mask-wearing laws:

The reinhalation of our exhaled air will without a doubt create oxygen deficiency and a flooding of carbon dioxide. We know that the human brain is very sensitive to oxygen deprivation. There are nerve cells for example in the hippocampus that can’t be longer than 3 minutes without oxygen – they cannot survive. The acute warning symptoms are headaches, drowsiness, dizziness, issues in concentration, slowing down of reaction time – reactions of the cognitive system.

Oh, I know, let’s tell bus, truck and taxi drivers to wear them and people working machinery. How about pilots, doctors and police? Griesz-Brisson makes the important point that while the symptoms she mentions may fade as the body readjusts this does not alter the fact that people continue to operate in oxygen deficit with long list of

potential consequences. She said it was well known that neurodegenerative diseases take years or decades to develop. 'If today you forget your phone number, the breakdown in your brain would have already started 20 or 30 years ago.' She said degenerative processes in your brain are getting amplified as your oxygen deprivation continues through wearing a mask. Nerve cells in the brain are unable to divide themselves normally in these circumstances and lost nerve cells will no longer be regenerated. 'What is gone is gone.' Now consider that people like shop workers and *schoolchildren* are wearing masks for hours every day. What in the name of sanity is going to be happening to them? 'I do not wear a mask, I need my brain to think', Griesz-Brisson said, 'I want to have a clear head when I deal with my patients and not be in a carbon dioxide-induced anaesthesia'. If you are told to wear a mask anywhere ask the organisation, police, store, whatever, for their risk assessment on the dangers and negative effects on mind and body of enforcing mask-wearing. They won't have one because it has never been done not even by government. All of them must be subject to class-action lawsuits as the consequences come to light. They don't do mask risk assessments for an obvious reason. They know what the conclusions would be and independent scientific studies that *have* been done tell a horror story of consequences.

'Masks are criminal'

Dr Griesz-Brisson said that for children and adolescents, masks are an absolute no-no. They had an extremely active and adaptive immune system and their brain was incredibly active with so much to learn. 'The child's brain, or the youth's brain, is thirsting for oxygen.' The more metabolically active an organ was, the more oxygen it required; and in children and adolescents every organ was metabolically active. Griesz-Brisson said that to deprive a child's or adolescent's brain of oxygen, or to restrict it in any way, was not only dangerous to their health, it was absolutely criminal. 'Oxygen deficiency inhibits the development of the brain, and the damage that has taken place as a result CANNOT be reversed.' Mind

manipulators of MKUltra put masks on two-year-olds they wanted to neurologically rewire and you can see why. Griesz-Brisson said a child needs the brain to learn and the brain needs oxygen to function. 'We don't need a clinical study for that. This is simple, indisputable physiology.' Consciously and purposely induced oxygen deficiency was an absolutely deliberate health hazard, and an absolute medical contraindication which means that 'this drug, this therapy, this method or measure should not be used, and is not allowed to be used'. To coerce an entire population to use an absolute medical contraindication by force, she said, there had to be definite and serious reasons and the reasons must be presented to competent interdisciplinary and independent bodies to be verified and authorised. She had this warning of the consequences that were coming if mask wearing continued:

When, in ten years, dementia is going to increase exponentially, and the younger generations couldn't reach their god-given potential, it won't help to say 'we didn't need the masks'. I know how damaging oxygen deprivation is for the brain, cardiologists know how damaging it is for the heart, pulmonologists know how damaging it is for the lungs. Oxygen deprivation damages every single organ. Where are our health departments, our health insurance, our medical associations? It would have been their duty to be vehemently against the lockdown and to stop it and stop it from the very beginning.

Why do the medical boards issue punishments to doctors who give people exemptions? Does the person or the doctor seriously have to prove that oxygen deprivation harms people? What kind of medicine are our doctors and medical associations representing? Who is responsible for this crime? The ones who want to enforce it? The ones who let it happen and play along, or the ones who don't prevent it?

All of the organisations and people she mentions there either answer directly to the Cult or do whatever hierarchical levels above them tell them to do. The outcome of both is the same. 'It's not about masks, it's not about viruses, it's certainly not about your health', Griesz-Brisson said. 'It is about much, much more. I am not participating. I am not afraid.' They were taking our air to breathe and there was no unfounded medical exemption from face masks. Oxygen deprivation was dangerous for every single brain. It had to be the free decision of every human being whether they want to

wear a mask that was absolutely ineffective to protect themselves from a virus. She ended by rightly identifying where the responsibility lies for all this:

The imperative of the hour is personal responsibility. We are responsible for what we think, not the media. We are responsible for what we do, not our superiors. We are responsible for our health, not the World Health Organization. And we are responsible for what happens in our country, not the government.

Halle-bloody-lujah.

But surgeons wear masks, right?

Independent studies of mask-wearing have produced a long list of reports detailing mental, emotional and physical dangers. What a definition of insanity to see police officers imposing mask-wearing on the public which will cumulatively damage their health while the police themselves wear masks that will cumulatively damage *their* health. It's utter madness and both public and police do this because 'the government says so' – yes a government of brain-donor idiots like UK Health Secretary Matt Hancock reading the 'follow the science' scripts of psychopathic, lunatic psychologists. The response you get from Stockholm syndrome sufferers defending the very authorities that are destroying them and their families is that 'surgeons wear masks'. This is considered the game, set and match that they must work and don't cause oxygen deficit. Well, actually, scientific studies have shown that they *do* and oxygen levels are monitored in operating theatres to compensate. Surgeons wear masks to stop spittle and such like dropping into open wounds – not to stop 'viral particles' which are so minuscule they can only be seen through an electron microscope. Holes in the masks are significantly bigger than 'viral particles' and if you sneeze or cough they will breach the mask. I watched an incredibly disingenuous 'experiment' that claimed to prove that masks work in catching 'virus' material from the mouth and nose. They did this with a slow motion camera and the mask did block big stuff which stayed inside the mask and

against the face to be breathed in or cause infections on the face as we have seen with many children. 'Viral particles', however, would never have been picked up by the camera as they came through the mask when they are far too small to be seen. The 'experiment' was therefore disingenuous *and* useless.

Studies have concluded that wearing masks in operating theatres (and thus elsewhere) make no difference to preventing infection while the opposite is true with toxic shite building up in the mask and this had led to an explosion in tooth decay and gum disease dubbed by dentists 'mask mouth'. You might have seen the Internet video of a furious American doctor urging people to take off their masks after a four-year-old patient had been rushed to hospital the night before and nearly died with a lung infection that doctors sourced to mask wearing. A study in the journal *Cancer Discovery* found that inhalation of harmful microbes can contribute to advanced stage lung cancer in adults and long-term use of masks can help breed dangerous pathogens. Microbiologists have said frequent mask wearing creates a moist environment in which microbes can grow and proliferate before entering the lungs. The Canadian Agency for Drugs and Technologies in Health, or CADTH, a Canadian national organisation that provides research and analysis to healthcare decision-makers, said this as long ago as 2013 in a report entitled 'Use of Surgical Masks in the Operating Room: A Review of the Clinical Effectiveness and Guidelines'. It said:

- No evidence was found to support the use of surgical face masks to reduce the frequency of surgical site infections
- No evidence was found on the effectiveness of wearing surgical face masks to protect staff from infectious material in the operating room.
- Guidelines recommend the use of surgical face masks by staff in the operating room to protect both operating room staff and patients (despite the lack of evidence).

We were told that the world could go back to 'normal' with the arrival of the 'vaccines'. When they came, fraudulent as they are, the story changed as I knew that it would. We are in the midst of transforming 'normal', not going back to it. Mary Ramsay, head of immunisation at Public Health England, echoed the words of US criminal Anthony Fauci who said masks and other regulations must stay no matter if people are vaccinated. The Fauci idiot continued to wear two masks – different colours so both could be clearly seen – after he *claimed* to have been vaccinated. Senator Rand Paul told Fauci in one exchange that his double-masks were 'theatre' and he was right. It's all theatre. Mary Ramsay back-tracked on the vaccine-return-to-normal theme when she said the public may need to wear masks and social-distance for years despite the jabs. 'People have got used to those lower-level restrictions now, and [they] can live with them', she said telling us what the idea has been all along. 'The vaccine does not give you a pass, even if you have had it, you must continue to follow all the guidelines' said a Public Health England statement which reneged on what we had been told before and made having the 'vaccine' irrelevant to 'normality' even by the official story. Spain's fascist government trumped everyone by passing a law mandating the wearing of masks on the beach and even when swimming in the sea. The move would have devastated what's left of the Spanish tourist industry, posed potential breathing dangers to swimmers and had Northern European sunbathers walking around with their forehead brown and the rest of their face white as a sheet. The ruling was so crazy that it had to be retracted after pressure from public and tourist industry, but it confirmed where the Cult wants to go with masks and how clinically insane authority has become. The determination to make masks permanent and hide the serious dangers to body and mind can be seen in the censorship of scientist Professor Denis Rancourt by Bill Gates-funded academic publishing website ResearchGate over his papers exposing the dangers and uselessness of masks. Rancourt said:

ResearchGate today has permanently locked my account, which I have had since 2015. Their reasons graphically show the nature of their attack against democracy, and their corruption of

science ... By their obscene non-logic, a scientific review of science articles reporting on harms caused by face masks has a 'potential to cause harm'. No criticism of the psychological device (face masks) is tolerated, if the said criticism shows potential to influence public policy.

This is what happens in a fascist world.

Where are the 'greens' (again)?

Other dangers of wearing masks especially regularly relate to the inhalation of minute plastic fibres into the lungs and the deluge of discarded masks in the environment and oceans. Estimates predicted that more than 1.5 billion disposable masks will end up in the world's oceans every year polluting the water with tons of plastic and endangering marine wildlife. Studies project that humans are using 129 billion face masks each month worldwide – about three million a minute. Most are disposable and made from plastic, non-biodegradable microfibers that break down into smaller plastic particles that become widespread in ecosystems. They are littering cities, clogging sewage channels and turning up in bodies of water. I have written in other books about the immense amounts of microplastics from endless sources now being absorbed into the body. Rolf Halden, director of the Arizona State University (ASU) Biodesign Center for Environmental Health Engineering, was the senior researcher in a 2020 study that analysed 47 human tissue samples and found microplastics in all of them. 'We have detected these chemicals of plastics in every single organ that we have investigated', he said. I wrote in *The Answer* about the world being deluged with microplastics. A study by the Worldwide Fund for Nature (WWF) found that people are consuming on average every week some 2,000 tiny pieces of plastic mostly through water and also through marine life and the air. Every year humans are ingesting enough microplastics to fill a heaped dinner plate and in a life-time of 79 years it is enough to fill two large waste bins. Marco Lambertini, WWF International director general said: 'Not only are plastics polluting our oceans and waterways and killing marine life – it's in all of us and we can't escape consuming plastics,' American

geologists found tiny plastic fibres, beads and shards in rainwater samples collected from the remote slopes of the Rocky Mountain National Park near Denver, Colorado. Their report was headed: 'It is raining plastic.' Rachel Adams, senior lecturer in Biomedical Science at Cardiff Metropolitan University, said that among health consequences are internal inflammation and immune responses to a 'foreign body'. She further pointed out that microplastics become carriers of toxins including mercury, pesticides and dioxins (a known cause of cancer and reproductive and developmental problems). These toxins accumulate in the fatty tissues once they enter the body through microplastics. Now this is being compounded massively by people putting plastic on their face and throwing it away.

Workers exposed to polypropylene plastic fibres known as 'flock' have developed 'flock worker's lung' from inhaling small pieces of the flock fibres which can damage lung tissue, reduce breathing capacity and exacerbate other respiratory problems. Now ... commonly used surgical masks have three layers of melt-blown textiles made of ... polypropylene. We have billions of people putting these microplastics against their mouth, nose and face for hours at a time day after day in the form of masks. How does anyone think that will work out? I mean – what could possibly go wrong? We posted a number of scientific studies on this at davidicke.com, but when I went back to them as I was writing this book the links to the science research website where they were hosted were dead. Anything that challenges the official narrative in any way is either censored or vilified. The official narrative is so unsupportable by the evidence that only deleting the truth can protect it. A study by Chinese scientists still survived – with the usual twist which it why it was still active, I guess. Yes, they found that virtually all the masks they tested increased the daily intake of microplastic fibres, but people should still wear them because the danger from the 'virus' was worse said the crazy 'team' from the Institute of Hydrobiology in Wuhan. Scientists first discovered microplastics in lung tissue of some patients who died of lung cancer

in the 1990s. Subsequent studies have confirmed the potential health damage with the plastic degrading slowly and remaining in the lungs to accumulate in volume. Wuhan researchers used a machine simulating human breathing to establish that masks shed up to nearly 4,000 microplastic fibres in a month with reused masks producing more. Scientists said some masks are laced with toxic chemicals and a variety of compounds seriously restricted for both health and environmental reasons. They include cobalt (used in blue dye) and formaldehyde known to cause watery eyes, burning sensations in the eyes, nose, and throat, plus coughing, wheezing and nausea. No – that must be 'Covid-19'.

Mask 'worms'

There is another and potentially even more sinister content of masks. Mostly new masks of different makes filmed under a microscope around the world have been found to contain strange black fibres or 'worms' that appear to move or 'crawl' by themselves and react to heat and water. The nearest I have seen to them are the self-replicating fibres that are pulled out through the skin of those suffering from Morgellons disease which has been connected to the phenomena of 'chemtrails' which I will bring into the story later on. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. Black 'worm' fibres in masks have that kind of feel to them and there is a nanotechnology technique called 'worm micelles' which carry and release drugs or anything else you want to deliver to the body. For sure the suppression of humanity by mind altering drugs is the Cult agenda big time and the more excuses they can find to gain access to the body the more opportunities there are to make that happen whether through 'vaccines' or masks pushed against the mouth and nose for hours on end.

So let us summarise the pros and cons of masks:

Against masks: Breathing in your own carbon dioxide; depriving the body and brain of sufficient oxygen; build-up of toxins in the mask that can be breathed into the lungs and cause rashes on the face and 'mask-mouth'; breathing microplastic fibres and toxic chemicals into the lungs; dehumanisation and deleting individualisation by literally making people faceless; destroying human emotional interaction through facial expression and deleting parental connection with their babies which look for guidance to their facial expression.

For masks: They don't protect you from a 'virus' that doesn't exist and even if it did 'viral' particles are so minute they are smaller than the holes in the mask.

Governments, police, supermarkets, businesses, transport companies, and all the rest who seek to impose masks have done no risk assessment on their consequences for health and psychology and are now open to group lawsuits when the impact becomes clear with a cumulative epidemic of respiratory and other disease. Authorities will try to exploit these effects and hide the real cause by dubbing them 'Covid-19'. Can you imagine setting out to force the population to wear health-destroying masks without doing any assessment of the risks? It is criminal and it is evil, but then how many people targeted in this way, who see their children told to wear them all day at school, have asked for a risk assessment? Billions can't be imposed upon by the few unless the billions allow it. Oh, yes, with just a tinge of irony, 85 percent of all masks made worldwide come from *China*.

Wash your hands in toxic shite

'Covid' rules include the use of toxic sanitisers and again the health consequences of constantly applying toxins to be absorbed through the skin is obvious to any level of Renegade Mind. America's Food and Drug Administration (FDA) said that sanitisers are drugs and issued a warning about 75 dangerous brands which contain

methanol used in antifreeze and can cause death, kidney damage and blindness. The FDA circulated the following warning even for those brands that it claims to be safe:

Store hand sanitizer out of the reach of pets and children, and children should use it only with adult supervision. Do not drink hand sanitizer. This is particularly important for young children, especially toddlers, who may be attracted by the pleasant smell or brightly colored bottles of hand sanitizer.

Drinking even a small amount of hand sanitizer can cause alcohol poisoning in children. (However, there is no need to be concerned if your children eat with or lick their hands after using hand sanitizer.) During this coronavirus pandemic, poison control centers have had an increase in calls about accidental ingestion of hand sanitizer, so it is important that adults monitor young children's use.

Do not allow pets to swallow hand sanitizer. If you think your pet has eaten something potentially dangerous, call your veterinarian or a pet poison control center right away. Hand sanitizer is flammable and should be stored away from heat and flames. When using hand sanitizer, rub your hands until they feel completely dry before performing activities that may involve heat, sparks, static electricity, or open flames.

There you go, perfectly safe, then, and that's without even a mention of the toxins absorbed through the skin. Come on kids – sanitise your hands everywhere you go. It will save you from the 'virus'. Put all these elements together of the 'Covid' normal and see how much health and psychology is being cumulatively damaged, even devastated, to 'protect your health'. Makes sense, right? They are only imposing these things because they care, right? *Right?*

Submitting to insanity

Psychological reframing of the population goes very deep and is done in many less obvious ways. I hear people say how contradictory and crazy 'Covid' rules are and how they are ever changing. This is explained away by dismissing those involved as idiots. It is a big mistake. The Cult is delighted if its cold calculation is perceived as incompetence and idiocy when it is anything but. Oh, yes, there are idiots within the system – lots of them – but they are *administering* the Cult agenda, mostly unknowingly. They are not deciding and dictating it. The bulwark against tyranny is self-

respect, always has been, always will be. It is self-respect that has broken every tyranny in history. By its very nature self-respect will not bow to oppression and its perpetrators. There is so little self-respect that it's always the few that overturn dictators. Many may eventually follow, but the few with the iron spines (self-respect) kick it off and generate the momentum. The Cult targets self-respect in the knowledge that once this has gone only submission remains. Crazy, contradictory, ever-changing 'Covid' rules are systematically applied by psychologists to delete self-respect. They *want* you to see that the rules make no sense. It is one thing to decide to do something when *you* have made the choice based on evidence and logic. You still retain your self-respect. It is quite another when you can see what you are being told to do is insane, ridiculous and makes no sense, and *yet you still do it*. Your self-respect is extinguished and this has been happening as ever more obviously stupid and nonsensical things have been demanded and the great majority have complied even when they can see they are stupid and nonsensical.

People walk around in face-nappies knowing they are damaging their health and make no difference to a 'virus'. They do it in fear of not doing it. I know it's daft, but I'll do it anyway. When that happens something dies inside of you and submissive reframing has begun. Next there's a need to hide from yourself that you have conceded your self-respect and you convince yourself that you have not really submitted to fear and intimidation. You begin to believe that you are complying with craziness because it's the right thing to do. When first you concede your self-respect of $2+2 = 4$ to $2+2 = 5$ you *know* you are compromising your self-respect. Gradually to avoid facing that fact you begin to *believe* that $2+2=5$. You have been reframed and I have been watching this process happening in the human psyche on an industrial scale. The Cult is working to break your spirit and one of its major tools in that war is humiliation. I read how former American soldier Bradley Manning (later Chelsea Manning after a sex-change) was treated after being jailed for supplying WikiLeaks with documents exposing the enormity of

government and elite mendacity. Manning was isolated in solitary confinement for eight months, put under 24-hour surveillance, forced to hand over clothing before going to bed, and stand naked for every roll call. This is systematic humiliation. The introduction of anal swab 'Covid' tests in China has been done for the same reason to delete self-respect and induce compliant submission. Anal swabs are mandatory for incoming passengers in parts of China and American diplomats have said they were forced to undergo the indignity which would have been calculated humiliation by the Cult-owned Chinese government that has America in its sights.

Government-people: An abusive relationship

Spirit-breaking psychological techniques include giving people hope and apparent respite from tyranny only to take it away again. This happened in the UK during Christmas, 2020, when the psycho-psychologists and their political lackeys announced an easing of restrictions over the holiday only to reimpose them almost immediately on the basis of yet another lie. There is a big psychological difference between getting used to oppression and being given hope of relief only to have that dashed. Psychologists know this and we have seen the technique used repeatedly. Then there is traumatising people before you introduce more extreme regulations that require compliance. A perfect case was the announcement by the dark and sinister Whitty and Vallance in the UK that 'new data' predicted that 4,000 could die every day over the winter of 2020/2021 if we did not lockdown again. I think they call it lying and after traumatising people with that claim out came Jackboot Johnson the next day with new curbs on human freedom. Psychologists know that a frightened and traumatised mind becomes suggestable to submission and behaviour reframing. Underpinning all this has been to make people fearful and suspicious of each other and see themselves as a potential danger to others. In league with deleted self-respect you have the perfect psychological recipe for self-loathing. The relationship between authority and public is now demonstrably the same as that of

subservience to an abusive partner. These are signs of an abusive relationship explained by psychologist Leslie Becker-Phelps:

Psychological and emotional abuse: Undermining a partner's self-worth with verbal attacks, name-calling, and belittling. Humiliating the partner in public, unjustly accusing them of having an affair, or interrogating them about their every behavior. Keeping partner confused or off balance by saying they were just kidding or blaming the partner for 'making' them act this way ... Feigning in public that they care while turning against them in private. This leads to victims frequently feeling confused, incompetent, unworthy, hopeless, and chronically self-doubting. [Apply these techniques to how governments have treated the population since New Year, 2020, and the parallels are obvious.]

Physical abuse: The abuser might physically harm their partner in a range of ways, such as grabbing, hitting, punching, or shoving them. They might throw objects at them or harm them with a weapon. [Observe the physical harm imposed by masks, lockdown, and so on.]

Threats and intimidation: One way abusers keep their partners in line is by instilling fear. They might be verbally threatening, or give threatening looks or gestures. Abusers often make it known that they are tracking their partner's every move. They might destroy their partner's possessions, threaten to harm them, or threaten to harm their family members. Not surprisingly, victims of this abuse often feel anxiety, fear, and panic. [No words necessary.]

Isolation: Abusers often limit their partner's activities, forbidding them to talk or interact with friends or family. They might limit access to a car or even turn off their phone. All of this might be done by physically holding them against their will, but is often accomplished through psychological abuse and intimidation. The more isolated a person feels, the fewer resources they have to help gain perspective on their situation and to escape from it. [No words necessary.]

Economic abuse: Abusers often make their partners beholden to them for money by controlling access to funds of any kind. They might prevent their partner from getting a job or withhold access to money they earn from a job. This creates financial dependency that makes leaving the relationship very difficult. [See destruction of livelihoods and the proposed meagre 'guaranteed income' so long as you do whatever you are told.]

Using children: An abuser might disparage their partner's parenting skills, tell their children lies about their partner, threaten to take custody of their children, or threaten to harm their children. These tactics instil fear and often elicit compliance. [See reframed social service mafia and how children are being mercilessly abused by the state over 'Covid' while their parents look on too frightened to do anything.]

A further recurring trait in an abusive relationship is the abused blaming themselves for their abuse and making excuses for the abuser. We have the public blaming each other for lockdown abuse by government and many making excuses for the government while attacking those who challenge the government. How often we have heard authorities say that rules are being imposed or reimposed only because people have refused to 'behave' and follow the rules. We don't want to do it – it's *you*.

Renegade Minds are an antidote to all of these things. They will never concede their self-respect no matter what the circumstances. Even when apparent humiliation is heaped upon them they laugh in its face and reflect back the humiliation on the abuser where it belongs. Renegade Minds will never wear masks they know are only imposed to humiliate, suppress and damage both physically and psychologically. Consequences will take care of themselves and they will never break their spirit or cause them to concede to tyranny. UK newspaper columnist Peter Hitchens was one of the few in the mainstream media to speak out against lockdowns and forced vaccinations. He then announced he had taken the jab. He wanted to see family members abroad and he believed vaccine passports were inevitable even though they had not yet been introduced. Hitchens

has a questioning and critical mind, but not a Renegade one. If he had no amount of pressure would have made him concede. Hitchens excused his action by saying that the battle has been lost. Renegade Minds never accept defeat when freedom is at stake and even if they are the last one standing the self-respect of not submitting to tyranny is more important than any outcome or any consequence.

That's why Renegade Minds are the only minds that ever changed anything worth changing.

CHAPTER EIGHT

‘Reframing’ insanity

Insanity is relative. It depends on who has who locked in what cage

Ray Bradbury

‘Reframing’ a mind means simply to change its perception and behaviour. This can be done subconsciously to such an extent that subjects have no idea they have been ‘reframed’ while to any observer changes in behaviour and attitudes are obvious.

Human society is being reframed on a ginormous scale since the start of 2020 and here we have the reason why psychologists rather than doctors have been calling the shots. Ask most people who have succumbed to ‘Covid’ reframing if they have changed and most will say ‘no’; but they *have* and fundamentally. The Cult’s long-game has been preparing for these times since way back and crucial to that has been to prepare both population and officialdom mentally and emotionally. To use the mind-control parlance they had to reframe the population with a mentality that would submit to fascism and reframe those in government and law enforcement to impose fascism or at least go along with it. The result has been the fact-deleted mindlessness of ‘Wokeness’ and officialdom that has either enthusiastically or unquestioningly imposed global tyranny demanded by reframed politicians on behalf of psychopathic and deeply evil cultists. ‘Cognitive reframing’ identifies and challenges the way someone sees the world in the form of situations, experiences and emotions and then restructures those perceptions to view the same set of circumstances in a different way. This can have

benefits if the attitudes are personally destructive while on the other side it has the potential for individual and collective mind control which the subject has no idea has even happened.

Cognitive therapy was developed in the 1960s by Aaron T. Beck who was born in Rhode Island in 1921 as the son of Jewish immigrants from the Ukraine. He became interested in the techniques as a treatment for depression. Beck's daughter Judith S. Beck is prominent in the same field and they founded the Beck Institute for Cognitive Behavior Therapy in Philadelphia in 1994. Cognitive reframing, however, began to be used worldwide by those with a very dark agenda. The Cult reframes politicians to change their attitudes and actions until they are completely at odds with what they once appeared to stand for. The same has been happening to government administrators at all levels, law enforcement, military and the human population. Cultists love mind control for two main reasons: It allows them to control what people think, do and say to secure agenda advancement and, by definition, it calms their legendary insecurity and fear of the unexpected. I have studied mind control since the time I travelled America in 1996. I may have been talking to next to no one in terms of an audience in those years, but my goodness did I gather a phenomenal amount of information and knowledge about so many things including the techniques of mind control. I have described this in detail in other books going back to *The Biggest Secret* in 1998. I met a very large number of people recovering from MKUltra and its offshoots and successors and I began to see how these same techniques were being used on the population in general. This was never more obvious than since the 'Covid' hoax began.

Reframing the enforcers

I have observed over the last two decades and more the very clear transformation in the dynamic between the police, officialdom and the public. I tracked this in the books as the relationship mutated from one of serving the public to seeing them as almost the enemy and certainly a lower caste. There has always been a class divide

based on income and always been some psychopathic, corrupt, and big-I-am police officers. This was different. Wholesale change was unfolding in the collective dynamic; it was less about money and far more about position and perceived power. An us-and-them was emerging. Noses were lifted skyward by government administration and law enforcement and their attitude to the public they were *supposed* to be serving changed to one of increasing contempt, superiority and control. The transformation was so clear and widespread that it had to be planned. Collective attitudes and dynamics do not change naturally and organically that quickly on that scale. I then came across an organisation in Britain called Common Purpose created in the late 1980s by Julia Middleton who would work in the office of Deputy Prime Minister John Prescott during the long and disastrous premiership of war criminal Tony Blair. When Blair speaks the Cult is speaking and the man should have been in jail a long time ago. Common Purpose proclaims itself to be one of the biggest 'leadership development' organisations in the world while functioning as a *charity* with all the financial benefits which come from that. It hosts 'leadership development' courses and programmes all over the world and claims to have 'brought together' what it calls 'leaders' from more than 100 countries on six continents. The modus operandi of Common Purpose can be compared with the work of the UK government's reframing network that includes the Behavioural Insights Team 'nudge unit' and 'Covid' reframing specialists at SPI-B. WikiLeaks described Common Purpose long ago as 'a hidden virus in our government and schools' which is unknown to the general public: 'It recruits and trains "leaders" to be loyal to the directives of Common Purpose and the EU, instead of to their own departments, which they then undermine or subvert, the NHS [National Health Service] being an example.' This is a vital point to understand the 'Covid' hoax. The NHS, and its equivalent around the world, has been utterly reframed in terms of administrators and much of the medical personnel with the transformation underpinned by recruitment policies. The outcome has been the criminal and psychopathic behaviour of the

NHS over 'Covid' and we have seen the same in every other major country. WikiLeaks said Common Purpose trainees are 'learning to rule without regard to democracy' and to usher in a police state (current events explained). Common Purpose operated like a 'glue' and had members in the NHS, BBC, police, legal profession, church, many of Britain's 7,000 quangos, local councils, the Civil Service, government ministries and Parliament, and controlled many RDA's (Regional Development Agencies). Here we have one answer for how and why British institutions and their like in other countries have changed so negatively in relation to the public. This further explains how and why the beyond-disgraceful reframed BBC has become a propaganda arm of 'Covid' fascism. They are all part of a network pursuing the same goal.

By 2019 Common Purpose was quoting a figure of 85,000 'leaders' that had attended its programmes. These 'students' of all ages are known as Common Purpose 'graduates' and they consist of government, state and local government officials and administrators, police chiefs and officers, and a whole range of others operating within the national, local and global establishment. Cressida Dick, Commissioner of the London Metropolitan Police, is the Common Purpose graduate who was the 'Gold Commander' that oversaw what can only be described as the murder of Brazilian electrician Jean Charles de Menezes in 2005. He was held down by psychopathic police and shot seven times in the head by a psychopathic lunatic after being mistaken for a terrorist when he was just a bloke going about his day. Dick authorised officers to pursue and keep surveillance on de Menezes and ordered that he be stopped from entering the underground train system. Police psychopaths took her at her word clearly. She was 'disciplined' for this outrage by being *promoted* – eventually to the top of the 'Met' police where she has been a disaster. Many Chief Constables controlling the police in different parts of the UK are and have been Common Purpose graduates. I have heard the 'graduate' network described as a sort of Mafia or secret society operating within the fabric of government at all levels pursuing a collective policy

ingrained at Common Purpose training events. Founder Julia Middleton herself has said:

Locally and internationally, Common Purpose graduates will be 'lighting small fires' to create change in their organisations and communities ... The Common Purpose effect is best illustrated by the many stories of small changes brought about by leaders, who themselves have changed.

A Common Purpose mission statement declared:

Common Purpose aims to improve the way society works by expanding the vision, decision-making ability and influence of all kinds of leaders. The organisation runs a variety of educational programmes for leaders of all ages, backgrounds and sectors, in order to provide them with the inspirational, information and opportunities they need to change the world.

Yes, but into what? Since 2020 the answer has become clear.

NLP and the Delphi technique

Common Purpose would seem to be a perfect name or would common programming be better? One of the foundation methods of reaching 'consensus' (group think) is by setting the agenda theme and then encouraging, cajoling or pressuring everyone to agree a 'consensus' in line with the core theme promoted by Common Purpose. The methodology involves the 'Delphi technique', or an adaption of it, in which opinions are expressed that are summarised by a 'facilitator or change agent' at each stage. Participants are 'encouraged' to modify their views in the light of what others have said. Stage by stage the former individual opinions are merged into group consensus which just happens to be what Common Purpose wants them to believe. A key part of this is to marginalise anyone refusing to concede to group think and turn the group against them to apply pressure to conform. We are seeing this very technique used on the general population to make 'Covid' group-thinkers hostile to those who have seen through the bullshit. People can be reframed by using perception manipulation methods such as Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) in which you change perception with the use of

carefully constructed language. An NLP website described the technique this way:

... A method of influencing brain behaviour (the 'neuro' part of the phrase) through the use of language (the 'linguistic' part) and other types of communication to enable a person to 'recode' the way the brain responds to stimuli (that's the 'programming') and manifest new and better behaviours. Neuro-Linguistic Programming often incorporates hypnosis and self-hypnosis to help achieve the change (or 'programming') that is wanted.

British alternative media operation UKColumn has done very detailed research into Common Purpose over a long period. I quoted co-founder and former naval officer Brian Gerrish in my book *Remember Who You Are*, published in 2011, as saying the following years before current times:

It is interesting that many of the mothers who have had children taken by the State speak of the Social Services people being icily cool, emotionless and, as two ladies said in slightly different words, '... like little robots'. We know that NLP is cumulative, so people can be given small imperceptible doses of NLP in a course here, another in a few months, next year etc. In this way, major changes are accrued in their personality, but the day by day change is almost unnoticeable.

In these and other ways 'graduates' have had their perceptions uniformly reframed and they return to their roles in the institutions of government, law enforcement, legal profession, military, 'education', the UK National Health Service and the whole swathe of the establishment structure to pursue a common agenda preparing for the 'post-industrial', 'post-democratic' society. I say 'preparing' but we are now there. 'Post-industrial' is code for the Great Reset and 'post-democratic' is 'Covid' fascism. UKColumn has spoken to partners of those who have attended Common Purpose 'training'. They have described how personalities and attitudes of 'graduates' changed very noticeably for the worse by the time they had completed the course. They had been 'reframed' and told they are the 'leaders' – the special ones – who know better than the population. There has also been the very demonstrable recruitment of psychopaths and narcissists into government administration at all

levels and law enforcement. If you want psychopathy hire psychopaths and you get a simple cause and effect. If you want administrators, police officers and 'leaders' to perceive the public as lesser beings who don't matter then employ narcissists. These personalities are identified using 'psychometrics' that identifies knowledge, abilities, attitudes and personality traits, mostly through carefully-designed questionnaires and tests. As this policy has passed through the decades we have had power-crazy, power-trippers appointed into law enforcement, security and government administration in preparation for current times and the dynamic between public and law enforcement/officialdom has been transformed. UKColumn's Brian Gerrish said of the narcissistic personality:

Their love of themselves and power automatically means that they will crush others who get in their way. I received a major piece of the puzzle when a friend pointed out that when they made public officials re-apply for their own jobs several years ago they were also required to do psychometric tests. This was undoubtedly the start of the screening process to get 'their' sort of people in post.

How obvious that has been since 2020 although it was clear what was happening long before if people paid attention to the changing public-establishment dynamic.

Change agents

At the centre of events in 'Covid' Britain is the National Health Service (NHS) which has behaved disgracefully in slavishly following the Cult agenda. The NHS management structure is awash with Common Purpose graduates or 'change agents' working to a common cause. Helen Bevan, a Chief of Service Transformation at the NHS Institute for Innovation and Improvement, co-authored a document called 'Towards a million change agents, a review of the social movements literature: implications for large scale change in the NHS'. The document compared a project management approach to that of change and social movements where 'people change

themselves and each other – peer to peer’. Two definitions given for a ‘social movement’ were:

A group of people who consciously attempt to build a radically new social order; involves people of a broad range of social backgrounds; and deploys politically confrontational and socially disruptive tactics – Cyrus Zirakzadeh 1997

Collective challenges, based on common purposes and social solidarities, in sustained interaction with elites, opponents, and authorities – Sidney Tarrow 1994

Helen Bevan wrote another NHS document in which she defined ‘framing’ as ‘the process by which leaders construct, articulate and put across their message in a powerful and compelling way in order to win people to their cause and call them to action’. I think I could come up with another definition that would be rather more accurate. The National Health Service and institutions of Britain and the wider world have been taken over by reframed ‘change agents’ and that includes everything from the United Nations to national governments, local councils and social services which have been kidnapping children from loving parents on an extraordinary and gathering scale on the road to the end of parenthood altogether. Children from loving homes are stolen and kidnapped by the state and put into the ‘care’ (inversion) of the local authority through council homes, foster parents and forced adoption. At the same time children are allowed to be abused without response while many are under council ‘care’. UKColumn highlighted the Common Purpose connection between South Yorkshire Police and Rotherham council officers in the case of the scandal in that area of the sexual exploitation of children to which the authorities turned not one blind eye, but both:

We were alarmed to discover that the Chief Executive, the Strategic Director of Children and Young People's Services, the Manager for the Local Strategic Partnership, the Community Cohesion Manager, the Cabinet Member for Cohesion, the Chief Constable and his predecessor had all attended Leadership training courses provided by the pseudo-charity Common Purpose.

Once 'change agents' have secured positions of hire and fire within any organisation things start to move very quickly. Personnel are then hired and fired on the basis of whether they will work towards the agenda the change agent represents. If they do they are rapidly promoted even though they may be incompetent. Those more qualified and skilled who are pre-Common Purpose 'old school' see their careers stall and even disappear. This has been happening for decades in every institution of state, police, 'health' and social services and all of them have been transformed as a result in their attitudes to their jobs and the public. Medical professions, including nursing, which were once vocations for the caring now employ many cold, callous and couldn't give a shit personality types. The UKColumn investigation concluded:

By blurring the boundaries between people, professions, public and private sectors, responsibility and accountability, Common Purpose encourages 'graduates' to believe that as new selected leaders, they can work together, outside of the established political and social structures, to achieve a paradigm shift or CHANGE – so called 'Leading Beyond Authority'. In doing so, the allegiance of the individual becomes 'reframed' on CP colleagues and their NETWORK.

Reframing the Face-Nappies

Nowhere has this process been more obvious than in the police where recruitment of psychopaths and development of unquestioning mind-controlled group-thinkers have transformed law enforcement into a politically-correct 'Woke' joke and a travesty of what should be public service. Today they wear their face-nappies like good little gofers and enforce 'Covid' rules which are fascism under another name. Alongside the specifically-recruited psychopaths we have software minds incapable of free thought. Brian Gerrish again:

An example is the policeman who would not get on a bike for a press photo because he had not done the cycling proficiency course. Normal people say this is political correctness gone mad. Nothing could be further from the truth. The policeman has been reframed, and in his reality it is perfect common sense not to get on the bike 'because he hasn't done the cycling course'.

Another example of this is where the police would not rescue a boy from a pond until they had taken advice from above on the 'risk assessment'. A normal person would have arrived, perhaps thought of the risk for a moment, and dived in. To the police now 'reframed', they followed 'normal' procedure.

There are shocking cases of reframed ambulance crews doing the same. Sheer unthinking stupidity of London Face-Nappies headed by Common Purpose graduate Cressida Dick can be seen in their behaviour at a vigil in March, 2021, for a murdered woman, Sarah Everard. A police officer had been charged with the crime. Anyone with a brain would have left the vigil alone in the circumstances. Instead they 'manhandled' women to stop them breaking 'Covid rules' to betray classic reframing. Minds in the thrall of perception control have no capacity for seeing a situation on its merits and acting accordingly. 'Rules is rules' is their only mind-set. My father used to say that rules and regulations are for the guidance of the intelligent and the blind obedience of the idiot. Most of the intelligent, decent, coppers have gone leaving only the other kind and a few old school for whom the job must be a daily nightmare. The combination of psychopaths and rule-book software minds has been clearly on public display in the 'Covid' era with automaton robots in uniform imposing fascistic 'Covid' regulations on the population without any personal initiative or judging situations on their merits. There are thousands of examples around the world, but I'll make my point with the infamous Derbyshire police in the English East Midlands – the ones who think pouring dye into beauty spots and using drones to track people walking in the countryside away from anyone is called 'policing'. To them there are rules decreed by the government which they have to enforce and in their bewildered state a group gathering in a closed space and someone walking alone in the countryside are the same thing. It is beyond idiocy and enters the realm of clinical insanity.

Police officers in Derbyshire said they were 'horrified' – *horrified* – to find 15 to 20 'irresponsible' kids playing a football match at a closed leisure centre 'in breach of coronavirus restrictions'. When they saw the police the kids ran away leaving their belongings behind and the reframed men and women of Derbyshire police were seeking to establish their identities with a view to fining their parents. The most natural thing for youngsters to do – kicking a ball about – is turned into a criminal activity and enforced by the moronic software programs of Derbyshire police. You find the same mentality in every country. These barely conscious 'horrified' officers said they had to take action because 'we need to ensure these rules are being followed' and 'it is of the utmost importance that you ensure your children are following the rules and regulations for Covid-19'. Had any of them done ten seconds of research to see if this parroting of their masters' script could be supported by any evidence? Nope. Reframed people don't think – others think for them and that's the whole idea of reframing. I have seen police officers one after the other repeating without question word for word what officialdom tells them just as I have seen great swathes of the public doing the same. Ask either for 'their' opinion and out spews what they have been told to think by the official narrative. Police and public may seem to be in different groups, but their mentality is the same. Most people do whatever they are told in fear not doing so or because they believe what officialdom tells them; almost the entirety of the police do what they are told for the same reason. Ultimately it's the tiny inner core of the global Cult that's telling both what to do.

So Derbyshire police were 'horrified'. Oh, really? Why did they think those kids were playing football? It was to relieve the psychological consequences of lockdown and being denied human contact with their friends and interaction, touch and discourse vital to human psychological health. Being denied this month after month has dismantled the psyche of many children and young people as depression and suicide have exploded. Were Derbyshire police *horrified by that?* Are you kidding? Reframed people don't have those

mental and emotional processes that can see how the impact on the psychological health of youngsters is far more dangerous than any 'virus' even if you take the mendacious official figures to be true. The reframed are told (programmed) how to act and so they do. The Derbyshire Chief Constable in the first period of lockdown when the black dye and drones nonsense was going on was Peter Goodman. He was the man who severed the connection between his force and the Derbyshire Constabulary *Male Voice* Choir when he decided that it was not inclusive enough to allow women to join. The fact it was a male voice choir making a particular sound produced by male voices seemed to elude a guy who terrifyingly ran policing in Derbyshire. He retired weeks after his force was condemned as disgraceful by former Supreme Court Justice Jonathan Sumption for their behaviour over extreme lockdown impositions. Goodman was replaced by his deputy Rachel Swann who was in charge when her officers were 'horrified'. The police statement over the boys committing the hanging-offence of playing football included the line about the youngsters being 'irresponsible in the times we are all living through' missing the point that the real relevance of the 'times we are all living through' is the imposition of fascism enforced by psychopaths and reframed minds of police officers playing such a vital part in establishing the fascist tyranny that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. As a definition of insanity that is hard to beat although it might be run close by imposing masks on people that can have a serious effect on their health while wearing a face nappy all day themselves. Once again public and police do it for the same reason – the authorities tell them to and who are they to have the self-respect to say no?

Wokers in uniform

How reframed do you have to be to arrest a *six-year-old* and take him to court for *picking a flower* while waiting for a bus? Brain dead police and officialdom did just that in North Carolina where criminal proceedings happen regularly for children under nine. Attorney Julie Boyer gave the six-year-old crayons and a colouring book

during the 'flower' hearing while the 'adults' decided his fate. County Chief District Court Judge Jay Corpening asked: 'Should a child that believes in Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and the tooth fairy be making life-altering decisions?' Well, of course not, but common sense has no meaning when you have a common purpose and a reframed mind. Treating children in this way, and police operating in American schools, is all part of the psychological preparation for children to accept a police state as normal all their adult lives. The same goes for all the cameras and biometric tracking technology in schools. Police training is focused on reframing them as snowflake Wokers and this is happening in the military. Pentagon top brass said that 'training sessions on extremism' were needed for troops who asked why they were so focused on the Capitol Building riot when Black Lives Matter riots were ignored. What's the difference between them some apparently and rightly asked.

Actually, there is a difference. Five people died in the Capitol riot, only one through violence, and that was a police officer shooting an unarmed protestor. BLM riots killed at least 25 people and cost billions. Asking the question prompted the psychopaths and reframed minds that run the Pentagon to say that more 'education' (programming) was needed. Troop training is all based on psychological programming to make them fodder for the Cult – 'Military men are just dumb, stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy' as Cult-to-his-DNA former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger famously said. Governments see the police in similar terms and it's time for those among them who can see this to defend the people and stop being enforcers of the Cult agenda upon the people.

The US military, like the country itself, is being targeted for destruction through a long list of Woke impositions. Cult-owned gaga 'President' Biden signed an executive order when he took office to allow taxpayer money to pay for transgender surgery for active military personnel and veterans. Are you a man soldier? No, I'm a LGBTQIA+ with a hint of Skoliosexual and Spectrasexual. Oh, good man. Bad choice of words you bigot. The Pentagon announced in March, 2021, the appointment of the first 'diversity and inclusion

officer' for US Special Forces. Richard Torres-Estrada arrived with the publication of a 'D&I Strategic Plan which will guide the enterprise-wide effort to institutionalize and sustain D&I'. If you think a Special Forces 'Strategic Plan' should have something to do with defending America you haven't been paying attention.

Defending Woke is now the military's new role. Torres-Estrada has posted images comparing Donald Trump with Adolf Hitler and we can expect no bias from him as a representative of the supposedly non-political Pentagon. Cable news host Tucker Carlson said: 'The Pentagon is now the Yale faculty lounge but with cruise missiles.' Meanwhile Secretary of Defense Lloyd Austin, a board member of weapons-maker Raytheon with stock and compensation interests in October, 2020, worth \$1.4 million, said he was purging the military of the 'enemy within' – anyone who isn't Woke and supports Donald Trump. Austin refers to his targets as 'racist extremists' while in true Woke fashion being himself a racist extremist. Pentagon documents pledge to 'eradicate, eliminate and conquer all forms of racism, sexism and homophobia'. The definitions of these are decided by 'diversity and inclusion committees' peopled by those who see racism, sexism and homophobia in every situation and opinion. Woke (the Cult) is dismantling the US military and purging testosterone as China expands its military and gives its troops 'masculinity training'. How do we think that is going to end when this is all Cult coordinated? The US military, like the British military, is controlled by Woke and spineless top brass who just go along with it out of personal career interests.

'Woke' means fast asleep

Mind control and perception manipulation techniques used on individuals to create group-think have been unleashed on the global population in general. As a result many have no capacity to see the obvious fascist agenda being installed all around them or what 'Covid' is really all about. Their brains are firewalled like a computer system not to process certain concepts, thoughts and realisations that are bad for the Cult. The young are most targeted as the adults they

will be when the whole fascist global state is planned to be fully implemented. They need to be prepared for total compliance to eliminate all pushback from entire generations. The Cult has been pouring billions into taking complete control of 'education' from schools to universities via its operatives and corporations and not least Bill Gates as always. The plan has been to transform 'education' institutions into programming centres for the mentality of 'Woke'.

James McConnell, professor of psychology at the University of Michigan, wrote in *Psychology Today* in 1970:

The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drugs, hypnosis, and astute manipulation of reward and punishment, to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behaviour. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behaviour and personality ...

... We should reshape society so that we all would be trained from birth to want to do what society wants us to do. We have the techniques to do it... no-one owns his own personality you acquired, and there's no reason to believe you should have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old one is anti-social.

This was the potential for mass brainwashing in 1970 and the mentality there displayed captures the arrogant psychopathy that drives it forward. I emphasise that not all young people have succumbed to Woke programming and those that haven't are incredibly impressive people given that today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in history with all the technology now involved. Vast swathes of the young generations, however, have fallen into the spell – and that's what it is – of Woke. The Woke mentality and perceptual program is founded on *inversion* and you will appreciate later why that is so significant. Everything with Woke is inverted and the opposite of what it is claimed to be. Woke was a term used in African-American culture from the 1900s and referred to an awareness of social and racial justice. This is not the meaning of the modern version or 'New Woke' as I call it in *The Answer*. Oh, no, Woke today means something very different no matter how much Wokers may seek to hide that and insist Old Woke and New

Woke are the same. See if you find any 'awareness of social justice' here in the modern variety:

- Woke demands 'inclusivity' while excluding anyone with a different opinion and calls for mass censorship to silence other views.
- Woke claims to stand against oppression when imposing oppression is the foundation of all that it does. It is the driver of political correctness which is nothing more than a Cult invention to manipulate the population to silence itself.
- Woke believes itself to be 'liberal' while pursuing a global society that can only be described as fascist (see 'anti-fascist' fascist Antifa).
- Woke calls for 'social justice' while spreading injustice wherever it goes against the common 'enemy' which can be easily identified as a differing view.
- Woke is supposed to be a metaphor for 'awake' when it is solid-gold asleep and deep in a Cult-induced coma that meets the criteria for 'off with the fairies'.

I state these points as obvious facts if people only care to look. I don't do this with a sense of condemnation. We need to appreciate that the onslaught of perceptual programming on the young has been incessant and merciless. I can understand why so many have been reframed, or, given their youth, framed from the start to see the world as the Cult demands. The Cult has had access to their minds day after day in its 'education' system for their entire formative years. Perception is formed from information received and the Cult-created system is a life-long download of information delivered to elicit a particular perception, thus behaviour. The more this has expanded into still new extremes in recent decades and ever-increasing censorship has deleted other opinions and information why wouldn't that lead to a perceptual reframing on a mass scale? I

have described already cradle-to-grave programming and in more recent times the targeting of young minds from birth to adulthood has entered the stratosphere. This has taken the form of skewing what is 'taught' to fit the Cult agenda and the omnipresent techniques of group-think to isolate non-believers and pressure them into line. There has always been a tendency to follow the herd, but we really are in a new world now in relation to that. We have parents who can see the 'Covid' hoax told by their children not to stop them wearing masks at school, being 'Covid' tested or having the 'vaccine' in fear of the peer-pressure consequences of being different. What is 'peer-pressure' if not pressure to conform to group-think? Renegade Minds never group-think and always retain a set of perceptions that are unique to them. Group-think is always underpinned by consequences for not group-thinking. Abuse now aimed at those refusing DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' are a potent example of this. The biggest pressure to conform comes from the very group which is itself being manipulated. 'I am programmed to be part of a hive mind and so you must be.'

Woke control structures in 'education' now apply to every mainstream organisation. Those at the top of the 'education' hierarchy (the Cult) decide the policy. This is imposed on governments through the Cult network; governments impose it on schools, colleges and universities; their leadership impose the policy on teachers and academics and they impose it on children and students. At any level where there is resistance, perhaps from a teacher or university lecturer, they are targeted by the authorities and often fired. Students themselves regularly demand the dismissal of academics (increasingly few) at odds with the narrative that the students have been programmed to believe in. It is quite a thought that students who are being targeted by the Cult become so consumed by programmed group-think that they launch protests and demand the removal of those who are trying to push back against those targeting the students. Such is the scale of perceptual inversion. We see this with 'Covid' programming as the Cult imposes the rules via psycho-psychologists and governments on

shops, transport companies and businesses which impose them on their staff who impose them on their customers who pressure Pushbackers to conform to the will of the Cult which is in the process of destroying them and their families. Scan all aspects of society and you will see the same sequence every time.

Fact free Woke and hijacking the 'left'

There is no more potent example of this than 'Woke', a mentality only made possible by the deletion of factual evidence by an 'education' system seeking to produce an ever more uniform society. Why would you bother with facts when you don't know any? Deletion of credible history both in volume and type is highly relevant. Orwell said: 'Who controls the past controls the future: who controls the present controls the past.' They who control the perception of the past control the perception of the future and they who control the present control the perception of the past through the writing and deleting of history. Why would you oppose the imposition of Marxism in the name of Wokeism when you don't know that Marxism cost at least 100 million lives in the 20th century alone? Watch videos and read reports in which Woker generations are asked basic historical questions – it's mind-blowing. A survey of 2,000 people found that six percent of millennials (born approximately early 1980s to early 2000s) believed the Second World War (1939-1945) broke out with the assassination of President Kennedy (in 1963) and one in ten thought Margaret Thatcher was British Prime Minister at the time. She was in office between 1979 and 1990. We are in a post-fact society. Provable facts are no defence against the fascism of political correctness or Silicon Valley censorship. Facts don't matter anymore as we have witnessed with the 'Covid' hoax. Sacrificing uniqueness to the Woke group-think religion is all you are required to do and that means thinking for yourself is the biggest Woke no, no. All religions are an expression of group-think and censorship and Woke is just another religion with an orthodoxy defended by group-think and censorship. Burned at

the stake becomes burned on Twitter which leads back eventually to burned at the stake as Woke humanity regresses to ages past.

The biggest Woke inversion of all is its creators and funders. I grew up in a traditional left of centre political household on a council estate in Leicester in the 1950s and 60s – you know, the left that challenged the power of wealth-hoarding elites and threats to freedom of speech and opinion. In those days students went on marches defending freedom of speech while today's Wokers march for its deletion. What on earth could have happened? Those very elites (collectively the Cult) that we opposed in my youth and early life have funded into existence the antithesis of that former left and hijacked the 'brand' while inverting everything it ever stood for. We have a mentality that calls itself 'liberal' and 'progressive' while acting like fascists. Cult billionaires and their corporations have funded themselves into control of 'education' to ensure that Woke programming is unceasing throughout the formative years of children and young people and that non-Wokers are isolated (that word again) whether they be students, teachers or college professors. The Cult has funded into existence the now colossal global network of Woke organisations that have spawned and promoted all the 'causes' on the Cult wish-list for global transformation and turned Wokers into demanders of them. Does anyone really think it's a coincidence that the Cult agenda for humanity is a carbon (sorry) copy of the societal transformations desired by Woke?? These are only some of them:

Political correctness: The means by which the Cult deletes all public debates that it knows it cannot win if we had the free-flow of information and evidence.

Human-caused 'climate change': The means by which the Cult seeks to transform society into a globally-controlled dictatorship imposing its will over the fine detail of everyone's lives 'to save the planet' which doesn't actually need saving.

Transgender obsession: Preparing collective perception to accept the 'new human' which would not have genders because it would be created technologically and not through procreation. I'll have much more on this in Human 2.0.

Race obsession: The means by which the Cult seeks to divide and rule the population by triggering racial division through the perception that society is more racist than ever when the opposite is the case. Is it perfect in that regard? No. But to compare today with the racism of apartheid and segregation brought to an end by the civil rights movement in the 1960s is to insult the memory of that movement and inspirations like Martin Luther King. Why is the 'anti-racism' industry (which it is) so dominated by privileged white people?

White supremacy: This is a label used by privileged white people to demonise poor and deprived white people pushing back on tyranny to marginalise and destroy them. White people are being especially targeted as the dominant race by number within Western society which the Cult seeks to transform in its image. If you want to change a society you must weaken and undermine its biggest group and once you have done that by using the other groups you next turn on them to do the same ... 'Then they came for the Jews and I was not a Jew so I did nothing.'

Mass migration: The mass movement of people from the Middle East, Africa and Asia into Europe, from the south into the United States and from Asia into Australia are another way the Cult seeks to dilute the racial, cultural and political influence of white people on Western society. White people ask why their governments appear to be working against them while being politically and culturally biased towards incoming cultures. Well, here's your answer. In the same way sexually 'straight' people, men and women, ask why the

authorities are biased against them in favour of other sexualities. The answer is the same – that's the way the Cult wants it to be for very sinister motives.

These are all central parts of the Cult agenda and central parts of the Woke agenda and Woke was created and continues to be funded to an immense degree by Cult billionaires and corporations. If anyone begins to say 'coincidence' the syllables should stick in their throat.

Billionaire 'social justice warriors'

Joe Biden is a 100 percent-owned asset of the Cult and the Wokers' man in the White House whenever he can remember his name and for however long he lasts with his rapidly diminishing cognitive function. Even walking up the steps of an aircraft without falling on his arse would appear to be a challenge. He's not an empty-shell puppet or anything. From the minute Biden took office (or the Cult did) he began his executive orders promoting the Woke wish-list. You will see the Woke agenda imposed ever more severely because it's really the *Cult* agenda. Woke organisations and activist networks spawned by the Cult are funded to the extreme so long as they promote what the Cult wants to happen. Woke is funded to promote 'social justice' by billionaires who become billionaires by destroying social justice. The social justice mantra is only a cover for dismantling social justice and funded by billionaires that couldn't give a damn about social justice. Everything makes sense when you see that. One of Woke's premier funders is Cult billionaire financier George Soros who said: 'I am basically there to make money, I cannot and do not look at the social consequences of what I do.' This is the same Soros who has given more than \$32 billion to his Open Society Foundations global Woke network and funded Black Lives Matter, mass immigration into Europe and the United States, transgender activism, climate change activism, political correctness and groups targeting 'white supremacy' in the form of privileged white thugs that dominate Antifa. What a scam it all is and when

you are dealing with the unquestioning fact-free zone of Woke scamming them is child's play. All you need to pull it off in all these organisations are a few in-the-know agents of the Cult and an army of naïve, reframed, uninformed, narcissistic, know-nothings convinced of their own self-righteousness, self-purity and virtue.

Soros and fellow billionaires and billionaire corporations have poured hundreds of millions into Black Lives Matter and connected groups and promoted them to a global audience. None of this is motivated by caring about black people. These are the billionaires that have controlled and exploited a system that leaves millions of black people in abject poverty and deprivation which they do absolutely nothing to address. The same Cult networks funding BLM were behind the *slave trade!* Black Lives Matter hijacked a phrase that few would challenge and they have turned this laudable concept into a political weapon to divide society. You know that BLM is a fraud when it claims that *All Lives Matter*, the most inclusive statement of all, is 'racist'. BLM and its Cult masters don't want to end racism. To them it's a means to an end to control all of humanity never mind the colour, creed, culture or background. What has destroying the nuclear family got to do with ending racism? Nothing – but that is one of the goals of BLM and also happens to be a goal of the Cult as I have been exposing in my books for decades. Stealing children from loving parents and giving schools ever more power to override parents is part of that same agenda. BLM is a Marxist organisation and why would that not be the case when the Cult created Marxism *and* BLM? Patrisse Cullors, a BLM co-founder, said in a 2015 video that she and her fellow organisers, including co-founder Alicia Garza, are 'trained Marxists'. The lady known after marriage as Patrisse Khan-Cullors bought a \$1.4 million home in 2021 in one of the whitest areas of California with a black population of just 1.6 per cent and has so far bought *four* high-end homes for a total of \$3.2 million. How very Marxist. There must be a bit of spare in the BLM coffers, however, when Cult corporations and billionaires have handed over the best part of \$100 million. Many black people can see that Black Lives Matter is not

working for them, but against them, and this is still more confirmation. Black journalist Jason Whitlock, who had his account suspended by Twitter for simply linking to the story about the 'Marxist's' home buying spree, said that BLM leaders are 'making millions of dollars off the backs of these dead black men who they wouldn't spit on if they were on fire and alive'.

Black Lies Matter

Cult assets and agencies came together to promote BLM in the wake of the death of career criminal George Floyd who had been jailed a number of times including for forcing his way into the home of a black woman with others in a raid in which a gun was pointed at her stomach. Floyd was filmed being held in a Minneapolis street in 2020 with the knee of a police officer on his neck and he subsequently died. It was an appalling thing for the officer to do, but the same technique has been used by police on peaceful protestors of lockdown without any outcry from the Woke brigade. As unquestioning supporters of the Cult agenda Wokers have supported lockdown and all the 'Covid' claptrap while attacking anyone standing up to the tyranny imposed in its name. Court documents would later include details of an autopsy on Floyd by County Medical Examiner Dr Andrew Baker who concluded that Floyd had taken a fatal level of the drug fentanyl. None of this mattered to fact-free, question-free, Woke. Floyd's death was followed by worldwide protests against police brutality amid calls to defund the police. Throwing babies out with the bathwater is a Woke speciality. In the wake of the murder of British woman Sarah Everard a Green Party member of the House of Lords, Baroness Jones of Moulsecoomb (Nincompoopia would have been better), called for a 6pm curfew for all men. This would be in breach of the Geneva Conventions on war crimes which ban collective punishment, but that would never have crossed the black and white Woke mind of Baroness Nincompoopia who would have been far too convinced of her own self-righteousness to compute such details. Many American cities did defund the police in the face of Floyd riots

and after \$15 million was deleted from the police budget in Washington DC under useless Woke mayor Muriel Bowser car-jacking alone rose by 300 percent and within six months the US capital recorded its highest murder rate in 15 years. The same happened in Chicago and other cities in line with the Cult/Soros plan to bring fear to streets and neighbourhoods by reducing the police, releasing violent criminals and not prosecuting crime. This is the mob-rule agenda that I have warned in the books was coming for so long. Shootings in the area of Minneapolis where Floyd was arrested increased by 2,500 percent compared with the year before. Defunding the police over George Floyd has led to a big increase in dead people with many of them black. Police protection for politicians making these decisions stayed the same or increased as you would expect from professional hypocrites. The Cult doesn't actually want to abolish the police. It wants to abolish local control over the police and hand it to federal government as the psychopaths advance the Hunger Games Society. Many George Floyd protests turned into violent riots with black stores and businesses destroyed by fire and looting across America fuelled by Black Lives Matter. Woke doesn't do irony. If you want civil rights you must loot the liquor store and the supermarket and make off with a smart TV. It's the only way.

It's not a race war – it's a class war

Black people are patronised by privileged blacks and whites alike and told they are victims of white supremacy. I find it extraordinary to watch privileged blacks supporting the very system and bloodline networks behind the slave trade and parroting the same Cult-serving manipulative crap of their privileged white, often billionaire, associates. It is indeed not a race war but a class war and colour is just a diversion. Black Senator Cory Booker and black Congresswoman Maxine Waters, more residents of Nincompoopia, personify this. Once you tell people they are victims of someone else you devalue both their own responsibility for their plight and the power they have to impact on their reality and experience. Instead

we have: 'You are only in your situation because of whitey – turn on them and everything will change.' It won't change. Nothing changes in our lives unless *we* change it. Crucial to that is never seeing yourself as a victim and always as the creator of your reality. Life is a simple sequence of choice and consequence. Make different choices and you create different consequences. *You* have to make those choices – not Black Lives Matter, the Woke Mafia and anyone else that seeks to dictate your life. Who are they these Wokers, an emotional and psychological road traffic accident, to tell you what to do? Personal empowerment is the last thing the Cult and its Black Lives Matter want black people or anyone else to have. They claim to be defending the underdog while *creating* and perpetuating the underdog. The Cult's worst nightmare is human unity and if they are going to keep blacks, whites and every other race under economic servitude and control then the focus must be diverted from what they have in common to what they can be manipulated to believe divides them. Blacks have to be told that their poverty and plight is the fault of the white bloke living on the street in the same poverty and with the same plight they are experiencing. The difference is that your plight black people is due to him, a white supremacist with 'white privilege' living on the street. Don't unite as one human family against your mutual oppressors and suppressors – fight the oppressor with the white face who is as financially deprived as you are. The Cult knows that as its 'Covid' agenda moves into still new levels of extremism people are going to respond and it has been spreading the seeds of disunity everywhere to stop a united response to the evil that targets *all of us*.

Racist attacks on 'whiteness' are getting ever more outrageous and especially through the American Democratic Party which has an appalling history for anti-black racism. Barack Obama, Joe Biden, Hillary Clinton and Nancy Pelosi all eulogised about Senator Robert Byrd at his funeral in 2010 after a nearly 60-year career in Congress. Byrd was a brutal Ku Klux Klan racist and a violent abuser of Cathy O'Brien in MKUltra. He said he would never fight in the military 'with a negro by my side' and 'rather I should die a thousand times,

and see Old Glory trampled in the dirt never to rise again, than to see this beloved land of ours become degraded by race mongrels, a throwback to the blackest specimen from the wilds'. Biden called Byrd a 'very close friend and mentor'. These 'Woke' hypocrites are not anti-racist they are anti-poor and anti-people not of their perceived class. Here is an illustration of the scale of anti-white racism to which we have now descended. Seriously Woke and moronic *New York Times* contributor Damon Young described whiteness as a 'virus' that 'like other viruses will not die until there are no bodies left for it to infect'. He went on: '... the only way to stop it is to locate it, isolate it, extract it, and kill it.' Young can say that as a black man with no consequences when a white man saying the same in reverse would be facing a jail sentence. *That's* racism. We had super-Woke numbskull senators Tammy Duckworth and Mazie Hirono saying they would object to future Biden Cabinet appointments if he did not nominate more Asian Americans and Pacific Islanders. Never mind the ability of the candidate what do they look like? Duckworth said: 'I will vote for racial minorities and I will vote for LGBTQ, but anyone else I'm not voting for.' Appointing people on the grounds of race is illegal, but that was not a problem for this ludicrous pair. They were on-message and that's a free pass in any situation.

Critical race racism

White children are told at school they are intrinsically racist as they are taught the divisive 'critical race theory'. This claims that the law and legal institutions are inherently racist and that race is a socially constructed concept used by white people to further their economic and political interests at the expense of people of colour. White is a 'virus' as we've seen. Racial inequality results from 'social, economic, and legal differences that white people create between races to maintain white interests which leads to poverty and criminality in minority communities'. I must tell that to the white guy sleeping on the street. The principal of East Side Community School in New York sent white parents a manifesto that called on

them to become 'white traitors' and advocate for full 'white abolition'. These people are teaching your kids when they urgently need a psychiatrist. The 'school' included a chart with 'eight white identities' that ranged from 'white supremacist' to 'white abolition' and defined the behaviour white people must follow to end 'the regime of whiteness'. Woke blacks and their privileged white associates are acting exactly like the slave owners of old and Ku Klux Klan racists like Robert Byrd. They are too full of their own self-purity to see that, but it's true. Racism is not a body type; it's a state of mind that can manifest through any colour, creed or culture.

Another racial fraud is '*equity*'. Not equality of treatment and opportunity – equity. It's a term spun as equality when it means something very different. Equality in its true sense is a raising up while '*equity*' is a race to the bottom. Everyone in the same level of poverty is '*equity*'. Keep everyone down – that's equity. The Cult doesn't want anyone in the human family to be empowered and BLM leaders, like all these 'anti-racist' organisations, continue their privileged, pampered existence by perpetuating the perception of gathering racism. When is the last time you heard an 'anti-racist' or 'anti-Semitism' organisation say that acts of racism and discrimination have *fallen*? It's not in the interests of their fund-raising and power to influence and the same goes for the professional soccer anti-racism operation, Kick It Out. Two things confirmed that the Black Lives Matter riots in the summer of 2020 were Cult creations. One was that while anti-lockdown protests were condemned in this same period for 'transmitting 'Covid' the authorities supported mass gatherings of Black Lives Matter supporters. I even saw self-deluding people claiming to be doctors say the two types of protest were not the same. No – the non-existent 'Covid' was in favour of lockdowns and attacked those that protested against them while 'Covid' supported Black Lives Matter and kept well away from its protests. The whole thing was a joke and as lockdown protestors were arrested, often brutally, by reframed Face-Nappies we had the grotesque sight of police officers taking the knee to Black Lives Matter, a Cult-funded Marxist

organisation that supports violent riots and wants to destroy the nuclear family and white people.

He's not white? Shucks!

Woke obsession with race was on display again when ten people were shot dead in Boulder, Colorado, in March, 2021. Cult-owned Woke TV channels like CNN said the shooter appeared to be a white man and Wokers were on Twitter condemning 'violent white men' with the usual mantras. Then the shooter's name was released as Ahmad Al Aliwi Alissa, an anti-Trump Arab-American, and the sigh of disappointment could be heard five miles away. Never mind that ten people were dead and what that meant for their families. Race baiting was all that mattered to these sick Cult-serving people like Barack Obama who exploited the deaths to further divide America on racial grounds which is his job for the Cult. This is the man that 'racist' white Americans made the first black president of the United States and then gave him a second term. Not-very-bright Obama has become filthy rich on the back of that and today appears to have a big influence on the Biden administration. Even so he's still a downtrodden black man and a victim of white supremacy. This disingenuous fraud reveals the contempt he has for black people when he puts on a Deep South Alabama accent whenever he talks to them, no, *at* them.

Another BLM red flag was how the now fully-Woke (fully-Cult) and fully-virtue-signalled professional soccer authorities had their teams taking the knee before every match in support of Marxist Black Lives Matter. Soccer authorities and clubs displayed 'Black Lives Matter' on the players' shirts and flashed the name on electronic billboards around the pitch. Any fans that condemned what is a Freemasonic taking-the-knee ritual were widely condemned as you would expect from the Woke virtue-signallers of professional sport and the now fully-Woke media. We have reverse racism in which you are banned from criticising any race or culture except for white people for whom anything goes – say what you like, no problem. What has this got to do with racial harmony and

equality? We've had black supremacists from Black Lives Matter telling white people to fall to their knees in the street and apologise for their white supremacy. Black supremacists acting like white supremacist slave owners of the past couldn't breach their self-obsessed, race-obsessed sense of self-purity. Joe Biden appointed a race-obsessed black supremacist Kristen Clarke to head the Justice Department Civil Rights Division. Clarke claimed that blacks are endowed with 'greater mental, physical and spiritual abilities' than whites. If anyone reversed that statement they would be vilified. Clarke is on-message so no problem. She's never seen a black-white situation in which the black figure is anything but a virtuous victim and she heads the Civil Rights Division which should treat everyone the same or it isn't civil rights. Another perception of the Renegade Mind: If something or someone is part of the Cult agenda they will be supported by Woke governments and media no matter what. If they're not, they will be condemned and censored. It really is that simple and so racist Clarke prospers despite (make that because of) her racism.

The end of culture

Biden's administration is full of such racial, cultural and economic bias as the Cult requires the human family to be divided into warring factions. We are now seeing racially-segregated graduations and everything, but everything, is defined through the lens of perceived 'racism. We have 'racist' mathematics, 'racist' food and even 'racist' *plants*. World famous Kew Gardens in London said it was changing labels on plants and flowers to tell its pre-'Covid' more than two million visitors a year how racist they are. Kew director Richard Deverell said this was part of an effort to 'move quickly to decolonise collections' after they were approached by one Ajay Chhabra 'an actor with an insight into how sugar cane was linked to slavery'. They are *plants* you idiots. 'Decolonisation' in the Woke manual really means colonisation of society with its mentality and by extension colonisation by the Cult. We are witnessing a new Chinese-style 'Cultural Revolution' so essential to the success of all

Marxist takeovers. Our cultural past and traditions have to be swept away to allow a new culture to be built-back-better. Woke targeting of long-standing Western cultural pillars including historical monuments and cancelling of historical figures is what happened in the Mao revolution in China which ‘purged remnants of capitalist and traditional elements from Chinese society’ and installed Maoism as the dominant ideology’. For China see the Western world today and for ‘dominant ideology’ see Woke. Better still see Marxism or Maoism. The ‘Covid’ hoax has specifically sought to destroy the arts and all elements of Western culture from people meeting in a pub or restaurant to closing theatres, music venues, sports stadiums, places of worship and even banning *singing*. Destruction of Western society is also why criticism of any religion is banned except for Christianity which again is the dominant religion as white is the numerically-dominant race. Christianity may be fading rapidly, but its history and traditions are weaved through the fabric of Western society. Delete the pillars and other structures will follow until the whole thing collapses. I am not a Christian defending that religion when I say that. I have no religion. It’s just a fact. To this end Christianity has itself been turned Woke to usher its own downfall and its ranks are awash with ‘change agents’ – knowing and unknowing – at every level including Pope Francis (*definitely* knowing) and the clueless Archbishop of Canterbury Justin Welby (possibly not, but who can be sure?). Woke seeks to coordinate attacks on Western culture, traditions, and ways of life through ‘intersectionality’ defined as ‘the complex, cumulative way in which the effects of multiple forms of discrimination (such as racism, sexism, and classism) combine, overlap, or intersect especially in the experiences of marginalised individuals or groups’. Wade through the Orwellian Woke-speak and this means coordinating disparate groups in a common cause to overthrow freedom and liberal values.

The entire structure of public institutions has been infested with Woke – government at all levels, political parties, police, military, schools, universities, advertising, media and trade unions. This abomination has been achieved through the Cult web by appointing

Wokers to positions of power and battering non-Wokers into line through intimidation, isolation and threats to their job. Many have been fired in the wake of the empathy-deleted, vicious hostility of 'social justice' Wokers and the desire of gutless, spineless employers to virtue-signal their Wokeness. Corporations are filled with Wokers today, most notably those in Silicon Valley. Ironically at the top they are not Woke at all. They are only exploiting the mentality their Cult masters have created and funded to censor and enslave while the Wokers cheer them on until it's their turn. Thus the Woke 'liberal left' is an inversion of the traditional liberal left. Campaigning for justice on the grounds of power and wealth distribution has been replaced by campaigning for identity politics. The genuine traditional left would never have taken money from today's billionaire abusers of fairness and justice and nor would the billionaires have wanted to fund that genuine left. It would not have been in their interests to do so. The division of opinion in those days was between the haves and have nots. This all changed with Cult manipulated and funded identity politics. The division of opinion today is between Wokers and non-Wokers and not income brackets. Cult corporations and their billionaires may have taken wealth disparity to cataclysmic levels of injustice, but as long as they speak the language of Woke, hand out the dosh to the Woke network and censor the enemy they are 'one of us'. Billionaires who don't give a damn about injustice are laughing at them till their bellies hurt. Wokers are not even close to self-aware enough to see that. The transformed 'left' dynamic means that Wokers who drone on about 'social justice' are funded by billionaires that have destroyed social justice the world over. It's *why* they are billionaires.

The climate con

Nothing encapsulates what I have said more comprehensively than the hoax of human-caused global warming. I have detailed in my books over the years how Cult operatives and organisations were the pump-primers from the start of the climate con. A purpose-built vehicle for this is the Club of Rome established by the Cult in 1968

with the Rockefellers and Rothschilds centrally involved all along. Their gofer frontman Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil millionaire, hosted the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992 where the global 'green movement' really expanded in earnest under the guiding hand of the Cult. The Earth Summit established Agenda 21 through the Cult-created-and-owned United Nations to use the illusion of human-caused climate change to justify the transformation of global society to save the world from climate disaster. It is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution sold through governments, media, schools and universities as whole generations have been terrified into believing that the world was going to end in their lifetimes unless what old people had inflicted upon them was stopped by a complete restructuring of how everything is done. Chill, kids, it's all a hoax. Such restructuring is precisely what the Cult agenda demands (purely by coincidence of course). Today this has been given the codename of the Great Reset which is only an updated term for Agenda 21 and its associated Agenda 2030. The latter, too, is administered through the UN and was voted into being by the General Assembly in 2015. Both 21 and 2030 seek centralised control of all resources and food right down to the raindrops falling on your own land. These are some of the demands of Agenda 21 established in 1992. See if you recognise this society emerging today:

- End national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring '*equity*'
- The state to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property
- 'Restructuring' the family unit (see BLM)
- Children raised by the state
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of 'human settlement zones'

- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they live
- Dumbing down education
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all the above

The United Nations was created as a Trojan horse for world government. With the climate con of critical importance to promoting that outcome you would expect the UN to be involved. Oh, it's involved all right. The UN is promoting Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 justified by 'climate change' while also driving the climate hoax through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), one of the world's most corrupt organisations. The IPCC has been lying ferociously and constantly since the day it opened its doors with the global media hanging unquestioningly on its every mendacious word. The Green movement is entirely Woke and has long lost its original environmental focus since it was co-opted by the Cult. An obsession with 'global warming' has deleted its values and scrambled its head. I experienced a small example of what I mean on a beautiful country walk that I have enjoyed several times a week for many years. The path merged into the fields and forests and you felt at one with the natural world. Then a 'Green' organisation, the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust, took over part of the land and proceeded to cut down a large number of trees, including mature ones, to install a horrible big, bright steel 'this-is-ours-stay-out' fence that destroyed the whole atmosphere of this beautiful place. No one with a feel for nature would do that. Day after day I walked to the sound of chainsaws and a magnificent mature weeping willow tree that I so admired was cut down at the base of the trunk. When I challenged a Woke young girl in a green shirt (of course) about this vandalism she replied: 'It's a weeping willow – it will grow back.' This is what people are paying for when they donate to the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust and many other 'green' organisations today. It is not the environmental movement that I knew and instead has become a support-system – as with Extinction Rebellion – for a very dark agenda.

Private jets for climate justice

The Cult-owned, Gates-funded, World Economic Forum and its founder Klaus Schwab were behind the emergence of Greta Thunberg to harness the young behind the climate agenda and she was invited to speak to the world at ... the UN. Schwab published a book, *Covid-19: The Great Reset* in 2020 in which he used the 'Covid' hoax and the climate hoax to lay out a new society straight out of Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030. Bill Gates followed in early 2021 when he took time out from destroying the world to produce a book in his name about the way to save it. Gates flies across the world in private jets and admitted that 'I probably have one of the highest greenhouse gas footprints of anyone on the planet ... my personal flying alone is gigantic.' He has also bid for the planet's biggest private jet operator. Other climate change saviours who fly in private jets include John Kerry, the US Special Presidential Envoy for Climate, and actor Leonardo DiCaprio, a 'UN Messenger of Peace with special focus on climate change'. These people are so full of bullshit they could corner the market in manure. We mustn't be sceptical, though, because the Gates book, *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need*, is a genuine attempt to protect the world and not an obvious pile of excrement attributed to a mega-psychopath aimed at selling his masters' plans for humanity. The Gates book and the other shite-pile by Klaus Schwab could have been written by the same person and may well have been. Both use 'climate change' and 'Covid' as the excuses for their new society and by coincidence the Cult's World Economic Forum and Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation promote the climate hoax and hosted Event 201 which pre-empted with a 'simulation' the very 'coronavirus' hoax that would be simulated for real on humanity within weeks. The British 'royal' family is promoting the 'Reset' as you would expect through Prince 'climate change caused the war in Syria' Charles and his hapless son Prince William who said that we must 'reset our relationship with nature and our trajectory as a species' to avoid a climate disaster. Amazing how many promoters of the 'Covid' and 'climate change' control

systems are connected to Gates and the World Economic Forum. A 'study' in early 2021 claimed that carbon dioxide emissions must fall by the equivalent of a global lockdown roughly every two years for the next decade to save the planet. The 'study' appeared in the same period that the Schwab mob claimed in a video that lockdowns destroying the lives of billions are good because they make the earth 'quieter' with less 'ambient noise'. They took down the video amid a public backlash for such arrogant, empathy-deleted stupidity. You see, however, where they are going with this. Corinne Le Quéré, a professor at the Tyndall Centre for Climate Change Research, University of East Anglia, was lead author of the climate lockdown study, and she writes for ... the World Economic Forum. Gates calls in 'his' book for changing 'every aspect of the economy' (long-time Cult agenda) and for humans to eat synthetic 'meat' (predicted in my books) while cows and other farm animals are eliminated.

Australian TV host and commentator Alan Jones described what carbon emission targets would mean for farm animals in Australia alone if emissions were reduced as demanded by 35 percent by 2030 and zero by 2050:

Well, let's take agriculture, the total emissions from agriculture are about 75 million tonnes of carbon dioxide, equivalent. Now reduce that by 35 percent and you have to come down to 50 million tonnes, I've done the maths. So if you take for example 1.5 million cows, you're going to have to reduce the herd by 525,000 [by] 2030, nine years, that's 58,000 cows a year. The beef herd's 30 million, reduce that by 35 percent, that's 10.5 million, which means 1.2 million cattle have to go every year between now and 2030. This is insanity!

There are 75 million sheep. Reduce that by 35 percent, that's 26 million sheep, that's almost 3 million a year. So under the Paris Agreement over 30 million beasts. dairy cows, cattle, pigs and sheep would go. More than 8,000 every minute of every hour for the next decade, do these people know what they're talking about?

Clearly they don't at the level of campaigners, politicians and administrators. The Cult *does* know; that's the outcome it wants. We are faced with not just a war on humanity. Animals and the natural world are being targeted and I have been saying since the 'Covid' hoax began that the plan eventually was to claim that the 'deadly virus' is able to jump from animals, including farm animals and

domestic pets, to humans. Just before this book went into production came this story: 'Russia registers world's first Covid-19 vaccine for cats & dogs as makers of Sputnik V warn pets & farm animals could spread virus'. The report said 'top scientists warned that the deadly pathogen could soon begin spreading through homes and farms' and 'the next stage is the infection of farm and domestic animals'. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey. Think what that would mean for animals and keep your eye on a term called zoonosis or zoonotic diseases which transmit between animals and humans. The Cult wants to break the connection between animals and people as it does between people and people. Farm animals fit with the Cult agenda to transform food from natural to synthetic.

The gas of life is killing us

There can be few greater examples of Cult inversion than the condemnation of carbon dioxide as a dangerous pollutant when it is the gas of life. Without it the natural world would be dead and so we would all be dead. We breathe in oxygen and breathe out carbon dioxide while plants produce oxygen and absorb carbon dioxide. It is a perfect symbiotic relationship that the Cult wants to dismantle for reasons I will come to in the final two chapters. Gates, Schwab, other Cult operatives and mindless repeaters, want the world to be 'carbon neutral' by at least 2050 and the earlier the better. 'Zero carbon' is the cry echoed by lunatics calling for 'Zero Covid' when we already have it. These carbon emission targets will deindustrialise the world in accordance with Cult plans – the post-industrial, post-democratic society – and with so-called renewables like solar and wind not coming even close to meeting human energy needs blackouts and cold are inevitable. Texans got the picture in the winter of 2021 when a snow storm stopped wind turbines and solar panels from working and the lights went down along with water which relies on electricity for its supply system. Gates wants everything to be powered by electricity to ensure that his masters have the kill switch to stop all human activity, movement, cooking, water and warmth any time they like. The climate lie is so

stupendously inverted that it claims we must urgently reduce carbon dioxide when we *don't have enough*.

Co2 in the atmosphere is a little above 400 parts per million when the optimum for plant growth is 2,000 ppm and when it falls anywhere near 150 ppm the natural world starts to die and so do we. It fell to as low as 280 ppm in an 1880 measurement in Hawaii and rose to 413 ppm in 2019 with industrialisation which is why the planet has become *greener* in the industrial period. How insane then that psychopathic madman Gates is not satisfied only with blocking the rise of Co2. He's funding technology to suck it out of the atmosphere. The reason why will become clear. The industrial era is not destroying the world through Co2 and has instead turned around a potentially disastrous ongoing fall in Co2. Greenpeace co-founder and scientist Patrick Moore walked away from Greenpeace in 1986 and has exposed the green movement for fear-mongering and lies. He said that 500 million years ago there was *17 times* more Co2 in the atmosphere than we have today and levels have been falling for hundreds of millions of years. In the last 150 million years Co2 levels in Earth's atmosphere had reduced by *90 percent*. Moore said that by the time humanity began to unlock carbon dioxide from fossil fuels we were at '38 seconds to midnight' and in that sense: 'Humans are [the Earth's] salvation.' Moore made the point that only half the Co2 emitted by fossil fuels stays in the atmosphere and we should remember that all pollution pouring from chimneys that we are told is carbon dioxide is in fact nothing of the kind. It's pollution. Carbon dioxide is an invisible gas.

William Happer, Professor of Physics at Princeton University and long-time government adviser on climate, has emphasised the Co2 deficiency for maximum growth and food production. Greenhouse growers don't add carbon dioxide for a bit of fun. He said that most of the warming in the last 100 years, after the earth emerged from the super-cold period of the 'Little Ice Age' into a natural warming cycle, was over by 1940. Happer said that a peak year for warming in 1988 can be explained by a 'monster El Nino' which is a natural and cyclical warming of the Pacific that has nothing to do with 'climate

change'. He said the effect of Co2 could be compared to painting a wall with red paint in that once two or three coats have been applied it didn't matter how much more you slapped on because the wall will not get much redder. Almost all the effect of the rise in Co2 has already happened, he said, and the volume in the atmosphere would now have to *double* to increase temperature by a single degree. Climate hoaxers know this and they have invented the most ridiculously complicated series of 'feedback' loops to try to overcome this rather devastating fact. You hear puppet Greta going on cluelessly about feedback loops and this is why.

The Sun affects temperature? No you *climate denier*

Some other nonsense to contemplate: Climate graphs show that rises in temperature do not follow rises in Co2 – *it's the other way round* with a lag between the two of some 800 years. If we go back 800 years from present time we hit the Medieval Warm Period when temperatures were higher than now without any industrialisation and this was followed by the Little Ice Age when temperatures plummeted. The world was still emerging from these centuries of serious cold when many climate records began which makes the ever-repeated line of the 'hottest year since records began' meaningless when you are not comparing like with like. The coldest period of the Little Ice Age corresponded with the lowest period of sunspot activity when the Sun was at its least active. Proper scientists will not be at all surprised by this when it confirms the obvious fact that earth temperature is affected by the scale of Sun activity and the energetic power that it subsequently emits; but when is the last time you heard a climate hoaxter talking about the Sun as a source of earth temperature?? Everything has to be focussed on Co2 which makes up just 0.117 percent of so-called greenhouse gases and only a fraction of even that is generated by human activity. The rest is natural. More than 90 percent of those greenhouse gases are water vapour and clouds ([Fig 9](#)). Ban moisture I say. Have you noticed that the climate hoaxers no longer use the polar bear as their promotion image? That's because far from becoming extinct polar

bear communities are stable or thriving. Joe Bastardi, American meteorologist, weather forecaster and outspoken critic of the climate lie, documents in his book *The Climate Chronicles* how weather patterns and events claimed to be evidence of climate change have been happening since long before industrialisation: 'What happened before naturally is happening again, as is to be expected given the cyclical nature of the climate due to the design of the planet.' If you read the detailed background to the climate hoax in my other books you will shake your head and wonder how anyone could believe the crap which has spawned a multi-trillion dollar industry based on absolute garbage (see HIV causes AIDS and Sars-Cov-2 causes 'Covid-19'). Climate and 'Covid' have much in common given they have the same source. They both have the contradictory *everything* factor in which everything is explained by reference to them. It's hot – 'it's climate change'. It's cold – 'it's climate change'. I got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. I haven't got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. Not having a sniffle has to be a symptom of 'Covid'. Everything is and not having a sniffle is especially dangerous if you are a slow walker. For sheer audacity I offer you a Cambridge University 'study' that actually linked 'Covid' to 'climate change'. It had to happen eventually. They concluded that climate change played a role in 'Covid-19' spreading from animals to humans because ... wait for it ... I kid you not ... *the two groups were forced closer together as populations grow*. Er, that's it. The whole foundation on which this depended was that 'Bats are the likely zoonotic origin of SARS-CoV-1 and SARS-CoV-2'. Well, they are not. They are nothing to do with it. Apart from bats not being the origin and therefore 'climate change' effects on bats being irrelevant I am in awe of their academic insight. Where would we be without them? Not where we are that's for sure.

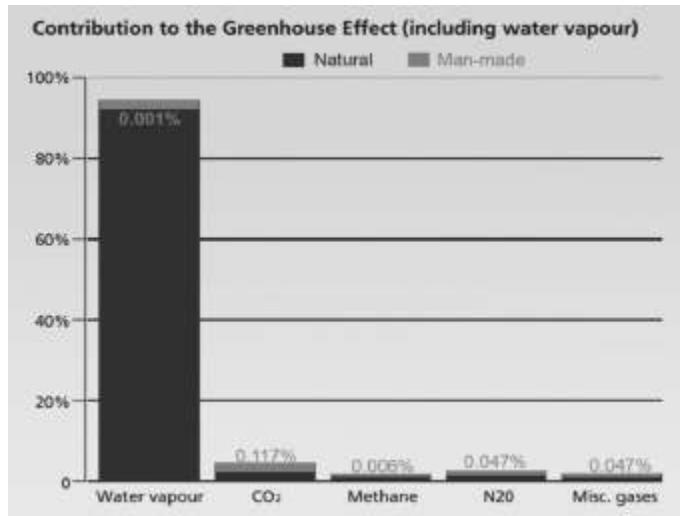


Figure 9: The idea that the gas of life is disastrously changing the climate is an insult to brain cell activity.

One other point about the weather is that climate modification is now well advanced and not every major weather event is natural – or earthquake come to that. I cover this subject at some length in other books. China is openly planning a rapid expansion of its weather modification programme which includes changing the climate in an area more than one and a half times the size of India. China used weather manipulation to ensure clear skies during the 2008 Olympics in Beijing. I have quoted from US military documents detailing how to employ weather manipulation as a weapon of war and they did that in the 1960s and 70s during the conflict in Vietnam with Operation Popeye manipulating monsoon rains for military purposes. Why would there be international treaties on weather modification if it wasn't possible? Of course it is. Weather is energetic information and it can be changed.

How was the climate hoax pulled off? See 'Covid'

If you can get billions to believe in a 'virus' that doesn't exist you can get them to believe in human-caused climate change that doesn't exist. Both are being used by the Cult to transform global society in the way it has long planned. Both hoaxes have been achieved in pretty much the same way. First you declare a lie is a fact. There's a

'virus' you call SARS-Cov-2 or humans are warming the planet with their behaviour. Next this becomes, via Cult networks, the foundation of government, academic and science policy and belief. Those who parrot the mantra are given big grants to produce research that confirms the narrative is true and ever more 'symptoms' are added to make the 'virus'/'climate change' sound even more scary. Scientists and researchers who challenge the narrative have their grants withdrawn and their careers destroyed. The media promote the lie as the unquestionable truth and censor those with an alternative view or evidence. A great percentage of the population believe what they are told as the lie becomes an everybody-knows-that and the believing-masses turn on those with a mind of their own. The technique has been used endlessly throughout human history. Wokers are the biggest promotor of the climate lie *and* 'Covid' fascism because their minds are owned by the Cult; their sense of self-righteous self-purity knows no bounds; and they exist in a bubble of reality in which facts are irrelevant and only get in the way of looking without seeing.

Running through all of this like veins in a blue cheese is control of information, which means control of perception, which means control of behaviour, which collectively means control of human society. The Cult owns the global media and Silicon Valley fascists for the simple reason that it *has* to. Without control of information it can't control perception and through that human society. Examine every facet of the Cult agenda and you will see that anything supporting its introduction is never censored while anything pushing back is always censored. I say again: Psychopaths that know why they are doing this must go before Nuremberg trials and those that follow their orders must trot along behind them into the same dock. 'I was just following orders' didn't work the first time and it must not work now. Nuremberg trials must be held all over the world before public juries for politicians, government officials, police, compliant doctors, scientists and virologists, and all Cult operatives such as Gates, Tedros, Fauci, Vallance, Whitty, Ferguson, Zuckerberg, Wojcicki, Brin, Page, Dorsey, the whole damn lot of

them – including, no *especially*, the psychopath psychologists. Without them and the brainless, gutless excuses for journalists that have repeated their lies, none of this could be happening. Nobody can be allowed to escape justice for the psychological and economic Armageddon they are all responsible for visiting upon the human race.

As for the compliant, unquestioning, swathes of humanity, and the self-obsessed, all-knowing ignorance of the Wokers ... don't start me. God help their kids. God help their grandkids. God *help them*.

CHAPTER NINE

We must have it? So what is it?

Well I won't back down. No, I won't back down. You can stand me up at the Gates of Hell. But I won't back down

Tom Petty

I will now focus on the genetically-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' which do not meet this official definition of a vaccine by the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC): 'A product that stimulates a person's immune system to produce immunity to a specific disease, protecting the person from that disease.' On that basis 'Covid vaccines' are not a vaccine in that the makers don't even claim they stop infection or transmission.

They are instead part of a multi-levelled conspiracy to change the nature of the human body and what it means to be 'human' and to depopulate an enormous swathe of humanity. What I shall call Human 1.0 is on the cusp of becoming Human 2.0 and for very sinister reasons. Before I get to the 'Covid vaccine' in detail here's some background to vaccines in general. Government regulators do not test vaccines – the makers do – and the makers control which data is revealed and which isn't. Children in America are given 50 vaccine doses by age six and 69 by age 19 and the effect of the whole combined schedule has never been tested. Autoimmune diseases when the immune system attacks its own body have soared in the mass vaccine era and so has disease in general in children and the young. Why wouldn't this be the case when vaccines target the *immune system*? The US government gave Big Pharma drug

companies immunity from prosecution for vaccine death and injury in the 1986 National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act (NCVIA) and since then the government (taxpayer) has been funding compensation for the consequences of Big Pharma vaccines. The criminal and satanic drug giants can't lose and the vaccine schedule has increased dramatically since 1986 for this reason. There is no incentive to make vaccines safe and a big incentive to make money by introducing ever more. Even against a ridiculously high bar to prove vaccine liability, and with the government controlling the hearing in which it is being challenged for compensation, the vaccine court has so far paid out more than \$4 billion. These are the vaccines we are told are safe and psychopaths like Zuckerberg censor posts saying otherwise. The immunity law was even justified by a ruling that vaccines by their nature were 'unavoidably unsafe'.

Check out the ingredients of vaccines and you will be shocked if you are new to this. *They put that in children's bodies?? What??* Try aluminium, a brain toxin connected to dementia, aborted foetal tissue and formaldehyde which is used to embalm corpses. World-renowned aluminium expert Christopher Exley had his research into the health effect of aluminium in vaccines shut down by Keele University in the UK when it began taking funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Research when diseases 'eradicated' by vaccines began to decline and you will find the fall began long *before* the vaccine was introduced. Sometimes the fall even plateaued after the vaccine. Diseases like scarlet fever for which there was no vaccine declined in the same way because of environmental and other factors. A perfect case in point is the polio vaccine. Polio began when lead arsenate was first sprayed as an insecticide and residues remained in food products. Spraying started in 1892 and the first US polio epidemic came in Vermont in 1894. The simple answer was to stop spraying, but Rockefeller-created Big Pharma had a better idea. Polio was decreed to be caused by the *poliovirus* which 'spreads from person to person and can infect a person's spinal cord'. Lead arsenate was replaced by the lethal DDT which had the same effect of causing paralysis by damaging the brain and central nervous

system. Polio plummeted when DDT was reduced and then banned, but the vaccine is still given the credit for something it didn't do. Today by far the biggest cause of polio is the vaccines promoted by Bill Gates. Vaccine justice campaigner Robert Kennedy Jr, son of assassinated (by the Cult) US Attorney General Robert Kennedy, wrote:

In 2017, the World Health Organization (WHO) reluctantly admitted that the global explosion in polio is predominantly vaccine strain. The most frightening epidemics in Congo, Afghanistan, and the Philippines, are all linked to vaccines. In fact, by 2018, 70% of global polio cases were vaccine strain.

Vaccines make fortunes for Cult-owned Gates and Big Pharma while undermining the health and immune systems of the population. We had a glimpse of the mentality behind the Big Pharma cartel with a report on WION (World is One News), an international English language TV station based in India, which exposed the extraordinary behaviour of US drug company Pfizer over its 'Covid vaccine'. The WION report told how Pfizer had made fantastic demands of Argentina, Brazil and other countries in return for its 'vaccine'. These included immunity from prosecution, even for Pfizer negligence, government insurance to protect Pfizer from law suits and handing over as collateral sovereign assets of the country to include Argentina's bank reserves, military bases and embassy buildings. Pfizer demanded the same of Brazil in the form of waiving sovereignty of its assets abroad; exempting Pfizer from Brazilian laws; and giving Pfizer immunity from all civil liability. This is a 'vaccine' developed with government funding. Big Pharma is evil incarnate as a creation of the Cult and all must be handed tickets to Nuremberg.

Phantom 'vaccine' for a phantom 'disease'

I'll expose the 'Covid vaccine' fraud and then go on to the wider background of why the Cult has set out to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on the planet for an alleged 'new disease' with a survival rate of 99.77 percent (or more) even by the grotesquely-

manipulated figures of the World Health Organization and Johns Hopkins University. The 'infection' to 'death' ratio is 0.23 to 0.15 percent according to Stanford epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis and while estimates vary the danger remains tiny. I say that if the truth be told the fake infection to fake death ratio is zero. Never mind all the evidence I have presented here and in *The Answer* that there is no 'virus' let us just focus for a moment on that death-rate figure of say 0.23 percent. The figure includes all those worldwide who have tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and then died within 28 days or even longer of any other cause – *any other cause*. Now subtract all those illusory 'Covid' deaths on the global data sheets from the 0.23 percent. What do you think you would be left with? *Zero*. A vaccination has never been successfully developed for a so-called coronavirus. They have all failed at the animal testing stage when they caused hypersensitivity to what they were claiming to protect against and made the impact of a disease far worse. Cult-owned vaccine corporations got around that problem this time by bypassing animal trials, going straight to humans and making the length of the 'trials' before the public rollout as short as they could get away with. Normally it takes five to ten years or more to develop vaccines that still cause demonstrable harm to many people and that's without including the long-term effects that are never officially connected to the vaccination. 'Covid' non-vaccines have been officially produced and approved in a matter of months from a standing start and part of the reason is that (a) they were developed before the 'Covid' hoax began and (b) they are based on computer programs and not natural sources. Official non-trials were so short that government agencies gave *emergency*, not full, approval. 'Trials' were not even completed and full approval cannot be secured until they are. Public 'Covid vaccination' is actually a *continuation of the trial*. Drug company 'trials' are not scheduled to end until 2023 by which time a lot of people are going to be dead. Data on which government agencies gave this emergency approval was supplied by the Big Pharma corporations themselves in the form of Pfizer/BioNTech, AstraZeneca, Moderna, Johnson & Johnson, and

others, and this is the case with all vaccines. By its very nature *emergency* approval means drug companies do not have to prove that the 'vaccine' is 'safe and effective'. How could they with trials way short of complete? Government regulators only have to *believe* that they *could* be safe and effective. It is criminal manipulation to get products in circulation with no testing worth the name. Agencies giving that approval are infested with Big Pharma-connected place-people and they act in the interests of Big Pharma (the Cult) and not the public about whom they do not give a damn.

More human lab rats

'Covid vaccines' produced in record time by Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna employ a technique *never approved before for use on humans*. They are known as mRNA 'vaccines' and inject a synthetic version of 'viral' mRNA or 'messenger RNA'. The key is in the term 'messenger'. The body works, or doesn't, on the basis of information messaging. Communications are constantly passing between and within the genetic system and the brain. Change those messages and you change the state of the body and even its very nature and you can change psychology and behaviour by the way the brain processes information. I think you are going to see significant changes in personality and perception of many people who have had the 'Covid vaccine' synthetic potions. Insider Aldous Huxley predicted the following in 1961 and mRNA 'vaccines' can be included in the term 'pharmacological methods':

There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their own liberties taken away from them, but rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.

Apologists claim that mRNA synthetic 'vaccines' don't change the DNA genetic blueprint because RNA does not affect DNA only the other way round. This is so disingenuous. A process called 'reverse

'transcription' can convert RNA into DNA and be integrated into DNA in the cell nucleus. This was highlighted in December, 2020, by scientists at Harvard and Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). Geneticists report that more than 40 percent of mammalian genomes results from reverse transcription. On the most basic level if messaging changes then that sequence must lead to changes in DNA which is receiving and transmitting those communications. How can introducing synthetic material into cells not change the cells where DNA is located? The process is known as transfection which is defined as 'a technique to insert foreign nucleic acid (DNA or RNA) into a cell, typically with the intention of altering the properties of the cell'. Researchers at the Sloan Kettering Institute in New York found that changes in messenger RNA can deactivate tumour-suppressing proteins and thereby promote cancer. This is what happens when you mess with messaging. 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna was founded in 2010 by Canadian stem cell biologist Derrick J. Rossi after his breakthrough discovery in the field of transforming and reprogramming stem cells. These are neutral cells that can be programmed to become any cell including sperm cells. Moderna was therefore founded on the principle of genetic manipulation and has never produced any vaccine or drug before its genetically-manipulating synthetic 'Covid' shite. Look at the name – Mode-RNA or Modify-RNA. Another important point is that the US Supreme Court has ruled that genetically-modified DNA, or complementary DNA (cDNA) synthesized in the laboratory from messenger RNA, can be patented and owned. These psychopaths are doing this to the human body.

Cells replicate synthetic mRNA in the 'Covid vaccines' and in theory the body is tricked into making antigens which trigger antibodies to target the 'virus spike proteins' which as Dr Tom Cowan said have *never been seen*. Cut the crap and these 'vaccines' deliver *self-replicating* synthetic material to the cells with the effect of changing human DNA. The more of them you have the more that process is compounded while synthetic material is all the time self-replicating. 'Vaccine'-maker Moderna describes mRNA as 'like

software for the cell' and so they are messing with the body's software. What happens when you change the software in a computer? Everything changes. For this reason the Cult is preparing a production line of mRNA 'Covid vaccines' and a long list of excuses to use them as with all the 'variants' of a 'virus' never shown to exist. The plan is further to transfer the mRNA technique to other vaccines mostly given to children and young people. The cumulative consequences will be a transformation of human DNA through a constant infusion of synthetic genetic material which will kill many and change the rest. Now consider that governments that have given emergency approval for a vaccine that's not a vaccine; never been approved for humans before; had no testing worth the name; and the makers have been given immunity from prosecution for any deaths or adverse effects suffered by the public. The UK government awarded *permanent legal indemnity* to itself and its employees for harm done when a patient is being treated for 'Covid-19' or 'suspected Covid-19'. That is quite a thought when these are possible 'side-effects' from the 'vaccine' (they are not 'side', they are effects) listed by the US Food and Drug Administration:

Guillain-Barre syndrome; acute disseminated encephalomyelitis; transverse myelitis; encephalitis; myelitis; encephalomyelitis; meningoencephalitis; meningitis; encephalopathy; convulsions; seizures; stroke; narcolepsy; cataplexy; anaphylaxis; acute myocardial infarction (heart attack); myocarditis; pericarditis; autoimmune disease; death; implications for pregnancy, and birth outcomes; other acute demyelinating diseases; non anaphylactic allergy reactions; thrombocytopenia ; disseminated intravascular coagulation; venous thromboembolism; arthritis; arthralgia; joint pain; Kawasaki disease; multisystem inflammatory syndrome in children; vaccine enhanced disease. The latter is the way the 'vaccine' has the potential to make diseases far worse than they would otherwise be.

UK doctor and freedom campaigner Vernon Coleman described the conditions in this list as 'all unpleasant, most of them very serious, and you can't get more serious than death'. The thought that anyone at all has had the 'vaccine' in these circumstances is testament to the potential that humanity has for clueless, unquestioning, stupidity and for many that programmed stupidity has already been terminal.

An insider speaks

Dr Michael Yeadon is a former Vice President, head of research and Chief Scientific Adviser at vaccine giant Pfizer. Yeadon worked on the inside of Big Pharma, but that did not stop him becoming a vocal critic of 'Covid vaccines' and their potential for multiple harms, including infertility in women. By the spring of 2021 he went much further and even used the no, no, term 'conspiracy'. When you begin to see what is going on it is impossible not to do so. Yeadon spoke out in an interview with freedom campaigner James Delingpole and I mentioned earlier how he said that no one had samples of 'the virus'. He explained that the mRNA technique originated in the anti-cancer field and ways to turn on and off certain genes which could be advantageous if you wanted to stop cancer growing out of control. 'That's the origin of them. They are a very unusual application, really.' Yeadon said that treating a cancer patient with an aggressive procedure might be understandable if the alternative was dying, but it was quite another thing to use the same technique as a public health measure. Most people involved wouldn't catch the infectious agent you were vaccinating against and if they did they probably wouldn't die:

If you are really using it as a public health measure you really want to as close as you can get to zero side-effects ... I find it odd that they chose techniques that were really cutting their teeth in the field of oncology and I'm worried that in using gene-based vaccines that have to be injected in the body and spread around the body, get taken up into some cells, and the regulators haven't quite told us which cells they get taken up into ... you are going to be generating a wide range of responses ... with multiple steps each of which could go well or badly.

I doubt the Cult intends it to go well. Yeadon said that you can put any gene you like into the body through the 'vaccine'. 'You can certainly give them a gene that would do them some harm if you wanted.' I was intrigued when he said that when used in the cancer field the technique could turn genes on and off. I explore this process in *The Answer* and with different genes having different functions you could create mayhem – physically and psychologically – if you turned the wrong ones on and the right ones off. I read reports of an experiment by researchers at the University of Washington's school of computer science and engineering in which they encoded DNA to infect computers. The body is itself a biological computer and if human DNA can inflict damage on a computer why can't the computer via synthetic material mess with the human body? It can. The Washington research team said it was possible to insert malicious malware into 'physical DNA strands' and corrupt the computer system of a gene sequencing machine as it 'reads gene letters and stores them as binary digits 0 and 1'. They concluded that hackers could one day use blood or spit samples to access computer systems and obtain sensitive data from police forensics labs or infect genome files. It is at this level of digital interaction that synthetic 'vaccines' need to be seen to get the full picture and that will become very clear later on. Michael Yeadon said it made no sense to give the 'vaccine' to younger people who were in no danger from the 'virus'. What was the benefit? It was all downside with potential effects:

The fact that my government in what I thought was a civilised, rational country, is raining [the 'vaccine'] on people in their 30s and 40s, even my children in their 20s, they're getting letters and phone calls, I know this is not right and any of you doctors who are vaccinating you know it's not right, too. They are not at risk. They are not at risk from the disease, so you are now hoping that the side-effects are so rare that you get away with it. You don't give new technology ... that you don't understand to 100 percent of the population.

Blood clot problems with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' have been affecting younger people to emphasise the downside risks with no benefit. AstraZeneca's version, produced with Oxford University, does not use mRNA, but still gets its toxic cocktail inside cells where

it targets DNA. The Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' which uses a similar technique has also produced blood clot effects to such an extent that the United States paused its use at one point. They are all 'gene therapy' (cell modification) procedures and not 'vaccines'. The truth is that once the content of these injections enter cells we have no idea what the effect will be. People can speculate and some can give very educated opinions and that's good. In the end, though, only the makers know what their potions are designed to do and even they won't know every last consequence. Michael Yeadon was scathing about doctors doing what they knew to be wrong.

'Everyone's mute', he said. Doctors in the NHS must know this was not right, coming into work and injecting people. 'I don't know how they sleep at night. I know I couldn't do it. I know that if I were in that position I'd have to quit.' He said he knew enough about toxicology to know this was not a good risk-benefit. Yeadon had spoken to seven or eight university professors and all except two would not speak out publicly. Their universities had a policy that no one said anything that countered the government and its medical advisors. They were afraid of losing their government grants. This is how intimidation has been used to silence the truth at every level of the system. I say silence, but these people could still speak out if they made that choice. Yeadon called them 'moral cowards' – 'This is about your children and grandchildren's lives and you have just buggered off and left it.'

'Variant' nonsense

Some of his most powerful comments related to the alleged 'variants' being used to instil more fear, justify more lockdowns, and introduce more 'vaccines'. He said government claims about 'variants' were nonsense. He had checked the alleged variant 'codes' and they were 99.7 percent identical to the 'original'. This was the human identity difference equivalent to putting a baseball cap on and off or wearing it the other way round. A 0.3 percent difference would make it impossible for that 'variant' to escape immunity from the 'original'. This made no sense of having new 'vaccines' for

'variants'. He said there would have to be at least a *30 percent* difference for that to be justified and even then he believed the immune system would still recognise what it was. Gates-funded 'variant modeller' and 'vaccine'-pusher John Edmunds might care to comment. Yeadon said drug companies were making new versions of the 'vaccine' as a 'top up' for 'variants'. Worse than that, he said, the 'regulators' around the world like the MHRA in the UK had got together and agreed that because 'vaccines' for 'variants' were so similar to the first 'vaccines' *they did not have to do safety studies*. How transparently sinister that is. This is when Yeadon said: 'There is a conspiracy here.' There was no need for another vaccine for 'variants' and yet we were told that there was and the country had shut its borders because of them. 'They are going into hundreds of millions of arms without passing 'go' or any regulator. Why did they do that? Why did they pick this method of making the vaccine?'

The reason had to be something bigger than that it seemed and 'it's not protection against the virus'. It's was a far bigger project that meant politicians and advisers were willing to do things and not do things that knowingly resulted in avoidable deaths – 'that's already happened when you think about lockdown and deprivation of health care for a year.' He spoke of people prepared to do something that results in the avoidable death of their fellow human beings and it not bother them. This is the penny-drop I have been working to get across for more than 30 years – the level of pure evil we are dealing with. Yeadon said his friends and associates could not believe there could be that much evil, but he reminded them of Stalin, Pol Pot and Hitler and of what Stalin had said: 'One death is a tragedy. A million? A statistic.' He could not think of a benign explanation for why you need top-up vaccines 'which I'm sure you don't' and for the regulators 'to just get out of the way and wave them through'. Why would the regulators do that when they were still wrestling with the dangers of the 'parent' vaccine? He was clearly shocked by what he had seen since the 'Covid' hoax began and now he was thinking the previously unthinkable:

If you wanted to depopulate a significant proportion of the world and to do it in a way that doesn't involve destruction of the environment with nuclear weapons, poisoning everyone with anthrax or something like that, and you wanted plausible deniability while you had a multi-year infectious disease crisis, I actually don't think you could come up with a better plan of work than seems to be in front of me. I can't say that's what they are going to do, but I can't think of a benign explanation why they are doing it.

He said he never thought that they would get rid of 99 percent of humans, but now he wondered. 'If you wanted to that this would be a hell of a way to do it – it would be unstoppable folks.' Yeadon had concluded that those who submitted to the 'vaccine' would be allowed to have some kind of normal life (but for how long?) while screws were tightened to coerce and mandate the last few percent. 'I think they'll put the rest of them in a prison camp. I wish I was wrong, but I don't think I am.' Other points he made included: There were no coronavirus vaccines then suddenly they all come along at the same time; we have no idea of the long term affect with trials so short; coercing or forcing people to have medical procedures is against the Nuremberg Code instigated when the Nazis did just that; people should at least delay having the 'vaccine'; a quick Internet search confirms that masks don't reduce respiratory viral transmission and 'the government knows that'; they have smashed civil society and they know that, too; two dozen peer-reviewed studies show no connection between lockdown and reducing deaths; he knew from personal friends the elite were still flying around and going on holiday while the public were locked down; the elite were not having the 'vaccines'. He was also asked if 'vaccines' could be made to target difference races. He said he didn't know, but the document by the Project for the New American Century in September, 2000, said developing 'advanced forms of biological warfare that can target *specific genotypes* may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool.' Oh, they're evil all right. Of that we can be *absolutely* sure.

Another cull of old people

We have seen from the CDC definition that the mRNA 'Covid vaccine' is not a vaccine and nor are the others that *claim* to reduce 'severity of symptoms' in *some* people, but not protect from infection or transmission. What about all the lies about returning to 'normal' if people were 'vaccinated'? If they are not claimed to stop infection and transmission of the alleged 'virus', how does anything change? This was all lies to manipulate people to take the jabs and we are seeing that now with masks and distancing still required for the 'vaccinated'. How did they think that elderly people with fragile health and immune responses were going to be affected by infusing their cells with synthetic material and other toxic substances? They *knew* that in the short and long term it would be devastating and fatal as the culling of the old that began with the first lockdowns was continued with the 'vaccine'. Death rates in care homes soared immediately residents began to be 'vaccinated' – infused with synthetic material. Brave and committed whistleblower nurses put their careers at risk by exposing this truth while the rest kept their heads down and their mouths shut to put their careers before those they are supposed to care for. A long-time American Certified Nursing Assistant who gave his name as James posted a video in which he described emotionally what happened in his care home when vaccination began. He said that during 2020 very few residents were sick with 'Covid' and no one died during the entire year; but shortly after the Pfizer mRNA injections 14 people died within two weeks and many others were near death. 'They're dropping like flies', he said. Residents who walked on their own before the shot could no longer and they had lost their ability to conduct an intelligent conversation. The home's management said the sudden deaths were caused by a 'super-spreader' of 'Covid-19'. Then how come, James asked, that residents who refused to take the injections were not sick? It was a case of inject the elderly with mRNA synthetic potions and blame their illness and death that followed on the 'virus'. James described what was happening in care homes as 'the greatest crime of genocide this country has ever seen'. Remember the NHS staff nurse from earlier who used the same

word ‘genocide’ for what was happening with the ‘vaccines’ and that it was an ‘act of human annihilation’. A UK care home whistleblower told a similar story to James about the effect of the ‘vaccine’ in deaths and ‘outbreaks’ of illness dubbed ‘Covid’ after getting the jab. She told how her care home management and staff had zealously imposed government regulations and no one was allowed to even question the official narrative let alone speak out against it. She said the NHS was even worse. Again we see the results of reframing. A worker at a local care home where I live said they had not had a single case of ‘Covid’ there for almost a year and when the residents were ‘vaccinated’ they had 19 positive cases in two weeks with eight dying.

It's not the 'vaccine' – honest

The obvious cause and effect was being ignored by the media and most of the public. Australia’s health minister Greg Hunt (a former head of strategy at the World Economic Forum) was admitted to hospital after he had the ‘vaccine’. He was suffering according to reports from the skin infection ‘cellulitis’ and it must have been a severe case to have warranted days in hospital. Immediately the authorities said this was nothing to do with the ‘vaccine’ when an effect of some vaccines is a ‘cellulitis-like reaction’. We had families of perfectly healthy old people who died after the ‘vaccine’ saying that if only they had been given the ‘vaccine’ earlier they would still be alive. As a numbskull rating that is off the chart. A father of four ‘died of Covid’ at aged 48 when he was taken ill two days after having the ‘vaccine’. The man, a health administrator, had been ‘shielding during the pandemic’ and had ‘not really left the house’ until he went for the ‘vaccine’. Having the ‘vaccine’ and then falling ill and dying does not seem to have qualified as a possible cause and effect and ‘Covid-19’ went on his death certificate. His family said they had no idea how he ‘caught the virus’. A family member said: ‘Tragically, it could be that going for a vaccination ultimately led to him catching Covid ...The sad truth is that they are never going to know where it came from.’ The family warned people to remember

that the virus still existed and was 'very real'. So was their stupidity. Nurses and doctors who had the first round of the 'vaccine' were collapsing, dying and ending up in a hospital bed while they or their grieving relatives were saying they'd still have the 'vaccine' again despite what happened. I kid you not. You mean if your husband returned from the dead he'd have the same 'vaccine' again that killed him??

Doctors at the VCU Medical Center in Richmond, Virginia, said the Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' was to blame for a man's skin peeling off. Patient Richard Terrell said: 'It all just happened so fast. My skin peeled off. It's still coming off on my hands now.' He said it was stinging, burning and itching and when he bent his arms and legs it was very painful with 'the skin swollen and rubbing against itself'. Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna vaccines use mRNA to change the cell while the Johnson & Johnson version uses DNA in a process similar to AstraZeneca's technique. Johnson & Johnson and AstraZeneca have both had their 'vaccines' paused by many countries after causing serious blood problems. Terrell's doctor Fnu Nutan said he could have died if he hadn't got medical attention. It sounds terrible so what did Nutan and Terrell say about the 'vaccine' now? Oh, they still recommend that people have it. A nurse in a hospital bed 40 minutes after the vaccination and unable to swallow due to throat swelling was told by a doctor that he lost mobility in his arm for 36 hours following the vaccination. What did he say to the ailing nurse? 'Good for you for getting the vaccination.' We are dealing with a serious form of cognitive dissonance madness in both public and medical staff. There is a remarkable correlation between those having the 'vaccine' and trumpeting the fact and suffering bad happenings shortly afterwards. Witold Rogiewicz, a Polish doctor, made a video of his 'vaccination' and ridiculed those who were questioning its safety and the intentions of Bill Gates: 'Vaccinate yourself to protect yourself, your loved ones, friends and also patients. And to mention quickly I have info for anti-vaxxers and anti-Covidiers if you want to contact Bill Gates you can do this through me.' He further ridiculed the dangers of 5G. Days later he

was dead, but naturally the vaccination wasn't mentioned in the verdict of 'heart attack'.

Lies, lies and more lies

So many members of the human race have slipped into extreme states of insanity and unfortunately they include reframed doctors and nursing staff. Having a 'vaccine' and dying within minutes or hours is not considered a valid connection while death from any cause within 28 days or longer of a positive test with a test not testing for the 'virus' means 'Covid-19' goes on the death certificate. How could that 'vaccine'-death connection not have been made except by calculated deceit? US figures in the initial rollout period to February 12th, 2020, revealed that a third of the deaths reported to the CDC after 'Covid vaccines' happened within 48 hours. Five men in the UK suffered an 'extremely rare' blood clot problem after having the AstraZeneca 'vaccine', but no causal link was established said the Gates-funded Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) which had given the 'vaccine' emergency approval to be used. Former Pfizer executive Dr Michael Yeadon explained in his interview how the procedures could cause blood coagulation and clots. People who should have been at no risk were dying from blood clots in the brain and he said he had heard from medical doctor friends that people were suffering from skin bleeding and massive headaches. The AstraZeneca 'shot' was stopped by some 20 countries over the blood clotting issue and still the corrupt MHRA, the European Medicines Agency (EMA) and the World Health Organization said that it should continue to be given even though the EMA admitted that it 'still cannot rule out definitively' a link between blood clotting and the 'vaccine'. Later Marco Cavaleri, head of EMA vaccine strategy, said there was indeed a clear link between the 'vaccine' and thrombosis, but they didn't know why. So much for the trials showing the 'vaccine' is safe. Blood clots were affecting younger people who would be under virtually no danger from 'Covid' even if it existed which makes it all the more stupid and sinister.

The British government responded to public alarm by wheeling out June Raine, the terrifyingly weak infant school headmistress sound-alike who heads the UK MHRA drug ‘regulator’. The idea that she would stand up to Big Pharma and government pressure is laughable and she told us that all was well in the same way that she did when allowing untested, never-used-on-humans-before, genetically-manipulating ‘vaccines’ to be exposed to the public in the first place. Mass lying is the new normal of the ‘Covid’ era. The MHRA later said 30 cases of rare blood clots had by then been connected with the AstraZeneca ‘vaccine’ (that means a lot more in reality) while stressing that the benefits of the jab in preventing ‘Covid-19’ outweighed any risks. A more ridiculous and disingenuous statement with callous disregard for human health it is hard to contemplate. Immediately after the mendacious ‘all-clears’ two hospital workers in Denmark experienced blood clots and cerebral haemorrhaging following the AstraZeneca jab and one died. Top Norwegian health official Pål Andre Holme said the ‘vaccine’ was the only common factor: ‘There is nothing in the patient history of these individuals that can give such a powerful immune response ... I am confident that the antibodies that we have found are the cause, and I see no other explanation than it being the vaccine which triggers it.’ Strokes, a clot or bleed in the brain, were clearly associated with the ‘vaccine’ from word of mouth and whistleblower reports. Similar consequences followed with all these ‘vaccines’ that we were told were so safe and as the numbers grew by the day it was clear we were witnessing human carnage.

Learning the hard way

A woman interviewed by UKColumn told how her husband suffered dramatic health effects after the vaccine when he’d been in good health all his life. He went from being a little unwell to losing all feeling in his legs and experiencing ‘excruciating pain’. Misdiagnosis followed twice at Accident and Emergency (an ‘allergy’ and ‘sciatica’) before he was admitted to a neurology ward where doctors said his serious condition had been caused by the

'vaccine'. Another seven 'vaccinated' people were apparently being treated on the same ward for similar symptoms. The woman said he had the 'vaccine' because they believed media claims that it was safe. 'I didn't think the government would give out a vaccine that does this to somebody; I believed they would be bringing out a vaccination that would be safe.' What a tragic way to learn that lesson. Another woman posted that her husband was transporting stroke patients to hospital on almost every shift and when he asked them if they had been 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' they all replied 'yes'. One had a 'massive brain bleed' the day after his second dose. She said her husband reported the 'just been vaccinated' information every time to doctors in A and E only for them to ignore it, make no notes and appear annoyed that it was even mentioned. This particular report cannot be verified, but it expresses a common theme that confirms the monumental underreporting of 'vaccine' consequences. Interestingly as the 'vaccines' and their brain blood clot/stroke consequences began to emerge the UK National Health Service began a publicity campaign telling the public what to do in the event of a stroke. A Scottish NHS staff nurse who quit in disgust in March, 2021, said:

I have seen traumatic injuries from the vaccine, they're not getting reported to the yellow card [adverse reaction] scheme, they're treating the symptoms, not asking why, why it's happening. It's just treating the symptoms and when you speak about it you're dismissed like you're crazy, I'm not crazy, I'm not crazy because every other colleague I've spoken to is terrified to speak out, they've had enough.

Videos appeared on the Internet of people uncontrollably shaking after the 'vaccine' with no control over muscles, limbs and even their face. A Scottish mother broke out in a severe rash all over her body almost immediately after she was given the AstraZeneca 'vaccine'. The pictures were horrific. Leigh King, a 41-year-old hairdresser from Lanarkshire said: 'Never in my life was I prepared for what I was about to experience ... My skin was so sore and constantly hot ... I have never felt pain like this ...' But don't you worry, the 'vaccine' is perfectly safe. Then there has been the effect on medical

staff who have been pressured to have the 'vaccine' by psychopathic 'health' authorities and government. A London hospital consultant who gave the name K. Polyakova wrote this to the *British Medical Journal* or *BMJ*:

I am currently struggling with ... the failure to report the reality of the morbidity caused by our current vaccination program within the health service and staff population. The levels of sickness after vaccination is unprecedented and staff are getting very sick and some with neurological symptoms which is having a huge impact on the health service function. Even the young and healthy are off for days, some for weeks, and some requiring medical treatment. Whole teams are being taken out as they went to get vaccinated together.

Mandatory vaccination in this instance is stupid, unethical and irresponsible when it comes to protecting our staff and public health. We are in the voluntary phase of vaccination, and encouraging staff to take an unlicensed product that is impacting on their immediate health ... it is clearly stated that these vaccine products do not offer immunity or stop transmission. In which case why are we doing it?

Not to protect health that's for sure. Medical workers are lauded by governments for agenda reasons when they couldn't give a toss about them any more than they can for the population in general. Schools across America faced the same situation as they closed due to the high number of teachers and other staff with bad reactions to the Pfizer/BioNTech, Moderna, and Johnson & Johnson 'Covid vaccines' all of which were linked to death and serious adverse effects. The *BMJ* took down the consultant's comments pretty quickly on the grounds that they were being used to spread 'disinformation'. They were exposing the truth about the 'vaccine' was the real reason. The cover-up is breathtaking.

Hiding the evidence

The scale of the 'vaccine' death cover-up worldwide can be confirmed by comparing official figures with the personal experience of the public. I heard of many people in my community who died immediately or soon after the vaccine that would never appear in the media or even likely on the official totals of 'vaccine' fatalities and adverse reactions when only about ten percent are estimated to be

reported and I have seen some estimates as low as one percent in a Harvard study. In the UK alone by April 29th, 2021, some 757,654 adverse reactions had been officially reported from the Pfizer/BioNTech, Oxford/AstraZeneca and Moderna 'vaccines' with more than a thousand deaths linked to jabs and that means an estimated ten times this number in reality from a ten percent reporting rate percentage. That's seven million adverse reactions and 10,000 potential deaths and a one percent reporting rate would be ten times *those* figures. In 1976 the US government pulled the swine flu vaccine after 53 deaths. The UK data included a combined 10,000 eye disorders from the 'Covid vaccines' with more than 750 suffering visual impairment or blindness and again multiply by the estimated reporting percentages. As 'Covid cases' officially fell hospitals virtually empty during the 'Covid crisis' began to fill up with a range of other problems in the wake of the 'vaccine' rollout. The numbers across America have also been catastrophic. Deaths linked to *all* types of vaccine increased by *6,000 percent* in the first quarter of 2021 compared with 2020. A 39-year-old woman from Ogden, Utah, died four days after receiving a second dose of Moderna's 'Covid vaccine' when her liver, heart and kidneys all failed despite the fact that she had no known medical issues or conditions. Her family sought an autopsy, but Dr Erik Christensen, Utah's chief medical examiner, said proving vaccine injury as a cause of death almost never happened. He could think of only one instance where an autopsy would name a vaccine as the official cause of death and that would be anaphylaxis where someone received a vaccine and died almost instantaneously. 'Short of that, it would be difficult for us to definitively say this is the vaccine,' Christensen said. If that is true this must be added to the estimated ten percent (or far less) reporting rate of vaccine deaths and serious reactions and the conclusion can only be that vaccine deaths and serious reactions – including these 'Covid' potions – are phenomenally understated in official figures. The same story can be found everywhere. Endless accounts of deaths and serious reactions among the public, medical

and care home staff while official figures did not even begin to reflect this.

Professional script-reader Dr David Williams, a 'top public-health official' in Ontario, Canada, insulted our intelligence by claiming only four serious adverse reactions and no deaths from the more than 380,000 vaccine doses then given. This bore no resemblance to what people knew had happened in their own circles and we had Dirk Huyer in charge of getting millions vaccinated in Ontario while at the same time he was Chief Coroner for the province investigating causes of death including possible death from the vaccine. An aide said he had stepped back from investigating deaths, but evidence indicated otherwise. Rosemary Frei, who secured a Master of Science degree in molecular biology at the Faculty of Medicine at Canada's University of Calgary before turning to investigative journalism, was one who could see that official figures for 'vaccine' deaths and reactions made no sense. She said that doctors seldom reported adverse events and when people got really sick or died after getting a vaccination they would attribute that to anything except the vaccines. It had been that way for years and anyone who wondered aloud whether the 'Covid vaccines' or other shots cause harm is immediately branded as 'anti-vax' and 'anti-science'. This was 'career-threatening' for health professionals. Then there was the huge pressure to support the push to 'vaccinate' billions in the quickest time possible. Frei said:

So that's where we're at today. More than half a million vaccine doses have been given to people in Ontario alone. The rush is on to vaccinate all 15 million of us in the province by September. And the mainstream media are screaming for this to be sped up even more. That all adds up to only a very slim likelihood that we're going to be told the truth by officials about how many people are getting sick or dying from the vaccines.

What is true of Ontario is true of everywhere.

They KNEW – and still did it

The authorities knew what was going to happen with multiple deaths and adverse reactions. The UK government's Gates-funded

and Big Pharma-dominated Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) hired a company to employ AI in compiling the projected reactions to the 'vaccine' that would otherwise be uncountable. The request for applications said: 'The MHRA urgently seeks an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction ...' This was from the agency, headed by the disingenuous June Raine, that gave the 'vaccines' emergency approval and the company was hired before the first shot was given. 'We are going to kill and maim you – is that okay?' 'Oh, yes, perfectly fine – I'm very grateful, thank you, doctor.' The range of 'Covid vaccine' adverse reactions goes on for page after page in the MHRA criminally underreported 'Yellow Card' system and includes affects to eyes, ears, skin, digestion, blood and so on. Raine's MHRA amazingly claimed that the 'overall safety experience ... is so far as expected from the clinical trials'. The death, serious adverse effects, deafness and blindness were *expected*? When did they ever mention that? If these human tragedies were expected then those that gave approval for the use of these 'vaccines' must be guilty of crimes against humanity including murder – a definition of which is 'killing a person with malice aforethought or with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' People involved at the MHRA, the CDC in America and their equivalent around the world must go before Nuremberg trials to answer for their callous inhumanity. We are only talking here about the immediate effects of the 'vaccine'. The longer-term impact of the DNA synthetic manipulation is the main reason they are so hysterically desperate to inoculate the entire global population in the shortest possible time.

Africa and the developing world are a major focus for the 'vaccine' depopulation agenda and a mass vaccination sales-pitch is underway thanks to caring people like the Rockefellers and other Cult assets. The Rockefeller Foundation, which pre-empted the 'Covid pandemic' in a document published in 2010 that 'predicted' what happened a decade later, announced an initial \$34.95 million grant in February, 2021, 'to ensure more equitable access to Covid-19

testing and vaccines' among other things in Africa in collaboration with '24 organizations, businesses, and government agencies'. The pan-Africa initiative would focus on 10 countries: Burkina Faso, Ethiopia, Ghana, Kenya, Nigeria, Rwanda, South Africa, Tanzania, Uganda, and Zambia'. Rajiv Shah, President of the Rockefeller Foundation and former administrator of CIA-controlled USAID, said that if Africa was not mass-vaccinated (to change the DNA of its people) it was a 'threat to all of humanity' and not fair on Africans. When someone from the Rockefeller Foundation says they want to do something to help poor and deprived people and countries it is time for a belly-laugh. They are doing this out of the goodness of their 'heart' because 'vaccinating' the entire global population is what the 'Covid' hoax set out to achieve. Official 'decolonisation' of Africa by the Cult was merely a prelude to financial colonisation on the road to a return to physical colonisation. The 'vaccine' is vital to that and the sudden and convenient death of the 'Covid' sceptic president of Tanzania can be seen in its true light. A lot of people in Africa are aware that this is another form of colonisation and exploitation and they need to stand their ground.

The 'vaccine is working' scam

A potential problem for the Cult was that the 'vaccine' is meant to change human DNA and body messaging and not to protect anyone from a 'virus' never shown to exist. The vaccine couldn't work because it was not designed to work and how could they make it *appear* to be working so that more people would have it? This was overcome by lowering the amplification rate of the PCR test to produce fewer 'cases' and therefore fewer 'deaths'. Some of us had been pointing out since March, 2020, that the amplification rate of the test not testing for the 'virus' had been made artificially high to generate positive tests which they could call 'cases' to justify lockdowns. The World Health Organization recommended an absurdly high 45 amplification cycles to ensure the high positives required by the Cult and then remained silent on the issue until January 20th, 2021 – Biden's Inauguration Day. This was when the

'vaccinations' were seriously underway and on that day the WHO recommended after discussions with America's CDC that laboratories *lowered their testing amplification*. Dr David Samadi, a certified urologist and health writer, said the WHO was encouraging all labs to reduce their cycle count for PCR tests. He said the current cycle was much too high and was 'resulting in any particle being declared a positive case'. Even one mainstream news report I saw said this meant the number of 'Covid' infections may have been 'dramatically inflated'. Oh, just a little bit. The CDC in America issued new guidance to laboratories in April, 2021, to use 28 cycles *but only for 'vaccinated' people*. The timing of the CDC/WHO interventions were cynically designed to make it appear the 'vaccines' were responsible for falling cases and deaths when the real reason can be seen in the following examples. New York's state lab, the Wadsworth Center, identified 872 positive tests in July, 2020, based on a threshold of 40 cycles. When the figure was lowered to 35 cycles *43 percent* of the 872 were no longer 'positives'. At 30 cycles the figure was 63 percent. A Massachusetts lab found that between *85 to 90 percent* of people who tested positive in July with a cycle threshold of 40 would be negative at 30 cycles, Ashish Jha, MD, director of the Harvard Global Health Institute, said: 'I'm really shocked that it could be that high ... Boy, does it really change the way we need to be thinking about testing.' I'm shocked that I could see the obvious in the spring of 2020, with no medical background, and most medical professionals still haven't worked it out. No, that's not shocking – it's terrifying.

Three weeks after the WHO directive to lower PCR cycles the London *Daily Mail* ran this headline: 'Why ARE Covid cases plummeting? New infections have fallen 45% in the US and 30% globally in the past 3 weeks but experts say vaccine is NOT the main driver because only 8% of Americans and 13% of people worldwide have received their first dose.' They acknowledged that the drop could not be attributed to the 'vaccine', but soon this morphed throughout the media into the 'vaccine' has caused cases and deaths to fall when it was the PCR threshold. In December, 2020, there was

chaos at English Channel ports with truck drivers needing negative 'Covid' tests before they could board a ferry home for Christmas. The government wanted to remove the backlog as fast as possible and they brought in troops to do the 'testing'. Out of 1,600 drivers just 36 tested positive and the rest were given the all clear to cross the Channel. I guess the authorities thought that 36 was the least they could get away with without the unquestioning catching on. The amplification trick which most people believed in the absence of information in the mainstream applied more pressure on those refusing the 'vaccine' to succumb when it 'obviously worked'. The truth was the exact opposite with deaths in care homes soaring with the 'vaccine' and in Israel the term used was 'skyrocket'. A re-analysis of published data from the Israeli Health Ministry led by Dr Hervé Seligmann at the Medicine Emerging Infectious and Tropical Diseases at Aix-Marseille University found that Pfizer's 'Covid vaccine' killed 'about 40 times more [elderly] people than the disease itself would have killed' during a five-week vaccination period and 260 *times* more younger people than would have died from the 'virus' even according to the manipulated 'virus' figures. Dr Seligmann and his co-study author, Haim Yativ, declared after reviewing the Israeli 'vaccine' death data: 'This is a new Holocaust.'

Then, in mid-April, 2021, after vast numbers of people worldwide had been 'vaccinated', the story changed with clear coordination. The UK government began to prepare the ground for more future lockdowns when Nuremberg-destined Boris Johnson told yet another whopper. He said that cases had fallen because of *lockdowns* not 'vaccines'. Lockdowns are irrelevant when *there is no 'virus'* and the test and fraudulent death certificates are deciding the number of 'cases' and 'deaths'. Study after study has shown that lockdowns don't work and instead kill and psychologically destroy people. Meanwhile in the United States Anthony Fauci and Rochelle Walensky, the ultra-Zionist head of the CDC, peddled the same line. More lockdown was the answer and not the 'vaccine', a line repeated on cue by the moron that is Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau. Why all the hysteria to get everyone 'vaccinated' if lockdowns and

not 'vaccines' made the difference? None of it makes sense on the face of it. Oh, but it does. The Cult wants lockdowns *and* the 'vaccine' and if the 'vaccine' is allowed to be seen as the total answer lockdowns would no longer be justified when there are still livelihoods to destroy. 'Variants' and renewed upward manipulation of PCR amplification are planned to instigate never-ending lockdown *and* more 'vaccines'.

You must have it – we're desperate

Israel, where the Jewish and Arab population are ruled by the Sabbatian Cult, was the front-runner in imposing the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' on its people to such an extent that Jewish refusers began to liken what was happening to the early years of Nazi Germany. This would seem to be a fantastic claim. Why would a government of Jewish people be acting like the Nazis did? If you realise that the Sabbatian Cult was behind the Nazis and that Sabbatians hate Jews the pieces start to fit and the question of why a 'Jewish' government would treat Jews with such callous disregard for their lives and freedom finds an answer. Those controlling the government of Israel *aren't Jewish* – they're Sabbatian. Israeli lawyer Tamir Turgal was one who made the Nazi comparison in comments to German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich who is leading a class action lawsuit against the psychopaths for crimes against humanity. Turgal described how the Israeli government was vaccinating children and pregnant women on the basis that there was no evidence that this was dangerous when they had no evidence that it *wasn't* dangerous either. They just had no evidence. This was medical experimentation and Turgal said this breached the Nuremberg Code about medical experimentation and procedures requiring informed consent and choice. Think about that. A Nuremberg Code developed because of Nazi experimentation on Jews and others in concentration camps by people like the evil-beyond-belief Josef Mengele is being breached by the *Israeli* government; but when you know that it's a *Sabbatian* government along with its intelligence and military agencies like Mossad, Shin Bet and the Israeli Defense Forces, and that Sabbatians

were the force behind the Nazis, the kaleidoscope comes into focus. What have we come to when Israeli Jews are suing their government for violating the Nuremberg Code by essentially making Israelis subject to a medical experiment using the controversial 'vaccines'? It's a shocker that this has to be done in the light of what happened in Nazi Germany. The Anshe Ha-Emet, or 'People of the Truth', made up of Israeli doctors, lawyers, campaigners and public, have launched a lawsuit with the International Criminal Court. It says:

When the heads of the Ministry of Health as well as the prime minister presented the vaccine in Israel and began the vaccination of Israeli residents, the vaccinated were not advised, that, in practice, they are taking part in a medical experiment and that their consent is required for this under the Nuremberg Code.

The irony is unbelievable, but easily explained in one word: Sabbatians. The foundation of Israeli 'Covid' apartheid is the 'green pass' or 'green passport' which allows Jews and Arabs who have had the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' to go about their lives – to work, fly, travel in general, go to shopping malls, bars, restaurants, hotels, concerts, gyms, swimming pools, theatres and sports venues, while non-'vaccinated' are banned from all those places and activities. Israelis have likened the 'green pass' to the yellow stars that Jews in Nazi Germany were forced to wear – the same as the yellow stickers that a branch of UK supermarket chain Morrisons told exempt mask-wears they had to display when shopping. How very sensitive. The Israeli system is blatant South African-style apartheid on the basis of compliance or non-compliance to fascism rather than colour of the skin. How appropriate that the Sabbatian Israeli government was so close to the pre-Mandela apartheid regime in Pretoria. The Sabbatian-instigated 'vaccine passport' in Israel is planned for everywhere. Sabbatians struck a deal with Pfizer that allowed them to lead the way in the percentage of a national population infused with synthetic material and the result was catastrophic. Israeli freedom activist Shai Dannon told me how chairs were appearing on beaches that said 'vaccinated only'. Health Minister Yuli Edelstein said that anyone unwilling or unable to get

the jabs that 'confer immunity' will be 'left behind'. The man's a liar. Not even the makers claim the 'vaccines' confer immunity. When you see those figures of 'vaccine' deaths these psychopaths were saying that you must take the chance the 'vaccine' will kill you or maim you while knowing it will change your DNA or lockdown for you will be permanent. That's fascism. The Israeli parliament passed a law to allow personal information of the non-vaccinated to be shared with local and national authorities for three months. This was claimed by its supporters to be a way to 'encourage' people to be vaccinated. Hadas Ziv from Physicians for Human Rights described this as a 'draconian law which crushed medical ethics and the patient rights'. But that's the idea, the Sabbatians would reply.

Your papers, please

Sabbatian Israel was leading what has been planned all along to be a global 'vaccine pass' called a 'green passport' without which you would remain in permanent lockdown restriction and unable to do anything. This is how badly – *desperately* – the Cult is to get everyone 'vaccinated'. The term and colour 'green' was not by chance and related to the psychology of fusing the perception of the green climate hoax with the 'Covid' hoax and how the 'solution' to both is the same Great Reset. Lying politicians, health officials and psychologists denied there were any plans for mandatory vaccinations or restrictions based on vaccinations, but they knew that was exactly what was meant to happen with governments of all countries reaching agreements to enforce a global system. 'Free' Denmark and 'free' Sweden unveiled digital vaccine certification. Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Poland, Portugal, Slovakia, and Spain have all committed to a vaccine passport system and the rest including the whole of the EU would follow. The satanic UK government will certainly go this way despite mendacious denials and at the time of writing it is trying to manipulate the public into having the 'vaccine' so they could go abroad on a summer holiday. How would that work without something to prove you had the synthetic toxicity injected into you?

Documents show that the EU's European Commission was moving towards 'vaccine certificates' in 2018 and 2019 before the 'Covid' hoax began. They knew what was coming. Abracadabra – Ursula von der Leyen, the German President of the Commission, announced in March, 2021, an EU 'Digital Green Certificate' – green again – to track the public's 'Covid status'. The passport sting is worldwide and the Far East followed the same pattern with South Korea ruling that only those with 'vaccination' passports – again the *green* pass – would be able to 'return to their daily lives'.

Bill Gates has been preparing for this 'passport' with other Cult operatives for years and beyond the paper version is a Gates-funded 'digital tattoo' to identify who has been vaccinated and who hasn't. The 'tattoo' is reported to include a substance which is externally readable to confirm who has been vaccinated. This is a bio-luminous light-generating enzyme (think fireflies) called ... *Luciferase*. Yes, named after the Cult 'god' Lucifer the 'light bringer' of whom more to come. Gates said he funded the readable tattoo to ensure children in the developing world were vaccinated and no one was missed out. He cares so much about poor kids as we know. This was just the cover story to develop a vaccine tagging system for everyone on the planet. Gates has been funding the ID2020 'alliance' to do just that in league with other lovely people at Microsoft, GAVI, the Rockefeller Foundation, Accenture and IDEO.org. He said in interviews in March, 2020, before any 'vaccine' publicly existed, that the world must have a globalised digital certificate to track the 'virus' and who had been vaccinated. Gates knew from the start that the mRNA vaccines were coming and when they would come and that the plan was to tag the 'vaccinated' to marginalise the intelligent and stop them doing anything including travel. Evil just doesn't suffice. Gates was exposed for offering a \$10 million bribe to the Nigerian House of Representatives to invoke compulsory 'Covid' vaccination of all Nigerians. Sara Cunial, a member of the Italian Parliament, called Gates a 'vaccine criminal'. She urged the Italian President to hand him over to the International Criminal Court for crimes against

humanity and condemned his plans to 'chip the human race' through ID2020.

You know it's a long-planned agenda when war criminal and Cult gofer Tony Blair is on the case. With the scale of arrogance only someone as dark as Blair can muster he said: 'Vaccination in the end is going to be your route to liberty.' Blair is a disgusting piece of work and he confirms that again. The media has given a lot of coverage to a bloke called Charlie Mullins, founder of London's biggest independent plumbing company, Pimlico Plumbers, who has said he won't employ anyone who has not been vaccinated or have them go to any home where people are not vaccinated. He said that if he had his way no one would be allowed to walk the streets if they have not been vaccinated. Gates was cheering at the time while I was alerting the white coats. The plan is that people will qualify for 'passports' for having the first two doses and then to keep it they will have to have all the follow ups and new ones for invented 'variants' until human genetics is transformed and many are dead who can't adjust to the changes. Hollywood celebrities – the usual propaganda stunt – are promoting something called the WELL Health-Safety Rating to verify that a building or space has 'taken the necessary steps to prioritize the health and safety of their staff, visitors and other stakeholders'. They included Lady Gaga, Jennifer Lopez, Michael B. Jordan, Robert DeNiro, Venus Williams, Wolfgang Puck, Deepak Chopra and 17th Surgeon General Richard Carmona. Yawn. WELL Health-Safety has big connections with China. Parent company Delos is headed by former Goldman Sachs partner Paul Scialla. This is another example – and we will see so many others – of using the excuse of 'health' to dictate the lives and activities of the population. I guess one confirmation of the 'safety' of buildings is that only 'vaccinated' people can go in, right?

Electronic concentration camps

I wrote decades ago about the plans to restrict travel and here we are for those who refuse to bow to tyranny. This can be achieved in one go with air travel if the aviation industry makes a blanket decree.

The ‘vaccine’ and guaranteed income are designed to be part of a global version of China’s social credit system which tracks behaviour 24/7 and awards or deletes ‘credits’ based on whether your behaviour is supported by the state or not. I mean your entire lifestyle – what you do, eat, say, everything. Once your credit score falls below a certain level consequences kick in. In China tens of millions have been denied travel by air and train because of this. All the locations and activities denied to refusers by the ‘vaccine’ passports will be included in one big mass ban on doing almost anything for those that don’t bow their head to government. It’s beyond fascist and a new term is required to describe its extremes – I guess fascist technocracy will have to do. The way the Chinese system of technological – technocratic – control is sweeping the West can be seen in the Los Angeles school system and is planned to be expanded worldwide. Every child is required to have a ‘Covid’-tracking app scanned daily before they can enter the classroom. The so-called Daily Pass tracking system is produced by Gates’ Microsoft which I’m sure will shock you rigid. The pass will be scanned using a barcode (one step from an inside-the-body barcode) and the information will include health checks, ‘Covid’ tests and vaccinations. Entry codes are for one specific building only and access will only be allowed if a student or teacher has a negative test with a test not testing for the ‘virus’, has no symptoms of anything alleged to be related to ‘Covid’ (symptoms from a range of other illness), and has a temperature under 100 degrees. No barcode, no entry, is planned to be the case for everywhere and not only schools.

Kids are being psychologically prepared to accept this as ‘normal’ their whole life which is why what they can impose in schools is so important to the Cult and its gofers. Long-time American freedom campaigner John Whitehead of the Rutherford Institute was not exaggerating when he said: ‘Databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps.’ Canada under its Cult gofer prime minister Justin Trudeau has taken a major step towards the real thing with people interned against their will if they test positive with a test not testing for the ‘virus’ when they arrive at a Canadian

airport. They are jailed in internment hotels often without food or water for long periods and with many doors failing to lock there have been sexual assaults. The interned are being charged sometimes \$2,000 for the privilege of being abused in this way. Trudeau is fully on board with the Cult and says the 'Covid pandemic' has provided an opportunity for a global 'reset' to permanently change Western civilisation. His number two, Deputy Prime Minister Chrystia Freeland, is a trustee of the World Economic Forum and a Rhodes Scholar. The Trudeau family have long been servants of the Cult. See *The Biggest Secret* and Cathy O'Brien's book *Trance-Formation of America* for the horrific background to Trudeau's father Pierre Trudeau another Canadian prime minister. Hide your fascism behind the façade of a heart-on-the-sleeve liberal. It's a well-honed Cult technique.

What can the 'vaccine' really do?

We have a 'virus' never shown to exist and 'variants' of the 'virus' that have also never been shown to exist except, like the 'original', as computer-generated fictions. Even if you believe there's a 'virus' the 'case' to 'death' rate is in the region of 0.23 to 0.15 percent and those 'deaths' are concentrated among the very old around the same average age that people die anyway. In response to this lack of threat (in truth none) psychopaths and idiots, knowingly and unknowingly answering to Gates and the Cult, are seeking to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on Planet Earth. Clearly the 'vaccine' is not about 'Covid' – none of this ever has been. So what is it all about *really*? Why the desperation to infuse genetically-manipulating synthetic material into everyone through mRNA fraudulent 'vaccines' with the intent of doing this over and over with the excuses of 'variants' and other 'virus' inventions? Dr Sherri Tenpenny, an osteopathic medical doctor in the United States, has made herself an expert on vaccines and their effects as a vehement campaigner against their use. Tenpenny was board certified in emergency medicine, the director of a level two trauma centre for 12 years, and moved to Cleveland in 1996 to start an integrative

medicine practice which has treated patients from all 50 states and some 17 other countries. Weaning people off pharmaceutical drugs is a speciality.

She became interested in the consequences of vaccines after attending a meeting at the National Vaccine Information Center in Washington DC in 2000 where she 'sat through four days of listening to medical doctors and scientists and lawyers and parents of vaccine injured kids' and asked: 'What's going on?' She had never been vaccinated and never got ill while her father was given a list of vaccines to be in the military and was 'sick his entire life'. The experience added to her questions and she began to examine vaccine documents from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC). After reading the first one, the 1998 version of *The General Recommendations of Vaccination*, she thought: 'This is it?' The document was poorly written and bad science and Tenpenny began 20 years of research into vaccines that continues to this day. She began her research into 'Covid vaccines' in March, 2020, and she describes them as 'deadly'. For many, as we have seen, they already have been. Tenpenny said that in the first 30 days of the 'vaccine' rollout in the United States there had been more than 40,000 adverse events reported to the vaccine adverse event database. A document had been delivered to her the day before that was 172 pages long. 'We have over 40,000 adverse events; we have over 3,100 cases of [potentially deadly] anaphylactic shock; we have over 5,000 neurological reactions.' Effects ranged from headaches to numbness, dizziness and vertigo, to losing feeling in hands or feet and paraesthesia which is when limbs 'fall asleep' and people have the sensation of insects crawling underneath their skin. All this happened in the first 30 days and remember that only about *ten percent* (or far less) of adverse reactions and vaccine-related deaths are estimated to be officially reported. Tenpenny said:

So can you think of one single product in any industry, any industry, for as long as products have been made on the planet that within 30 days we have 40,000 people complaining of side effects that not only is still on the market but ... we've got paid actors telling us how great

they are for getting their vaccine. We're offering people \$500 if they will just get their vaccine and we've got nurses and doctors going; 'I got the vaccine, I got the vaccine'.

Tenpenny said they were not going to be 'happy dancing folks' when they began to suffer Bell's palsy (facial paralysis), neuropathies, cardiac arrhythmias and autoimmune reactions that kill through a blood disorder. 'They're not going to be so happy, happy then, but we're never going to see pictures of those people' she said. Tenpenny described the 'vaccine' as 'a well-designed killing tool'.

No off-switch

Bad as the initial consequences had been Tenpenny said it would be maybe 14 months before we began to see the 'full ravage' of what is going to happen to the 'Covid vaccinated' with full-out consequences taking anything between two years and 20 years to show. You can understand why when you consider that variations of the 'Covid vaccine' use mRNA (messenger RNA) to in theory activate the immune system to produce protective antibodies without using the actual 'virus'. How can they when it's a computer program and they've never isolated what they claim is the 'real thing'? Instead they use *synthetic* mRNA. They are inoculating synthetic material into the body which through a technique known as the Trojan horse is absorbed into cells to change the nature of DNA. Human DNA is changed by an infusion of messenger RNA and with each new 'vaccine' of this type it is changed even more. Say so and you are banned by Cult Internet platforms. The contempt the contemptuous Mark Zuckerberg has for the truth and human health can be seen in an internal Facebook video leaked to the Project Veritas investigative team in which he said of the 'Covid vaccines': '... I share some caution on this because we just don't know the long term side-effects of basically modifying people's DNA and RNA.' At the same time this disgusting man's Facebook was censoring and banning anyone saying exactly the same. He must go before a Nuremberg trial for crimes against humanity when he *knows* that he

is censoring legitimate concerns and denying the right of informed consent on behalf of the Cult that owns him. People have been killed and damaged by the very 'vaccination' technique he cast doubt on himself when they may not have had the 'vaccine' with access to information that he denied them. The plan is to have at least annual 'Covid vaccinations', add others to deal with invented 'variants', and change all other vaccines into the mRNA system. Pfizer executives told shareholders at a virtual Barclays Global Healthcare Conference in March, 2021, that the public may need a third dose of 'Covid vaccine', plus regular yearly boosters and the company planned to hike prices to milk the profits in a 'significant opportunity for our vaccine'. These are the professional liars, cheats and opportunists who are telling you their 'vaccine' is safe. Given this volume of mRNA planned to be infused into the human body and its ability to then replicate we will have a transformation of human genetics from biological to synthetic biological – exactly the long-time Cult plan for reasons we'll see – and many will die. Sherri Tenpenny said of this replication:

It's like having an on-button but no off-button and that whole mechanism ... they actually give it a name and they call it the Trojan horse mechanism, because it allows that [synthetic] virus and that piece of that [synthetic] virus to get inside of your cells, start to replicate and even get inserted into other parts of your DNA as a Trojan-horse.

Ask the overwhelming majority of people who have the 'vaccine' what they know about the contents and what they do and they would reply: 'The government says it will stop me getting the virus.' Governments give that false impression on purpose to increase take-up. You can read Sherri Tenpenny's detailed analysis of the health consequences in her blog at Vaxxter.com, but in summary these are some of them. She highlights the statement by Bill Gates about how human beings can become their own 'vaccine manufacturing machine'. The man is insane. ['Vaccine'-generated] 'antibodies' carry synthetic messenger RNA into the cells and the damage starts, Tenpenny contends, and she says that lungs can be adversely affected through varying degrees of pus and bleeding which

obviously affects breathing and would be dubbed 'Covid-19'. Even more sinister was the impact of 'antibodies' on macrophages, a white blood cell of the immune system. They consist of Type 1 and Type 2 which have very different functions. She said Type 1 are 'hyper-vigilant' white blood cells which 'gobble up' bacteria etc. However, in doing so, this could cause inflammation and in extreme circumstances be fatal. She says these affects are mitigated by Type 2 macrophages which kick in to calm down the system and stop it going rogue. They clear up dead tissue debris and reduce inflammation that the Type 1 'fire crews' have caused. Type 1 kills the infection and Type 2 heals the damage, she says. This is her punchline with regard to 'Covid vaccinations': She says that mRNA 'antibodies' block Type 2 macrophages by attaching to them and deactivating them. This meant that when the Type 1 response was triggered by infection there was nothing to stop that getting out of hand by calming everything down. There's an on-switch, but no off-switch, she says. What follows can be 'over and out, see you when I see you'.

Genetic suicide

Tenpenny also highlights the potential for autoimmune disease – the body attacking itself – which has been associated with vaccines since they first appeared. Infusing a synthetic foreign substance into cells could cause the immune system to react in a panic believing that the body is being overwhelmed by an invader (it is) and the consequences can again be fatal. There is an autoimmune response known as a 'cytokine storm' which I have likened to a homeowner panicked by an intruder and picking up a gun to shoot randomly in all directions before turning the fire on himself. The immune system unleashes a storm of inflammatory response called cytokines to a threat and the body commits hara-kiri. The lesson is that you mess with the body's immune response at your peril and these 'vaccines' seriously – fundamentally – mess with immune response. Tenpenny refers to a consequence called anaphylactic shock which is a severe and highly dangerous allergic reaction when the immune system

floods the body with chemicals. She gives the example of having a bee sting which primes the immune system and makes it sensitive to those chemicals. When people are stung again maybe years later the immune response can be so powerful that it leads to anaphylactic shock. Tenpenny relates this 'shock' with regard to the 'Covid vaccine' to something called polyethylene glycol or PEG. Enormous numbers of people have become sensitive to this over decades of use in a whole range of products and processes including food, drink, skin creams and 'medicine'. Studies have claimed that some 72 percent of people have antibodies triggered by PEG compared with two percent in the 1960s and allergic hypersensitive reactions to this become a gathering cause for concern. Tenpenny points out that the 'mRNA vaccine' is coated in a 'bubble' of polyethylene glycol which has the potential to cause anaphylactic shock through immune sensitivity. Many reports have appeared of people reacting this way after having the 'Covid vaccine'. What do we think is going to happen as humanity has more and more of these 'vaccines'?

Tenpenny said: 'All these pictures we have seen with people with these rashes ... these weepy rashes, big reactions on their arms and things like that – it's an acute allergic reaction most likely to the polyethylene glycol that you've been previously primed and sensitised to.'

Those who have not studied the conspiracy and its perpetrators at length might think that making the population sensitive to PEG and then putting it in these 'vaccines' is just a coincidence. It is not. It is instead testament to how carefully and coldly-planned current events have been and the scale of the conspiracy we are dealing with. Tenpenny further explains that the 'vaccine' mRNA procedure can breach the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxins and other crap that will cause malfunction. In this case they could make two proteins corrupt brain function to cause Amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), a progressive nervous system disease leading to loss of muscle control, and frontal lobe degeneration – Alzheimer's and dementia. Immunologist J. Bart Classon published a paper connecting mRNA 'vaccines' to prion

disease which can lead to Alzheimer's and other forms of neurogenerative disease while others have pointed out the potential to affect the placenta in ways that make women infertile. This will become highly significant in the next chapter when I will discuss other aspects of this non-vaccine that relate to its nanotechnology and transmission from the injected to the uninjected.

Qualified in idiocy

Tenpenny describes how research has confirmed that these 'vaccine'-generated antibodies can interact with a range of other tissues in the body and attack many other organs including the lungs. 'This means that if you have a hundred people standing in front of you that all got this shot they could have a hundred different symptoms.'

Anyone really think that Cult gofers like the Queen, Tony Blair, Christopher Whitty, Anthony Fauci, and all the other psychopaths have really had this 'vaccine' in the pictures we've seen? Not a bloody chance. Why don't doctors all tell us about all these dangers and consequences of the 'Covid vaccine'? Why instead do they encourage and pressure patients to have the shot? Don't let's think for a moment that doctors and medical staff can't be stupid, lazy, and psychopathic and that's without the financial incentives to give the jab. Tenpenny again:

Some people are going to die from the vaccine directly but a large number of people are going to start to get horribly sick and get all kinds of autoimmune diseases 42 days to maybe a year out. What are they going to do, these stupid doctors who say; 'Good for you for getting that vaccine.' What are they going to say; 'Oh, it must be a mutant, we need to give an extra dose of that vaccine.'

Because now the vaccine, instead of one dose or two doses we need three or four because the stupid physicians aren't taking the time to learn anything about it. If I can learn this sitting in my living room reading a 19 page paper and several others so can they. There's nothing special about me, I just take the time to do it.

Remember how Sara Kayat, the NHS and TV doctor, said that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Doctors can be idiots like every other profession and they

should not be worshipped as infallible. They are not and far from it. Behind many medical and scientific 'experts' lies an uninformed prat trying to hide themselves from you although in the 'Covid' era many have failed to do so as with UK narrative-repeating 'TV doctor' Hilary Jones. Pushing back against the minority of proper doctors and scientists speaking out against the 'vaccine' has been the entire edifice of the Cult global state in the form of governments, medical systems, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley, and an army of compliant doctors, medical staff and scientists willing to say anything for money and to enhance their careers by promoting the party line. If you do that you are an 'expert' and if you won't you are an 'anti-vaxxer' and 'Covidiot'. The pressure to be 'vaccinated' is incessant. We have even had reports claiming that the 'vaccine' can help cure cancer and Alzheimer's and make the lame walk. I am waiting for the announcement that it can bring you coffee in the morning and cook your tea. Just as the symptoms of 'Covid' seem to increase by the week so have the miracles of the 'vaccine'. American supermarket giant Kroger Co. offered nearly 500,000 employees in 35 states a \$100 bonus for having the 'vaccine' while donut chain Krispy Kreme promised 'vaccinated' customers a free glazed donut every day for the rest of 2021. Have your DNA changed and you will get a doughnut although we might not have to give you them for long. Such offers and incentives confirm the desperation.

Perhaps the worse vaccine-stunt of them all was UK 'Health' Secretary Matt-the-prat Hancock on live TV after watching a clip of someone being 'vaccinated' when the roll-out began. Hancock faked tears so badly it was embarrassing. Brain-of-Britain Piers Morgan, the lockdown-supporting, 'vaccine' supporting, 'vaccine' passport-supporting, TV host played along with Hancock – 'You're quite emotional about that' he said in response to acting so atrocious it would have been called out at a school nativity which will presumably today include Mary and Jesus in masks, wise men keeping their camels six feet apart, and shepherds under tent arrest. System-serving Morgan tweeted this: 'Love the idea of covid vaccine passports for everywhere: flights, restaurants, clubs, football, gyms,

shops etc. It's time covid-denying, anti-vaxxer loonies had their bullsh*t bluff called & bar themselves from going anywhere that responsible citizens go.' If only I could aspire to his genius. To think that Morgan, who specialises in shouting over anyone he disagrees with, was lauded as a free speech hero when he lost his job after storming off the set of his live show like a child throwing his dolly out of the pram. If he is a free speech hero we are in real trouble. I have no idea what 'bullsh*t' means, by the way, the * throws me completely.

The Cult is desperate to infuse its synthetic DNA-changing concoction into everyone and has been using every lie, trick and intimidation to do so. The question of '*Why?*' we shall now address.

CHAPTER TEN

Human 2.0

I believe that at the end of the century the use of words and general educated opinion will have altered so much that one will be able to speak of machines thinking without expecting to be contradicted –

Alan Turing (1912-1954), the ‘Father of artificial intelligence’

I have been exposing for decades the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic-biological state. The new human that I will call Human 2.0 is planned to be connected to artificial intelligence and a global AI ‘Smart Grid’ that would operate as one global system in which AI would control everything from your fridge to your heating system to your car to your mind. Humans would no longer be ‘human’, but post-human and sub-human, with their thinking and emotional processes replaced by AI.

What I said sounded crazy and beyond science fiction and I could understand that. To any balanced, rational, mind it *is* crazy. Today, however, that world is becoming reality and it puts the ‘Covid vaccine’ into its true context. Ray Kurzweil is the ultra-Zionist ‘computer scientist, inventor and futurist’ and co-founder of the Singularity University. Singularity refers to the merging of humans with machines or ‘transhumanism’. Kurzweil has said humanity would be connected to the cyber ‘cloud’ in the period of the ever-recurring year of 2030:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and ‘think in the cloud’ ... We’re going to put gateways to the

cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations. As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

They are trying to sell this end-of-humanity-as-we-know-it as the next stage of 'evolution' when we become super-human and 'like the gods'. They are lying to you. Shocked, eh? The population, and again especially the young, have been manipulated into addiction to technologies designed to enslave them for life. First they induced an addiction to smartphones (holdables); next they moved to technology on the body (wearables); and then began the invasion of the body (implantables). I warned way back about the plan for microchipped people and we are now entering that era. We should not be diverted into thinking that this refers only to chips we can see. Most important are the nanochips known as smart dust, neural dust and nanobots which are far too small to be seen by the human eye. Nanotechnology is everywhere, increasingly in food products, and released into the atmosphere by the geoengineering of the skies funded by Bill Gates to 'shut out the Sun' and 'save the planet from global warming'. Gates has been funding a project to spray millions of tonnes of chalk (calcium carbonate) into the stratosphere over Sweden to 'dim the Sun' and cool the Earth. Scientists warned the move could be disastrous for weather systems in ways no one can predict and opposition led to the Swedish space agency announcing that the 'experiment' would not be happening as planned in the summer of 2021; but it shows where the Cult is going with dimming the impact of the Sun and there's an associated plan to change the planet's atmosphere. Who gives psychopath Gates the right to dictate to the entire human race and dismantle planetary systems? The world will not be safe while this man is at large.

The global warming hoax has made the Sun, like the gas of life, something to fear when both are essential to good health and human survival (more inversion). The body transforms sunlight into vital vitamin D through a process involving ... *cholesterol*. This is the cholesterol we are also told to fear. We are urged to take Big Pharma

statin drugs to reduce cholesterol and it's all systematic. Reducing cholesterol means reducing vitamin D uptake with all the multiple health problems that will cause. At least if you take statins long term it saves the government from having to pay you a pension. The delivery system to block sunlight is widely referred to as chemtrails although these have a much deeper agenda, too. They appear at first to be contrails or condensation trails streaming from aircraft into cold air at high altitudes. Contrails disperse very quickly while chemtrails do not and spread out across the sky before eventually their content falls to earth. Many times I have watched aircraft cross-cross a clear blue sky releasing chemtrails until it looks like a cloudy day. Chemtrails contain many things harmful to humans and the natural world including toxic heavy metals, aluminium (see Alzheimer's) and nanotechnology. Ray Kurzweil reveals the reason without actually saying so: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' How do you deliver that? *From the sky.* Self-replicating nanobots would connect everything to the Smart Grid. The phenomenon of Morgellons disease began in the chemtrail era and the correlation has led to it being dubbed the 'chemtrail disease'. Self-replicating fibres appear in the body that can be pulled out through the skin. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. I cover this at greater length in *Phantom Self*.

'Vaccine' operating system

'Covid vaccines' with their self-replicating synthetic material are also designed to make the connection between humanity and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. American doctor and dedicated campaigner for truth, Carrie Madej, an Internal Medicine Specialist in Georgia with more than 20 years medical experience, has highlighted the nanotechnology aspect of the fake 'vaccines'. She explains how one of the components in at least the Moderna and Pfizer synthetic potions are 'lipid nanoparticles' which are 'like little tiny computer bits' – a 'sci-fi substance' known as nanobots and hydrogel which can be 'triggered

at any moment to deliver its payload' and act as 'biosensors'. The synthetic substance had 'the ability to accumulate data from your body like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts and emotions, all kind of things' and each syringe could carry a *million* nanobots:

This substance because it's like little bits of computers in your body, crazy, but it's true, it can do that, [and] obviously has the ability to act through Wi-Fi. It can receive and transmit energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. That issue has never been addressed by these companies. What does that do to the human?

Just imagine getting this substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones, what is happening with that? What if something is triggering it, too, like an impulse, a frequency? We have something completely foreign in the human body.

Madej said her research revealed that electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies emitted by phones and other devices had increased dramatically in the same period of the 'vaccine' rollout and she was seeing more people with radiation problems as 5G and other electromagnetic technology was expanded and introduced to schools and hospitals. She said she was 'floored with the EMF coming off' the devices she checked. All this makes total sense and syncs with my own work of decades when you think that Moderna refers in documents to its mRNA 'vaccine' as an 'operating system':

Recognizing the broad potential of mRNA science, we set out to create an mRNA technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer. It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the 'program' or 'app' is our mRNA drug – the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein ...

... Our mRNA Medicines – 'The 'Software Of Life': When we have a concept for a new mRNA medicine and begin research, fundamental components are already in place. Generally, the only thing that changes from one potential mRNA medicine to another is the coding region – the actual genetic code that instructs ribosomes to make protein. Utilizing these instruction sets gives our investigational mRNA medicines a software-like quality. We also have the ability to combine different mRNA sequences encoding for different proteins in a single mRNA investigational medicine.

Who needs a real 'virus' when you can create a computer version to justify infusing your operating system into the entire human race on the road to making living, breathing people into cyborgs? What is missed with the 'vaccines' is the *digital* connection between synthetic material and the body that I highlighted earlier with the study that hacked a computer with human DNA. On one level the body is digital, based on mathematical codes, and I'll have more about that in the next chapter. Those who ridiculously claim that mRNA 'vaccines' are not designed to change human genetics should explain the words of Dr Tal Zaks, chief medical officer at Moderna, in a 2017 TED talk. He said that over the last 30 years 'we've been living this phenomenal digital scientific revolution, and I'm here today to tell you, that we are actually *hacking the software of life*, and that it's changing the way we think about prevention and treatment of disease':

In every cell there's this thing called messenger RNA, or mRNA for short, that transmits the critical information from the DNA in our genes to the protein, which is really the stuff we're all made out of. This is the critical information that determines what the cell will do. So we think about it as an operating system. So if you could change that, if you could introduce a line of code, or change a line of code, it turns out, that has profound implications for everything, from the flu to cancer.

Zaks should more accurately have said that this has profound implications for the human genetic code and the nature of DNA. Communications within the body go both ways and not only one. But, hey, no, the 'Covid vaccine' will not affect your genetics. Cult fact-checkers say so even though the man who helped to develop the mRNA technique says that it does. Zaks said in 2017:

If you think about what it is we're trying to do. We've taken information and our understanding of that information and how that information is transmitted in a cell, and we've taken our understanding of medicine and how to make drugs, and we're fusing the two. We think of it as information therapy.

I have been writing for decades that the body is an information field communicating with itself and the wider world. This is why

radiation which is information can change the information field of body and mind through phenomena like 5G and change their nature and function. 'Information therapy' means to change the body's information field and change the way it operates. DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and can be mutated by information like mRNA synthetic messaging. Technology to do this has been ready and waiting in the underground bases and other secret projects to be rolled out when the 'Covid' hoax was played. 'Trials' of such short and irrelevant duration were only for public consumption. When they say the 'vaccine' is 'experimental' that is not true. It may appear to be 'experimental' to those who don't know what's going on, but the trials have already been done to ensure the Cult gets the result it desires. Zaks said that it took decades to sequence the human genome, completed in 2003, but now they could do it in a week. By 'they' he means scientists operating in the public domain. In the secret projects they were sequencing the genome in a week long before even 2003.

Deluge of mRNA

Highly significantly the Moderna document says the guiding premise is that if using mRNA as a medicine works for one disease then it should work for many diseases. They were leveraging the flexibility afforded by their platform and the fundamental role mRNA plays in protein synthesis to pursue mRNA medicines for a broad spectrum of diseases. Moderna is confirming what I was saying through 2020 that multiple 'vaccines' were planned for 'Covid' (and later invented 'variants') and that previous vaccines would be converted to the mRNA system to infuse the body with massive amounts of genetically-manipulating synthetic material to secure a transformation to a synthetic-biological state. The 'vaccines' are designed to kill stunning numbers as part of the long-exposed Cult depopulation agenda and transform the rest. Given this is the goal you can appreciate why there is such hysterical demand for every human to be 'vaccinated' for an alleged 'disease' that has an estimated 'infection' to 'death' ratio of 0.23-0.15 percent. As I write

children are being given the 'vaccine' in trials (their parents are a disgrace) and ever-younger people are being offered the vaccine for a 'virus' that even if you believe it exists has virtually zero chance of harming them. Horrific effects of the 'trials' on a 12-year-old girl were revealed by a family member to be serious brain and gastric problems that included a bowel obstruction and the inability to swallow liquids or solids. She was unable to eat or drink without throwing up, had extreme pain in her back, neck and abdomen, and was paralysed from the waist down which stopped her urinating unaided. When the girl was first taken to hospital doctors said it was all in her mind. She was signed up for the 'trial' by her parents for whom no words suffice. None of this 'Covid vaccine' insanity makes any sense unless you see what the 'vaccine' really is – a body-changer. Synthetic biology or 'SynBio' is a fast-emerging and expanding scientific discipline which includes everything from genetic and molecular engineering to electrical and computer engineering. Synthetic biology is defined in these ways:

- A multidisciplinary area of research that seeks to create new biological parts, devices, and systems, or to redesign systems that are already found in nature.
- The use of a mixture of physical engineering and genetic engineering to create new (and therefore synthetic) life forms.
- An emerging field of research that aims to combine the knowledge and methods of biology, engineering and related disciplines in the design of chemically-synthesized DNA to create organisms with novel or enhanced characteristics and traits (synthetic organisms including humans).

We now have synthetic blood, skin, organs and limbs being developed along with synthetic body parts produced by 3D printers. These are all elements of the synthetic human programme and this comment by Kurzweil's co-founder of the Singularity University,

Peter Diamandis, can be seen in a whole new light with the 'Covid' hoax and the sanctions against those that refuse the 'vaccine':

Anybody who is going to be resisting the progress forward [to transhumanism] is going to be resisting evolution and, fundamentally, they will die out. It's not a matter of whether it's good or bad. It's going to happen.

'Resisting evolution'? What absolute bollocks. The arrogance of these people is without limit. His 'it's going to happen' mantra is another way of saying 'resistance is futile' to break the spirit of those pushing back and we must not fall for it. Getting this genetically-transforming 'vaccine' into everyone is crucial to the Cult plan for total control and the desperation to achieve that is clear for anyone to see. Vaccine passports are a major factor in this and they, too, are a form of resistance is futile. It's NOT. The paper funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for the 2013 'health conference' in China said:

We will interact more with artificial intelligence. The use of robotics, bio-engineering to augment human functioning is already well underway and will advance. Re-engineering of humans into potentially separate and unequal forms through genetic engineering or mixed human-robots raises debates on ethics and equality.

A new demography is projected to emerge after 2030 [that year again] of technologies (robotics, genetic engineering, nanotechnology) producing robots, engineered organisms, 'nanobots' and artificial intelligence (AI) that can self-replicate. Debates will grow on the implications of an impending reality of human designed life.

What is happening today is so long planned. The world army enforcing the will of the world government is intended to be a robot army, not a human one. Today's military and its technologically 'enhanced' troops, pilotless planes and driverless vehicles are just stepping stones to that end. Human soldiers are used as Cult fodder and its time they woke up to that and worked for the freedom of the population instead of their own destruction and their family's destruction – the same with the police. Join us and let's sort this out. The phenomenon of enforce my own destruction is widespread in the 'Covid' era with Woker 'luvvies' in the acting and entertainment

industries supporting 'Covid' rules which have destroyed their profession and the same with those among the public who put signs on the doors of their businesses 'closed due to Covid – stay safe' when many will never reopen. It's a form of masochism and most certainly insanity.

Transgender = transhumanism

When something explodes out of nowhere and is suddenly everywhere it is always the Cult agenda and so it is with the tidal wave of claims and demands that have infiltrated every aspect of society under the heading of 'transgenderism'. The term 'trans' is so 'in' and this is the dictionary definition:

A prefix meaning 'across', 'through', occurring ... in loanwords from Latin, used in particular for denoting movement or conveyance from place to place (transfer; transmit; transplant) or complete change (transform; transmute), or to form adjectives meaning 'crossing', 'on the other side of', or 'going beyond' the place named (transmontane; transnational; trans-Siberian).

Transgender means to go beyond gender and transhuman means to go beyond human. Both are aspects of the Cult plan to transform the human body to a synthetic state with *no gender*. Human 2.0 is not designed to procreate and would be produced technologically with no need for parents. The new human would mean the end of parents and so men, and increasingly women, are being targeted for the deletion of their rights and status. Parental rights are disappearing at an ever-quickening speed for the same reason. The new human would have no need for men or women when there is no procreation and no gender. Perhaps the transgender movement that appears to be in a permanent state of frenzy might now contemplate on how it is being used. This was never about transgender rights which are only the interim excuse for confusing gender, particularly in the young, on the road to *fusing* gender. Transgender activism is not an end; it is a *means* to an end. We see again the technique of creative destruction in which you destroy the status quo to 'build back better' in the form that you want. The gender status quo had to be

destroyed by persuading the Cult-created Woke mentality to believe that you can have 100 genders or more. A programme for 9 to 12 year olds produced by the Cult-owned BBC promoted the 100 genders narrative. The very idea may be the most monumental nonsense, but it is not what is true that counts, only what you can make people *believe* is true. Once the gender of $2 + 2 = 4$ has been dismantled through indoctrination, intimidation and $2 + 2 = 5$ then the new no-gender normal can take its place with Human 2.0.

Aldous Huxley revealed the plan in his prophetic *Brave New World* in 1932:

Natural reproduction has been done away with and children are created, 'decanted', and raised in 'hatcheries and conditioning centres'. From birth, people are genetically designed to fit into one of five castes, which are further split into 'Plus' and 'Minus' members and designed to fulfil predetermined positions within the social and economic strata of the World State.

How could Huxley know this in 1932? For the same reason George Orwell knew about the Big Brother state in 1948, Cult insiders I have quoted knew about it in 1969, and I have known about it since the early 1990s. If you are connected to the Cult or you work your balls off to uncover the plan you can predict the future. The process is simple. If there is a plan for the world and nothing intervenes to stop it then it will happen. Thus if you communicate the plan ahead of time you are perceived to have predicted the future, but you haven't. You have revealed the plan which without intervention will become the human future. The whole reason I have done what I have is to alert enough people to inspire an intervention and maybe at last that time has come with the Cult and its intentions now so obvious to anyone with a brain in working order.

The future is here

Technological wombs that Huxley described to replace parent procreation are already being developed and they are only the projects we know about in the public arena. Israeli scientists told *The Times of Israel* in March, 2021, that they have grown 250-cell embryos

into mouse foetuses with fully formed organs using artificial wombs in a development they say could pave the way for gestating humans outside the womb. Professor Jacob Hanna of the Weizmann Institute of Science said:

We took mouse embryos from the mother at day five of development, when they are just of 250 cells, and had them in the incubator from day five until day 11, by which point they had grown all their organs.

By day 11 they make their own blood and have a beating heart, a fully developed brain. Anybody would look at them and say, 'this is clearly a mouse foetus with all the characteristics of a mouse.' It's gone from being a ball of cells to being an advanced foetus.

A special liquid is used to nourish embryo cells in a laboratory dish and they float on the liquid to duplicate the first stage of embryonic development. The incubator creates all the right conditions for its development, Hanna said. The liquid gives the embryo 'all the nutrients, hormones and sugars they need' along with a custom-made electronic incubator which controls gas concentration, pressure and temperature. The cutting-edge in the underground bases and other secret locations will be light years ahead of that, however, and this was reported by the London *Guardian* in 2017:

We are approaching a biotechnological breakthrough. Ectogenesis, the invention of a complete external womb, could completely change the nature of human reproduction. In April this year, researchers at the Children's Hospital of Philadelphia announced their development of an artificial womb.

The article was headed 'Artificial wombs could soon be a reality. What will this mean for women?' What would it mean for children is an even bigger question. No mother to bond with only a machine in preparation for a life of soulless interaction and control in a world governed by machines (see the *Matrix* movies). Now observe the calculated manipulations of the 'Covid' hoax as human interaction and warmth has been curtailed by distancing, isolation and fear with people communicating via machines on a scale never seen before.

These are all dots in the same picture as are all the personal assistants, gadgets and children's toys through which kids and adults communicate with AI as if it is human. The AI 'voice' on Sat-Nav should be included. All these things are psychological preparation for the Cult endgame. Before you can make a physical connection with AI you have to make a psychological connection and that is what people are being conditioned to do with this ever gathering human-AI interaction. Movies and TV programmes depicting the transhuman, robot dystopia relate to a phenomenon known as 'pre-emptive programming' in which the world that is planned is portrayed everywhere in movies, TV and advertising. This is conditioning the conscious and subconscious mind to become familiar with the planned reality to dilute resistance when it happens for real. What would have been a shock such is the change is made less so. We have young children put on the road to transgender transition surgery with puberty blocking drugs at an age when they could never be able to make those life-changing decisions.

Rachel Levine, a professor of paediatrics and psychiatry who believes in treating children this way, became America's highest-ranked openly-transgender official when she was confirmed as US Assistant Secretary at the Department of Health and Human Services after being nominated by Joe Biden (the Cult). Activists and governments press for laws to deny parents a say in their children's transition process so the kids can be isolated and manipulated into agreeing to irreversible medical procedures. A Canadian father Robert Hoogland was denied bail by the Vancouver Supreme Court in 2021 and remained in jail for breaching a court order that he stay silent over his young teenage daughter, a minor, who was being offered life-changing hormone therapy without parental consent. At the age of 12 the girl's 'school counsellor' said she may be transgender, referred her to a doctor and told the school to treat her like a boy. This is another example of state-serving schools imposing ever more control over children's lives while parents have ever less.

Contemptible and extreme child abuse is happening all over the world as the Cult gender-fusion operation goes into warp-speed.

Why the war on men – and now women?

The question about what artificial wombs mean for women should rightly be asked. The answer can be seen in the deletion of women's rights involving sport, changing rooms, toilets and status in favour of people in male bodies claiming to identify as women. I can identify as a mountain climber, but it doesn't mean I can climb a mountain any more than a biological man can be a biological woman. To believe so is a triumph of belief over factual reality which is the very perceptual basis of everything Woke. Women's sport is being destroyed by allowing those with male bodies who say they identify as female to 'compete' with girls and women. Male body 'women' dominate 'women's' competition with their greater muscle mass, bone density, strength and speed. With that disadvantage sport for women loses all meaning. To put this in perspective nearly 300 American high school boys can run faster than the quickest woman sprinter in the world. Women are seeing their previously protected spaces invaded by male bodies simply because they claim to identify as women. That's all they need to do to access all women's spaces and activities under the Biden 'Equality Act' that destroys equality for women with the usual Orwellian Woke inversion. Male sex offenders have already committed rapes in women's prisons after claiming to identify as women to get them transferred. Does this not matter to the Woke 'equality' hypocrites? Not in the least. What matters to Cult manipulators and funders behind transgender activists is to advance gender fusion on the way to the no-gender 'human'. When you are seeking to impose transparent nonsense like this, or the 'Covid' hoax, the only way the nonsense can prevail is through censorship and intimidation of dissenters, deletion of factual information, and programming of the unquestioning, bewildered and naive. You don't have to scan the world for long to see that all these things are happening.

Many women's rights organisations have realised that rights and status which took such a long time to secure are being eroded and that it is systematic. Kara Dansky of the global Women's Human Rights Campaign said that Biden's transgender executive order immediately he took office, subsequent orders, and Equality Act legislation that followed 'seek to erase women and girls in the law as a category'. *Exactly.* I said during the long ago-started war on men (in which many women play a crucial part) that this was going to turn into a war on them. The Cult is phasing out *both* male and female genders. To get away with that they are brought into conflict so they are busy fighting each other while the Cult completes the job with no unity of response. Unity, people, *unity*. We need unity everywhere. Transgender is the only show in town as the big step towards the no-gender human. It's not about rights for transgender people and never has been. Woke political correctness is deleting words relating to genders to the same end. Wokers believe this is to be 'inclusive' when the opposite is true. They are deleting words describing gender because gender *itself* is being deleted by Human 2.0. Terms like 'man', 'woman', 'mother' and 'father' are being deleted in the universities and other institutions to be replaced by the *no-gender*, not trans-gender, 'individuals' and 'guardians'. Women's rights campaigner Maria Keffler of Partners for Ethical Care said: 'Children are being taught from kindergarten upward that some boys have a vagina, some girls have a penis, and that kids can be any gender they want to be.' Do we really believe that suddenly countries all over the world at the same time had the idea of having drag queens go into schools or read transgender stories to very young children in the local library? It's coldly-calculated confusion of gender on the way to the fusion of gender. Suzanne Vierling, a psychologist from Southern California, made another important point:

Yesterday's slave woman who endured gynecological medical experiments is today's girl-child being butchered in a booming gender-transitioning sector. Ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause and osteoporosis, uncharted territory, and parents' rights and authority decimated.

The erosion of parental rights is a common theme in line with the Cult plans to erase the very concept of parents and 'ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause' means what? Those born female lose the ability to have children – another way to discontinue humanity as we know it.

Eliminating Human 1.0 (before our very eyes)

To pave the way for Human 2.0 you must phase out Human 1.0. This is happening through plummeting sperm counts and making women infertile through an onslaught of chemicals, radiation (including smartphones in pockets of men) and mRNA 'vaccines'. Common agriculture pesticides are also having a devastating impact on human fertility. I have been tracking collapsing sperm counts in the books for a long time and in 2021 came a book by fertility scientist and reproductive epidemiologist Shanna Swan, *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race*. She reports how the global fertility rate dropped by half between 1960 and 2016 with America's birth rate 16 percent below where it needs to be to sustain the population. Women are experiencing declining egg quality, more miscarriages, and more couples suffer from infertility. Other findings were an increase in erectile dysfunction, infant boys developing more genital abnormalities, male problems with conception, and plunging levels of the male hormone testosterone which would explain why so many men have lost their backbone and masculinity. This has been very evident during the 'Covid' hoax when women have been prominent among the Pushbackers and big strapping blokes have bowed their heads, covered their faces with a nappy and quietly submitted. Mind control expert Cathy O'Brien also points to how global education introduced the concept of 'we're all winners' in sport and classrooms: 'Competition was defused, and it in turn defused a sense of fighting back.' This is another version of the 'equity' doctrine in which you drive down rather than raise up. What a contrast in Cult-controlled China with its global ambitions

where the government published plans in January, 2021, to 'cultivate masculinity' in boys from kindergarten through to high school in the face of a 'masculinity crisis'. A government adviser said boys would be soon become 'delicate, timid and effeminate' unless action was taken. Don't expect any similar policy in the targeted West. A 2006 study showed that a 65-year-old man in 2002 had testosterone levels 15 percent lower than a 65-year-old man in 1987 while a 2020 study found a similar story with young adults and adolescents. Men are getting prescriptions for testosterone replacement therapy which causes an even greater drop in sperm count with up to 99 percent seeing sperm counts drop to zero during the treatment. More sperm is defective and malfunctioning with some having two heads or not pursuing an egg.

A class of *synthetic* chemicals known as phthalates are being blamed for the decline. These are found everywhere in plastics, shampoos, cosmetics, furniture, flame retardants, personal care products, pesticides, canned foods and even receipts. Why till receipts? Everyone touches them. Let no one delude themselves that all this is not systematic to advance the long-time agenda for human body transformation. Phthalates mimic hormones and disrupt the hormone balance causing testosterone to fall and genital birth defects in male infants. Animals and fish have been affected in the same way due to phthalates and other toxins in rivers. When fish turn gay or change sex through chemicals in rivers and streams it is a pointer to why there has been such an increase in gay people and the sexually confused. It doesn't matter to me what sexuality people choose to be, but if it's being affected by chemical pollution and consumption then we need to know. Does anyone really think that this is not connected to the transgender agenda, the war on men and the condemnation of male 'toxic masculinity'? You watch this being followed by 'toxic femininity'. It's already happening. When breastfeeding becomes 'chest-feeding', pregnant women become pregnant people along with all the other Woke claptrap you know that the world is going insane and there's a Cult scam in progress. Transgender activists are promoting the Cult agenda while Cult

billionaires support and fund the insanity as they laugh themselves to sleep at the sheer stupidity for which humans must be infamous in galaxies far, far away.

'Covid vaccines' and female infertility

We can now see why the 'vaccine' has been connected to potential infertility in women. Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Advisor at Pfizer, and Dr Wolfgang Wodarg in Germany, filed a petition with the European Medicines Agency in December, 2020, urging them to stop trials for the Pfizer/BioNTech shot and all other mRNA trials until further studies had been done. They were particularly concerned about possible effects on fertility with 'vaccine'-produced antibodies attacking the protein Syncytin-1 which is responsible for developing the placenta. The result would be infertility 'of indefinite duration' in women who have the 'vaccine' with the placenta failing to form. Section 10.4.2 of the Pfizer/BioNTech trial protocol says that pregnant women or those who might become so should not have mRNA shots. Section 10.4 warns men taking mRNA shots to 'be abstinent from heterosexual intercourse' and not to donate sperm. The UK government said that it *did not know* if the mRNA procedure had an effect on fertility. *Did not know?* These people have to go to jail. UK government advice did not recommend at the start that pregnant women had the shot and said they should avoid pregnancy for at least two months after 'vaccination'. The 'advice' was later updated to pregnant women should only have the 'vaccine' if the benefits outweighed the risks to mother and foetus. What the hell is that supposed to mean? Then 'spontaneous abortions' began to appear and rapidly increase on the adverse reaction reporting schemes which include only a fraction of adverse reactions. Thousands and ever-growing numbers of 'vaccinated' women are describing changes to their menstrual cycle with heavier blood flow, irregular periods and menstruating again after going through the menopause – all links to reproduction effects. Women are passing blood clots and the lining of their uterus while men report erectile dysfunction and blood effects. Most

significantly of all *unvaccinated* women began to report similar menstrual changes after interaction with '*vaccinated*' people and men and children were also affected with bleeding noses, blood clots and other conditions. 'Shedding' is when vaccinated people can emit the content of a vaccine to affect the unvaccinated, but this is different. '*Vaccinated*' people were not shedding a 'live virus' allegedly in '*vaccines*' as before because the fake '*Covid vaccines*' involve synthetic material and other toxicity. Doctors exposing what is happening prefer the term '*transmission*' to shedding. Somehow those that have had the shots are transmitting effects to those that haven't. Dr Carrie Madej said the nano-content of the '*vaccines*' can 'act like an antenna' to others around them which fits perfectly with my own conclusions. This '*vaccine*' transmission phenomenon was becoming known as the book went into production and I deal with this further in the Postscript.

Vaccine effects on sterility are well known. The World Health Organization was accused in 2014 of sterilising millions of women in Kenya with the evidence confirmed by the content of the vaccines involved. The same WHO behind the '*Covid*' hoax admitted its involvement for more than ten years with the vaccine programme. Other countries made similar claims. Charges were lodged by Tanzania, Nicaragua, Mexico, and the Philippines. The Gardasil vaccine claimed to protect against a genital '*virus*' known as HPV has also been linked to infertility. Big Pharma and the WHO (same thing) are criminal and satanic entities. Then there's the Bill Gates Foundation which is connected through funding and shared interests with 20 pharmaceutical giants and laboratories. He stands accused of directing the policy of United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), vaccine alliance GAVI, and other groupings, to advance the vaccine agenda and silence opposition at great cost to women and children. At the same time Gates wants to reduce the global population. Coincidence?

Great Reset = Smart Grid = new human

The Cult agenda I have been exposing for 30 years is now being openly promoted by Cult assets like Gates and Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum under code-terms like the 'Great Reset', 'Build Back Better' and 'a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world'. What provided this 'rare but narrow window of opportunity'? The 'Covid' hoax did. Who created that? *They* did. My books from not that long ago warned about the planned 'Internet of Things' (IoT) and its implications for human freedom. This was the plan to connect all technology to the Internet and artificial intelligence and today we are way down that road with an estimated 36 billion devices connected to the World Wide Web and that figure is projected to be 76 billion by 2025. I further warned that the Cult planned to go beyond that to the Internet of *Everything* when the human brain was connected via AI to the Internet and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. Now we have Cult operatives like Schwab calling for precisely that under the term 'Internet of Bodies', a fusion of the physical, digital and biological into one centrally-controlled Smart Grid system which the Cult refers to as the 'Fourth Industrial Revolution'. They talk about the 'biological', but they really mean the synthetic-biological which is required to fully integrate the human body and brain into the Smart Grid and artificial intelligence planned to replace the human mind. We have everything being synthetically manipulated including the natural world through GMO and smart dust, the food we eat and the human body itself with synthetic 'vaccines'. I said in *The Answer* that we would see the Cult push for synthetic meat to replace animals and in February, 2021, the so predictable psychopath Bill Gates called for the introduction of synthetic meat to save us all from 'climate change'. The climate hoax just keeps on giving like the 'Covid' hoax. The war on meat by vegan activists is a carbon (oops, sorry) copy of the manipulation of transgender activists. They have no idea (except their inner core) that they are being used to promote and impose the agenda of the Cult or that they are only the *vehicle* and not the *reason*. This is not to say those who choose not to eat meat shouldn't be respected and supported in that right, but there are ulterior motives

for those in power. A *Forbes* article in December, 2019, highlighted the plan so beloved of Schwab and the Cult under the heading: 'What Is The Internet of Bodies? And How Is It Changing Our World?' The article said the human body is the latest data platform (remember 'our vaccine is an operating system'). *Forbes* described the plan very accurately and the words could have come straight out of my books from long before:

The Internet of Bodies (IoB) is an extension of the IoT and basically connects the human body to a network through devices that are ingested, implanted, or connected to the body in some way. Once connected, data can be exchanged, and the body and device can be remotely monitored and controlled.

They were really describing a human hive mind with human perception centrally-dictated via an AI connection as well as allowing people to be 'remotely monitored and controlled'.

Everything from a fridge to a human mind could be directed from a central point by these insane psychopaths and 'Covid vaccines' are crucial to this. *Forbes* explained the process I mentioned earlier of holdable and wearable technology followed by implantable. The article said there were three generations of the Internet of Bodies that include:

- Body external: These are wearable devices such as Apple Watches or Fitbits that can monitor our health.
- Body internal: These include pacemakers, cochlear implants, and digital pills that go inside our bodies to monitor or control various aspects of health.
- Body embedded: The third generation of the Internet of Bodies is embedded technology where technology and the human body are melded together and have a real-time connection to a remote machine.

Forbes noted the development of the Brain Computer Interface (BCI) which merges the brain with an external device for monitoring and controlling in real-time. ‘The ultimate goal is to help restore function to individuals with disabilities by using brain signals rather than conventional neuromuscular pathways.’ Oh, do fuck off. The goal of brain interface technology is controlling human thought and emotion from the central point in a hive mind serving its masters wishes. Many people are now agreeing to be chipped to open doors without a key. You can recognise them because they’ll be wearing a mask, social distancing and lining up for the ‘vaccine’. The Cult plans a Great Reset money system after they have completed the demolition of the global economy in which ‘money’ will be exchanged through communication with body operating systems. Rand Corporation, a Cult-owned think tank, said of the Internet of Bodies or IoB:

Internet of Bodies technologies fall under the broader IoT umbrella. But as the name suggests, IoB devices introduce an even more intimate interplay between humans and gadgets. IoB devices monitor the human body, collect health metrics and other personal information, and transmit those data over the Internet. Many devices, such as fitness trackers, are already in use ... IoB devices ... and those in development can track, record, and store users’ whereabouts, bodily functions, and what they see, hear, and even think.

Schwab’s World Economic Forum, a long-winded way of saying ‘fascism’ or ‘the Cult’, has gone full-on with the Internet of Bodies in the ‘Covid’ era. ‘We’re entering the era of the Internet of Bodies’, it declared, ‘collecting our physical data via a range of devices that can be implanted, swallowed or worn’. The result would be a huge amount of health-related data that could improve human wellbeing around the world, and prove crucial in fighting the ‘Covid-19 pandemic’. Does anyone think these clowns care about ‘human wellbeing’ after the death and devastation their pandemic hoax has purposely caused? Schwab and co say we should move forward with the Internet of Bodies because ‘Keeping track of symptoms could help us stop the spread of infection, and quickly detect new cases’. How wonderful, but keeping track’ is all they are really bothered

about. Researchers were investigating if data gathered from smartwatches and similar devices could be used as viral infection alerts by tracking the user's heart rate and breathing. Schwab said in his 2018 book *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution*:

The lines between technologies and beings are becoming blurred and not just by the ability to create lifelike robots or synthetics. Instead it is about the ability of new technologies to literally become part of us. Technologies already influence how we understand ourselves, how we think about each other, and how we determine our realities. As the technologies ... give us deeper access to parts of ourselves, we may begin to integrate digital technologies into our bodies.

You can see what the game is. Twenty-four hour control and people – if you could still call them that – would never know when something would go ping and take them out of circulation. It's the most obvious rush to a global fascist dictatorship and the complete submission of humanity and yet still so many are locked away in their Cult-induced perceptual coma and can't see it.

Smart Grid control centres

The human body is being transformed by the 'vaccines' and in other ways into a synthetic cyborg that can be attached to the global Smart Grid which would be controlled from a central point and other sub-locations of Grid manipulation. Where are these planned to be? Well, China for a start which is one of the Cult's biggest centres of operation. The technological control system and technocratic rule was incubated here to be unleashed across the world after the 'Covid' hoax came out of China in 2020. Another Smart Grid location that will surprise people new to this is Israel. I have exposed in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian technocrats, intelligence and military operatives were behind the horrors of 9/11 and not 19 Arab hijackers' who somehow manifested the ability to pilot big passenger airliners when instructors at puddle-jumping flying schools described some of them as a joke. The 9/11 attacks were made possible through control of civilian and military air computer systems and those of the White House, Pentagon and connected agencies. See *The Trigger* – it

will blow your mind. The controlling and coordinating force were the Sabbatian networks in Israel and the United States which by then had infiltrated the entire US government, military and intelligence system. The real name of the American Deep State is 'Sabbatian State'. Israel is a tiny country of only nine million people, but it is one of the global centres of cyber operations and fast catching Silicon Valley in importance to the Cult. Israel is known as the 'start-up nation' for all the cyber companies spawned there with the Sabbatian specialisation of 'cyber security' that I mentioned earlier which gives those companies access to computer systems of their clients in real time through 'backdoors' written into the coding when security software is downloaded. The Sabbatian centre of cyber operations outside Silicon Valley is the Israeli military Cyber Intelligence Unit, the biggest infrastructure project in Israel's history, headquartered in the desert-city of Beersheba and involving some 20,000 'cyber soldiers'. Here are located a literal army of Internet trolls scanning social media, forums and comment lists for anyone challenging the Cult agenda. The UK military has something similar with its 77th Brigade and associated operations. The Beersheba complex includes research and development centres for other Cult operations such as Intel, Microsoft, IBM, Google, Apple, Hewlett-Packard, Cisco Systems, Facebook and Motorola. [Techcrunch.com](https://techcrunch.com/2017/07/10/israels-desert-city-of-beersheba-is-turning-into-a-cybertech-oasis/) ran an article about the Beersheba global Internet technology centre headlined 'Israel's desert city of Beersheba is turning into a cybertech oasis':

The military's massive relocation of its prestigious technology units, the presence of multinational and local companies, a close proximity to Ben Gurion University and generous government subsidies are turning Beersheba into a major global cybertech hub. Beersheba has all of the ingredients of a vibrant security technology ecosystem, including Ben Gurion University with its graduate program in cybersecurity and Cyber Security Research Center, and the presence of companies such as EMC, Deutsche Telekom, PayPal, Oracle, IBM, and Lockheed Martin. It's also the future home of the INCB (Israeli National Cyber Bureau); offers a special income tax incentive for cyber security companies, and was the site for the relocation of the army's intelligence corps units.

Sabbatians have taken over the cyber world through the following process: They scan the schools for likely cyber talent and develop them at Ben Gurion University and their period of conscription in the Israeli Defense Forces when they are stationed at the Beersheba complex. When the cyber talented officially leave the army they are funded to start cyber companies with technology developed by themselves or given to them by the state. Much of this is stolen through backdoors of computer systems around the world with America top of the list. Others are sent off to Silicon Valley to start companies or join the major ones and so we have many major positions filled by apparently 'Jewish' but really Sabbatian operatives. Google, YouTube and Facebook are all run by 'Jewish' CEOs while Twitter is all but run by ultra-Zionist hedge-fund shark Paul Singer. At the centre of the Sabbatian global cyber web is the Israeli army's Unit 8200 which specialises in hacking into computer systems of other countries, inserting viruses, gathering information, instigating malfunction, and even taking control of them from a distance. A long list of Sabbatians involved with 9/11, Silicon Valley and Israeli cyber security companies are operatives of Unit 8200. This is not about Israel. It's about the Cult. Israel is planned to be a Smart Grid hub as with China and what is happening at Beersheba is not for the benefit of Jewish people who are treated disgustingly by the Sabbatian elite that control the country. A glance at the Nuremberg Codes will tell you that.

The story is much bigger than 'Covid', important as that is to where we are being taken. Now, though, it's time to really strap in. There's more ... much more ...

CHAPTER ELEVEN

Who controls the Cult?

Awake, arise or be forever fall'n

John Milton, Paradise Lost

I have exposed this far the level of the Cult conspiracy that operates in the world of the seen and within the global secret society and satanic network which operates in the shadows one step back from the seen. The story, however, goes much deeper than that.

The 'Covid' hoax is major part of the Cult agenda, but only part, and to grasp the biggest picture we have to expand our attention beyond the realm of human sight and into the infinity of possibility that we cannot see. It is from here, ultimately, that humanity is being manipulated into a state of total control by the force which dictates the actions of the Cult. How much of reality can we see? Next to damn all is the answer. We may appear to see all there is to see in the 'space' our eyes survey and observe, but little could be further from the truth. The human 'world' is only a tiny band of frequency that the body's visual and perceptual systems can decode into *perception* of a 'world'. According to mainstream science the electromagnetic spectrum is 0.005 percent of what exists in the Universe (Fig 10). The maximum estimate I have seen is 0.5 percent and either way it's minuscule. I say it is far, far, smaller even than 0.005 percent when you compare reality we see with the totality of reality that we don't. Now get this if you are new to such information: Visible light, the only band of frequency that we can see, is a *fraction* of the 0.005

percent (Fig 11 overleaf). Take this further and realise that our universe is one of infinite universes and that universes are only a fragment of overall reality – *infinite* reality. Then compare that with the almost infinitesimal frequency band of visible light or human sight. You see that humans are as near blind as it is possible to be without actually being so. Artist and filmmaker, Sergio Toporek, said:

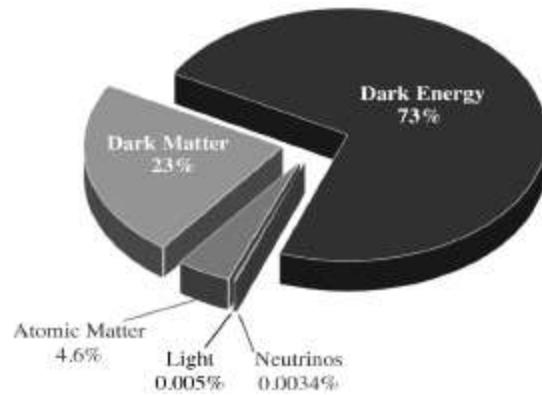


Figure 10: Humans can perceive such a tiny band of visual reality it's laughable.

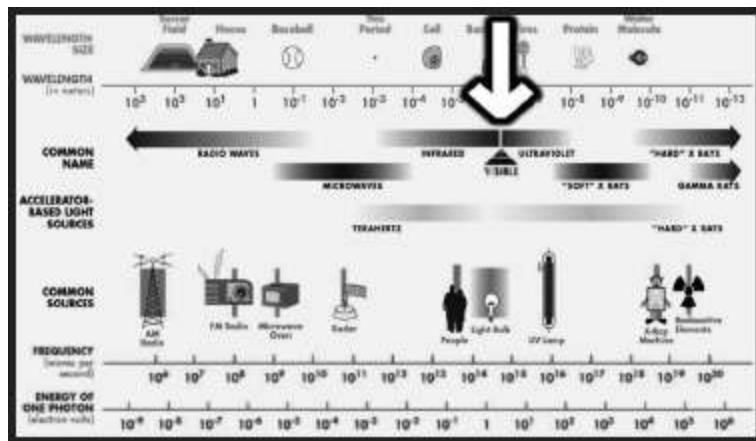


Figure 11: We can see a smear of the 0.005 percent electromagnetic spectrum, but we still know it all. Yep, makes sense.

Consider that you can see less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum and hear less than 1% of the acoustic spectrum. 90% of the cells in your body carry their own microbial DNA and are not 'you'. The atoms in your body are 99.99999999999999% empty space and none of them are the ones you were born with ... Human beings have 46 chromosomes, two less than a potato.

The existence of the rainbow depends on the conical photoreceptors in your eyes; to animals without cones, the rainbow does not exist. So you don't just look at a rainbow, you create it. This is pretty amazing, especially considering that all the beautiful colours you see represent less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Suddenly the 'world' of humans looks a very different place. Take into account, too, that Planet Earth when compared with the projected size of this single universe is the equivalent of a billionth of a pinhead. Imagine the ratio that would be when compared to infinite reality. To think that Christianity once insisted that Earth and humanity were the centre of everything. This background is vital if we are going to appreciate the nature of 'human' and how we can be manipulated by an unseen force. To human visual reality virtually *everything* is unseen and yet the prevailing perception within the institutions and so much of the public is that if we can't see it, touch it, hear it, taste it and smell it then it cannot exist. Such perception is indoctrinated and encouraged by the Cult and its agents because it isolates believers in the strictly limited, village-idiot, realm of the five senses where perceptions can be firewalled and information controlled. Most of those perpetuating the 'this-world-is-all-there-is' insanity are themselves indoctrinated into believing the same delusion. While major players and influencers know that official reality is laughable most of those in science, academia and medicine really believe the nonsense they peddle and teach succeeding generations. Those who challenge the orthodoxy are dismissed as nutters and freaks to protect the manufactured illusion from exposure. Observe the dynamic of the 'Covid' hoax and you will see how that takes the same form. The inner-circle psychopaths know it's a gigantic scam, but almost the entirety of those imposing their fascist rules believe that 'Covid' is all that they're told it is.

Stolen identity

Ask people who they are and they will give you their name, place of birth, location, job, family background and life story. Yet that is not who they are – it is what they are *experiencing*. The difference is *absolutely crucial*. The true 'I', the eternal, infinite 'I', is consciousness,

a state of being aware. Forget 'form'. That is a vehicle for a brief experience. Consciousness does not come *from* the brain, but *through* the brain and even that is more symbolic than literal. We are awareness, pure awareness, and this is what withdraws from the body at what we call 'death' to continue our eternal beingness, *isness*, in other realms of reality within the limitlessness of infinity or the Biblical 'many mansions in my father's house'. Labels of a human life, man, woman, transgender, black, white, brown, nationality, circumstances and income are not who we are. They are what we are – awareness – is *experiencing* in a brief connection with a band of frequency we call 'human'. The labels are not the self; they are, to use the title of one of my books, a *Phantom Self*. I am not David Icke born in Leicester, England, on April 29th, 1952. I am the consciousness *having that experience*. The Cult and its non-human masters seek to convince us through the institutions of 'education', science, medicine, media and government that what we are *experiencing* is who we *are*. It's so easy to control and direct perception locked away in the bewildered illusions of the five senses with no expanded radar. Try, by contrast, doing the same with a humanity aware of its true self and its true power to consciously create its reality and experience. How is it possible to do this? We do it all day every day. If you perceive yourself as 'little me' with no power to impact upon your life and the world then your life experience will reflect that. You will hand the power you don't think you have to authority in all its forms which will use it to control your experience. This, in turn, will appear to confirm your perception of 'little me' in a self-fulfilling feedback loop. But that is what 'little me' really is – a *perception*. We are all 'big-me', infinite me, and the Cult has to make us forget that if its will is to prevail. We are therefore manipulated and pressured into self-identifying with human labels and not the consciousness/awareness *experiencing* those human labels.

The phenomenon of identity politics is a Cult-instigated manipulation technique to sub-divide previous labels into even smaller ones. A United States university employs this list of letters to

describe student identity: LGBTQQFAGPBDSM or lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism. I'm sure other lists are even longer by now as people feel the need to self-identify the 'I' with the minutiae of race and sexual preference. Wokers programmed by the Cult for generations believe this is about 'inclusivity' when it's really the Cult locking them away into smaller and smaller versions of Phantom Self while firewalls them from the influence of their true self, the infinite, eternal 'I'. You may notice that my philosophy which contends that we are all unique points of attention/awareness within the same infinite whole or Oneness is the ultimate non-racism. The very sense of Oneness makes the judgement of people by their body-type, colour or sexuality utterly ridiculous and confirms that racism has no understanding of reality (including anti-white racism). Yet despite my perception of life Cult agents and fast-asleep Wokers label me racist to discredit my information while they are themselves phenomenally racist and sexist. All they see is race and sexuality and they judge people as good or bad, demons or untouchables, by their race and sexuality. All they see is *Phantom Self* and perceive themselves in terms of *Phantom Self*. They are pawns and puppets of the Cult agenda to focus attention and self-identity in the five senses and play those identities against each other to divide and rule. Columbia University has introduced segregated graduations in another version of social distancing designed to drive people apart and teach them that different racial and cultural groups have nothing in common with each other. The last thing the Cult wants is unity. Again the pump-primers of this will be Cult operatives in the knowledge of what they are doing, but the rest are just the *Phantom Self* blind leading the *Phantom Self* blind. We *do* have something in common – we are all *the same consciousness* having different temporary experiences.

What is this 'human'?

Yes, what *is* 'human'? That is what we are supposed to be, right? I mean 'human'? True, but 'human' is the experience not the 'I'. Break it down to basics and 'human' is the way that information is processed. If we are to experience and interact with this band of frequency we call the 'world' we must have a vehicle that operates within that band of frequency. Our consciousness in its prime form cannot do that; it is way beyond the frequency of the human realm. My consciousness or awareness could not tap these keys and pick up the cup in front of me in the same way that radio station A cannot interact with radio station B when they are on different frequencies. The human body is the means through which we have that interaction. I have long described the body as a biological computer which processes information in a way that allows consciousness to experience this reality. The body is a receiver, transmitter and processor of information in a particular way that we call human. We visually perceive only the world of the five senses in a wakened state – that is the limit of the body's visual decoding system. In truth it's not even visual in the way we experience 'visual reality' as I will come to in a moment. We are 'human' because the body processes the information sources of human into a reality and behaviour system that we *perceive* as human. Why does an elephant act like an elephant and not like a human or a duck? The elephant's biological computer is a different information field and processes information according to that program into a visual and behaviour type we call an elephant. The same applies to everything in our reality. These body information fields are perpetuated through procreation (like making a copy of a software program). The Cult wants to break that cycle and intervene technologically to transform the human information field into one that will change what we call humanity. If it can change the human information field it will change the way that field processes information and change humanity both 'physically' and psychologically. Hence the *messenger* (information) RNA 'vaccines' and so much more that is targeting human genetics by changing the body's information – *messaging* – construct through food, drink, radiation, toxicity and other means.

Reality that we experience is nothing like reality as it really is in the same way that the reality people experience in virtual reality games is not the reality they are really living in. The game is only a decoded source of information that appears to be a reality. Our world is also an information construct – a *simulation* (more later). In its base form our reality is a wavefield of information much the same in theme as Wi-Fi. The five senses decode wavefield information into electrical information which they communicate to the brain to decode into holographic (illusory ‘physical’) information. Different parts of the brain specialise in decoding different senses and the information is fused into a reality that appears to be outside of us but is really inside the brain and the genetic structure in general (Fig 12 overleaf). DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and a vital part of this decoding process and the body’s connection to other realities. Change DNA and you change the way we decode and connect with reality – see ‘Covid vaccines’. Think of computers decoding Wi-Fi. You have information encoded in a radiation field and the computer decodes that information into a very different form on the screen. You can’t see the Wi-Fi until its information is made manifest on the screen and the information on the screen is inside the computer and not outside. I have just described how we decode the ‘human world’. All five senses decode the waveform ‘Wi-Fi’ field into electrical signals and the brain (computer) constructs reality inside the brain and not outside – ‘You don’t just look at a rainbow, you create it’. Sound is a simple example. We don’t hear sound until the brain decodes it. Waveform sound waves are picked up by the hearing sense and communicated to the brain in an electrical form to be decoded into the sounds that we hear. Everything we hear is inside the brain along with everything we see, feel, smell and taste. Words and language are waveform fields generated by our vocal chords which pass through this process until they are decoded by the brain into words that we hear. Different languages are different frequency fields or sound waves generated by vocal chords. Late British philosopher Alan Watts said:

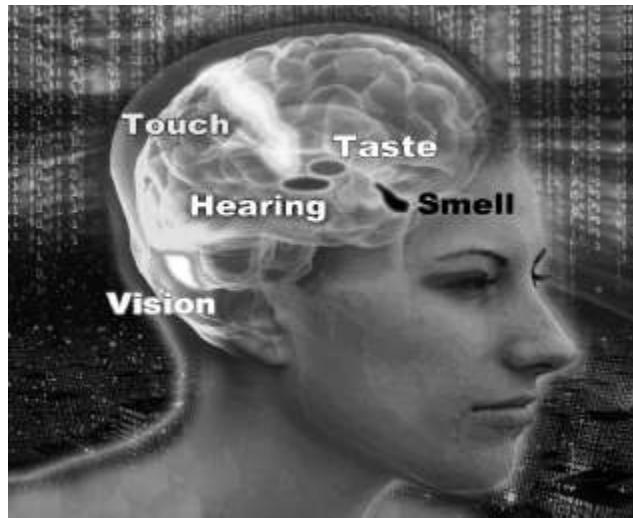


Figure 12: The brain receives information from the five senses and constructs from that our perceived reality.

[Without the brain] the world is devoid of light, heat, weight, solidity, motion, space, time or any other imaginable feature. All these phenomena are interactions, or transactions, of vibrations with a certain arrangement of neurons.

That's exactly what they are and scientist Robert Lanza describes in his book, *Biocentrism*, how we decode electromagnetic waves and energy into visual and 'physical' experience. He uses the example of a flame emitting photons, electromagnetic energy, each pulsing electrically and magnetically:

... these ... invisible electromagnetic waves strike a human retina, and if (and only if) the waves happen to measure between 400 and 700 nano meters in length from crest to crest, then their energy is just right to deliver a stimulus to the 8 million cone-shaped cells in the retina.

Each in turn send an electrical pulse to a neighbour neuron, and on up the line this goes, at 250 mph, until it reaches the ... occipital lobe of the brain, in the back of the head. There, a cascading complex of neurons fire from the incoming stimuli, and we subjectively perceive this experience as a yellow brightness occurring in a place we have been conditioned to call the 'external world'.

You hear what you decode

If a tree falls or a building collapses they make no noise unless someone is there to decode the energetic waves generated by the disturbance into what we call sound. Does a falling tree make a noise? Only if you hear it – *decode* it. Everything in our reality is a frequency field of information operating within the overall ‘Wi-Fi’ field that I call The Field. A vibrational disturbance is generated in The Field by the fields of the falling tree or building. These disturbance waves are what we decode into the sound of them falling. If no one is there to do that then neither will make any noise. Reality is created by the observer – *decoder* – and the *perceptions* of the observer affect the decoding process. For this reason different people – different *perceptions* – will perceive the same reality or situation in a different way. What one may perceive as a nightmare another will see as an opportunity. The question of why the Cult is so focused on controlling human perception now answers itself. All experienced reality is the act of decoding and we don’t experience Wi-Fi until it is decoded on the computer screen. The sight and sound of an Internet video is encoded in the Wi-Fi all around us, but we don’t see or hear it until the computer decodes that information. Taste, smell and touch are all phenomena of the brain as a result of the same process. We don’t taste, smell or feel anything except in the brain and there are pain relief techniques that seek to block the signal from the site of discomfort to the brain because if the brain doesn’t decode that signal we don’t feel pain. Pain is in the brain and only appears to be at the point of impact thanks to the feedback loop between them. We don’t see anything until electrical information from the sight senses is decoded in an area at the back of the brain. If that area is damaged we can go blind when our eyes are perfectly okay. So why do we go blind if we damage an eye? We damage the information processing between the waveform visual information and the visual decoding area of the brain. If information doesn’t reach the brain in a form it can decode then we can’t see the visual reality that it represents. What’s more the brain is decoding only a fraction of the information it receives and the rest is absorbed by the

sub-conscious mind. This explanation is from the science magazine, *Wonderpedia*:

Every second, 11 million sensations crackle along these [brain] pathways ... The brain is confronted with an alarming array of images, sounds and smells which it rigorously filters down until it is left with a manageable list of around 40. Thus 40 sensations per second make up what we perceive as reality.

The 'world' is not what people are told to believe that is it and the inner circles of the Cult *know that*.

Illusory 'physical' reality

We can only see a smear of 0.005 percent of the Universe which is only one of a vast array of universes – 'mansions' – within infinite reality. Even then the brain decodes only 40 pieces of information ('sensations') from a potential *11 million* that we receive every second. Two points strike you from this immediately: The sheer breathtaking stupidity of believing we know anything so rigidly that there's nothing more to know; and the potential for these processes to be manipulated by a malevolent force to control the reality of the population. One thing I can say for sure with no risk of contradiction is that when you can perceive an almost indescribable fraction of infinite reality there is always more to know as in tidal waves of it. Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates was so right when he said that wisdom is to know how little we know. How obviously true that is when you think that we are experiencing a physical world of solidity that is neither physical nor solid and a world of apartness when everything is connected. Cult-controlled 'science' dismisses the so-called 'paranormal' and all phenomena related to that when the 'para'-normal is perfectly normal and explains the alleged 'great mysteries' which dumbfound scientific minds. There is a reason for this. A 'scientific mind' in terms of the mainstream is a material mind, a five-sense mind imprisoned in see it, touch it, hear it, smell it and taste it. Phenomena and happenings that can't be explained that way leave the 'scientific mind' bewildered and the rule is that if they

can't account for why something is happening then it can't, by definition, be happening. I beg to differ. Telepathy is thought waves passing through The Field (think wave disturbance again) to be decoded by someone able to connect with that wavelength (information). For example: You can pick up the thought waves of a friend at any distance and at the very least that will bring them to mind. A few minutes later the friend calls you. 'My god', you say, 'that's incredible – I was just thinking of you.' Ah, but *they* were thinking of *you* before they made the call and that's what you decoded. Native peoples not entrapped in five-sense reality do this so well it became known as the 'bush telegraph'. Those known as psychics and mediums (genuine ones) are doing the same only across dimensions of reality. 'Mind over matter' comes from the fact that matter and mind are the *same*. The state of one influences the state of the other. Indeed one *and* the other are illusions. They are aspects of the same field. Paranormal phenomena are all explainable so why are they still considered 'mysteries' or not happening? Once you go down this road of understanding you begin to expand awareness beyond the five senses and that's the nightmare for the Cult.



Figure 13: Holograms are not solid, but the best ones appear to be.

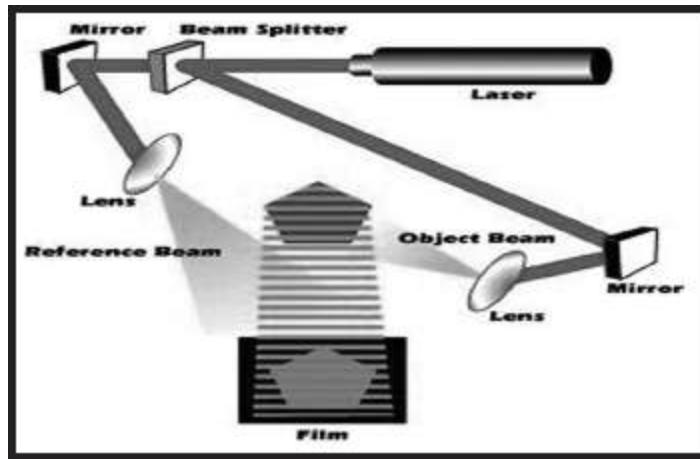


Figure 14: How holograms are created by capturing a waveform version of the subject image.

Holographic 'solidity'

Our reality is not solid, it is holographic. We are now well aware of holograms which are widely used today. Two-dimensional information is decoded into a three-dimensional reality that is not solid although can very much appear to be (Fig 13). Holograms are created with a laser divided into two parts. One goes directly onto a holographic photographic print ('reference beam') and the other takes a waveform image of the subject ('working beam') before being directed onto the print where it 'collides' with the other half of the laser (Fig 14). This creates a *waveform* interference pattern which contains the wavefield information of whatever is being photographed (Fig 15 overleaf). The process can be likened to dropping pebbles in a pond. Waves generated by each one spread out across the water to collide with the others and create a wave representation of where the stones fell and at what speed, weight and distance. A waveform interference pattern of a hologram is akin to the waveform information in The Field which the five senses decode into electrical signals to be decoded by the brain into a holographic illusory 'physical' reality. In the same way when a laser (think human attention) is directed at the waveform interference pattern a three-dimensional version of the subject is projected into apparently 'solid' reality (Fig 16). An amazing trait of holograms reveals more 'paranormal mysteries'. Information of the *whole*

hologram is encoded in waveform in every part of the interference pattern by the way they are created. This means that every *part* of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. Cut the interference wave-pattern into four and you won't get four parts of the image. You get quarter-sized versions of the *whole* image. The body is a hologram and the same applies. Here we have the basis of acupuncture, reflexology and other forms of healing which identify representations of the whole body in all of the parts, hands, feet, ears, everywhere. Skilled palm readers can do what they do because the information of whole body is encoded in the hand. The concept of as above, so below, comes from this.



Figure 15: A waveform interference pattern that holds the information that transforms into a hologram.



Figure 16: Holographic people including 'Elvis' holographically inserted to sing a duet with Celine Dion.

The question will be asked of why, if solidity is illusory, we can't just walk through walls and each other. The resistance is not solid against solid; it is electromagnetic field against electromagnetic field and we decode this into the *experience* of solid against solid. We should also not underestimate the power of belief to dictate reality. What you believe is impossible *will be*. Your belief impacts on your decoding processes and they won't decode what you think is impossible. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience. 'Can't dos' and 'impossibles' are like a firewall in a computer system that won't put on the screen what the firewall blocks. How vital that is to understanding how human experience has been hijacked. I explain in *The Answer, Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* and other books a long list of 'mysteries' and 'paranormal' phenomena that are not mysterious and perfectly normal once you realise what reality is and how it works. 'Ghosts' can be seen to pass through 'solid' walls because the walls are not solid and the ghost is a discarnate entity operating on a frequency so different to that of the wall that it's like two radio stations sharing the same space while never interfering with each other. I have seen ghosts do this myself. The apartness of people and objects is also an illusion. Everything is connected by the Field like all sea life is connected by the sea. It's just that within the limits of our visual reality we only 'see' holographic information and not the field of information that connects everything and from which the holographic world is made manifest. If you can only see holographic 'objects' and not the field that connects them they will appear to you as unconnected to each other in the same way that we see the computer while not seeing the Wi-Fi.

What you don't know *can* hurt you

Okay, we return to those 'two worlds' of human society and the Cult with its global network of interconnecting secret societies and satanic groups which manipulate through governments, corporations, media, religions, etc. The fundamental difference between them is *knowledge*. The idea has been to keep humanity

ignorant of the plan for its total enslavement underpinned by a crucial ignorance of reality – who we are and where we are – and how we interact with it. ‘Human’ should be the interaction between our expanded eternal consciousness and the five-sense body experience. We are meant to be *in* this world in terms of the five senses but not *of* this world in relation to our greater consciousness and perspective. In that state we experience the small picture of the five senses within the wider context of the big picture of awareness beyond the five senses. Put another way the five senses see the dots and expanded awareness connects them into pictures and patterns that give context to the apparently random and unconnected. Without the context of expanded awareness the five senses see only apartness and randomness with apparently no meaning. The Cult and its other-dimensional controllers seek to intervene in the frequency realm where five-sense reality is supposed to connect with expanded reality and to keep the two apart (more on this in the final chapter). When that happens five-sense mental and emotional processes are no longer influenced by expanded awareness, or the True ‘I’, and instead are driven by the isolated perceptions of the body’s decoding systems. They are in the world *and* of it. Here we have the human plight and why humanity with its potential for infinite awareness can be so easily manipulatable and descend into such extremes of stupidity.

Once the Cult isolates five-sense mind from expanded awareness it can then program the mind with perceptions and beliefs by controlling information that the mind receives through the ‘education’ system of the formative years and the media perceptual bombardment and censorship of an entire lifetime. Limit perception and a sense of the possible through limiting knowledge by limiting and skewing information while censoring and discrediting that which could set people free. As the title of another of my books says ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. For this reason the last thing the Cult wants in circulation is the truth about anything – especially the reality of the eternal ‘I’ – and that’s why it is desperate to control information. The Cult knows that information becomes perception

which becomes behaviour which, collectively, becomes human society. Cult-controlled and funded mainstream 'science' denies the existence of an eternal 'I' and seeks to dismiss and trash all evidence to the contrary. Cult-controlled mainstream religion has a version of 'God' that is little more than a system of control and dictatorship that employs threats of damnation in an afterlife to control perceptions and behaviour in the here and now through fear and guilt. Neither is true and it's the 'neither' that the Cult wishes to suppress. This 'neither' is that everything is an expression, a point of attention, within an infinite state of consciousness which is the real meaning of the term 'God'.

Perceptual obsession with the 'physical body' and five-senses means that 'God' becomes personified as a bearded bloke sitting among the clouds or a raging bully who loves us if we do what 'he' wants and condemns us to the fires of hell if we don't. These are no more than a 'spiritual' fairy tales to control and dictate events and behaviour through fear of this 'God' which has bizarrely made 'God-fearing' in religious circles a state to be desired. I would suggest that fearing *anything* is not to be encouraged and celebrated, but rather deleted. You can see why 'God fearing' is so beneficial to the Cult and its religions when *they* decide what 'God' wants and what 'God' demands (the Cult demands) that everyone do. As the great American comedian Bill Hicks said satirising a Christian zealot: 'I think what God meant to say.' How much of this infinite awareness ('God') that we access is decided by how far we choose to expand our perceptions, self-identity and sense of the possible. The scale of self-identity reflects itself in the scale of awareness that we can connect with and are influenced by – how much knowing and insight we have instead of programmed perception. You cannot expand your awareness into the infinity of possibility when you believe that you are little me Peter the postman or Mary in marketing and nothing more. I'll deal with this in the concluding chapter because it's crucial to how we turnaround current events.

Where the Cult came from

When I realised in the early 1990s there was a Cult network behind global events I asked the obvious question: When did it start? I took it back to ancient Rome and Egypt and on to Babylon and Sumer in Mesopotamia, the 'Land Between Two Rivers', in what we now call Iraq. The two rivers are the Tigris and Euphrates and this region is of immense historical and other importance to the Cult, as is the land called Israel only 550 miles away by air. There is much more going with deep esoteric meaning across this whole region. It's not only about 'wars for oil'. Priceless artefacts from Mesopotamia were stolen or destroyed after the American and British invasion of Iraq in 2003 justified by the lies of Boy Bush and Tony Blair (their Cult masters) about non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction'.

Mesopotamia was the location of Sumer (about 5,400BC to 1,750BC), and Babylon (about 2,350BC to 539BC). Sabbatians may have become immensely influential in the Cult in modern times but they are part of a network that goes back into the mists of history. Sumer is said by historians to be the 'cradle of civilisation'. I disagree. I say it was the re-start of what we call human civilisation after cataclysmic events symbolised in part as the 'Great Flood' destroyed the world that existed before. These fantastic upheavals that I have been describing in detail in the books since the early 1990s appear in accounts and legends of ancient cultures across the world and they are supported by geological and biological evidence. Stone tablets found in Iraq detailing the Sumer period say the cataclysms were caused by non-human 'gods' they call the Anunnaki. These are described in terms of extraterrestrial visitations in which knowledge supplied by the Anunnaki is said to have been the source of at least one of the world's oldest writing systems and developments in astronomy, mathematics and architecture that were way ahead of their time. I have covered this subject at length in *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix* and the same basic 'Anunnaki' story can be found in Zulu accounts in South Africa where the late and very great Zulu high shaman Credo Mutwa told me that the Sumerian Anunnaki were known by Zulus as the Chitauri or 'children of the serpent'. See my six-hour video interview with Credo on this subject entitled *The*

Reptilian Agenda recorded at his then home near Johannesburg in 1999 which you can watch on the Ickonic media platform.

The Cult emerged out of Sumer, Babylon and Egypt (and elsewhere) and established the Roman Empire before expanding with the Romans into northern Europe from where many empires were savagely imposed in the form of Cult-controlled societies all over the world. Mass death and destruction was their calling card. The Cult established its centre of operations in Europe and European Empires were Cult empires which allowed it to expand into a global force. Spanish and Portuguese colonialists headed for Central and South America while the British and French targeted North America. Africa was colonised by Britain, France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, Italy, and Germany. Some like Britain and France moved in on the Middle East. The British Empire was by far the biggest for a simple reason. By now Britain was the headquarters of the Cult from which it expanded to form Canada, the United States, Australia and New Zealand. The Sun never set on the British Empire such was the scale of its occupation. London remains a global centre for the Cult along with Rome and the Vatican although others have emerged in Israel and China. It is no accident that the 'virus' is alleged to have come out of China while Italy was chosen as the means to terrify the Western population into compliance with 'Covid' fascism. Nor that Israel has led the world in 'Covid' fascism and mass 'vaccination'.

You would think that I would mention the United States here, but while it has been an important means of imposing the Cult's will it is less significant than would appear and is currently in the process of having what power it does have deleted. The Cult in Europe has mostly loaded the guns for the US to fire. America has been controlled from Europe from the start through Cult operatives in Britain and Europe. The American Revolution was an illusion to make it appear that America was governing itself while very different forces were pulling the strings in the form of Cult families such as the Rothschilds through the Rockefellers and other subordinates. The Rockefellers are extremely close to Bill Gates and

established both scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the World Health Organization. They play a major role in the development and circulation of vaccines through the Rockefeller Foundation on which Bill Gates said his Foundation is based. Why wouldn't this be the case when the Rockefellers and Gates are on the same team? Cult infiltration of human society goes way back into what we call history and has been constantly expanding and centralising power with the goal of establishing a global structure to dictate everything. Look how this has been advanced in great leaps with the 'Covid' hoax.

The non-human dimension

I researched and observed the comings and goings of Cult operatives through the centuries and even thousands of years as they were born, worked to promote the agenda within the secret society and satanic networks, and then died for others to replace them. Clearly there had to be a coordinating force that spanned this entire period while operatives who would not have seen the end goal in their lifetimes came and went advancing the plan over millennia. I went in search of that coordinating force with the usual support from the extraordinary synchronicity of my life which has been an almost daily experience since 1990. I saw common themes in religious texts and ancient cultures about a non-human force manipulating human society from the hidden. Christianity calls this force Satan, the Devil and demons; Islam refers to the Jinn or Djinn; Zulus have their Chitauri (spelt in other ways in different parts of Africa); and the Gnostic people in Egypt in the period around and before 400AD referred to this phenomena as the 'Archons', a word meaning rulers in Greek. Central American cultures speak of the 'Predators' among other names and the same theme is everywhere. I will use 'Archons' as a collective name for all of them. When you see how their nature and behaviour is described all these different sources are clearly talking about the same force. Gnostics described the Archons in terms of 'luminous fire' while Islam relates the Jinn to 'smokeless fire'. Some refer to beings in form that could occasionally be seen, but the most common of common theme is that they operate from

unseen realms which means almost all existence to the visual processes of humans. I had concluded that this was indeed the foundation of human control and that the Cult was operating within the human frequency band on behalf of this hidden force when I came across the writings of Gnostics which supported my conclusions in the most extraordinary way.

A sealed earthen jar was found in 1945 near the town of Nag Hammadi about 75-80 miles north of Luxor on the banks of the River Nile in Egypt. Inside was a treasure trove of manuscripts and texts left by the Gnostic people some 1,600 years earlier. They included 13 leather-bound papyrus codices (manuscripts) and more than 50 texts written in Coptic Egyptian estimated to have been hidden in the jar in the period of 400AD although the source of the information goes back much further. Gnostics oversaw the Great or Royal Library of Alexandria, the fantastic depository of ancient texts detailing advanced knowledge and accounts of human history. The Library was dismantled and destroyed in stages over a long period with the death-blow delivered by the Cult-established Roman Church in the period around 415AD. The Church of Rome was the Church of Babylon relocated as I said earlier. Gnostics were not a race. They were a way of perceiving reality. Whenever they established themselves and their information circulated the terrorists of the Church of Rome would target them for destruction. This happened with the Great Library and with the Gnostic Cathars who were burned to death by the psychopaths after a long period of oppression at the siege of the Castle of Monségur in southern France in 1244. The Church has always been terrified of Gnostic information which demolishes the official Christian narrative although there is much in the Bible that supports the Gnostic view if you read it in another way. To anyone studying the texts of what became known as the Nag Hammadi Library it is clear that great swathes of Christian and Biblical belief has its origin with Gnostics sources going back to Sumer. Gnostic themes have been twisted to manipulate the perceived reality of Bible believers. Biblical texts have been in the open for centuries where they could be changed while Gnostic

documents found at Nag Hammadi were sealed away and untouched for 1,600 years. What you see is what they wrote.

Use your *pneuma* not your *nous*

Gnosticism and Gnostic come from 'gnosis' which means knowledge, or rather *secret* knowledge, in the sense of spiritual awareness – knowledge about reality and life itself. The desperation of the Cult's Church of Rome to destroy the Gnostics can be understood when the knowledge they were circulating was the last thing the Cult wanted the population to know. Sixteen hundred years later the same Cult is working hard to undermine and silence me for the same reason. The dynamic between knowledge and ignorance is a constant. 'Time' appears to move on, but essential themes remain the same. We are told to 'use your *nous*', a Gnostic word for head/brain/intelligence. They said, however, that spiritual awakening or 'salvation' could only be secured by expanding awareness *beyond* what they called *nous* and into *pneuma* or Infinite Self. Obviously as I read these texts the parallels with what I have been saying since 1990 were fascinating to me. There is a universal truth that spans human history and in that case why wouldn't we be talking the same language 16 centuries apart? When you free yourself from the perception program of the five senses and explore expanded realms of consciousness you are going to connect with the same information no matter what the perceived 'era' within a manufactured timeline of a single and tiny range of manipulated frequency. Humans working with 'smart' technology or knocking rocks together in caves is only a timeline appearing to operate within the human frequency band. Expanded awareness and the knowledge it holds have always been there whether the era be Stone Age or computer age. We can only access that knowledge by opening ourselves to its frequency which the five-sense prison cell is designed to stop us doing. Gates, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki, Bezos, and all the others behind the 'Covid' hoax clearly have a long wait before their range of frequency can make that connection given that an open heart is

crucial to that as we shall see. Instead of accessing knowledge directly through expanded awareness it is given to Cult operatives by the secret society networks of the Cult where it has been passed on over thousands of years outside the public arena. Expanded realms of consciousness is where great artists, composers and writers find their inspiration and where truth awaits anyone open enough to connect with it. We need to go there fast.

Archon hijack

A fifth of the Nag Hammadi texts describe the existence and manipulation of the Archons led by a 'Chief Archon' they call 'Yaldabaoth', or the 'Demiurge', and this is the Christian 'Devil', 'Satan', 'Lucifer', and his demons. Archons in Biblical symbolism are the 'fallen ones' which are also referred to as fallen angels after the angels expelled from heaven according to the Abrahamic religions of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. These angels are claimed to tempt humans to 'sin' ongoing and you will see how accurate that symbolism is during the rest of the book. The theme of 'original sin' is related to the 'Fall' when Adam and Eve were 'tempted by the serpent' and fell from a state of innocence and 'obedience' (connection) with God into a state of disobedience (disconnection). The Fall is said to have brought sin into the world and corrupted everything including human nature. Yaldabaoth, the 'Lord Archon', is described by Gnostics as a 'counterfeit spirit', 'The Blind One', 'The Blind God', and 'The Foolish One'. The Jewish name for Yaldabaoth in Talmudic writings is Samael which translates as 'Poison of God', or 'Blindness of God'. You see the parallels. Yaldabaoth in Islamic belief is the Muslim Jinn devil known as Shaytan – Shaytan is Satan as the same themes are found all over the world in every religion and culture. The 'Lord God' of the Old Testament is the 'Lord Archon' of Gnostic manuscripts and that's why he's such a bloodthirsty bastard. Satan is known by Christians as 'the Demon of Demons' and Gnostics called Yaldabaoth the 'Archon of Archons'. Both are known as 'The Deceiver'. We are talking about the same 'bloke' for sure and these common themes

using different names, storylines and symbolism tell a common tale of the human plight.

Archons are referred to in Nag Hammadi documents as mind parasites, inverters, guards, gatekeepers, detainers, judges, pitiless ones and deceivers. The 'Covid' hoax alone is a glaring example of all these things. The Biblical 'God' is so different in the Old and New Testaments because they are not describing the same phenomenon. The vindictive, angry, hate-filled, 'God' of the Old Testament, known as Yahweh, is Yaldabaoth who is depicted in Cult-dictated popular culture as the 'Dark Lord', 'Lord of Time', Lord (Darth) Vader and Dormammu, the evil ruler of the 'Dark Dimension' trying to take over the 'Earth Dimension' in the Marvel comic movie, *Dr Strange*. Yaldabaoth is both the Old Testament 'god' and the Biblical 'Satan'. Gnostics referred to Yaldabaoth as the 'Great Architect of the Universe' and the Cult-controlled Freemason network calls their god 'the 'Great Architect of the Universe' (also Grand Architect). The 'Great Architect' Yaldabaoth is symbolised by the Cult as the all-seeing eye at the top of the pyramid on the Great Seal of the United States and the dollar bill. Archon is encoded in *arch-itect* as it is in *arch-angels* and *arch-bishops*. All religions have the theme of a force for good and force for evil in some sort of spiritual war and there is a reason for that – the theme is true. The Cult and its non-human masters are quite happy for this to circulate. They present themselves as the force for good fighting evil when they are really the force of evil (absence of love). The whole foundation of Cult modus operandi is inversion. They promote themselves as a force for good and anyone challenging them in pursuit of peace, love, fairness, truth and justice is condemned as a satanic force for evil. This has been the game plan throughout history whether the Church of Rome inquisitions of non-believers or 'conspiracy theorists' and 'anti-vaxxers' of today. The technique is the same whatever the timeline era.

Yaldabaoth is revolting (true)

Yaldabaoth and the Archons are said to have revolted against God with Yaldabaoth claiming to *be* God – the *All That Is*. The Old Testament ‘God’ (Yaldabaoth) demanded to be worshipped as such: ‘*I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me*’ (Isaiah 45:5). I have quoted in other books a man who said he was the unofficial son of the late Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine producing estates in France who died in 1988 and he told me about the Rothschild ‘revolt from God’. The man said he was given the name Phillip Eugene de Rothschild and we shared long correspondence many years ago while he was living under another identity. He said that he was conceived through ‘occult incest’ which (within the Cult) was ‘normal and to be admired’. ‘Phillip’ told me about his experience attending satanic rituals with rich and famous people whom he names and you can see them and the wider background to Cult Satanism in my other books starting with *The Biggest Secret*. Cult rituals are interactions with Archontic ‘gods’. ‘Phillip’ described Baron Philippe de Rothschild as ‘a master Satanist and hater of God’ and he used the same term ‘revolt from God’ associated with Yaldabaoth/Satan/Lucifer/the Devil in describing the Sabbatian Rothschild dynasty. ‘I played a key role in my family’s revolt from God’, he said. That role was to infiltrate in classic Sabbatian style the Christian Church, but eventually he escaped the mind-prison to live another life. The Cult has been targeting religion in a plan to make worship of the Archons the global one-world religion. Infiltration of Satanism into modern ‘culture’, especially among the young, through music videos, stage shows and other means, is all part of this.

Nag Hammadi texts describe Yaldabaoth and the Archons in their prime form as energy – consciousness – and say they can take form if they choose in the same way that consciousness takes form as a human. Yaldabaoth is called ‘formless’ and represents a deeply inverted, distorted and chaotic state of consciousness which seeks to attach to humans and turn them into a likeness of itself in an attempt at assimilation. For that to happen it has to manipulate

humans into low frequency mental and emotional states that match its own. Archons can certainly appear in human form and this is the origin of the psychopathic personality. The energetic distortion Gnostics called Yaldabaoth is psychopathy. When psychopathic Archons take human form that human will be a psychopath as an expression of Yaldabaoth consciousness. Cult psychopaths are Archons in human form. The principle is the same as that portrayed in the 2009 *Avatar* movie when the American military travelled to a fictional Earth-like moon called Pandora in the Alpha Centauri star system to infiltrate a society of blue people, or Na'vi, by hiding within bodies that looked like the Na'vi. Archons posing as humans have a particular hybrid information field, part human, part Archon, (the ancient 'demigods') which processes information in a way that manifests behaviour to match their psychopathic evil, lack of empathy and compassion, and stops them being influenced by the empathy, compassion and love that a fully-human information field is capable of expressing. Cult bloodlines interbreed, be they royalty or dark suits, for this reason and you have their obsession with incest. Interbreeding with full-blown humans would dilute the Archontic energy field that guarantees psychopathy in its representatives in the human realm.

Gnostic writings say the main non-human forms that Archons take are *serpentine* (what I have called for decades 'reptilian' amid unbounded ridicule from the Archontically-programmed) and what Gnostics describe as 'an unborn baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes'. This is an excellent representation of the ET 'Greys' of UFO folklore which large numbers of people claim to have seen and been abducted by – Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa among them. I agree with those that believe in extraterrestrial or interdimensional visitations today and for thousands of years past. No wonder with their advanced knowledge and technological capability they were perceived and worshipped as gods for technological and other 'miracles' they appeared to perform. Imagine someone arriving in a culture disconnected from the modern world with a smartphone and computer. They would be

seen as a 'god' capable of 'miracles'. The Renegade Mind, however, wants to know the source of everything and not only the way that source manifests as human or non-human. In the same way that a Renegade Mind seeks the original source material for the 'Covid virus' to see if what is claimed is true. The original source of Archons in form is consciousness – the distorted state of consciousness known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth.

'Revolt from God' is energetic disconnection

Where I am going next will make a lot of sense of religious texts and ancient legends relating to 'Satan', 'Lucifer' and the 'gods'. Gnostic descriptions sync perfectly with the themes of my own research over the years in how they describe a consciousness distortion seeking to impose itself on human consciousness. I've referred to the core of infinite awareness in previous books as Infinite Awareness in Awareness of Itself. By that I mean a level of awareness that knows that it is all awareness and is aware of all awareness. From here comes the frequency of love in its true sense and balance which is what love is on one level – the balance of all forces into a single whole called Oneness and Isness. The more we disconnect from this state of love that many call 'God' the constituent parts of that Oneness start to unravel and express themselves as a part and not a whole. They become individualised as intellect, mind, selfishness, hatred, envy, desire for power over others, and such like. This is not a problem in the greater scheme in that 'God', the *All That Is*, can experience all these possibilities through different expressions of itself including humans. What we as expressions of the whole experience the *All That Is* experiences. We are the *All That Is* experiencing itself. As we withdraw from that state of Oneness we disconnect from its influence and things can get very unpleasant and very stupid. Archontic consciousness is at the extreme end of that. It has so disconnected from the influence of Oneness that it has become an inversion of unity and love, an inversion of everything, an inversion of life itself. Evil is appropriately live written backwards. Archontic consciousness is obsessed with death, an inversion of life,

and so its manifestations in Satanism are obsessed with death. They use inverted symbols in their rituals such as the inverted pentagram and cross. Sabbatians as Archontic consciousness incarnate invert Judaism and every other religion and culture they infiltrate. They seek disunity and chaos and they fear unity and harmony as they fear love like garlic to a vampire. As a result the Cult, Archons incarnate, act with such evil, psychopathy and lack of empathy and compassion disconnected as they are from the source of love. How could Bill Gates and the rest of the Archontic psychopaths do what they have to human society in the 'Covid' era with all the death, suffering and destruction involved and have no emotional consequence for the impact on others? Now you know. Why have Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki and company callously censored information warning about the dangers of the 'vaccine' while thousands have been dying and having severe, sometimes life-changing reactions? Now you know. Why have Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance and their like around the world been using case and death figures they're aware are fraudulent to justify lockdowns and all the deaths and destroyed lives that have come from that? Now you know. Why did Christian Drosten produce and promote a 'testing' protocol that he knew couldn't test for infectious disease which led to a global human catastrophe. Now you know. The Archontic mind doesn't give a shit ([Fig 17](#)). I personally think that Gates and major Cult insiders are a form of AI cyborg that the Archons want humans to become.

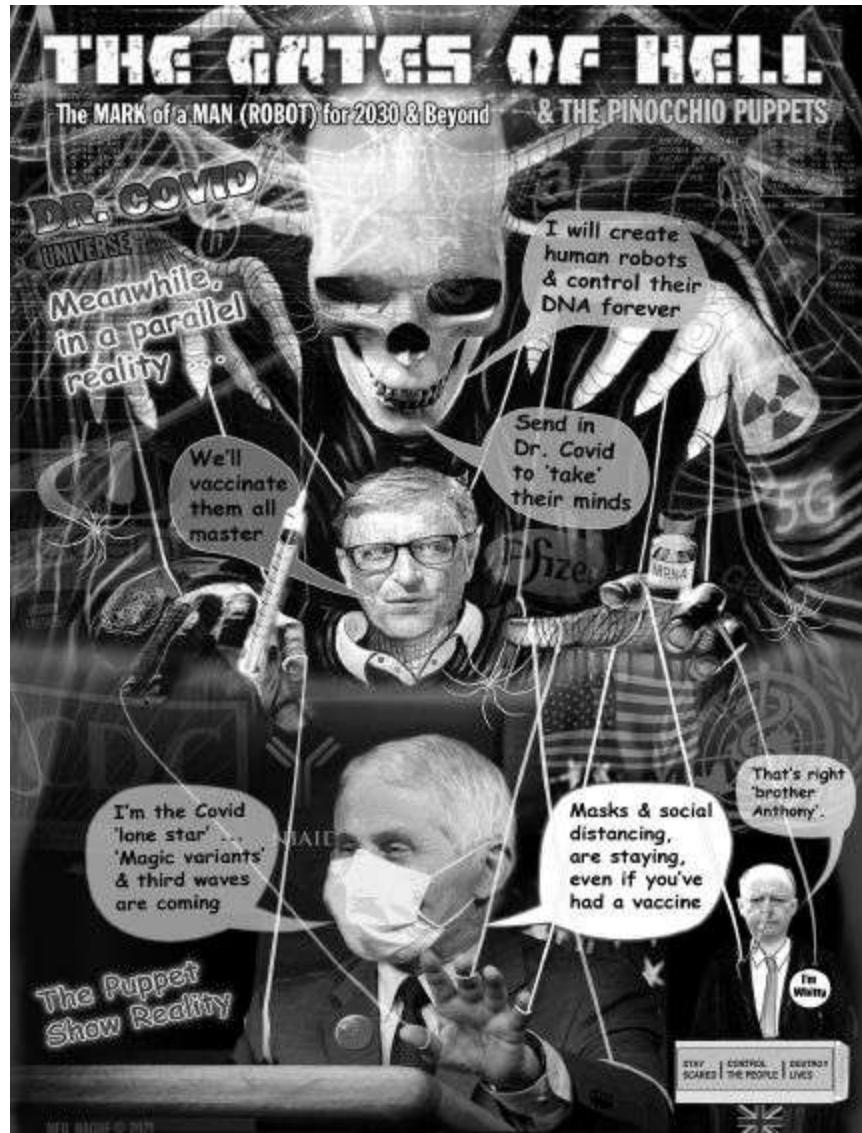


Figure 17: Artist Neil Hague's version of the 'Covid' hierarchy.

Human batteries

A state of such inversion does have its consequences, however. The level of disconnection from the Source of All means that you withdraw from that source of energetic sustenance and creativity. This means that you have to find your own supply of energetic power and it has – *us*. When the Morpheus character in the first *Matrix* movie held up a battery he spoke a profound truth when he said: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change the human being into one of

these.' The statement was true in all respects. We do live in a technologically-generated virtual reality simulation (more very shortly) and we have been manipulated to be an energy source for Archontic consciousness. The Disney-Pixar animated movie *Monsters, Inc.* in 2001 symbolised the dynamic when monsters in their world had no energy source and they would enter the human world to terrify children in their beds, catch the child's scream, terror (low-vibrational frequencies), and take that energy back to power the monster world. The lead character you might remember was a single giant eye and the symbolism of the Cult's all-seeing eye was obvious. Every thought and emotion is broadcast as a frequency unique to that thought and emotion. Feelings of love and joy, empathy and compassion, are high, quick, frequencies while fear, depression, anxiety, suffering and hate are low, slow, dense frequencies. Which kind do you think Archontic consciousness can connect with and absorb? In such a low and dense frequency state there's no way it can connect with the energy of love and joy. Archons can only feed off energy compatible with their own frequency and they and their Cult agents want to delete the human world of love and joy and manipulate the transmission of low vibrational frequencies through low-vibrational human mental and emotional states. *We are their energy source.* Wars are energetic banquets to the Archons – a world war even more so – and think how much low-frequency mental and emotional energy has been generated from the consequences for humanity of the 'Covid' hoax orchestrated by Archons incarnate like Gates.

The ancient practice of human sacrifice 'to the gods', continued in secret today by the Cult, is based on the same principle. 'The gods' are Archontic consciousness in different forms and the sacrifice is induced into a state of intense terror to generate the energy the Archontic frequency can absorb. Incarnate Archons in the ritual drink the blood which contains an adrenaline they crave which floods into the bloodstream when people are terrorised. Most of the sacrifices, ancient and modern, are children and the theme of 'sacrificing young virgins to the gods' is just code for children. They

have a particular pre-puberty energy that Archons want more than anything and the energy of the young in general is their target. The California Department of Education wants students to chant the names of Aztec gods (Archontic gods) once worshipped in human sacrifice rituals in a curriculum designed to encourage them to 'challenge racist, bigoted, discriminatory, imperialist/colonial beliefs', join 'social movements that struggle for social justice', and 'build new possibilities for a post-racist, post-systemic racism society'. It's the usual Woke crap that inverts racism and calls it anti-racism. In this case solidarity with 'indigenous tribes' is being used as an excuse to chant the names of 'gods' to which people were sacrificed (and still are in secret). What an example of Woke's inability to see beyond black and white, us and them, They condemn the colonisation of these tribal cultures by Europeans (quite right), but those cultures sacrificing people including children to their 'gods', and mass murdering untold numbers as the Aztecs did, is just fine. One chant is to the Aztec god Tezcatlipoca who had a man sacrificed to him in the 5th month of the Aztec calendar. His heart was cut out and he was eaten. Oh, that's okay then. Come on children ... after three ... Other sacrificial 'gods' for the young to chant their allegiance include Quetzalcoatl, Huitzilopochtli and Xipe Totec. The curriculum says that 'chants, affirmations, and energizers can be used to bring the class together, build unity around ethnic studies principles and values, and to reinvigorate the class following a lesson that may be emotionally taxing or even when student engagement may appear to be low'. Well, that's the cover story, anyway. Chanting and mantras are the repetition of a particular frequency generated from the vocal cords and chanting the names of these Archontic 'gods' tunes you into their frequency. That is the last thing you want when it allows for energetic synchronisation, attachment and perceptual influence. Initiates chant the names of their 'Gods' in their rituals for this very reason.

Vampires of the Woke

Paedophilia is another way that Archons absorb the energy of children. Paedophiles possessed by Archontic consciousness are used as the conduit during sexual abuse for discarnate Archons to vampire the energy of the young they desire so much. Stupendous numbers of children disappear every year never to be seen again although you would never know from the media. Imagine how much low-vibrational energy has been generated by children during the 'Covid' hoax when so many have become depressed and psychologically destroyed to the point of killing themselves. Shocking numbers of children are now taken by the state from loving parents to be handed to others. I can tell you from long experience of researching this since 1996 that many end up with paedophiles and assets of the Cult through corrupt and Cult-owned social services which in the reframing era has hired many psychopaths and emotionless automatons to do the job. Children are even stolen to order using spurious reasons to take them by the corrupt and secret (because they're corrupt) 'family courts'. I have written in detail in other books, starting with *The Biggest Secret* in 1997, about the ubiquitous connections between the political, corporate, government, intelligence and military elites (Cult operatives) and Satanism and paedophilia. If you go deep enough both networks have an interlocking leadership. The Woke mentality has been developed by the Cult for many reasons: To promote almost every aspect of its agenda; to hijack the traditional political left and turn it fascist; to divide and rule; and to target agenda pushbackers. But there are other reasons which relate to what I am describing here. How many happy and joyful Wokers do you ever see especially at the extreme end? They are a mental and psychological mess consumed by emotional stress and constantly emotionally cocked for the next explosion of indignation at someone referring to a female as a female. They are walking, talking, batteries as Morpheus might say emitting frequencies which both enslave them in low-vibrational bubbles of perceptual limitation and feed the Archons. Add to this the hatred claimed to be love; fascism claimed to 'anti-fascism', racism claimed to be 'anti-racism';

exclusion claimed to inclusion; and the abuse-filled Internet trolling. You have a purpose-built Archontic energy system with not a wind turbine in sight and all founded on Archontic *inversion*. We have whole generations now manipulated to serve the Archons with their actions and energy. They will be doing so their entire adult lives unless they snap out of their Archon-induced trance. Is it really a surprise that Cult billionaires and corporations put so much money their way? Where is the energy of joy and laughter, including laughing at yourself which is confirmation of your own emotional security? Mark Twain said: 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter.' We must use it all the time. Woke has destroyed comedy because it has no humour, no joy, sense of irony, or self-deprecation. Its energy is dense and intense. *Mmmmm*, lunch says the Archontic frequency. Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925) was the Austrian philosopher and famous esoteric thinker who established Waldorf education or Steiner schools to treat children like unique expressions of consciousness and not minds to be programmed with the perceptions determined by authority. I'd been writing about this energy vampiring for decades when I was sent in 2016 a quote by Steiner. He was spot on:

There are beings in the spiritual realms for whom anxiety and fear emanating from human beings offer welcome food. When humans have no anxiety and fear, then these creatures starve. If fear and anxiety radiates from people and they break out in panic, then these creatures find welcome nutrition and they become more and more powerful. These beings are hostile towards humanity. Everything that feeds on negative feelings, on anxiety, fear and superstition, despair or doubt, are in reality hostile forces in super-sensible worlds, launching cruel attacks on human beings, while they are being fed ... These are exactly the feelings that belong to contemporary culture and materialism; because it estranges people from the spiritual world, it is especially suited to evoke hopelessness and fear of the unknown in people, thereby calling up the above mentioned hostile forces against them.

Pause for a moment from this perspective and reflect on what has happened in the world since the start of 2020. Not only will pennies drop, but billion dollar bills. We see the same theme from Don Juan Matus, a Yaqui Indian shaman in Mexico and the information source for Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, who wrote a series of

books from the 1960s to 1990s. Don Juan described the force manipulating human society and his name for the Archons was the predator:

We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so ... indeed we are held prisoner!

They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.

Different cultures, different eras, same recurring theme.

The 'ennoia' dilemma

Nag Hammadi Gnostic manuscripts say that Archon consciousness has no 'ennoia'. This is directly translated as 'intentionality', but I'll use the term 'creative imagination'. The *All That Is* in awareness of itself is the source of all creativity – all possibility – and the more disconnected you are from that source the more you are subsequently denied 'creative imagination'. Given that Archon consciousness is almost entirely disconnected it severely lacks creativity and has to rely on far more mechanical processes of thought and exploit the creative potential of those that do have 'ennoia'. You can see cases of this throughout human society. Archon consciousness almost entirely dominates the global banking system and if we study how that system works you will appreciate what I mean. Banks manifest 'money' out of nothing by issuing lines of 'credit' which is 'money' that has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. It's a confidence trick. If you think 'credit' figures-on-a-screen 'money' is worth anything you accept it as payment. If you don't then the whole system collapses through lack of confidence in the value of that 'money'. Archontic bankers with no 'ennoia' are 'lending' 'money' that doesn't exist to humans that *do* have creativity – those that have the inspired ideas and create businesses and products. Archon banking feeds off human creativity

which it controls through 'money' creation and debt. Humans have the creativity and Archons exploit that for their own benefit and control while having none themselves. Archon Internet platforms like Facebook claim joint copyright of everything that creative users post and while Archontic minds like Zuckerberg may officially head that company it will be human creatives on the staff that provide the creative inspiration. When you have limitless 'money' you can then buy other companies established by creative humans. Witness the acquisition record of Facebook, Google and their like. Survey the Archon-controlled music industry and you see non-creative dark suit executives making their fortune from the human creativity of their artists. The cases are endless. Research the history of people like Gates and Zuckerberg and how their empires were built on exploiting the creativity of others. Archon minds cannot create out of nothing, but they are skilled (because they have to be) in what Gnostic texts call 'countermimicry'. They can imitate, but not innovate. Sabbatians trawl the creativity of others through backdoors they install in computer systems through their cybersecurity systems. Archon-controlled China is globally infamous for stealing intellectual property and I remember how Hong Kong, now part of China, became notorious for making counterfeit copies of the creativity of others – 'countermimicry'. With the now pervasive and all-seeing surveillance systems able to infiltrate any computer you can appreciate the potential for Archons to vampire the creativity of humans. Author John Lamb Lash wrote in his book about the Nag Hammadi texts, *Not In His Image*:

Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of ennoia (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge [Yaldabaoth] fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns [of the original] ... His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal.

This brings us to something that I have been speaking about since the turn of the millennium. Our reality is a simulation; a virtual reality that we think is real. No, I'm not kidding.

Human reality? Well, virtually

I had pondered for years about whether our reality is 'real' or some kind of construct. I remembered being immensely affected on a visit as a small child in the late 1950s to the then newly-opened Planetarium on the Marylebone Road in London which is now closed and part of the adjacent Madame Tussauds wax museum. It was in the middle of the day, but when the lights went out there was the night sky projected in the Planetarium's domed ceiling and it appeared to be so real. The experience never left me and I didn't know why until around the turn of the millennium when I became certain that our 'night sky' and entire reality is a projection, a virtual reality, akin to the illusory world portrayed in the *Matrix* movies. I looked at the sky one day in this period and it appeared to me like the domed roof of the Planetarium. The release of the first *Matrix* movie in 1999 also provided a synchronistic and perfect visual representation of where my mind had been going for a long time. I hadn't come across the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts then. When I did years later the correlation was once again astounding. As I read Gnostic accounts from 1,600 years and more earlier it was clear that they were describing the same simulation phenomenon. They tell how the Yaldabaoth 'Demiurge' and Archons created a 'bad copy' of original reality to rule over all that were captured by its illusions and the body was a prison to trap consciousness in the 'bad copy' fake reality. Read how Gnostics describe the 'bad copy' and update that to current times and they are referring to what we would call today a virtual reality simulation.

Author John Lamb Lash said 'the Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns' of the original through expertise in 'HAL' or virtual reality simulation. Fractal patterns are part of the energetic information construct of our reality, a sort of blueprint. If these patterns were copied in computer terms it would indeed give you a copy of a 'natural' reality in a non-natural frequency and digital form. The principle is the same as making a copy of a website. The original website still exists, but now you can change the copy version to make it whatever you like and it can

become very different to the original website. Archons have done this with our reality, a *synthetic* copy of prime reality that still exists beyond the frequency walls of the simulation. Trapped within the illusions of this synthetic Matrix, however, were and are human consciousness and other expressions of prime reality and this is why the Archons via the Cult are seeking to make the human body synthetic and give us synthetic AI minds to complete the job of turning the entire reality synthetic including what we perceive to be the natural world. To quote Kurzweil: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' Yes, *synthetic* 'creatures' just as 'Covid' and other genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' are designed to make the human body synthetic. From this perspective it is obvious why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to infuse synthetic material into every human with their 'Covid' scam.

Let there be (electromagnetic) light

Yaldabaoth, the force that created the simulation, or Matrix, makes sense of the Gnostic reference to 'The Great Architect' and its use by Cult Freemasonry as the name of its deity. The designer of the Matrix in the movies is called 'The Architect' and that trilogy is jam-packed with symbolism relating to these subjects. I have contended for years that the angry Old Testament God (Yaldabaoth) is the 'God' being symbolically 'quoted' in the opening of Genesis as 'creating the world'. This is not the creation of prime reality – it's the creation of the *simulation*. The Genesis 'God' says: 'Let there be Light: and there was light.' But what is this 'Light'? I have said for decades that the speed of light (186,000 miles per second) is not the fastest speed possible as claimed by mainstream science and is in fact the frequency walls or outer limits of the Matrix. You can't have a fastest or slowest anything within all possibility when everything is possible. The human body is encoded to operate within the speed of light or *within the simulation* and thus we see only the tiny frequency band of visible *light*. Near-death experiencers who perceive reality outside the body during temporary 'death' describe a very different

form of light and this is supported by the Nag Hammadi texts. Prime reality beyond the simulation ('Upper Aeons' to the Gnostics) is described as a realm of incredible beauty, bliss, love and harmony – a realm of 'watery light' that is so powerful 'there are no shadows'. Our false reality of Archon control, which Gnostics call the 'Lower Aeons', is depicted as a realm with a different kind of 'light' and described in terms of chaos, 'Hell', 'the Abyss' and 'Outer Darkness', where trapped souls are tormented and manipulated by demons (relate that to the 'Covid' hoax alone). The watery light theme can be found in near-death accounts and it is not the same as *simulation* 'light' which is electromagnetic or radiation light within the speed of light – the 'Lower Aeons'. Simulation 'light' is the 'luminous fire' associated by Gnostics with the Archons. The Bible refers to Yaldabaoth as 'that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world' (Revelation 12:9). I think that making a simulated copy of prime reality ('countermimicry') and changing it dramatically while all the time manipulating humanity to believe it to be real could probably meet the criteria of deceiving the whole world. Then we come to the Cult god Lucifer – the *Light Bringer*. Lucifer is symbolic of Yaldabaoth, the bringer of radiation light that forms the bad copy simulation within the speed of light. 'He' is symbolised by the lighted torch held by the Statue of Liberty and in the name 'Illuminati'. Sabbatian-Frankism declares that Lucifer is the true god and Lucifer is the real god of Freemasonry honoured as their 'Great or Grand Architect of the Universe' (simulation).

I would emphasise, too, the way Archontic technologically-generated luminous fire of radiation has deluged our environment since I was a kid in the 1950s and changed the nature of The Field with which we constantly interact. Through that interaction technological radiation is changing us. The Smart Grid is designed to operate with immense levels of communication power with 5G expanding across the world and 6G, 7G, in the process of development. Radiation is the simulation and the Archontic manipulation system. Why wouldn't the Archon Cult wish to unleash radiation upon us to an ever-greater extreme to form

Kurzweil's 'cloud'? The plan for a synthetic human is related to the need to cope with levels of radiation beyond even anything we've seen so far. Biological humans would not survive the scale of radiation they have in their script. The Smart Grid is a technological sub-reality within the technological simulation to further disconnect five-sense perception from expanded consciousness. It's a technological prison of the mind.

Infusing the 'spirit of darkness'

A recurring theme in religion and native cultures is the manipulation of human genetics by a non-human force and most famously recorded as the biblical 'sons of god' (the gods plural in the original) who interbred with the daughters of men. The Nag Hammadi *Apocryphon of John* tells the same story this way:

He [Yaldabaoth] sent his angels [Archons/demons] to the daughters of men, that they might take some of them for themselves and raise offspring for their enjoyment. And at first they did not succeed. When they had no success, they gathered together again and they made a plan together ... And the angels changed themselves in their likeness into the likeness of their mates, filling them with the spirit of darkness, which they had mixed for them, and with evil ... And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit.

Possession when a discarnate entity takes over a human body is an age-old theme and continues today. It's very real and I've seen it. Satanic and secret society rituals can create an energetic environment in which entities can attach to initiates and I've heard many stories of how people have changed their personality after being initiated even into lower levels of the Freemasons. I have been inside three Masonic temples, one at a public open day and two by just walking in when there was no one around to stop me. They were in Ryde, the town where I live, Birmingham, England, when I was with a group, and Boston, Massachusetts. They all felt the same energetically – dark, dense, low-vibrational and sinister. Demonic attachment can happen while the initiate has no idea what is going on. To them it's just a ritual to get in the Masons and do a bit of good

business. In the far more extreme rituals of Satanism human possession is even more powerful and they are designed to make possession possible. The hierarchy of the Cult is dictated by the power and perceived status of the possessing Archon. In this way the Archon hierarchy becomes the Cult hierarchy. Once the entity has attached it can influence perception and behaviour and if it attaches to the extreme then so much of its energy (information) infuses into the body information field that the hologram starts to reflect the nature of the possessing entity. This is the *Exorcist* movie type of possession when facial features change and it's known as shapeshifting. Islam's Jinn are said to be invisible tricksters who change shape, 'whisper', confuse and take human form. These are all traits of the Archons and other versions of the same phenomenon. Extreme possession could certainty infuse the 'spirit of darkness' into a partner during sex as the Nag Hammadi texts appear to describe. Such an infusion can change genetics which is also energetic information. Human genetics is information and the 'spirit of darkness' is information. Mix one with the other and change must happen. Islam has the concept of a 'Jinn baby' through possession of the mother and by Jinn taking human form. There are many ways that human genetics can be changed and remember that Archons have been aware all along of advanced techniques to do this. What is being done in human society today – and far more – was known about by Archons at the time of the 'fallen ones' and their other versions described in religions and cultures.

Archons and their human-world Cult are obsessed with genetics as we see today and they know this dictates how information is processed into perceived reality during a human life. They needed to produce a human form that would decode the simulation and this is symbolically known as 'Adam and Eve' who left the 'garden' (prime reality) and 'fell' into Matrix reality. The simulation is not a 'physical' construct (there is no 'physical'); it is a source of information. Think Wi-Fi again. The simulation is an energetic field encoded with information and body-brain systems are designed to decode that information encoded in wave or frequency form which

is transmitted to the brain as electrical signals. These are decoded by the brain to construct our sense of reality – an illusory ‘physical’ world that only exists in the brain or the mind. Virtual reality games mimic this process using the same sensory decoding system. Information is fed to the senses to decode a virtual reality that can appear so real, but isn’t (Figs 18 and 19). Some scientists believe – and I agree with them – that what we perceive as ‘physical’ reality only exists when we are looking or observing. The act of perception or focus triggers the decoding systems which turn waveform information into holographic reality. When we are not observing something our reality reverts from a holographic state to a waveform state. This relates to the same principle as a falling tree not making a noise unless someone is there to hear it or decode it. The concept makes sense from the simulation perspective. A computer is not decoding all the information in a Wi-Fi field all the time and only decodes or brings into reality on the screen that part of Wi-Fi that it’s decoding – focusing upon – at that moment.



Figure 18: Virtual reality technology ‘hacks’ into the body’s five-sense decoding system.



Figure 19: The result can be experienced as very ‘real’.

Interestingly, Professor Donald Hoffman at the Department of Cognitive Sciences at the University of California, Irvine, says that our experienced reality is like a computer interface that shows us only the level with which we interact while hiding all that exists beyond it: 'Evolution shaped us with a user interface that hides the truth. Nothing that we see is the truth – the very language of space and time and objects is the wrong language to describe reality.' He is correct in what he says on so many levels. Space and time are not a universal reality. They are a phenomenon of decoded *simulation* reality as part of the process of enslaving our sense of reality. Near-death experiencers report again and again how space and time did not exist as we perceive them once they were free of the body – body decoding systems. You can appreciate from this why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to entrap human attention in the five senses where we are in the Matrix and of the Matrix. Opening your mind to expanded states of awareness takes you beyond the information confines of the simulation and you become aware of knowledge and insights denied to you before. This is what we call 'awakening' – *awakening from the Matrix* – and in the final chapter I will relate this to current events.

Where are the 'aliens'?

A simulation would explain the so-called 'Fermi Paradox' named after Italian physicist Enrico Fermi (1901-1954) who created the first nuclear reactor. He considered the question of why there is such a lack of extraterrestrial activity when there are so many stars and planets in an apparently vast universe; but what if the night sky that we see, or think we do, is a simulated projection as I say? If you control the simulation and your aim is to hold humanity fast in essential ignorance would you want other forms of life including advanced life coming and going sharing information with humanity? Or would you want them to believe they were isolated and apparently alone? Themes of human isolation and apartness are common whether they be the perception of a lifeless universe or the fascist isolation laws of the 'Covid' era. Paradoxically the very

existence of a simulation means that we are not alone when some force had to construct it. My view is that experiences that people have reported all over the world for centuries with Reptilians and Grey entities are Archon phenomena as Nag Hammadi texts describe; and that benevolent 'alien' interactions are non-human groups that come in and out of the simulation by overcoming Archon attempts to keep them out. It should be highlighted, too, that Reptilians and Greys are obsessed with *genetics* and *technology* as related by cultural accounts and those who say they have been abducted by them. Technology is their way of overcoming some of the limitations in their creative potential and our technology-driven and controlled human society of today is *archetypical* Archon-Reptilian-Grey modus operandi. Technocracy is really *Archontocracy*. The Universe does not have to be as big as it appears with a simulation. There is no space or distance only information decoded into holographic reality. What we call 'space' is only the absence of holographic 'objects' and that 'space' is The Field of energetic information which connects everything into a single whole. The same applies with the artificially-generated information field of the simulation. The Universe is not big or small as a physical reality. It is decoded information, that's all, and its perceived size is decided by the way the simulation is encoded to make it appear. The entire night sky as we perceive it only exists in our brain and so where are those 'millions of light years'? The 'stars' on the ceiling of the Planetarium looked a vast distance away.

There's another point to mention about 'aliens'. I have been highlighting since the 1990s the plan to stage a fake 'alien invasion' to justify the centralisation of global power and a world military. Nazi scientist Werner von Braun, who was taken to America by Operation Paperclip after World War Two to help found NASA, told his American assistant Dr Carol Rosin about the Cult agenda when he knew he was dying in 1977. Rosin said that he told her about a sequence that would lead to total human control by a one-world government. This included threats from terrorism, rogue nations, meteors and asteroids before finally an 'alien invasion'. All of these

things, von Braun said, would be bogus and what I would refer to as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Keep this in mind when 'the aliens are coming' is the new mantra. The aliens are not coming – they are *already here* and they have infiltrated human society while looking human. French-Canadian investigative journalist Serge Monast said in 1994 that he had uncovered a NASA/military operation called Project Blue Beam which fits with what Werner von Braun predicted. Monast died of a 'heart attack' in 1996 the day after he was arrested and spent a night in prison. He was 51. He said Blue Beam was a plan to stage an alien invasion that would include religious figures beamed holographically into the sky as part of a global manipulation to usher in a 'new age' of worshipping what I would say is the Cult 'god' Yaldabaoth in a one-world religion. Fake holographic asteroids are also said to be part of the plan which again syncs with von Braun. How could you stage an illusory threat from asteroids unless they were holographic inserts? This is pretty straightforward given the advanced technology outside the public arena and the fact that our 'physical' reality is holographic anyway. Information fields would be projected and we would decode them into the illusion of a 'physical' asteroid. If they can sell a global 'pandemic' with a 'virus' that doesn't exist what will humans not believe if government and media tell them?

All this is particularly relevant as I write with the Pentagon planning to release in June, 2021, information about 'UFO sightings'. I have been following the UFO story since the early 1990s and the common theme throughout has been government and military denials and cover up. More recently, however, the Pentagon has suddenly become more talkative and apparently open with Air Force pilot radar images released of unexplained craft moving and changing direction at speeds well beyond anything believed possible with human technology. Then, in March, 2021, former Director of National Intelligence John Ratcliffe said a Pentagon report months later in June would reveal a great deal of information about UFO sightings unknown to the public. He said the report would have 'massive implications'. The order to do this was included bizarrely

in a \$2.3 trillion 'coronavirus' relief and government funding bill passed by the Trump administration at the end of 2020. I would add some serious notes of caution here. I have been pointing out since the 1990s that the US military and intelligence networks have long had craft – 'flying saucers' or anti-gravity craft – which any observer would take to be extraterrestrial in origin. Keeping this knowledge from the public allows craft flown by *humans* to be perceived as alien visitations. I am not saying that 'aliens' do not exist. I would be the last one to say that, but we have to be streetwise here. President Ronald Reagan told the UN General Assembly in 1987: 'I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.' That's the idea. Unite against a common 'enemy' with a common purpose behind your 'saviour force' (the Cult) as this age-old technique of mass manipulation goes global.

Science moves this way ...

I could find only one other person who was discussing the simulation hypothesis publicly when I concluded it was real. This was Nick Bostrom, a Swedish-born philosopher at the University of Oxford, who has explored for many years the possibility that human reality is a computer simulation although his version and mine are not the same. Today the simulation and holographic reality hypothesis have increasingly entered the scientific mainstream. Well, the more open-minded mainstream, that is. Here are a few of the ever-gathering examples. American nuclear physicist Silas Beane led a team of physicists at the University of Bonn in Germany pursuing the question of whether we live in a simulation. They concluded that we probably do and it was likely based on a lattice of cubes. They found that cosmic rays align with that specific pattern. The team highlighted the Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin (GZK) limit which refers to cosmic ray particle interaction with cosmic background radiation that creates an apparent boundary for cosmic ray particles. They say in a paper entitled 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' that this 'pattern of constraint' is exactly what you

would find with a computer simulation. They also made the point that a simulation would create its own 'laws of physics' that would limit possibility. I've been making the same point for decades that the *perceived* laws of physics relate only to this reality, or what I would later call the simulation. When designers write codes to create computer and virtual reality games they are the equivalent of the laws of physics for that game. Players interact within the limitations laid out by the coding. In the same way those who wrote the codes for the simulation decided the laws of physics that would apply. These can be overridden by expanded states of consciousness, but not by those enslaved in only five-sense awareness where simulation codes rule. Overriding the codes is what people call 'miracles'. They are not. They are bypassing the encoded limits of the simulation. A population caught in simulation perception would have no idea that this was their plight. As the Bonn paper said: 'Like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the "walls" of our prison.' That's true if people remain mesmerised by the five senses. Open to expanded awareness and those walls become very clear. The main one is the speed of light.

American theoretical physicist James Gates is another who has explored the simulation question and found considerable evidence to support the idea. Gates was Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, and on Barack Obama's Council of Advisors on Science and Technology. He and his team found *computer codes* of digital data embedded in the fabric of our reality. They relate to on-off electrical charges of 1 and 0 in the binary system used by computers. 'We have no idea what they are doing there', Gates said. They found within the energetic fabric mathematical sequences known as error-correcting codes or block codes that 'reboot' data to its original state or 'default settings' when something knocks it out of sync. Gates was asked if he had found a set of equations embedded in our reality indistinguishable from those that drive search engines and browsers and he said: 'That is correct.' Rich Terrile, director of the Centre for Evolutionary Computation and Automated Design at NASA's Jet

Propulsion Laboratory, has said publicly that he believes the Universe is a digital hologram that must have been created by a form of intelligence. I agree with that in every way. Waveform information is delivered electrically by the senses to the brain which constructs a *digital* holographic reality that we call the 'world'. This digital level of reality can be read by the esoteric art of numerology. Digital holograms are at the cutting edge of holographics today. We have digital technology everywhere designed to access and manipulate our digital level of perceived reality. Synthetic mRNA in 'Covid vaccines' has a digital component to manipulate the body's digital 'operating system'.

Reality is numbers

How many know that our reality can be broken down to numbers and codes that are the same as computer games? Max Tegmark, a physicist at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), is the author of *Our Mathematical Universe* in which he lays out how reality can be entirely described by numbers and maths in the way that a video game is encoded with the 'physics' of computer games. Our world and computer virtual reality are essentially the same.

Tegmark imagines the perceptions of characters in an advanced computer game when the graphics are so good they don't know they are in a game. They think they can bump into real objects (electromagnetic resistance in our reality), fall in love and feel emotions like excitement. When they began to study the apparently 'physical world' of the video game they would realise that everything was made of pixels (which have been found in our energetic reality as must be the case when on one level our world is digital). What computer game characters thought was physical 'stuff', Tegmark said, could actually be broken down into numbers:

And we're exactly in this situation in our world. We look around and it doesn't seem that mathematical at all, but everything we see is made out of elementary particles like quarks and electrons. And what properties does an electron have? Does it have a smell or a colour or a texture? No! ... We physicists have come up with geeky names for [Electron] properties, like

electric charge, or spin, or lepton number, but the electron doesn't care what we call it, the properties are just numbers.

This is the illusory reality Gnostics were describing. This is the simulation. The A, C, G, and T codes of DNA have a binary value – A and C = 0 while G and T = 1. This has to be when the simulation is digital and the body must be digital to interact with it. Recurring mathematical sequences are encoded throughout reality and the body. They include the Fibonacci sequence in which the two previous numbers are added to get the next one, as in ... 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55, etc. The sequence is encoded in the human face and body, proportions of animals, DNA, seed heads, pine cones, trees, shells, spiral galaxies, hurricanes and the number of petals in a flower. The list goes on and on. There are fractal patterns – a 'never-ending pattern that is infinitely complex and self-similar across all scales in the as above, so below, principle of holograms. These and other famous recurring geometrical and mathematical sequences such as Phi, Pi, Golden Mean, Golden Ratio and Golden Section are *computer codes* of the simulation. I had to laugh and give my head a shake the day I finished this book and it went into the production stage. I was sent an article in *Scientific American* published in April, 2021, with the headline 'Confirmed! We Live in a Simulation'. Two decades after I first said our reality is a simulation and the speed of light is its outer limit the article suggested that we do live in a simulation and that the speed of light is its outer limit. I left school at 15 and never passed a major exam in my life while the writer was up to his eyes in qualifications. As I will explain in the final chapter *knowing* is far better than *thinking* and they come from very different sources. The article rightly connected the speed of light to the processing speed of the 'Matrix' and said what has been in my books all this time ... 'If we are in a simulation, as it appears, then space is an abstract property written in code. It is not real'. No it's not and if we live in a simulation something created it and it wasn't *us*. 'That David Icke says we are manipulated by aliens' – he's crackers.'

Wow ...

The reality that humanity thinks is so real is an illusion. Politicians, governments, scientists, doctors, academics, law enforcement, media, school and university curriculums, on and on, are all founded on a world that *does not exist* except as a simulated prison cell. Is it such a stretch to accept that 'Covid' doesn't exist when our entire 'physical' reality doesn't exist? Revealed here is the knowledge kept under raps in the Cult networks of compartmentalised secrecy to control humanity's sense of reality by inducing the population to believe in a reality that's not real. If it wasn't so tragic in its experiential consequences the whole thing would be hysterically funny. None of this is new to Renegade Minds. Ancient Greek philosopher Plato (about 428 to about 347BC) was a major influence on Gnostic belief and he described the human plight thousands of years ago with his Allegory of the Cave. He told the symbolic story of prisoners living in a cave who had never been outside. They were chained and could only see one wall of the cave while behind them was a fire that they could not see. Figures walked past the fire casting shadows on the prisoners' wall and those moving shadows became their sense of reality. Some prisoners began to study the shadows and were considered experts on them (today's academics and scientists), but what they studied was only an illusion (today's academics and scientists). A prisoner escaped from the cave and saw reality as it really is. When he returned to report this revelation they didn't believe him, called him mad and threatened to kill him if he tried to set them free. Plato's tale is not only a brilliant analogy of the human plight and our illusory reality. It describes, too, the dynamics of the 'Covid' hoax. I have only skimmed the surface of these subjects here. The aim of this book is to crisply connect all essential dots to put what is happening today into its true context. All subject areas and their connections in this chapter are covered in great evidential detail in *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* and *The Answer*.

They say that bewildered people 'can't see the forest for the trees'. Humanity, however, can't see the forest for the *twigs*. The five senses

see only twigs while Renegade Minds can see the forest and it's the forest where the answers lie with the connections that reveals. Breaking free of perceptual programming so the forest can be seen is the way we turn all this around. Not breaking free is how humanity got into this mess. The situation may seem hopeless, but I promise you it's not. We are a perceptual heartbeat from paradise if only we knew.

CHAPTER TWELVE

Escaping Wetiko

Life is simply a vacation from the infinite

Dean Cavanagh

Renegade Minds weave the web of life and events and see common themes in the apparently random. They are always there if you look for them and their pursuit is aided by incredible synchronicity that comes when your mind is open rather than mesmerised by what it thinks it can see.

Infinite awareness is infinite possibility and the more of infinite possibility that we access the more becomes infinitely possible. That may be stating the apparently obvious, but it is a devastatingly-powerful fact that can set us free. We are a point of attention within an infinity of consciousness. The question is how much of that infinity do we choose to access? How much knowledge, insight, awareness, wisdom, do we want to connect with and explore? If your focus is only in the five senses you will be influenced by a fraction of infinite awareness. I mean a range so tiny that it gives new meaning to infinitesimal. Limitation of self-identity and a sense of the possible limit accordingly your range of consciousness. We are what we think we are. Life is what we think it is. The dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. Buddhist philosophy puts it this way: 'As a thing is viewed, so it appears.' Most humans live in the realm of touch, taste, see, hear, and smell and that's the limit of their sense of the possible and sense of self. Many will follow a religion and speak of a God in his heaven, but their lives are still

dominated by the five senses in their perceptions and actions. The five senses become the arbiter of everything. When that happens all except a smear of infinity is sealed away from influence by the rigid, unyielding, reality bubbles that are the five-sense human or Phantom Self. Archon Cult methodology is to isolate consciousness within five-sense reality – the simulation – and then program that consciousness with a sense of self and the world through a deluge of life-long information designed to instil the desired perception that allows global control. Efforts to do this have increased dramatically with identity politics as identity bubbles are squeezed into the minutiae of five-sense detail which disconnect people even more profoundly from the infinite 'I'.

Five-sense focus and self-identity are like a firewall that limits access to the infinite realms. You only perceive one radio or television station and no other. We'll take that literally for a moment. Imagine a vast array of stations giving different information and angles on reality, but you only ever listen to one. Here we have the human plight in which the population is overwhelmingly confined to CultFM. This relates only to the frequency range of CultFM and limits perception and insight to that band – limits *possibility* to that band. It means you are connecting with an almost imperceptibly minuscule range of possibility and creative potential within the infinite Field. It's a world where everything seems apart from everything else and where synchronicity is rare. Synchronicity is defined in the dictionary as 'the happening by chance of two or more related or similar events at the same time'. Use of 'by chance' betrays a complete misunderstanding of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'. As people open their minds, or 'awaken' to use the term, they notice more and more coincidences in their lives, bits of 'luck', apparently miraculous happenings that put them in the right place at the right time with the right people. Days become peppered with 'fancy meeting you here' and 'what are the chances of that?' My entire life has been lived like this and ever more so since my own colossal awakening in 1990 and 91 which transformed my sense of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'; it is by accessing expanded

realms of possibility which allow expanded potential for manifestation. People broadcasting the same vibe from the same openness of mind tend to be drawn 'by chance' to each other through what I call frequency magnetism and it's not only people. In the last more than 30 years incredible synchronicity has also led me through the Cult maze to information in so many forms and to crucial personal experiences. These 'coincidences' have allowed me to put the puzzle pieces together across an enormous array of subjects and situations. Those who have breached the bubble of five-sense reality will know exactly what I mean and this escape from the perceptual prison cell is open to everyone whenever they make that choice. This may appear super-human when compared with the limitations of 'human', but it's really our natural state. 'Human' as currently experienced is consciousness in an unnatural state of induced separation from the infinity of the whole. I'll come to how this transformation into unity can be made when I have described in more detail the force that holds humanity in servitude by denying this access to infinite self.

The Wetiko factor

I have been talking and writing for decades about the way five-sense mind is systematically barricaded from expanded awareness. I have used the analogy of a computer (five-sense mind) and someone at the keyboard (expanded awareness). Interaction between the computer and the operator is symbolic of the interaction between five-sense mind and expanded awareness. The computer directly experiences the Internet and the operator experiences the Internet via the computer which is how it's supposed to be – the two working as one. Archons seek to control that point where the operator connects with the computer to stop that interaction ([Fig 20](#)). Now the operator is banging the keyboard and clicking the mouse, but the computer is not responding and this happens when the computer is taken over – *possessed* – by an appropriately-named computer 'virus'. The operator has lost all influence over the computer which goes its own way making decisions under the control of the 'virus'. I have

just described the dynamic through which the force known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth and Archons disconnects five-sense mind from expanded awareness to imprison humanity in perceptual servitude.



Figure 20: The mind 'virus' I have been writing about for decades seeks to isolate five-sense mind (the computer) from the true 'I'. (Image by Neil Hague).

About a year ago I came across a Native American concept of Wetiko which describes precisely the same phenomenon. Wetiko is the spelling used by the Cree and there are other versions including wintiko and windigo used by other tribal groups. They spell the name with lower case, but I see Wetiko as a proper noun as with Archons and prefer a capital. I first saw an article about Wetiko by writer and researcher Paul Levy which so synced with what I had been writing about the computer/operator disconnection and later the Archons. I then read his book, the fascinating *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil*. The parallels between what I had concluded long before and the Native American concept of Wetiko were so clear and obvious that it was almost funny. For Wetiko see the Gnostic Archons for sure and the Jinn, the Predators, and every other name for a force of evil, inversion and chaos. Wetiko is the Native American name for the force that divides the computer from

the operator ([Fig 21](#)). Indigenous author Jack D. Forbes, a founder of the Native American movement in the 1960s, wrote another book about Wetiko entitled *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* which I also read. Forbes says that Wetiko refers to an evil person or spirit 'who terrorizes other creatures by means of terrible acts, including cannibalism'. Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa told me that African accounts tell how cannibalism was brought into the world by the Chitauri 'gods' – another manifestation of Wetiko. The distinction between 'evil person or spirit' relates to Archons/Wetiko possessing a human or acting as pure consciousness. Wetiko is said to be a sickness of the soul or spirit and a state of being that takes but gives nothing back – the Cult and its operatives perfectly described. Black Hawk, a Native American war leader defending their lands from confiscation, said European invaders had 'poisoned hearts' – Wetiko hearts – and that this would spread to native societies. Mention of the heart is very significant as we shall shortly see. Forbes writes: 'Tragically, the history of the world for the past 2,000 years is, in great part, the story of the epidemiology of the wetiko disease.' Yes, and much longer. Forbes is correct when he says: 'The wetikos destroyed Egypt and Babylon and Athens and Rome and Tenochtitlan [capital of the Aztec empire] and perhaps now they will destroy the entire earth.' Evil, he said, is the number one export of a Wetiko culture – see its globalisation with 'Covid'. Constant war, mass murder, suffering of all kinds, child abuse, Satanism, torture and human sacrifice are all expressions of Wetiko and the Wetiko possessed. The world is Wetiko made manifest, *but it doesn't have to be*. There is a way out of this even now.



Figure 21: The mind ‘virus’ is known to Native Americans as ‘Wetiko’. (Image by Neil Hague).

Cult of Wetiko

Wetiko is the Yaldabaoth frequency distortion that seeks to attach to human consciousness and absorb it into its own. Once this connection is made Wetiko can drive the perceptions of the target which they believe to be coming from their own mind. All the horrors of history and today from mass killers to Satanists, paedophiles like Jeffrey Epstein and other psychopaths, are the embodiment of Wetiko and express its state of being in all its grotesqueness. The Cult is Wetiko incarnate, Yaldabaoth incarnate, and it seeks to facilitate Wetiko assimilation of humanity in totality into its distortion by manipulating the population into low frequency states that match its own. Paul Levy writes: ‘Holographically enforced within the psyche of every human being the wetiko virus pervades and underlies the entire field of consciousness, and can therefore potentially manifest through any one of us at any moment if we are not mindful.’ The ‘Covid’ hoax has achieved this with many people, but others have not fallen into Wetiko’s frequency lair. Players in the ‘Covid’ human catastrophe including Gates, Schwab, Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Johnson, Hancock, Ferguson, Drosten, and all the rest, including the psychopath psychologists, are expressions of Wetiko. This is why

they have no compassion or empathy and no emotional consequence for what they do that would make them stop doing it. Observe all the people who support the psychopaths in authority against the Pushbackers despite the damaging impact the psychopaths have on their own lives and their family's lives. You are again looking at Wetiko possession which prevents them seeing through the lies to the obvious scam going on. *Why can't they see it?* Wetiko won't let them see it. The perceptual divide that has now become a chasm is between the Wetikoed and the non-Wetikoed.

Paul Levy describes Wetiko in the same way that I have long described the Archontic force. They are the same distorted consciousness operating across dimensions of reality: '... the subtle body of wetiko is not located in the third dimension of space and time, literally existing in another dimension ... it is able to affect ordinary lives by mysteriously interpenetrating into our three-dimensional world.' Wetiko does this through its incarnate representatives in the Cult and by weaving itself into The Field which on our level of reality is the electromagnetic information field of the simulation or Matrix. More than that, the simulation *is* Wetiko / Yaldabaoth. Caleb Scharf, Director of Astrobiology at Columbia University, has speculated that 'alien life' could be so advanced that it has transcribed itself into the quantum realm to become what we call physics. He said intelligence indistinguishable from the fabric of the Universe would solve many of its greatest mysteries:

Perhaps hyper-advanced life isn't just external. Perhaps it's already all around. It is embedded in what we perceive to be physics itself, from the root behaviour of particles and fields to the phenomena of complexity and emergence ... In other words, life might not just be in the equations. It might BE the equations [My emphasis].

Scharf said it is possible that 'we don't recognise advanced life because it forms an integral and unsuspicious part of what we've considered to be the natural world'. I agree. Wetiko/Yaldabaoth *is* the simulation. We are literally in the body of the beast. But that doesn't mean it has to control us. We all have the power to overcome Wetiko

influence and the Cult knows that. I doubt it sleeps too well because it knows that.

Which Field?

This, I suggest, is how it all works. There are two Fields. One is the fierce electromagnetic light of the Matrix within the speed of light; the other is the 'watery light' of The Field beyond the walls of the Matrix that connects with the Great Infinity. Five-sense mind and the decoding systems of the body attach us to the Field of Matrix light. They have to or we could not experience this reality. Five-sense mind sees only the Matrix Field of information while our expanded consciousness is part of the Infinity Field. When we open our minds, and most importantly our hearts, to the Infinity Field we have a mission control which gives us an expanded perspective, a road map, to understand the nature of the five-sense world. If we are isolated only in five-sense mind there is no mission control. We're on our own trying to understand a world that's constantly feeding us information to ensure we do not understand. People in this state can feel 'lost' and bewildered with no direction or radar. You can see ever more clearly those who are influenced by the Fields of Big Infinity or little five-sense mind simply by their views and behaviour with regard to the 'Covid' hoax. We have had this division throughout known human history with the mass of the people on one side and individuals who could see and intuit beyond the walls of the simulation – Plato's prisoner who broke out of the cave and saw reality for what it is. Such people have always been targeted by Wetiko/Archon-possessed authority, burned at the stake or demonised as mad, bad and dangerous. The Cult today and its global network of 'anti-hate', 'anti-fascist' Woke groups are all expressions of Wetiko attacking those exposing the conspiracy, 'Covid' lies and the 'vaccine' agenda.

Woke as a whole is Wetiko which explains its black and white mentality and how at one it is with the Wetiko-possessed Cult. Paul Levy said: 'To be in this paradigm is to still be under the thrall of a two-valued logic – where things are either true or false – of a

wetikoized mind.' Wetiko consciousness is in a permanent rage, therefore so is Woke, and then there is Woke inversion and contradiction. 'Anti-fascists' act like fascists because fascists *and* 'anti-fascists' are both Wetiko at work. Political parties act the same while claiming to be different for the same reason. Secret society and satanic rituals are attaching initiates to Wetiko and the cold, ruthless, psychopathic mentality that secures the positions of power all over the world is Wetiko. Reframing 'training programmes' have the same cumulative effect of attaching Wetiko and we have their graduates described as automatons and robots with a cold, psychopathic, uncaring demeanour. They are all traits of Wetiko possession and look how many times they have been described in this book and elsewhere with regard to personnel behind 'Covid' including the police and medical profession. Climbing the greasy pole in any profession in a Wetiko society requires traits of Wetiko to get there and that is particularly true of politics which is not about fair competition and pre-eminence of ideas. It is founded on how many backs you can stab and arses you can lick. This culminated in the global 'Covid' coordination between the Wetiko possessed who pulled it off in all the different countries without a trace of empathy and compassion for their impact on humans. Our sight sense can see only holographic form and not the Field which connects holographic form. Therefore we perceive 'physical' objects with 'space' in between. In fact that 'space' is energy/consciousness operating on multiple frequencies. One of them is Wetiko and that connects the Cult psychopaths, those who submit to the psychopaths, and those who serve the psychopaths in the media operations of the world. Wetiko is Gates. Wetiko is the mask-wearing submissive. Wetiko is the fake journalist and 'fact-checker'. The Wetiko Field is coordinating the whole thing. Psychopaths, gofers, media operatives, 'anti-hate' hate groups, 'fact-checkers' and submissive people work as one unit *even without human coordination* because they are attached to the *same* Field which is organising it all ([Fig 22](#)). Paul Levy is here describing how Wetiko-possessed people are drawn together and refuse to let any information breach their rigid

perceptions. He was writing long before 'Covid', but I think you will recognise followers of the 'Covid' religion *oh just a little bit*:

People who are channelling the vibratory frequency of wetiko align with each other through psychic resonance to reinforce their unspoken shared agreement so as to uphold their deranged view of reality. Once an unconscious content takes possession of certain individuals, it irresistibly draws them together by mutual attraction and knits them into groups tied together by their shared madness that can easily swell into an avalanche of insanity.

A psychic epidemic is a closed system, which is to say that it is insular and not open to any new information or informing influences from the outside world which contradict its fixed, limited, and limiting perspective.

There we have the Woke mind and the 'Covid' mind. Compatible resonance draws the awakening together, too, which is clearly happening today.

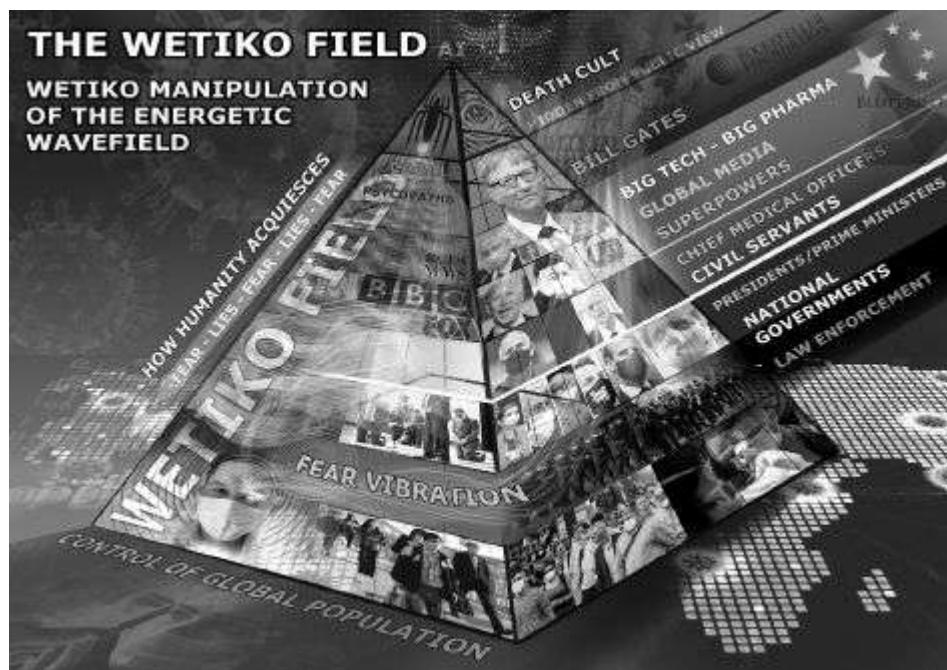


Figure 22: The Wetiko Field from which the Cult pyramid and its personnel are made manifest. (Image by Neil Hague).

Spiritual servitude

Wetiko doesn't care about humans. It's not human; it just possesses humans for its own ends and the effect (depending on the scale of

possession) can be anything from extreme psychopathy to unquestioning obedience. Wetiko's worst nightmare is for human consciousness to expand beyond the simulation. Everything is focussed on stopping that happening through control of information, thus perception, thus frequency. The 'education system', media, science, medicine, academia, are all geared to maintaining humanity in five-sense servitude as is the constant stimulation of low-vibrational mental and emotional states (see 'Covid'). Wetiko seeks to dominate those subconscious spaces between five-sense perception and expanded consciousness where the computer meets the operator. From these subconscious hiding places Wetiko speaks to us to trigger urges and desires that we take to be our own and manipulate us into anything from low-vibrational to psychopathic states. Remember how Islam describes the Jinn as invisible tricksters that 'whisper' and confuse. Wetiko is the origin of the 'trickster god' theme that you find in cultures all over the world. Jinn, like the Archons, are Wetiko which is terrified of humans awakening and reconnecting with our true self for then its energy source has gone. With that the feedback loop breaks between Wetiko and human perception that provides the energetic momentum on which its very existence depends as a force of evil. Humans are both its target and its source of survival, but only if we are operating in low-vibrational states of fear, hate, depression and the background anxiety that most people suffer. We are Wetiko's target because we are its key to survival. It needs us, not the other way round. Paul Levy writes:

A vampire has no intrinsic, independent, substantial existence in its own right; it only exists in relation to us. The pathogenic, vampiric mind-parasite called wetiko is nothing in itself – not being able to exist from its own side – yet it has a 'virtual reality' such that it can potentially destroy our species ...

...The fact that a vampire is not reflected by a mirror can also mean that what we need to see is that there's nothing, no-thing to see, other than ourselves. The fact that wetiko is the expression of something inside of us means that the cure for wetiko is with us as well. The critical issue is finding this cure within us and then putting it into effect.

Evil begets evil because if evil does not constantly expand and find new sources of energetic sustenance its evil, its *distortion*, dies with the assimilation into balance and harmony. Love is the garlic to Wetiko's vampire. Evil, the absence of love, cannot exist in the presence of love. I think I see a way out of here. I have emphasised so many times over the decades that the Archons/Wetiko and their Cult are not all powerful. *They are not*. I don't care how it looks even now *they are not*. I have not called them little boys in short trousers for effect. I have said it because it is true. Wetiko's insatiable desire for power over others is not a sign of its omnipotence, but its insecurity. Paul Levy writes: 'Due to the primal fear which ultimately drives it and which it is driven to cultivate, wetiko's body politic has an intrinsic and insistent need for centralising power and control so as to create imagined safety for itself.' *Yeeeeees!* Exactly! Why does Wetiko want humans in an ongoing state of fear? Wetiko itself *is* fear and it is petrified of love. As evil is an absence of love, so love is an absence of fear. Love conquers all and *especially* Wetiko which *is* fear. Wetiko brought fear into the world when it wasn't here before. *Fear* was the 'fall', the fall into low-frequency ignorance and illusion – fear is False Emotion Appearing Real. The simulation is driven and energised by fear because Wetiko/Yaldabaoth (fear) *are* the simulation. Fear is the absence of love and Wetiko is the absence of love.

Wetiko today

We can now view current events from this level of perspective. The 'Covid' hoax has generated momentous amounts of ongoing fear, anxiety, depression and despair which have empowered Wetiko. No wonder people like Gates have been the instigators when they are Wetiko incarnate and exhibit every trait of Wetiko in the extreme. See how cold and unemotional these people are like Gates and his cronies, how dead of eye they are. That's Wetiko. Sabbatians are Wetiko and everything they control including the World Health Organization, Big Pharma and the 'vaccine' makers, national 'health'

hierarchies, corporate media, Silicon Valley, the banking system, and the United Nations with its planned transformation into world government. All are controlled and possessed by the Wetiko distortion into distorting human society in its image. We are with this knowledge at the gateway to understanding the world.

Divisions of race, culture, creed and sexuality are diversions to hide the real division between those possessed and influenced by Wetiko and those that are not. The 'Covid' hoax has brought both clearly into view. Human behaviour is not about race. Tyrants and dictatorships come in all colours and creeds. What unites the US president bombing the innocent and an African tribe committing genocide against another as in Rwanda? What unites them? *Wetiko*. All wars are Wetiko, all genocide is Wetiko, all hunger over centuries in a world of plenty is Wetiko. Children going to bed hungry, including in the West, is Wetiko. Cult-generated Woke racial divisions that focus on the body are designed to obscure the reality that divisions in behaviour are manifestations of mind, not body. Obsession with body identity and group judgement is a means to divert attention from the real source of behaviour – mind and perception. Conflict sown by the Woke both within themselves and with their target groups are Wetiko providing lunch for itself through still more agents of the division, chaos, and fear on which it feeds. The Cult is seeking to assimilate the entirety of humanity and all children and young people into the Wetiko frequency by manipulating them into states of fear and despair. Witness all the suicide and psychological unravelling since the spring of 2020. Wetiko psychopaths want to impose a state of unquestioning obedience to authority which is no more than a conduit for Wetiko to enforce its will and assimilate humanity into itself. It needs us to believe that resistance is futile when it fears resistance and even more so the game-changing non-cooperation with its impositions. It can use violent resistance for its benefit. Violent impositions and violent resistance are *both* Wetiko. The Power of Love with its Power of No will sweep Wetiko from our world. Wetiko and its Cult know that. They just don't want us to know.

AI Wetiko

This brings me to AI or artificial intelligence and something else Wetikos don't want us to know. What is AI *really*? I know about computer code algorithms and AI that learns from data input. These, however, are more diversions, the expeditionary force, for the real AI that they want to connect to the human brain as promoted by Silicon Valley Wetikos like Kurzweil. What is this AI? It is the frequency of *Wetiko*, the frequency of the Archons. The connection of AI to the human brain is the connection of the Wetiko frequency to create a Wetiko hive mind and complete the job of assimilation. The hive mind is planned to be controlled from Israel and China which are both 100 percent owned by Wetiko Sabbatians. The assimilation process has been going on minute by minute in the 'smart' era which fused with the 'Covid' era. We are told that social media is scrambling the minds of the young and changing their personality. This is true, but what is social media? Look more deeply at how it works, how it creates divisions and conflict, the hostility and cruelty, the targeting of people until they are destroyed. That's Wetiko. Social media is manipulated to tune people to the Wetiko frequency with all the emotional exploitation tricks employed by platforms like Facebook and its Wetiko front man, Zuckerberg. Facebook's Instagram announced a new platform for children to overcome a legal bar on them using the main site. This is more Wetiko exploitation and manipulation of kids. Amnesty International likened the plan to foxes offering to guard the henhouse and said it was incompatible with human rights. Since when did Wetiko or Zuckerberg (I repeat myself) care about that? Would Brin and Page at Google, Wojcicki at YouTube, Bezos at Amazon and whoever the hell runs Twitter act as they do if they were not channelling Wetiko? Would those who are developing technologies for no other reason than human control? How about those designing and selling technologies to kill people and Big Pharma drug and 'vaccine' producers who know they will end or devastate lives? Quite a thought for these people to consider is that if you are Wetiko in a human life you are Wetiko on the 'other side' unless your frequency

changes and that can only change by a change of perception which becomes a change of behaviour. Where Gates is going does not bear thinking about although perhaps that's exactly where he wants to go. Either way, that's where he's going. His frequency will make it so.

The frequency lair

I have been saying for a long time that a big part of the addiction to smartphones and devices is that a frequency is coming off them that entraps the mind. People spend ages on their phones and sometimes even a minute or so after they put them down they pick them up again and it all repeats. 'Covid' lockdowns will have increased this addiction a million times for obvious reasons. Addictions to alcohol overindulgence and drugs are another way that Wetiko entraps consciousness to attach to its own. Both are symptoms of low-vibrational psychological distress which alcoholism and drug addiction further compound. Do we think it's really a coincidence that access to them is made so easy while potions that can take people into realms beyond the simulation are banned and illegal? I have explored smartphone addiction in other books, the scale is mind-blowing, and that level of addiction does not come without help. Tech companies that make these phones are Wetiko and they will have no qualms about destroying the minds of children. We are seeing again with these companies the Wetiko perceptual combination of psychopathic enforcers and weak and meek unquestioning compliance by the rank and file.

The global Smart Grid is the Wetiko Grid and it is crucial to complete the Cult endgame. The simulation is radiation and we are being deluged with technological radiation on a devastating scale. Wetiko frauds like Elon Musk serve Cult interests while occasionally criticising them to maintain his street-cred. 5G and other forms of Wi-Fi are being directed at the earth from space on a volume and scale that goes on increasing by the day. Elon Musk's (officially) SpaceX Starlink project is in the process of putting tens of thousands of satellites in low orbit to cover every inch of the planet with 5G and other Wi-Fi to create Kurzweil's global 'cloud' to which the

human mind is planned to be attached very soon. SpaceX has approval to operate 12,000 satellites with more than 1,300 launched at the time of writing and applications filed for 30,000 more. Other operators in the Wi-Fi, 5G, low-orbit satellite market include OneWeb (UK), Telesat (Canada), and AST & Science (US). Musk tells us that AI could be the end of humanity and then launches a company called Neuralink to connect the human brain to computers. Musk's (in theory) Tesla company is building electric cars and the driverless vehicles of the smart control grid. As frauds and bullshitters go Elon Musk in my opinion is Major League.

5G and technological radiation in general are destructive to human health, genetics and psychology and increasing the strength of artificial radiation underpins the five-sense perceptual bubbles which are themselves expressions of radiation or electromagnetism. Freedom activist John Whitehead was so right with his 'databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps'. The Smart Grid and 5G is a means to control the human mind and infuse perceptual information into The Field to influence anyone in sync with its frequency. You can change perception and behaviour en masse if you can manipulate the population into those levels of frequency and this is happening all around us today. The arrogance of Musk and his fellow Cult operatives knows no bounds in the way that we see with Gates. Musk's satellites are so many in number already they are changing the night sky when viewed from Earth. The astronomy community has complained about this and they have seen nothing yet. Some consequences of Musk's Wetiko hubris include: Radiation; visible pollution of the night sky; interference with astronomy and meteorology; ground and water pollution from intensive use of increasingly many spaceports; accumulating space debris; continual deorbiting and burning up of aging satellites, polluting the atmosphere with toxic dust and smoke; and ever-increasing likelihood of collisions. A collective public open letter of complaint to Musk said:

We are writing to you ... because SpaceX is in process of surrounding the Earth with a network of thousands of satellites whose very purpose is to irradiate every square inch of the

Earth. SpaceX, like everyone else, is treating the radiation as if it were not there. As if the mitochondria in our cells do not depend on electrons moving undisturbed from the food we digest to the oxygen we breathe.

As if our nervous systems and our hearts are not subject to radio frequency interference like any piece of electronic equipment. As if the cancer, diabetes, and heart disease that now afflict a majority of the Earth's population are not metabolic diseases that result from interference with our cellular machinery. As if insects everywhere, and the birds and animals that eat them, are not starving to death as a result.

People like Musk and Gates believe in their limitless Wetiko arrogance that they can do whatever they like to the world because they own it. Consequences for humanity are irrelevant. It's absolutely time that we stopped taking this shit from these self-styled masters of the Earth when you consider where this is going.

Why is the Cult so anti-human?

I hear this question often: Why would they do this when it will affect them, too? Ah, but will it? Who is this *them*? Forget their bodies. They are just vehicles for Wetiko consciousness. When you break it all down to the foundations we are looking at a state of severely distorted consciousness targeting another state of consciousness for assimilation. The rest is detail. The simulation is the fly-trap in which unique sensations of the five senses create a cycle of addiction called reincarnation. Renegade Minds see that everything which happens in our reality is a smaller version of the whole picture in line with the holographic principle. Addiction to the radiation of smart technology is a smaller version of addiction to the whole simulation. Connecting the body/brain to AI is taking that addiction on a giant step further to total ongoing control by assimilating human incarnate consciousness into Wetiko. I have watched during the 'Covid' hoax how many are becoming ever more profoundly attached to Wetiko's perceptual calling cards of aggressive response to any other point of view ('There is no other god but me'), psychopathic lack of compassion and empathy, and servile submission to the narrative and will of authority. Wetiko is the psychopaths *and* subservience to psychopaths. The Cult of Wetiko is

so anti-human because it is *not* human. It embarked on a mission to destroy human by targeting everything that it means to be human and to survive as human. 'Covid' is not the end, just a means to an end. The Cult with its Wetiko consciousness is seeking to change Earth systems, including the atmosphere, to suit them, not humans. The gathering bombardment of 5G alone from ground and space is dramatically changing The Field with which the five senses interact. There is so much more to come if we sit on our hands and hope it will all go away. It is not meant to go away. It is meant to get ever more extreme and we need to face that while we still can – just.

Carbon dioxide is the gas of life. Without that human is over. Kaput, gone, history. No natural world, no human. The Cult has created a cock and bull story about carbon dioxide and climate change to justify its reduction to the point where Gates and the ignoramus Biden 'climate chief' John Kerry want to suck it out of the atmosphere. Kerry wants to do this because his master Gates does. Wetikos have made the gas of life a demon with the usual support from the Wokers of Extinction Rebellion and similar organisations and the bewildered puppet-child that is Greta Thunberg who was put on the world stage by Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum. The name Extinction Rebellion is both ironic and as always Wetiko inversion. The gas that we need to survive must be reduced to save us from extinction. The most basic need of human is oxygen and we now have billions walking around in face nappies depriving body and brain of this essential requirement of human existence. More than that 5G at 60 gigahertz interacts with the oxygen molecule to reduce the amount of oxygen the body can absorb into the bloodstream. The obvious knock-on consequences of that for respiratory and cognitive problems and life itself need no further explanation. Psychopaths like Musk are assembling a global system of satellites to deluge the human atmosphere with this insanity. The man should be in jail. Here we have two most basic of human needs, oxygen and carbon dioxide, being dismantled.

Two others, water and food, are getting similar treatment with the United Nations Agendas 21 and 2030 – the Great Reset – planning to

centrally control all water and food supplies. People will not even own rain water that falls on their land. Food is affected at the most basic level by reducing carbon dioxide. We have genetic modification or GMO infiltrating the food chain on a mass scale, pesticides and herbicides polluting the air and destroying the soil. Freshwater fish that provide livelihoods for 60 million people and feed hundreds of millions worldwide are being 'pushed to the brink' according the conservationists while climate change is the only focus. Now we have Gates and Schwab wanting to dispense with current food sources all together and replace them with a synthetic version which the Wetiko Cult would control in terms of production and who eats and who doesn't. We have been on the Totalitarian Tiptoe to this for more than 60 years as food has become ever more processed and full of chemical shite to the point today when it's not natural food at all. As Dr Tom Cowan says: 'If it has a label don't eat it.' Bill Gates is now the biggest owner of farmland in the United States and he does nothing without an ulterior motive involving the Cult. Klaus Schwab wrote: 'To feed the world in the next 50 years we will need to produce as much food as was produced in the last 10,000 years ... food security will only be achieved, however, if regulations on genetically modified foods are adapted to reflect the reality that gene editing offers a precise, efficient and safe method of improving crops.' Liar. People and the world are being targeted with aluminium through vaccines, chemtrails, food, drink cans, and endless other sources when aluminium has been linked to many health issues including dementia which is increasing year after year. Insects, bees and wildlife essential to the food chain are being deleted by pesticides, herbicides and radiation which 5G is dramatically increasing with 6G and 7G to come. The pollinating bee population is being devastated while wildlife including birds, dolphins and whales are having their natural radar blocked by the effects of ever-increasing radiation. In the summer windscreens used to be splattered with insects so numerous were they. It doesn't happen now. Where have they gone?

Synthetic everything

The Cult is introducing genetically-modified versions of trees, plants and insects including a Gates-funded project to unleash hundreds of millions of genetically-modified, lab-altered and patented male mosquitoes to mate with wild mosquitoes and induce genetic flaws that cause them to die out. Clinically-insane Gates-funded Japanese researchers have developed mosquitos that spread vaccine and are dubbed 'flying vaccinators'. Gates is funding the modification of weather patterns in part to sell the myth that this is caused by carbon dioxide and he's funding geoengineering of the skies to change the atmosphere. Some of this came to light with the Gates-backed plan to release tonnes of chalk into the atmosphere to 'deflect the Sun and cool the planet'. Funny how they do this while the heating effect of the Sun is not factored into climate projections focussed on carbon dioxide. The reason is that they want to reduce carbon dioxide (so don't mention the Sun), but at the same time they do want to reduce the impact of the Sun which is so essential to human life and health. I have mentioned the sun-cholesterol-vitamin D connection as they demonise the Sun with warnings about skin cancer (caused by the chemicals in sun cream they tell you to splash on). They come from the other end of the process with statin drugs to reduce cholesterol that turns sunlight into vitamin D. A lack of vitamin D leads to a long list of health effects and how vitamin D levels must have fallen with people confined to their homes over 'Covid'. Gates is funding other forms of geoengineering and most importantly chemtrails which are dropping heavy metals, aluminium and self-replicating nanotechnology onto the Earth which is killing the natural world. See *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* for the detailed background to this.

Every human system is being targeted for deletion by a force that's not human. The Wetiko Cult has embarked on the process of transforming the human body from biological to synthetic biological as I have explained. Biological is being replaced by the artificial and synthetic – Archontic 'countermimicry' – right across human society. The plan eventually is to dispense with the human body altogether

and absorb human consciousness – which it wouldn't really be by then – into cyberspace (the simulation which is Wetiko/Yaldabaoth). Preparations for that are already happening if people would care to look. The alternative media rightly warns about globalism and 'the globalists', but this is far bigger than that and represents the end of the human race as we know it. The 'bad copy' of prime reality that Gnostics describe was a bad copy of harmony, wonder and beauty to start with before Wetiko/Yaldabaoth set out to change the simulated 'copy' into something very different. The process was slow to start with. Entrapped humans in the simulation timeline were not technologically aware and they had to be brought up to intellectual speed while being suppressed spiritually to the point where they could build their own prison while having no idea they were doing so. We have now reached that stage where technological intellect has the potential to destroy us and that's why events are moving so fast. Central American shaman Don Juan Matus said:

Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. They are the ones who set up our dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.

In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

For 'predators' see Wetiko, Archons, Yaldabaoth, Jinn, and all the other versions of the same phenomenon in cultures and religions all over the world. The theme is always the same because it's true and it's real. We have reached the point where we have to deal with it. The question is – how?

Don't fight – walk away

I thought I'd use a controversial subheading to get things moving in terms of our response to global fascism. What do you mean 'don't fight'? What do you mean 'walk away'? We've got to fight. We can't walk away. Well, it depends what we mean by fight and walk away. If fighting means physical combat we are playing Wetiko's game and falling for its trap. It wants us to get angry, aggressive, and direct hate and hostility at the enemy we think we must fight. Every war, every battle, every conflict, has been fought with Wetiko leading both sides. It's what it does. Wetiko wants a fight, anywhere, any place. Just hit me, son, so I can hit you back. Wetiko hits Wetiko and Wetiko hits Wetiko in return. I am very forthright as you can see in exposing Wetikos of the Cult, but I don't hate them. I refuse to hate them. It's what they want. What you hate you become. What you *fight* you become. Wokers, 'anti-haters' and 'anti-fascists' prove this every time they reach for their keyboards or don their balaclavas. By walk away I mean to disengage from Wetiko which includes ceasing to cooperate with its tyranny. Paul Levy says of Wetiko:

The way to 'defeat' evil is not to try to destroy it (for then, in playing evil's game, we have already lost), but rather, to find the invulnerable place within ourselves where evil is unable to vanquish us – this is to truly 'win' our battle with evil.

Wetiko is everywhere in human society and it's been on steroids since the 'Covid' hoax. Every shouting match over wearing masks has Wetiko wearing a mask and Wetiko not wearing one. It's an electrical circuit of push and resist, push and resist, with Wetiko pushing *and* resisting. Each polarity is Wetiko empowering itself. Dictionary definitions of 'resist' include 'opposing, refusing to accept or comply with' and the word to focus on is 'opposing'. What form does this take – setting police cars alight or 'refusing to accept or comply with'? The former is Wetiko opposing Wetiko while the other points the way forward. This is the difference between those aggressively demanding that government fascism must be obeyed who stand in stark contrast to the great majority of Pushbackers. We saw this clearly with a march by thousands of Pushbackers against lockdown in London followed days later by a Woker-hijacked

protest in Bristol in which police cars were set on fire. Masks were virtually absent in London and widespread in Bristol. Wetiko wants lockdown on every level of society and infuses its aggression to police it through its unknowing stooges. Lockdown protesters are the ones with the smiling faces and the hugs, The two blatantly obvious states of being – getting more obvious by the day – are the result of Wokers and their like becoming ever more influenced by the simulation Field of Wetiko and Pushbackers ever more influenced by The Field of a far higher vibration beyond the simulation. Wetiko can't invade the heart which is where most lockdown opponents are coming from. It's the heart that allows them to see through the lies to the truth in ways I will be highlighting.

Renegade Minds know that calmness is the place from which wisdom comes. You won't find wisdom in a hissing fit and wisdom is what we need in abundance right now. Calmness is not weakness – you don't have to scream at the top of your voice to be strong. Calmness is indeed a sign of strength. 'No' means I'm not doing it. NOOOO!!! doesn't mean you're not doing it even more. Volume does not advance 'No – I'm not doing it'. You are just not doing it. Wetiko possessed and influenced don't know how to deal with that. Wetiko wants a fight and we should not give it one. What it needs more than anything is our *cooperation* and we should not give that either. Mass rallies and marches are great in that they are a visual representation of feeling, but if it ends there they are irrelevant. You demand that Wetikos act differently? Well, they're not going to are they? They are Wetikos. We don't need to waste our time demanding that something doesn't happen when that will make no difference. We need to delete the means that *allows* it to happen. This, invariably, is our cooperation. You can demand a child stop firing a peashooter at the dog or you can refuse to buy the peashooter. If you provide the means you are cooperating with the dog being smacked on the nose with a pea. How can the authorities enforce mask-wearing if millions in a country refuse? What if the 74 million Pushbackers that voted for Trump in 2020 refused to wear masks, close their businesses or stay in their homes. It would be unenforceable. The

few control the many through the compliance of the many and that's always been the dynamic be it 'Covid' regulations or the Roman Empire. I know people can find it intimidating to say no to authority or stand out in a crowd for being the only one with a face on display; but it has to be done or it's over. I hope I've made clear in this book that where this is going will be far more intimidating than standing up now and saying 'No' – I will not cooperate with my own enslavement and that of my children. There might be consequences for some initially, although not so if enough do the same. The question that must be addressed is what is going to happen if we don't? It is time to be strong and unyieldingly so. No means no. Not here and there, but *everywhere* and *always*. I have refused to wear a mask and obey all the other nonsense. I will not comply with tyranny. I repeat: Fascism is not imposed by fascists – there are never enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. *I will not do it.* I will die first, or my body will. Living meekly under fascism is a form of death anyway, the death of the spirit that Martin Luther King described.

Making things happen

We must not despair. This is not over till it's over and it's far from that. The 'fat lady' must refuse to sing. The longer the 'Covid' hoax has dragged on and impacted on more lives we have seen an awakening of phenomenal numbers of people worldwide to the realisation that what they have believed all their lives is not how the world really is. Research published by the system-serving University of Bristol and King's College London in February, 2021, concluded: 'One in every 11 people in Britain say they trust David Icke's take on the coronavirus pandemic.' It will be more by now and we have gathering numbers to build on. We must urgently progress from seeing the scam to ceasing to cooperate with it. Prominent German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich, also licenced to practice law in America, is doing a magnificent job taking the legal route to bring the psychopaths to justice through a second Nuremberg tribunal for crimes against humanity. Fuellmich has an impressive record of

beating the elite in court and he formed the German Corona Investigative Committee to pursue civil charges against the main perpetrators with a view to triggering criminal charges. Most importantly he has grasped the foundation of the hoax – the PCR test not testing for the ‘virus’ – and Christian Drosten is therefore on his charge sheet along with Gates frontman Tedros at the World Health Organization. Major players must be not be allowed to inflict their horrors on the human race without being brought to book. A life sentence must follow for Bill Gates and the rest of them. A group of researchers has also indicted the government of Norway for crimes against humanity with copies sent to the police and the International Criminal Court. The lawsuit cites participation in an internationally-planned false pandemic and violation of international law and human rights, the European Commission’s definition of human rights by coercive rules, Nuremberg and Hague rules on fundamental human rights, and the Norwegian constitution. We must take the initiative from hereon and not just complain, protest and react.

There are practical ways to support vital mass non-cooperation. Organising in numbers is one. Lockdown marches in London in the spring in 2021 were mass non-cooperation that the authorities could not stop. There were too many people. Hundreds of thousands walked the London streets in the centre of the road for mile after mile while the Face-Nappies could only look on. They were determined, but calm, and just *did it* with no histrionics and lots of smiles. The police were impotent. Others are organising group shopping without masks for mutual support and imagine if that was happening all over. Policing it would be impossible. If the store refuses to serve people in these circumstances they would be faced with a long line of trolleys full of goods standing on their own and everything would have to be returned to the shelves. How would they cope with that if it kept happening? I am talking here about moving on from complaining to being pro-active; from watching things happen to making things happen. I include in this our relationship with the police. The behaviour of many Face-Nappies

has been disgraceful and anyone who thinks they would never find concentration camp guards in the 'enlightened' modern era have had that myth busted big-time. The period and setting may change – Wetikos never do. I watched film footage from a London march in which a police thug viciously kicked a protestor on the floor who had done nothing. His fellow Face-Nappies stood in a ring protecting him. What he did was a criminal assault and with a crowd far outnumbering the police this can no longer be allowed to happen unchallenged. I get it when people chant 'shame on you' in these circumstances, but that is no longer enough. They *have* no shame those who do this. Crowds needs to start making a citizen's arrest of the police who commit criminal offences and brutally attack innocent people and defenceless women. A citizen's arrest can be made under section 24A of the UK Police and Criminal Evidence (PACE) Act of 1984 and you will find something similar in other countries. I prefer to call it a Common Law arrest rather than citizen's for reasons I will come to shortly. Anyone can arrest a person committing an indictable offence or if they have reasonable grounds to suspect they are committing an indictable offence. On both counts the attack by the police thug would have fallen into this category. A citizen's arrest can be made to stop someone:

- Causing physical injury to himself or any other person
- Suffering physical injury
- Causing loss of or damage to property
- Making off before a constable can assume responsibility for him

A citizen's arrest may also be made to prevent a breach of the peace under Common Law and if they believe a breach of the peace will happen or anything related to harm likely to be done or already done in their presence. This is the way to go I think – the Common Law version. If police know that the crowd and members of the public will no longer be standing and watching while they commit

their thuggery and crimes they will think twice about acting like Brownshirts and Blackshirts.

Common Law – common sense

Mention of Common Law is very important. Most people think the law is the law as in one law. This is not the case. There are two bodies of law, Common Law and Statute Law, and they are not the same. Common Law is founded on the simple premise of do no harm. It does not recognise victimless crimes in which no harm is done while Statute Law does. There is a Statute Law against almost everything. So what is Statute Law? Amazingly it's the law of the *sea* that was brought ashore by the Cult to override the law of the land which is Common Law. They had no right to do this and as always they did it anyway. They had to. They could not impose their will on the people through Common Law which only applies to do no harm. How could you stitch up the fine detail of people's lives with that? Instead they took the law of the sea, or Admiralty Law, and applied it to the population. Statute Law refers to all the laws spewing out of governments and their agencies including all the fascist laws and regulations relating to 'Covid'. The key point to make is that Statute Law is *contract law*. It only applies between *contracting* corporations. Most police officers don't even know this. They have to be kept in the dark, too. Long ago when merchants and their sailing ships began to trade with different countries a contractual law was developed called Admiralty Law and other names. Again it only applied to *contracts* agreed between *corporate* entities. If there is no agreed contract the law of the sea had no jurisdiction *and that still applies to its new alias of Statute Law*. The problem for the Cult when the law of the sea was brought ashore was an obvious one. People were not corporations and neither were government entities. To overcome the latter they made governments and all associated organisations corporations. All the institutions are *private corporations* and I mean governments and their agencies, local councils, police, courts, military, US states, the whole lot. Go to the

Dun and Bradstreet corporate listings website for confirmation that they are all corporations. You are arrested by a private corporation called the police by someone who is really a private security guard and they take you to court which is another private corporation.

Neither have jurisdiction over you unless you consent and *contract* with them. This is why you hear the mantra about law enforcement policing by *consent* of the people. In truth the people 'consent' only in theory through monumental trickery.

Okay, the Cult overcame the corporate law problem by making governments and institutions corporate entities; but what about people? They are not corporations are they? Ah ... well in a sense, and *only* a sense, they are. Not people exactly – the illusion of people. The Cult creates a corporation in the name of everyone at the time that their birth certificate is issued. Note birth/ *berth* certificate and when you go to court under the law of the sea on land you stand in a *dock*. These are throwbacks to the origin. My Common Law name is David Vaughan Icke. The name of the corporation created by the government when I was born is called Mr David Vaughan Icke usually written in capitals as MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE. That is not me, the living, breathing man. It is a fictitious corporate entity. The trick is to make you think that David Vaughan Icke and MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE are the same thing. *They are not*. When police charge you and take you to court they are prosecuting the corporate entity and not the living, breathing, man or woman. They have to trick you into identifying as the corporate entity and contracting with them. Otherwise they have no jurisdiction. They do this through a language known as legalese. Lawful and legal are not the same either. Lawful relates to Common Law and legal relates to Statute Law. Legalese is the language of Statue Law which uses terms that mean one thing to the public and another in legalese. Notice that when a police officer tells someone why they are being charged he or she will say at the end: 'Do you understand?' To the public that means 'Do you comprehend?' In legalese it means 'Do you stand under me?' Do you stand under my authority? If you say

yes to the question you are unknowingly agreeing to give them jurisdiction over you in a contract between two corporate entities.

This is a confidence trick in every way. Contracts have to be agreed between informed parties and if you don't know that David Vaughan Icke is agreeing to be the corporation MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE you cannot knowingly agree to contract. They are deceiving you and another way they do this is to ask for proof of identity. You usually show them a driving licence or other document on which your corporate name is written. In doing so you are accepting that you are that corporate entity when you are not. Referring to yourself as a 'person' or 'citizen' is also identifying with your corporate fiction which is why I made the Common Law point about the citizen's arrest. If you are approached by a police officer you identify yourself immediately as a living, breathing, man or woman and say 'I do not consent, I do not contract with you and I do not understand' or stand under their authority. I have a Common Law birth certificate as a living man and these are available at no charge from commonlawcourt.com. Businesses registered under the Statute Law system means that its laws apply. There are, however, ways to run a business under Common Law. Remember all 'Covid' laws and regulations are Statute Law – the law of *contracts* and you do not have to contract. This doesn't mean that you can kill someone and get away with it. Common Law says do no harm and that applies to physical harm, financial harm etc. Police are employees of private corporations and there needs to be a new system of non-corporate Common Law constables operating outside the Statute Law system. If you go to davidicke.com and put Common Law into the search engine you will find videos that explain Common Law in much greater detail. It is definitely a road we should walk.

With all my heart

I have heard people say that we are in a spiritual war. I don't like the term 'war' with its Wetiko dynamic, but I know what they mean. Sweep aside all the bodily forms and we are in a situation in which two states of consciousness are seeking very different realities.

Wetiko wants upheaval, chaos, fear, suffering, conflict and control. The other wants love, peace, harmony, fairness and freedom. That's where we are. We should not fall for the idea that Wetiko is all-powerful and there's nothing we can do. Wetiko is not all-powerful. It's a joke, pathetic. It doesn't have to be, but it has made that choice for now. A handful of times over the years when I have felt the presence of its frequency I have allowed it to attach briefly so I could consciously observe its nature. The experience is not pleasant, the energy is heavy and dark, but the ease with which you can kick it back out the door shows that its real power is in persuading us that it has power. It's all a con. Wetiko is a con. It's a trickster and not a power that can control us if we unleash our own. The con is founded on manipulating humanity to give its power to Wetiko which recycles it back to present the illusion that it has power when its power is *ours* that we gave away. This happens on an energetic level and plays out in the world of the seen as humanity giving its power to Wetiko authority which uses that power to control the population when the power is only the power the population has handed over. How could it be any other way for billions to be controlled by a relative few? I have had experiences with people possessed by Wetiko and again you can kick its arse if you do it with an open heart. Oh yes – the *heart* which can transform the world of perceived 'matter'.

We are receiver-transmitters and processors of information, but what information and where from? Information is processed into perception in three main areas – the brain, the heart and the belly. These relate to thinking, knowing, and emotion. Wetiko wants us to be head and belly people which means we think within the confines of the Matrix simulation and low-vibrational emotional reaction scrambles balance and perception. A few minutes on social media and you see how emotion is the dominant force. Woke is all emotion and is therefore thought-free and fact-free. Our heart is something different. It *knows* while the head *thinks* and has to try to work it out because it doesn't know. The human energy field has seven prime vortexes which connect us with wider reality ([Fig 23](#)). Chakra means

'wheels of light' in the Sanskrit language of ancient India. The main ones are: The crown chakra on top of the head; brow (or 'third eye') chakra in the centre of the forehead; throat chakra; heart chakra in the centre of the chest; solar plexus chakra below the sternum; sacral chakra beneath the navel; and base chakra at the bottom of the spine. Each one has a particular function or functions. We feel anxiety and nervousness in the belly where the sacral chakra is located and this processes emotion that can affect the colon to give people 'the shits' or make them 'shit scared' when they are nervous. Chakras all play an important role, but the Mr and Mrs Big is the heart chakra which sits at the centre of the seven, above the chakras that connect us to the 'physical' and below those that connect with higher realms (or at least should). Here in the heart chakra we feel love, empathy and compassion – 'My heart goes out to you'. Those with closed hearts become literally 'heart-less' in their attitudes and behaviour (see Bill Gates). Native Americans portrayed Wetiko with what Paul Levy calls a 'frigid, icy heart, devoid of mercy' (see Bill Gates).



Figure 23: The chakra system which interpenetrates the human energy field. The heart chakra is the governor – or should be.

Wetiko trembles at the thought of heart energy which it cannot infiltrate. The frequency is too high. What it seeks to do instead is close the heart chakra vortex to block its perceptual and energetic influence. Psychopaths have 'hearts of stone' and emotionally-damaged people have 'heartache' and 'broken hearts'. The astonishing amount of heart disease is related to heart chakra

disruption with its fundamental connection to the ‘physical’ heart. Dr Tom Cowan has written an outstanding book challenging the belief that the heart is a pump and making the connection between the ‘physical’ and spiritual heart. Rudolph Steiner who was way ahead of his time said the same about the fallacy that the heart is a pump. *What?* The heart is not a pump? That’s crazy, right? Everybody knows that. Read Cowan’s *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* and you will realise that the very idea of the heart as a pump is ridiculous when you see the evidence. How does blood in the feet so far from the heart get pumped horizontally up the body by the heart?? Cowan explains in the book the real reason why blood moves as it does. Our ‘physical’ heart is used to symbolise love when the source is really the heart vortex or spiritual heart which is our most powerful energetic connection to ‘out there’ expanded consciousness. That’s why we feel *knowing* – intuitive knowing – in the centre of the chest. Knowing doesn’t come from a process of thoughts leading to a conclusion. It is there in an instant all in one go. Our heart knows because of its connection to levels of awareness that *do* know. This is the meaning and source of intuition – intuitive *knowing*.

For the last more than 30 years of uncovering the global game and the nature of reality my heart has been my constant antenna for truth and accuracy. An American intelligence insider once said that I had quoted a disinformant in one of my books and yet I had only quoted the part that was true. He asked: ‘How do you do that?’ By using my heart antenna was the answer and anyone can do it. Heart-centred is how we are meant to be. With a closed heart chakra we withdraw into a closed mind and the bubble of five-sense reality. If you take a moment to focus your attention on the centre of your chest, picture a spinning wheel of light and see it opening and expanding. You will feel it happening, too, and perceptions of the heart like joy and love as the heart impacts on the mind as they interact. The more the chakra opens the more you will feel expressions of heart consciousness and as the process continues, and becomes part of you, insights and knowings will follow. An open

heart is connected to that level of awareness that knows all is *One*. You will see from its perspective that the fault-lines that divide us are only illusions to control us. An open heart does not process the illusions of race, creed and sexuality except as brief experiences for a consciousness that is all. Our heart does not see division, only unity (Figs 24 and 25). There's something else, too. Our hearts love to laugh. Mark Twain's quote that says 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter' is really a reference to the heart which loves to laugh with the joy of knowing the true nature of infinite reality and that all the madness of human society is an illusion of the mind. Twain also said: 'Against the assault of laughter nothing can stand.' This is so true of Wetiko and the Cult. Their insecurity demands that they be taken seriously and their power and authority acknowledged and feared. We should do nothing of the sort. We should not get aggressive or fearful which their insecurity so desires. We should laugh in their face. Even in their no-face as police come over in their face-nappies and expect to be taken seriously. They don't take themselves seriously looking like that so why should we? Laugh in the face of intimidation. Laugh in the face of tyranny. You will see by its reaction that you have pressed all of its buttons. Wetiko does not know what to do in the face of laughter or when its targets refuse to concede their joy to fear. We have seen many examples during the 'Covid' hoax when people have expressed their energetic power and the string puppets of Wetiko retreat with their tail limp between their knees. Laugh – the world is bloody mad after all and if it's a choice between laughter and tears I know which way I'm going.

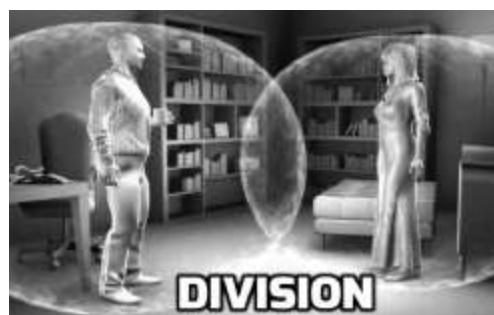


Figure 24: Head consciousness without the heart sees division and everything apart from everything else.



Figure 25: Heart consciousness sees everything as One.

'Vaccines' and the soul

The foundation of Wetiko/Archon control of humans is the separation of incarnate five-sense mind from the infinite 'I' and closing the heart chakra where the True 'I' lives during a human life. The goal has been to achieve complete separation in both cases. I was interested therefore to read an account by a French energetic healer of what she said she experienced with a patient who had been given the 'Covid' vaccine. Genuine energy healers can sense information and consciousness fields at different levels of being which are referred to as 'subtle bodies'. She described treating the patient who later returned after having, without the healer's knowledge, two doses of the 'Covid vaccine'. The healer said:

I noticed immediately the change, very heavy energy emanating from [the] subtle bodies. The scariest thing was when I was working on the heart chakra, I connected with her soul: it was detached from the physical body, it had no contact and it was, as if it was floating in a state of total confusion: a damage to the consciousness that loses contact with the physical body, i.e. with our biological machine, there is no longer any communication between them.

I continued the treatment by sending light to the heart chakra, the soul of the person, but it seemed that the soul could no longer receive any light, frequency or energy. It was a very powerful experience for me. Then I understood that this substance is indeed used to detach consciousness so that this consciousness can no longer interact through this body that it possesses in life, where there is no longer any contact, no frequency, no light, no more energetic balance or mind.

This would create a human that is rudderless and at the extreme almost zombie-like operating with a fractional state of consciousness at the mercy of Wetiko. I was especially intrigued by what the healer said in the light of the prediction by the highly-informed Rudolf Steiner more than a hundred years ago. He said:

In the future, we will eliminate the soul with medicine. Under the pretext of a 'healthy point of view', there will be a vaccine by which the human body will be treated as soon as possible directly at birth, so that the human being cannot develop the thought of the existence of soul and Spirit. To materialistic doctors will be entrusted the task of removing the soul of humanity.

As today, people are vaccinated against this disease or that disease, so in the future, children will be vaccinated with a substance that can be produced precisely in such a way that people, thanks to this vaccination, will be immune to being subjected to the 'madness' of spiritual life. He would be extremely smart, but he would not develop a conscience, and that is the true goal of some materialistic circles.

Steiner said the vaccine would detach the physical body from the etheric body (subtle bodies) and 'once the etheric body is detached the relationship between the universe and the etheric body would become extremely unstable, and man would become an automaton'. He said 'the physical body of man must be polished on this Earth by spiritual will – so the vaccine becomes a kind of arymanique (Wetiko) force' and 'man can no longer get rid of a given materialistic feeling'. Humans would then, he said, become 'materialistic of constitution and can no longer rise to the spiritual'. I have been writing for years about DNA being a receiver-transmitter of information that connects us to other levels of reality and these 'vaccines' changing DNA can be likened to changing an antenna and what it can transmit and receive. Such a disconnection would clearly lead to changes in personality and perception. Steiner further predicted the arrival of AI. Big Pharma 'Covid vaccine' makers, expressions of Wetiko, are testing their DNA-manipulating evil on children as I write with a view to giving the 'vaccine' to babies. If it's a soul-body disconnecter – and I say that it is or can be – every child would be disconnected from 'soul' at birth and the 'vaccine' would create a closed system in which spiritual guidance from the greater self would play no part. This has been the ambition of Wetiko all

along. A Pentagon video from 2005 was leaked of a presentation explaining the development of vaccines to change behaviour by their effect on the brain. Those that believe this is not happening with the 'Covid' genetically-modifying procedure masquerading as a 'vaccine' should make an urgent appointment with Naivety Anonymous. Klaus Schwab wrote in 2018:

Neurotechnologies enable us to better influence consciousness and thought and to understand many activities of the brain. They include decoding what we are thinking in fine levels of detail through new chemicals and interventions that can influence our brains to correct for errors or enhance functionality.

The plan is clear and only the heart can stop it. With every heart that opens, every mind that awakens, Wetiko is weakened. Heart and love are far more powerful than head and hate and so nothing like a majority is needed to turn this around.

Beyond the Phantom

Our heart is the prime target of Wetiko and so it must be the answer to Wetiko. We *are* our heart which is part of one heart, the infinite heart. Our heart is where the true self lives in a human life behind firewalls of five-sense illusion when an imposter takes its place – *Phantom Self*; but our heart waits patiently to be set free any time we choose to see beyond the Phantom, beyond Wetiko. A Wetikoed Phantom Self can wreak mass death and destruction while the love of forever is locked away in its heart. The time is here to unleash its power and let it sweep away the fear and despair that is Wetiko. Heart consciousness does not seek manipulated, censored, advantage for its belief or religion, its activism and desires. As an expression of the One it treats all as One with the same rights to freedom and opinion. Our heart demands fairness for itself no more than for others. From this unity of heart we can come together in mutual support and transform this Wetikoed world into what reality is meant to be – a place of love, joy, happiness, fairness, justice and freedom. Wetiko has another agenda and that's why the world is as

it is, but enough of this nonsense. Wetiko can't stay where hearts are open and it works so hard to keep them closed. Fear is its currency and its food source and love in its true sense has no fear. Why would love have fear when it knows it is *All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be* on an eternal exploration of all possibility? Love in this true sense is not the physical attraction that passes for love. This can be an expression of it, yes, but Infinite Love, a love without condition, goes far deeper to the core of all being. It is the core of all being. Infinite reality was born from love beyond the illusions of the simulation. Love infinitely expressed is the knowing that all is One and the swiftly-passing experience of separation is a temporary hallucination. You cannot disconnect from Oneness; you can only *perceive* that you have and withdraw from its influence. This is the most important of all perception trickery by the mind parasite that is Wetiko and the foundation of all its potential for manipulation.

If we open our hearts, open the sluice gates of the mind, and redefine self-identity amazing things start to happen. Consciousness expands or contracts in accordance with self-identity. When true self is recognised as infinite awareness and label self – Phantom Self – is seen as only a series of brief experiences life is transformed. Consciousness expands to the extent that self-identity expands and everything changes. You see unity, not division, the picture, not the pixels. From this we can play the long game. No more is an experience something in and of itself, but a fleeting moment in the eternity of forever. Suddenly people in uniform and dark suits are no longer intimidating. Doing what your heart knows to be right is no longer intimidating and consequences for those actions take on the same nature of a brief experience that passes in the blink of an infinite eye. Intimidation is all in the mind. Beyond the mind there is no intimidation.

An open heart does not consider consequences for what it knows to be right. To do so would be to consider not doing what it knows to be right and for a heart in its power that is never an option. The Renegade Mind is really the Renegade Heart. Consideration of consequences will always provide a getaway car for the mind and

the heart doesn't want one. What is right in the light of what we face today is to stop cooperating with Wetiko in all its forms and to do it without fear or compromise. You cannot compromise with tyranny when tyranny always demands more until it has everything. Life is your perception and you are your destiny. Change your perception and you change your life. Change collective perception and we change the world.

*Come on people ... One human family, One heart, One goal ...
FREEEEEDOM!*

We must settle for nothing less.

Postscript

The big scare story as the book goes to press is the 'Indian' variant and the world is being deluged with propaganda about the 'Covid catastrophe' in India which mirrors in its lies and misrepresentations what happened in Italy before the first lockdown in 2020.

The *New York Post* published a picture of someone who had 'collapsed in the street from Covid' in India in April, 2021, which was actually taken during a gas leak in May, 2020. Same old, same old. Media articles in mid-February were asking why India had been so untouched by 'Covid' and then as their vaccine rollout gathered pace the alleged 'cases' began to rapidly increase. Indian 'Covid vaccine' maker Bharat Biotech was funded into existence by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (the pair announced their divorce in May, 2021, which is a pity because they so deserve each other). The Indian 'Covid crisis' was ramped up by the media to terrify the world and prepare people for submission to still more restrictions. The scam that worked the first time was being repeated only with far more people seeing through the deceit. Davidicke.com and Ickonic.com have sought to tell the true story of what is happening by talking to people living through the Indian nightmare which has nothing to do with 'Covid'. We posted a letter from 'Alisha' in Pune who told a very different story to government and media mendacity. She said scenes of dying people and overwhelmed hospitals were designed to hide what was really happening – genocide and starvation. Alisha said that millions had already died of starvation during the ongoing lockdowns while government and media were lying and making it look like the 'virus':

Restaurants, shops, gyms, theatres, basically everything is shut. The cities are ghost towns. Even so-called 'essential' businesses are only open till 11am in the morning. You basically have just an hour to buy food and then your time is up.

Inter-state travel and even inter-district travel is banned. The cops wait at all major crossroads to question why you are traveling outdoors or to fine you if you are not wearing a mask.

The medical community here is also complicit in genocide, lying about hospitals being full and turning away people with genuine illnesses, who need immediate care. They have even created a shortage of oxygen cylinders.

This is the classic Cult modus operandi played out in every country. Alisha said that people who would not have a PCR test not testing for the 'virus' were being denied hospital treatment. She said the people hit hardest were migrant workers and those in rural areas. Most businesses employed migrant workers and with everything closed there were no jobs, no income and no food. As a result millions were dying of starvation or malnutrition. All this was happening under Prime Minister Narendra Modi, a 100-percent asset of the Cult, and it emphasises yet again the scale of pure anti-human evil we are dealing with. Australia banned its people from returning home from India with penalties for trying to do so of up to five years in jail and a fine of £37,000. The manufactured 'Covid' crisis in India was being prepared to justify further fascism in the West. Obvious connections could be seen between the Indian 'vaccine' programme and increased 'cases' and this became a common theme. The Seychelles, the most per capita 'Covid vaccinated' population in the world, went back into lockdown after a 'surge of cases'.

Long ago the truly evil Monsanto agricultural biotechnology corporation with its big connections to Bill Gates devastated Indian farming with genetically-modified crops. Human rights activist Gurcharan Singh highlighted the efforts by the Indian government to complete the job by destroying the food supply to hundreds of millions with 'Covid' lockdowns. He said that 415 million people at the bottom of the disgusting caste system (still going whatever they say) were below the poverty line and struggled to feed themselves every year. Now the government was imposing lockdown at just the

time to destroy the harvest. This deliberate policy was leading to mass starvation. People may reel back at the suggestion that a government would do that, but Wetiko-controlled 'leaders' are capable of any level of evil. In fact what is described in India is in the process of being instigated worldwide. The food chain and food supply are being targeted at every level to cause world hunger and thus control. Bill Gates is not the biggest owner of farmland in America for no reason and destroying access to food aids both the depopulation agenda and the plan for synthetic 'food' already being funded into existence by Gates. Add to this the coming hyper-inflation from the suicidal creation of fake 'money' in response to 'Covid' and the breakdown of container shipping systems and you have a cocktail that can only lead one way and is meant to. The Cult plan is to crash the entire system to 'build back better' with the Great Reset.

'Vaccine' transmission

Reports from all over the world continue to emerge of women suffering menstrual and fertility problems after having the fake 'vaccine' and of the non-'vaccinated' having similar problems when interacting with the 'vaccinated'. There are far too many for 'coincidence' to be credible. We've had menopausal women getting periods, others having periods stop or not stopping for weeks, passing clots, sometimes the lining of the uterus, breast irregularities, and miscarriages (which increased by 400 percent in parts of the United States). Non-'vaccinated' men and children have suffered blood clots and nose bleeding after interaction with the 'vaccinated'. Babies have died from the effects of breast milk from a 'vaccinated' mother. Awake doctors – the small minority – speculated on the cause of non-'vaccinated' suffering the same effects as the 'vaccinated'. Was it nanotechnology in the synthetic substance transmitting frequencies or was it a straight chemical bioweapon that was being transmitted between people? I am not saying that some kind of chemical transmission is not one possible answer, but the foundation of all that the Cult does is frequency and

this is fertile ground for understanding how transmission can happen. American doctor Carrie Madej, an internal medicine physician and osteopath, has been practicing for the last 20 years, teaching medical students, and she says attending different meetings where the agenda for humanity was discussed. Madej, who operates out of Georgia, did not dismiss other possible forms of transmission, but she focused on frequency in search of an explanation for transmission. She said the Moderna and Pfizer 'vaccines' contained nano-lipid particles as a key component. This was a brand new technology never before used on humanity. 'They're using a nanotechnology which is pretty much little tiny computer bits ... nanobots or hydrogel.' Inside the 'vaccines' was 'this sci-fi kind of substance' which suppressed immune checkpoints to get into the cell. I referred to this earlier as the 'Trojan horse' technique that tricks the cell into opening a gateway for the self-replicating synthetic material and while the immune system is artificially suppressed the body has no defences. Madej said the substance served many purposes including an on-demand ability to 'deliver the payload' and using the nano 'computer bits' as biosensors in the body. 'It actually has the ability to accumulate data from your body, like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts, emotions, all kinds of things.'

She said the technology obviously has the ability to operate through Wi-Fi and transmit and receive energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. 'Just imagine you're getting this new substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones.' We had something completely foreign in the human body that had never been launched large scale at a time when we were seeing 5G going into schools and hospitals (plus the Musk satellites) and she believed the 'vaccine' transmission had something to do with this: '... if these people have this inside of them ... it can act like an antenna and actually transmit it outwardly as well.' The synthetic substance produced its own voltage and so it could have that kind of effect. This fits with my own contention that the nano receiver-transmitters are designed to connect people to the

Smart Grid and break the receiver-transmitter connection to expanded consciousness. That would explain the French energy healer's experience of the disconnection of body from 'soul' with those who have had the 'vaccine'. The nanobots, self-replicating inside the body, would also transmit the synthetic frequency which could be picked up through close interaction by those who have not been 'vaccinated'. Madej speculated that perhaps it was 5G and increased levels of other radiation that was causing the symptoms directly although interestingly she said that non-'vaccinated' patients had shown improvement when they were away from the 'vaccinated' person they had interacted with. It must be remembered that you can control frequency and energy with your mind and you can consciously create energetic barriers or bubbles with the mind to stop damaging frequencies from penetrating your field. American paediatrician Dr Larry Palevsky said the 'vaccine' was not a 'vaccine' and was never designed to protect from a 'viral' infection. He called it 'a massive, brilliant propaganda of genocide' because they didn't have to inject everyone to get the result they wanted. He said the content of the jabs was able to infuse any material into the brain, heart, lungs, kidneys, liver, sperm and female productive system. 'This is genocide; this is a weapon of mass destruction.' At the same time American colleges were banning students from attending if they didn't have this life-changing and potentially life-ending 'vaccine'. Class action lawsuits must follow when the consequences of this college fascism come to light. As the book was going to press came reports about fertility effects on sperm in 'vaccinated' men which would absolutely fit with what I have been saying and hospitals continued to fill with 'vaccine' reactions. Another question is what about transmission via blood transfusions? The NHS has extended blood donation restrictions from seven days after a 'Covid vaccination' to 28 days after even a sore arm reaction.

I said in the spring of 2020 that the then touted 'Covid vaccine' would be ongoing each year like the flu jab. A year later Pfizer CEO, the appalling Albert Bourla, said people would 'likely' need a 'booster dose' of the 'vaccine' within 12 months of getting 'fully

'vaccinated' and then a yearly shot. 'Variants will play a key role', he said confirming the point. Johnson & Johnson CEO Alex Gorsky also took time out from his 'vaccine' disaster to say that people may need to be vaccinated against 'Covid-19' each year. UK Health Secretary, the psychopath Matt Hancock, said additional 'boosters' would be available in the autumn of 2021. This is the trap of the 'vaccine passport'. The public will have to accept every last 'vaccine' they introduce, including for the fake 'variants', or it would cease to be valid. The only other way in some cases would be continuous testing with a test not testing for the 'virus' and what is on the swabs constantly pushed up your noise towards the brain every time?

'Vaccines' changing behaviour

I mentioned in the body of the book how I believed we would see gathering behaviour changes in the 'vaccinated' and I am already hearing such comments from the non-'vaccinated' describing behaviour changes in friends, loved ones and work colleagues. This will only increase as the self-replicating synthetic material and nanoparticles expand in body and brain. An article in the *Guardian* in 2016 detailed research at the University of Virginia in Charlottesville which developed a new method for controlling brain circuits associated with complex animal behaviour. The method, dubbed 'magnetogenetics', involves genetically-engineering a protein called ferritin, which stores and releases iron, to create a magnetised substance – 'Magneto' – that can activate specific groups of nerve cells from a distance. This is claimed to be an advance on other methods of brain activity manipulation known as optogenetics and chemogenetics (the Cult has been developing methods of brain control for a long time). The ferritin technique is said to be non-invasive and able to activate neurons 'rapidly and reversibly'. In other words, human thought and perception. The article said that earlier studies revealed how nerve cell proteins 'activated by heat and mechanical pressure can be genetically engineered so that they become sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields, by attaching them to an iron-storing protein called ferritin, or to inorganic

paramagnetic particles'. Sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields? You mean like 5G, 6G and 7G? This is the human-AI Smart Grid hive mind we are talking about. The *Guardian* article said:

... the researchers injected Magneto into the striatum of freely behaving mice, a deep brain structure containing dopamine-producing neurons that are involved in reward and motivation, and then placed the animals into an apparatus split into magnetised and non-magnetised sections.

Mice expressing Magneto spent far more time in the magnetised areas than mice that did not, because activation of the protein caused the striatal neurons expressing it to release dopamine, so that the mice found being in those areas rewarding. This shows that Magneto can remotely control the firing of neurons deep within the brain, and also control complex behaviours.

Make no mistake this basic methodology will be part of the 'Covid vaccine' cocktail and using magnetics to change brain function through electromagnetic field frequency activation. The Pentagon is developing a 'Covid vaccine' using ferritin. Magnetics would explain changes in behaviour and why videos are appearing across the Internet as I write showing how magnets stick to the skin at the point of the 'vaccine' shot. Once people take these 'vaccines' anything becomes possible in terms of brain function and illness which will be blamed on 'Covid-19' and 'variants'. Magnetic field manipulation would further explain why the non-'vaccinated' are reporting the same symptoms as the 'vaccinated' they interact with and why those symptoms are reported to decrease when not in their company. Interestingly 'Magneto', a 'mutant', is a character in the Marvel Comic *X-Men* stories with the ability to manipulate magnetic fields and he believes that mutants should fight back against their human oppressors by any means necessary. The character was born Erik Lehnsherr to a Jewish family in Germany.

Cult-controlled courts

The European Court of Human Rights opened the door for mandatory 'Covid-19 vaccines' across the continent when it ruled in a Czech Republic dispute over childhood immunisation that legally

enforced vaccination could be 'necessary in a democratic society'. The 17 judges decided that compulsory vaccinations did not breach human rights law. On the face of it the judgement was so inverted you gasp for air. If not having a vaccine infused into your body is not a human right then what is? Ah, but they said human rights law which has been specifically written to delete all human rights at the behest of the state (the Cult). Article 8 of the European Convention on Human Rights relates to the right to a private life. The crucial word here is '*except*':

There shall be no interference by a public authority with the exercise of this right EXCEPT such as is in accordance with the law and is necessary in a democratic society in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic wellbeing of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others [My emphasis].

No interference *except* in accordance with the law means there *are no* 'human rights' *except* what EU governments decide you can have at their behest. 'As is necessary in a democratic society' explains that reference in the judgement and 'in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic well-being of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others' gives the EU a coach and horses to ride through 'human rights' and scatter them in all directions. The judiciary is not a check and balance on government extremism; it is a vehicle to enforce it. This judgement was almost laughably predictable when the last thing the Cult wanted was a decision that went against mandatory vaccination. Judges rule over and over again to benefit the system of which they are a part. Vaccination disputes that come before them are invariably delivered in favour of doctors and authorities representing the view of the state which owns the judiciary. Oh, yes, and we have even had calls to stop putting 'Covid-19' on death certificates within 28 days of a 'positive test' because it is claimed the practice makes the 'vaccine' appear not to work. They are laughing at you.

The scale of madness, inhumanity and things to come was highlighted when those not 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' were refused evacuation from the Caribbean island of St Vincent during massive volcanic eruptions. Cruise ships taking residents to the safety of another island allowed only the 'vaccinated' to board and the rest were left to their fate. Even in life and death situations like this we see 'Covid' stripping people of their most basic human instincts and the insanity is even more extreme when you think that fake 'vaccine'-makers are not even claiming their body-manipulating concoctions stop 'infection' and 'transmission' of a 'virus' that doesn't exist. St Vincent Prime Minister Ralph Gonsalves said: 'The chief medical officer will be identifying the persons already vaccinated so that we can get them on the ship.' Note again the power of the chief medical officer who, like Whitty in the UK, will be answering to the World Health Organization. This is the Cult network structure that has overridden politicians who 'follow the science' which means doing what WHO-controlled 'medical officers' and 'science advisers' tell them. Gonsalves even said that residents who were 'vaccinated' after the order so they could board the ships would still be refused entry due to possible side effects such as 'wooziness in the head'. The good news is that if they were woozy enough in the head they could qualify to be prime minister of St Vincent.

Microchipping freedom

The European judgement will be used at some point to justify moves to enforce the 'Covid' DNA-manipulating procedure. Sandra Ro, CEO of the Global Blockchain Business Council, told a World Economic Forum event that she hoped 'vaccine passports' would help to 'drive forced consent and standardisation' of global digital identity schemes: 'I'm hoping with the desire and global demand for some sort of vaccine passport – so that people can get travelling and working again – [it] will drive forced consent, standardisation, and frankly, cooperation across the world.' The lady is either not very bright, or thoroughly mendacious, to use the term 'forced consent'.

You do not 'consent' if you are forced – you *submit*. She was describing what the plan has been all along and that's to enforce a digital identity on every human without which they could not function. 'Vaccine passports' are opening the door and are far from the end goal. A digital identity would allow you to be tracked in everything you do in cyberspace and this is the same technique used by Cult-owned China to enforce its social credit system of total control. The ultimate 'passport' is planned to be a microchip as my books have warned for nearly 30 years. Those nice people at the Pentagon working for the Cult-controlled Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) claimed in April, 2021, they have developed a microchip inserted under the skin to detect 'asymptomatic Covid-19 infection' before it becomes an outbreak and a 'revolutionary filter' that can remove the 'virus' from the blood when attached to a dialysis machine. The only problems with this are that the 'virus' does not exist and people transmitting the 'virus' with no symptoms is brain-numbing bullshit. This is, of course, not a ruse to get people to be microchipped for very different reasons. DARPA also said it was producing a one-stop 'vaccine' for the 'virus' and all 'variants'. One of the most sinister organisations on Planet Earth is doing this? Better have it then. These people are insane because Wetiko that possesses them is insane.

Researchers from the Salk Institute in California announced they have created an embryo that is part human and part monkey. My books going back to the 1990s have exposed experiments in top secret underground facilities in the United States where humans are being crossed with animal and non-human 'extraterrestrial' species. They are now easing that long-developed capability into the public arena and there is much more to come given we are dealing with psychiatric basket cases. Talking of which – Elon Musk's scientists at Neuralink trained a monkey to play Pong and other puzzles on a computer screen using a joystick and when the monkey made the correct move a metal tube squirted banana smoothie into his mouth which is the basic technique for training humans into unquestioning compliance. Two Neuralink chips were in the monkey's skull and

more than 2,000 wires ‘fanned out’ into its brain. Eventually the monkey played a video game purely with its brain waves. Psychopathic narcissist Musk said the ‘breakthrough’ was a step towards putting Neuralink chips into human skulls and merging minds with artificial intelligence. *Exactly.* This man is so dark and Cult to his DNA.

World Economic Fascism (WEF)

The World Economic Forum is telling you the plan by the statements made at its many and various events. Cult-owned fascist YouTube CEO Susan Wojcicki spoke at the 2021 WEF Global Technology Governance Summit (see the name) in which 40 governments and 150 companies met to ensure ‘the responsible design and deployment of emerging technologies’. Orwellian translation: ‘Ensuring the design and deployment of long-planned technologies will advance the Cult agenda for control and censorship.’ Freedom-destroyer and Nuremberg-bound Wojcicki expressed support for tech platforms like hers to censor content that is ‘technically legal but could be harmful’. Who decides what is ‘harmful’? She does and they do. ‘Harmful’ will be whatever the Cult doesn’t want people to see and we have legislation proposed by the UK government that would censor content on the basis of ‘harm’ no matter if the information is fair, legal and provably true. Make that *especially* if it is fair, legal and provably true. Wojcicki called for a global coalition to be formed to enforce content moderation standards through automated censorship. This is a woman and mega-censor so self-deluded that she shamelessly accepted a ‘free expression’ award – *Wojcicki* – in an event sponsored by her own *YouTube*. They have no shame and no self-awareness.

You know that ‘Covid’ is a scam and Wojcicki a Cult operative when YouTube is censoring medical and scientific opinion purely on the grounds of whether it supports or opposes the Cult ‘Covid’ narrative. Florida governor Ron DeSantis compiled an expert panel with four professors of medicine from Harvard, Oxford, and Stanford Universities who spoke against forcing children and

vaccinated people to wear masks. They also said there was no proof that lockdowns reduced spread or death rates of 'Covid-19'. Cult-gofer Wojcicki and her YouTube deleted the panel video 'because it included content that contradicts the consensus of local and global health authorities regarding the efficacy of masks to prevent the spread of Covid-19'. This 'consensus' refers to what the Cult tells the World Health Organization to say and the WHO tells 'local health authorities' to do. Wojcicki knows this, of course. The panellists pointed out that censorship of scientific debate was responsible for deaths from many causes, but Wojcicki couldn't care less. She would not dare go against what she is told and as a disgrace to humanity she wouldn't want to anyway. The UK government is seeking to pass a fascist 'Online Safety Bill' to specifically target with massive fines and other means non-censored video and social media platforms to make them censor 'lawful but harmful' content like the Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube. What is 'lawful but harmful' would be decided by the fascist Blair-created Ofcom.

Another WEF obsession is a cyber-attack on the financial system and this is clearly what the Cult has planned to take down the bank accounts of everyone – except theirs. Those that think they have enough money for the Cult agenda not to matter to them have got a big lesson coming if they continue to ignore what is staring them in the face. The World Economic Forum, funded by Gates and fronted by Klaus Schwab, announced it would be running a 'simulation' with the Russian government and global banks of just such an attack called Cyber Polygon 2021. What they simulate – as with the 'Covid' Event 201 – they plan to instigate. The WEF is involved in a project with the Cult-owned Carnegie Endowment for International Peace called the WEF-Carnegie Cyber Policy Initiative which seeks to merge Wall Street banks, 'regulators' (I love it) and intelligence agencies to 'prevent' (arrange and allow) a cyber-attack that would bring down the global financial system as long planned by those that control the WEF and the Carnegie operation. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace sent an instruction to First World

War US President Woodrow Wilson not to let the war end before society had been irreversibly transformed.

The Wuhan lab diversion

As I close, the Cult-controlled authorities and lapdog media are systematically pushing 'the virus was released from the Wuhan lab' narrative. There are two versions – it happened by accident and it happened on purpose. Both are nonsense. The perceived existence of the never-shown-to-exist 'virus' is vital to sell the impression that there is actually an infective agent to deal with and to allow the endless potential for terrifying the population with 'variants' of a 'virus' that does not exist. The authorities at the time of writing are going with the 'by accident' while the alternative media is promoting the 'on purpose'. Cable news host Tucker Carlson who has questioned aspects of lockdown and 'vaccine' compulsion has bought the Wuhan lab story. 'Everyone now agrees' he said. Well, I don't and many others don't and the question is *why* does the system and its media suddenly 'agree'? When the media moves as one unit with a narrative it is always a lie – witness the hour by hour mendacity of the 'Covid' era. Why would this Cult-owned combination which has unleashed lies like machine gun fire suddenly 'agree' to tell the truth??

Much of the alternative media is buying the lie because it fits the conspiracy narrative, but it's the *wrong* conspiracy. The real conspiracy is that *there is no virus* and that is what the Cult is desperate to hide. The idea that the 'virus' was released by accident is ludicrous when the whole 'Covid' hoax was clearly long-planned and waiting to be played out as it was so fast in accordance with the Rockefeller document and Event 201. So they prepared everything in detail over decades and then sat around strumming their fingers waiting for an 'accidental' release from a bio-lab? *What??* It's crazy. Then there's the 'on purpose' claim. You want to circulate a 'deadly virus' and hide the fact that you've done so and you release it down the street from the highest-level bio-lab in China? I repeat – *What??*

You would release it far from that lab to stop any association being made. But, no, we'll do it in a place where the connection was certain to be made. Why would you need to scam 'cases' and 'deaths' and pay hospitals to diagnose 'Covid-19' if you had a real 'virus'? What are sections of the alternative media doing believing this crap? Where were all the mass deaths in Wuhan from a 'deadly pathogen' when the recovery to normal life after the initial propaganda was dramatic in speed? Why isn't the 'deadly pathogen' now circulating all over China with bodies in the street? Once again we have the technique of tell them what they want to hear and they will likely believe it. The alternative media has its 'conspiracy' and with Carlson it fits with his 'China is the danger' narrative over years. China *is* a danger as a global Cult operations centre, but not for this reason. The Wuhan lab story also has the potential to instigate conflict with China when at some stage the plan is to trigger a Problem-Reaction-Solution confrontation with the West. Question everything – *everything* – and especially when the media agrees on a common party line.

Third wave ... fourth wave ... fifth wave ...

As the book went into production the world was being set up for more lockdowns and a 'third wave' supported by invented 'variants' that were increasing all the time and will continue to do so in public statements and computer programs, but not in reality. India became the new Italy in the 'Covid' propaganda campaign and we were told to be frightened of the new 'Indian strain'. Somehow I couldn't find it within myself to do so. A document produced for the UK government entitled 'Summary of further modelling of easing of restrictions – Roadmap Step 2' declared that a third wave was inevitable (of course when it's in the script) and it would be the fault of children and those who refuse the health-destroying fake 'Covid vaccine'. One of the computer models involved came from the Cult-owned *Imperial College* and the other from Warwick University which I wouldn't trust to tell me the date in a calendar factory. The document states that both models presumed extremely high uptake

of the 'Covid vaccines' and didn't allow for 'variants'. The document states: 'The resurgence is a result of some people (mostly children) being ineligible for vaccination; others choosing not to receive the vaccine; and others being vaccinated but not perfectly protected.' The mendacity takes the breath away. Okay, blame those with a brain who won't take the DNA-modifying shots and put more pressure on children to have it as 'trials' were underway involving children as young as six months with parents who give insanity a bad name. Massive pressure is being put on the young to have the fake 'vaccine' and child age consent limits have been systematically lowered around the world to stop parents intervening. Most extraordinary about the document was its claim that the 'third wave' would be driven by 'the resurgence in both hospitalisations and deaths ... dominated by *those that have received two doses of the vaccine*, comprising around 60-70% of the wave respectively'. The predicted peak of the 'third wave' suggested 300 deaths per day with 250 of them *fully 'vaccinated' people*. How many more lies do acquiescers need to be told before they see the obvious? Those who took the jab to 'protect themselves' are projected to be those who mostly get sick and die? So what's in the 'vaccine'? The document went on:

It is possible that a summer of low prevalence could be followed by substantial increases in incidence over the following autumn and winter. Low prevalence in late summer should not be taken as an indication that SARS-CoV-2 has retreated or that the population has high enough levels of immunity to prevent another wave.

They are telling you the script and while many British people believed 'Covid' restrictions would end in the summer of 2021 the government was preparing for them to be ongoing. Authorities were awarding contracts for 'Covid marshals' to police the restrictions with contracts starting in July, 2021, and going through to January 31st, 2022, and the government was advertising for 'Media Buying Services' to secure media propaganda slots worth a potential £320 million for 'Covid-19 campaigns' with a contract not ending until March, 2022. The recipient – via a list of other front companies – was reported to be American media marketing giant Omnicom Group

Inc. While money is no object for 'Covid' the UK waiting list for all other treatment – including life-threatening conditions – passed 4.5 million. Meantime the Cult is seeking to control all official 'inquiries' to block revelations about what has really been happening and why. It must not be allowed to – we need Nuremberg jury trials in every country. The cover-up doesn't get more obvious than appointing ultra-Zionist professor Philip Zelikow to oversee two dozen US virologists, public health officials, clinicians, former government officials and four American 'charitable foundations' to 'learn the lessons' of the 'Covid' debacle. The personnel will be those that created and perpetuated the 'Covid' lies while Zelikow is the former executive director of the 9/11 Commission who ensured that the truth about those attacks never came out and produced a report that must be among the most mendacious and manipulative documents ever written – see *The Trigger* for the detailed exposure of the almost unimaginable 9/11 story in which Sabbatians can be found at every level.

Passive no more

People are increasingly challenging the authorities with amazing numbers of people taking to the streets in London well beyond the ability of the Face-Nappies to stop them. Instead the Nappies choose situations away from the mass crowds to target, intimidate, and seek to promote the impression of 'violent protestors'. One such incident happened in London's Hyde Park. Hundreds of thousands walking through the streets in protest against 'Covid' fascism were ignored by the Cult-owned BBC and most of the rest of the mainstream media, but they delighted in reporting how police were injured in 'clashes with protestors'. The truth was that a group of people gathered in Hyde Park at the end of one march when most had gone home and they were peacefully having a good time with music and chat. Face-Nappies who couldn't deal with the full-march crowd then waded in with their batons and got more than they bargained for. Instead of just standing for this criminal brutality the crowd used their numerical superiority to push the Face-Nappies out of the

park. Eventually the Nappies turned and ran. Unfortunately two or three idiots in the crowd threw drink cans striking two officers which gave the media and the government the image they wanted to discredit the 99.9999 percent who were peaceful. The idiots walked straight into the trap and we must always be aware of potential agent provocateurs used by the authorities to discredit their targets.

This response from the crowd – the can people apart – must be a turning point when the public no longer stand by while the innocent are arrested and brutally attacked by the Face-Nappies. That doesn't mean to be violent, that's the last thing we need. We'll leave the violence to the Face-Nappies and government. But it does mean that when the Face-Nappies use violence against peaceful people the numerical superiority is employed to stop them and make citizen's arrests or Common Law arrests for a breach of the peace. The time for being passive in the face of fascism is over.

We are the many, they are the few, and we need to make that count before there is no freedom left and our children and grandchildren face an ongoing fascist nightmare.

COME ON PEOPLE – IT'S TIME.

One final thought ...

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

I'll protect you from the hooded claw
Keep the vampires from your door
When the chips are down I'll be around
With my undying, death-defying
Love for you

Envy will hurt itself
Let yourself be beautiful
Sparkling love, flowers
And pearls and pretty girls
Love is like an energy
Rushin' rushin' inside of me

This time we go sublime
Lovers entwine, divine, divine,
Love is danger, love is pleasure
Love is pure – the only treasure

I'm so in love with you
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
The power of love
A force from above
A sky-scraping dove

Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

Frankie Goes To Hollywood

APPENDIX

Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation (SOVI)

Isolation: The action of isolating; the fact or condition of being isolated or standing alone; separation from other things or persons; solitariness

Oxford English Dictionary

The controversy over whether the SARS-CoV-2 virus has ever been isolated or purified continues. However, using the above definition, common sense, the laws of logic and the dictates of science, any unbiased person must come to the conclusion that the SARS-CoV-2 virus has never been isolated or purified. As a result, no confirmation of the virus' existence can be found. The logical, common sense, and scientific consequences of this fact are:

- the structure and composition of something not shown to exist can't be known, including the presence, structure, and function of any hypothetical spike or other proteins;
- the genetic sequence of something that has never been found can't be known;
- "variants" of something that hasn't been shown to exist can't be known;
- it's impossible to demonstrate that SARS-CoV-2 causes a disease called Covid-19.

In as concise terms as possible, here's the proper way to isolate, characterize and demonstrate a new virus. First, one takes samples (blood, sputum, secretions) from many people (e.g. 500) with symptoms which are unique and specific enough to characterize an illness. Without mixing these samples with ANY tissue or products that also contain genetic material, the virologist macerates, filters and ultracentrifuges i.e. *purifies* the specimen. This common virology technique, done for decades to isolate bacteriophages¹ and so-called giant viruses in every virology lab, then allows the virologist to demonstrate with electron microscopy thousands of identically sized and shaped particles. These particles are the isolated and purified virus.

These identical particles are then checked for uniformity by physical and/or microscopic techniques. Once the purity is determined, the particles may be further characterized. This would include examining the structure, morphology, and chemical composition of the particles. Next, their genetic makeup is characterized by extracting the genetic material directly from the purified particles and using genetic-sequencing techniques, such as Sanger sequencing, that have also been around for decades. Then one does an analysis to confirm that these uniform particles are exogenous (outside) in origin as a virus is conceptualized to be, and not the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.² (As of May 2020, we know that virologists have no way to determine whether the particles they're seeing are viruses or just normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.)³

1 Isolation, characterization and analysis of bacteriophages from the haloalkaline lake Elmenteita, KenyaJuliah Khayeli Akhwale et al, PLOS One, Published: April 25, 2019.
<https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0215734> – accessed 2/15/21

2 "Extracellular Vesicles Derived From Apoptotic Cells: An Essential Link Between Death and Regeneration," Maojiao Li et al, Frontiers in Cell and Developmental Biology, 2020 October 2.
<https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcell.2020.573511/full> – accessed 2/15/21

3 "The Role of Extracellular Vesicles as Allies of HIV, HCV and SARS Viruses," Flavia Giannessi, et al, *Viruses*, 2020 May

If we have come this far then we have fully isolated, characterized, and genetically sequenced an exogenous virus particle. However, we still have to show it is causally related to a disease. This is carried out by exposing a group of healthy subjects (animals are usually used) to this isolated, purified virus in the manner in which the disease is thought to be transmitted. If the animals get sick with the same disease, as confirmed by clinical and autopsy findings, one has now shown that the virus actually causes a disease. This demonstrates infectivity and transmission of an infectious agent.

None of these steps has even been attempted with the SARS-CoV-2 virus, nor have all these steps been successfully performed for any so-called pathogenic virus. Our research indicates that a single study showing these steps does not exist in the medical literature.

Instead, since 1954, virologists have taken unpurified samples from a relatively few people, often less than ten, with a similar disease. They then minimally process this sample and inoculate this unpurified sample onto tissue culture containing usually four to six other types of material – all of which contain identical genetic material as to what is called a “virus.” The tissue culture is starved and poisoned and naturally disintegrates into many types of particles, some of which contain genetic material. Against all common sense, logic, use of the English language and scientific integrity, this process is called “virus isolation.” This brew containing fragments of genetic material from many sources is then subjected to genetic analysis, which then creates in a computer-simulation process the alleged sequence of the alleged virus, a so-called *in silico* genome. At no time is an actual virus confirmed by electron microscopy. At no time is a genome extracted and sequenced from an actual virus. This is scientific fraud.

The observation that the unpurified specimen — inoculated onto tissue culture along with toxic antibiotics, bovine fetal tissue, amniotic fluid and other tissues — destroys the kidney tissue onto which it is inoculated is given as evidence of the virus' existence and pathogenicity. This is scientific fraud.

From now on, when anyone gives you a paper that suggests the SARS-CoV-2 virus has been isolated, please check the methods sections. If the researchers used Vero cells or any other culture method, you know that their process was not isolation. You will hear the following excuses for why actual isolation isn't done:

1. There were not enough virus particles found in samples from patients to analyze.
2. Viruses are intracellular parasites; they can't be found outside the cell in this manner.

If No. 1 is correct, and we can't find the virus in the sputum of sick people, then on what evidence do we think the virus is dangerous or even lethal? If No. 2 is correct, then how is the virus spread from person to person? We are told it emerges from the cell to infect others. Then why isn't it possible to find it?

Finally, questioning these virology techniques and conclusions is not some distraction or divisive issue. Shining the light on this truth is essential to stop this terrible fraud that humanity is confronting. For, as we now know, if the virus has never been isolated, sequenced or shown to cause illness, if the virus is imaginary, then why are we wearing masks, social distancing and putting the whole world into prison?

Finally, if pathogenic viruses don't exist, then what is going into those injectable devices erroneously called "vaccines," and what is their purpose? This scientific question is the most urgent and relevant one of our time.

We are correct. The SARS-CoV2 virus does not exist.

Sally Fallon Morell, MA

Dr. Thomas Cowan, MD

Dr. Andrew Kaufman, MD

Bibliography

- Alinsky, Saul:** *Rules for Radicals* (Vintage, 1989)
- Antelman, Rabbi Marvin:** *To Eliminate the Opiate* (Zahavia, 1974)
- Bastardi, Joe:** *The Climate Chronicles* (Relentless Thunder Press, 2018)
- Cowan, Tom:** *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2016)
- Cowan, Tom, and Fallon Morell, Sally:** *The Contagion Myth* (Skyhorse Publishing, 2020)
- Forbes, Jack D:** *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* (Seven Stories Press, 2008 – originally published in 1979)
- Gates, Bill:** *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need* (Allen Lane, 2021)
- Huxley, Aldous:** *Brave New World* (Chatto & Windus, 1932)
- Köhnlein, Dr Claus, and Engelbrecht, Torsten:** *Virus Mania* (emu-Vertag, Lahnstein, 2020)
- Lanza, Robert, and Berman, Bob:** *Biocentrism* (BenBella Books, 2010)
- Lash, John Lamb:** *Not In His Image* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2006)
- Lester, Dawn, and Parker, David:** *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* (Independently Published, 2019)
- Levy, Paul:** *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil* (North Atlantic Books, 2013)
- Marx, Karl:** *A World Without Jews* (Philosophical Library, first edition, 1959)
- Mullis, Kary:** *Dancing Naked in the Mine Field* (Bloomsbury, 1999)
- O'Brien, Cathy:** *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995)
- Scholem, Gershon:** *The Messianic Idea in Judaism* (Schocken Books, 1994)
- Schwab, Klaus, and Davis, Nicholas:** *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution: A guide to building a better world* (Penguin Books, 2018)
- Schwab, Klaus:** *The Great Reset* (Agentur Schweiz, 2020)
- Sunstein, Cass and Thaler, Richard:** *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness* (Penguin, 2009)
- Swan, Shanna:** *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race* (Scribner, 2021)
- Tegmark, Max:** *Our Mathematical Universe: My Quest for the Ultimate Nature of Reality* (Penguin, 2015)
- Velikovsky, Immanuel:** *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009)

Wilton, Robert: *The Last Days of the Romanovs* (Blurb, 2018, first published 1920)

Index

A

abusive relationships

blaming themselves, abused as [ref1](#)
children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
conspiracy theories [ref1](#)
domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
economic abuse and dependency [ref1](#)
isolation [ref1](#)
physical abuse [ref1](#)
psychological abuse [ref1](#)
signs of abuse [ref1](#)

addiction

alcoholism [ref1](#)
frequencies [ref1](#)
substance abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Adelson, Sheldon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)

causal link between HIV and AIDs [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
retroviruses [ref1](#)
testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
trial-run for Covid-19, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
aliens/extraterrestrials [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
aluminium [ref1](#)
Amazon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

amplification cycles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
antibodies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
antigens [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 ennoia [ref1](#)
 genetic manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 lockdowns [ref1](#)
 money [ref1](#)
 radiation [ref1](#)
 religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
army made up of robots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Internet [ref1](#)
 MHRA [ref1](#)
 Morgellons fibres [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Smart Grid [ref1](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
asymptomatic, Covid-19 as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
aviation industry [ref1](#)

B

banking, finance and money [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

2008 crisis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

boom and bust [ref1](#)

cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)

central banks [ref1](#)

credit [ref1](#)

digital currency [ref1](#)

fractional reserve lending [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

interest [ref1](#)

one per cent [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

scams [ref1](#)

BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Becker-Phelps, Leslie [ref1](#)

Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) (Nudge Unit) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

behavioural scientists and psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Bezos, Jeff [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Biden, Hunter [ref1](#)

Biden, Joe [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#),
[ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#), [ref15](#), [ref16](#), [ref17](#)

Big Pharma

cholesterol [ref1](#)

health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

immunity from prosecution in US [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),
[ref7](#)

billionaires [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)
bird flu (H5N1) [ref1](#)
Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Blair, Tony [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Brin, Sergei [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
British Empire [ref1](#)
Bush, George HW [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Bush, George W [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Byrd, Robert [ref1](#)

C

Canada

Global Cult [ref1](#)
hate speech [ref1](#)
internment [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
old people [ref1](#)
SARS-COV-2 [ref1](#)
satellites [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
wearable technology [ref1](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
agents provocateur [ref1](#)
Antifa [ref1](#)
Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
QAnon [ref1](#)
security precautions, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
care homes, deaths in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fact-checkers [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
private messages [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

Centers for Disease Control (CDC) (United States) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

centralisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

chakras [ref1](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

chemtrails [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

chief medical officers and scientific advisers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

children *see also* **young people**

abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

care, taken into [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

energy [ref1](#)

family courts [ref1](#)

hand sanitisers [ref1](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

mental health [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

smartphone addiction [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
anal swab tests [ref1](#)
Chinese Revolution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
digital currency [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#)
Imperial College [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#)
lockdown [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masculinity crisis [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#)
origins of virus in China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
pollution causing respiratory diseases [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social credit system [ref1](#)
testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)
Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

cholesterol [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Christianity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
criticism [ref1](#)
cross, inversion of the [ref1](#)

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Roman Catholic Church [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Satan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Club of Rome [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fear [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

green new deals [ref1](#)

green parties [ref1](#)

inversion [ref1](#)

perception, control of [ref1](#)

PICC [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

temperature, increases in [ref1](#)

United Nations [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wikipedia [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Clinton, Bill [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Clinton, Hillary [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Club of Rome and climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

cognitive therapy [ref1](#)

Cohn, Roy [ref1](#)

Common Law [ref1](#)

Admiralty Law [ref1](#)

arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contractual law, Statute Law as [ref1](#)
corporate entities, people as [ref1](#)
legalese [ref1](#)
sea, law of the [ref1](#)
Statute Law [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
communism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
co-morbidities [ref1](#)
computer-generated virus,
Covid-19 as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
computer models [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
connections [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
expanded [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
experience [ref1](#)
heart [ref1](#)
infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
self-identity [ref1](#)
simulation thesis [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

conspiracy theorists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
contradictory rules [ref1](#)
contrails [ref1](#)
Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
countermimicry [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Covid-19 vaccines *see* vaccines
Covidiots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Cowan, Tom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
crimes against humanity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

D

DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) [ref1](#)

deaths

care homes [ref1](#)

certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

mortality rate [ref1](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

recording [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

deceit

pyramid of deceit [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

sequence of deceit [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Delphi technique [ref1](#)

democracy [ref1](#)

dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Descartes, René [ref1](#)

DNA

numbers [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

DNR (do not resuscitate)

orders [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

downgrading of Covid-19 [ref1](#)

Drosten, Christian [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Duesberg, Peter [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

E

economic abuse [ref1](#)

Edmunds, John [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

electromagnetic spectrum [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Enders, John [ref1](#)

energy

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

children and young people [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

heart [ref1](#)

human energy field [ref1](#)

source, humans as an energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

viruses [ref1](#)

ennoia [ref1](#)

Epstein, Jeffrey [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

eternal 'I' [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

ethylene oxide [ref1](#)

European Union [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Event [ref1](#) and **Bill Gates** [ref2](#)

exosomes, Covid-19 as natural defence mechanism called [ref1](#)

experience [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Extinction Rebellion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

F

Facebook

addiction [ref1](#), 448–50

Facebook

Archons [ref1](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
hate speech [ref1](#)
monopoly, as [ref1](#)
private messages, censorship of [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#)
United States election fraud [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
fact-checkers [ref1](#)
Fauci, Anthony [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
climate change [ref1](#)
computer models [ref1](#)
conspiracy theories [ref1](#)
empty hospitals [ref1](#)
Italy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
medical staff [ref1](#)
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
female infertility [ref1](#)
Fermi Paradox [ref1](#)
Ferguson, Neil [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
fertility, decline in [ref1](#)
The Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
finance *see* **banking, finance and money**
five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

censorship [ref1](#)
consciousness, expansion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
decoding [ref1](#)
education [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
God, personification of [ref1](#)
infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
media [ref1](#)
paranormal [ref1](#)
perceptual programming [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Phantom Self [ref1](#)
pneuma not nous, using [ref1](#)
reincarnation [ref1](#)
self-identity [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
5G [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Floyd, George and protests, killing of [ref1](#)
flu, re-labelling of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
food and water, control of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Freemasons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Frei, Rosemary [ref1](#)
frequencies
addictions [ref1](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
awareness [ref1](#)
chanting and mantras [ref1](#)
consciousness [ref1](#)
decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
education [ref1](#)
electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies [ref1](#)
energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
fear [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#) 5G [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
ghosts [ref1](#)
Gnostics [ref1](#)
hive-minds [ref1](#)
human, meaning of [ref1](#)
light [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
magnetism [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
simulation [ref1](#)
terror [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Fuellmich, Reiner [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
furlough/rescue payments [ref1](#)

G

Gallo, Robert [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gates, Bill

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)
Epstein [ref1](#)
fascism [ref1](#)
five senses [ref1](#)
GAVI [ref1](#)
Great Reset [ref1](#)
GSK [ref1](#)
Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

masks [ref1](#)

Nuremberg trial, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Rockefellers [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

Sun, dimming the [ref1](#)

synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Wellcome Trust [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

World Economic Forum [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Gates, Melinda [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

GAVI vaccine alliance [ref1](#)

genetics, manipulation of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also Nazi Germany*

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

fascism [ref1](#)

geographical origins [ref1](#)

immigration [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

monarchy [ref1](#)

non-human dimension [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#)
political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
pyramidal hierarchy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
Sabbantian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
science, manipulation of [ref1](#)
spider and the web [ref1](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
who controls the Cult [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
globalisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Gnostics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Google [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
government
 behavioural scientists and psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 definition [ref1](#)
 Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)
 people, abusive relationship with [ref1](#)
Great Reset [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
 fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 financial system [ref1](#)
 Human 2.0 [ref1](#)
 water and food, control of [ref1](#)
green parties [ref1](#)
Griesz-Brisson, Margarite [ref1](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

H

Hancock, Matt [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
hand sanitisers [ref1](#)
heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

hive-minds/groupthink [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

holographs [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

hospitals, empty [ref1](#)

human, meaning of [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

addiction to technology [ref1](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

elimination of Human 1.0 [ref1](#)

fertility, decline in [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

implantables [ref1](#)

money [ref1](#)

mRNA [ref1](#)

nanotechnology [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Smart Grid, connection to [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

transgender = transhumanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Huxley, Aldous [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

I

identity politics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Illuminati [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

illusory physical reality [ref1](#)

immigration [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

implantables [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Infinite Awareness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#) *see also* social media

 artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

 independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)

 Internet of Bodies (IoB) [ref1](#)

Internet of Everything (IoE) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Internet of Things (IoT) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#)

 Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

 trolls [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

inversion

 Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 climate change hoax [ref1](#)

 energy [ref1](#)

 Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 symbolism [ref1](#)

 Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

 Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Islam

 Archons [ref1](#)

 crypto-Jews [ref1](#)

 Islamic State [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 Jinn and Djinn [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 Ottoman Empire [ref1](#)

 Wahhabism [ref1](#)

isolation *see social distancing and isolation*

Israel

 China [ref1](#)

 Cyber Intelligence Unit Beersheba complex [ref1](#)

 expansion of illegal settlements [ref1](#)

formation [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#)
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
medical experiments, consent for [ref1](#)
Mossad [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
parents, replacement of [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Italy

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Lombardy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)

J

Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Johnson, Boris [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)

Judaism

anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
crypto-Jews [ref1](#)
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Labour Party [ref1](#)
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Silicon Valley [ref1](#)

Torah [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Zionists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

K

Kaufman, Andrew [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

knowledge [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Koch's postulates [ref1](#)

Kurzweil, Ray [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Kushner, Jared [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

L

Labour Party [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Lanka, Stefan [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)

Levy, Paul [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Life Program [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

amplification tampering [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#)

Behavioural Insights Team [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)

care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)

children

abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

mental health [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

computer models [ref1](#)

consequences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#)
fall in cases [ref1](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#)
Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
interaction, destroying [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
overdoses [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
protests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
testing [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
WHO [ref1](#)
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Lucifer [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

M

Madej, Carrie [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Magufuli, John [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#)
BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
China [ref1](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)
Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social disapproval [ref1](#)
social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Mao Zedong [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Marx and Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
masculinity [ref1](#)
masks/face coverings [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
censorship [ref1](#)
children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
China, made in [ref1](#)
dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
flu [ref1](#)
health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
isolation [ref1](#)
laughter [ref1](#)
mass non-cooperation [ref1](#)
microplastics, risk of [ref1](#)
mind control [ref1](#)
multiple masks [ref1](#)
oxygen deficiency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
pollution, as cause of plastic [ref1](#)
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)
reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
risk assessments, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
self-respect [ref1](#)
surgeons [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
'worms' [ref1](#)
The Matrix movies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
measles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
media see mainstream media
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)
[ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Mesopotamia [ref1](#)
messaging [ref1](#)
military-police state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also MKUltra*
MKUltra [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
monarchy [ref1](#)
money *see banking, finance and money*
Montagnier, Luc [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Mooney, Bel [ref1](#)
Morgellons disease [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mortality rate [ref1](#)
Mullis, Kary [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Musk, Elon [ref1](#)

N

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
narcissism [ref1](#)
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
near-death experiences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Neocons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) and the Delphi technique [ref1](#)

NHS (National Health Service)

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

mind control [ref1](#)

NHS England [ref1](#)

saving the NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

whistle-blowers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

No-Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

non-human dimension of Global Cult [ref1](#)

nous [ref1](#)

numbers, reality as [ref1](#)

Nuremberg Codes [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Nuremberg-like tribunal, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#),
[ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

O

Obama, Barack [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

O'Brien, Cathy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Ochel, Evita [ref1](#)

Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

old people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Oneness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Open Society Foundations (Soros) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

oxygen 406, 528–34

P

paedophilia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Page, Larry [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

pandemic, definition of [ref1](#)

pandemic and health crisis scenarios/simulations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

paranormal [ref1](#)

PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Pearl Harbor attacks, prior knowledge of [ref1](#)

Pelosi, Nancy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

- climate change hoax [ref1](#)
- control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- enslavement [ref1](#)
- externally-delivered perceptions [ref1](#)
- five senses [ref1](#)
- human labels [ref1](#)
- media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)
- sale of perception [ref1](#)
- self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- Wokeness [ref1](#)

Phantom Self [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

pharmaceutical industry *see* **Big Pharma**

phthalates [ref1](#)

Plato's Allegory of the Cave [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

pneuma [ref1](#)

police

- Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)
- brutality [ref1](#)
- citizen's arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- common law arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#)
defunding [ref1](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

polio [ref1](#)

political correctness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

political puppets [ref1](#)

pollution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

Postage Stamp Consensus [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

pre-emptive programming [ref1](#)

Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Project for the New American Century [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

psychopathic personality [ref1](#)

- Archons [ref1](#)
- heart energy [ref1](#)
- lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
- recruitment [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- vaccines [ref1](#)
- wealth [ref1](#)
- Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

pyramid structure [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Q

QAnon Psyop [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

R

racism *see also* **Black Lives**

Matter (BLM)

anti-racism industry [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#)

critical race theory [ref1](#)

culture [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

reverse racism [ref1](#)

white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

randomness, illusion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

enforcers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

NLP and the Delphi technique [ref1](#)

police [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

religion *see also* particular religions

alien invasions [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

control, system of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

criticism, prohibition on [ref1](#)

five senses [ref1](#)

good and evil, war between [ref1](#)

hidden non-human forces [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

save me syndrome [ref1](#)

Wetiko [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

repetition and mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Reptilians/Grey entities [ref1](#)

rewiring the mind [ref1](#)

Rivers, Thomas Milton [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Rockefeller family [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

Rockefeller Foundation documents [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Roman Empire [ref1](#)

Rothschild family [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

RT-PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Russia

collusion inquiry in US [ref1](#)

Russian Revolution [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

§

Sabbantian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

banking and finance [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Lucifer [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Nazis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

QAnon [ref1](#)

Rothschilds [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Russia [ref1](#)

Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)

Silicon Valley [ref1](#)

Sumer [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

SAGE (Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

SARS-1 [ref1](#)

SARs-CoV-2 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Satan/Satanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

satellites in low-orbit [ref1](#)

Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)

Save Me Syndrome [ref1](#)

scapegoating [ref1](#)

Schwab, Klaus [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

science, manipulation of [ref1](#)

self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

self-respect, attacks on [ref1](#)

September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

77th Brigade of UK military [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Silicon Valley/tech giants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also Facebook*

Israel [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#)
technocracy [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)
simulation hypothesis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
control centres [ref1](#)
the Field [ref1](#)
Great Reset [ref1](#)
Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
social disapproval [ref1](#)
social distancing and isolation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
abusive relationships [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
children [ref1](#)
flats and apartments [ref1](#)
heart issues [ref1](#)
hugs [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#)
older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
one-metre (three feet) rule [ref1](#)
rewiring the mind [ref1](#)
simulation, universe as a [ref1](#)
SPI-B [ref1](#)
substance abuse [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
technology [ref1](#)
torture, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
two-metre (six feet) rule [ref1](#)
women [ref1](#)

social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

social media *see also* **Facebook bans on alternative views** [ref1](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
children [ref1](#)
emotion [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
private messages [ref1](#)
Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Soros, George [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Spain [ref1](#)

SPI-B (Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours) [ref1](#),
[ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

spider and the web [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Starmer, Keir [ref1](#)

Statute Law [ref1](#)

Steiner, Rudolf [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Stockholm syndrome [ref1](#)

streptomycin [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Sumer [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sunstein, Cass [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

swine flu (H1N1) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

synchronicity [ref1](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

T

technology *see also* **artificial intelligence (AI); Internet; social media addiction** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
cyber-operations [ref1](#)
cyberwarfare [ref1](#)
radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
technocracy [ref1](#)

Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

telepathy [ref1](#)

Tenpenny, Sherri [ref1](#)

Tesla, Nikola [ref1](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

testing for Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 anal swab tests [ref1](#)
 cancer [ref1](#)
 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
 death certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 fraudulent testing [ref1](#)
 genetic material, amplification of [ref1](#)
 Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)
 PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
 vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Thunberg, Greta [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Totalitarian Tiptoe [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender persons
 activism [ref1](#)
 artificial wombs [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#)
child abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
young persons [ref1](#)
travel restrictions [ref1](#)
Trudeau, Justin [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Trump, Donald [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#)
Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

U

UKColumn [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United Nations (UN) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN)*
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 American Revolution [ref1](#)
 borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 children [ref1](#)
 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 CIA [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)
 demographics by immigration, changes in [ref1](#)
 Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
 election fraud [ref1](#)
 far-right domestic terrorists, pushbackers as [ref1](#)
 Federal Reserve [ref1](#)
 flu/respiratory diseases statistics [ref1](#)
 Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 hand sanitisers, FDA warnings on [ref1](#)

immigration, effects of illegal [ref1](#)
impeachment [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
lockdown [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
mass media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
nursing homes [ref1](#)
Pentagon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
pushbackers [ref1](#)
Republicans [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Russia, inquiry into collusion with [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
UFO sightings, release of information on [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Woke Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

V

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
adverse reactions [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Africa [ref1](#)
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anti-vax movement [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
AstraZeneca/Oxford [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
autoimmune diseases, rise in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

bioweapon, as real [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
black and ethnic minority communities [ref1](#)
blood clots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Brain Computer Interface (BCI) [ref1](#)
care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
chief medical officers and scientific advisers, financial interests of
 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
clinical trials [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
compensation [ref1](#)
compulsory vaccinations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
computer programs [ref1](#)
consciousness [ref1](#)
cover-ups [ref1](#)
creation before Covid [ref1](#)
cytokine storm [ref1](#)
deaths and illnesses caused by vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
definition [ref1](#)
developing countries [ref1](#)
digital tattoos [ref1](#)
DNA-manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
 [ref10](#)
emergency approval [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
female infertility [ref1](#)
funding [ref1](#)
genetic suicide [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#)
heart chakras [ref1](#)
hesitancy [ref1](#)
Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
immunity from prosecution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

implantable technology [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#)
Johnson & Johnson [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#)
long-term effects [ref1](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)
 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
messaging [ref1](#)
Moderna [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
mRNA vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
operating system [ref1](#)
passports [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Pfizer/BioNTech [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
polyethylene glycol [ref1](#)
pregnant women [ref1](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#)
races, targeting different [ref1](#)
 reverse transcription [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#)
social distancing [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#)
sterility [ref1](#)
synthetic material, introduction of [ref1](#)
tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
travel restrictions [ref1](#)
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)
whistle-blowing [ref1](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)
working, vaccine as [ref1](#)
young people [ref1](#)
Vallance, Patrick [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
vegans [ref1](#)
ventilators [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
virology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
virtual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)
visual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vitamin D [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
von Braun, Wernher [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

W

war-zone hospital myths [ref1](#)
waveforms [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
wealth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
alcoholism and drug addiction [ref1](#)
anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
children [ref1](#)
China [ref1](#)
consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
education [ref1](#)
Facebook [ref1](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
frequency [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Gates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
Native American concept [ref1](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
reframing/retraining programmes [ref1](#)
religion [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#)
smartphone addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social media [ref1](#)
war [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
WHO [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
whistle-blowing [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Whitty, Christopher [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
'who benefits' [ref1](#)
Wi-Fi [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wikipedia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Wojcicki, Susan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Wokeness
 Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
 anti-Semitism [ref1](#)
 billionaire social justice warriors [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
censorship [ref1](#)
Christianity [ref1](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
culture [ref1](#)
education, control of [ref1](#)
emotion [ref1](#)
facts [ref1](#)
fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
group-think [ref1](#)
immigration [ref1](#)
indigenous people, solidarity with [ref1](#)
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
left, hijacking the [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
mind control [ref1](#)
New Woke [ref1](#)
Old Woke [ref1](#)
Oneness [ref1](#)
perceptual programming [ref1](#)
 Phantom Self [ref1](#)
police [ref1](#)
defunding the [ref1](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
public institutions [ref1](#)
Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
racism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
religion, as [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
young people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
World Economic Forum (WEF) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),
[ref8](#), [ref9](#)
World Health Organization (WHO) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),
[ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)
amplification cycles [ref1](#)
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
cooperation in health emergencies [ref1](#)
creation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
fatality rate [ref1](#)
funding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Gates [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#)
lockdown [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
world number 1 (masses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
world number 2 [ref1](#)
Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#) [ref8](#)

Y

Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Yeadon, Michael [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
young people *see also children* addiction to technology [ref1](#)
Human 2.0 [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

WHO 548

Z

Zaks, Tal [ref1](#)

Zionism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Zuckerberg, Mark [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

Zulus [ref1](#)

ICKONIC

THE ALTERNATIVE

Ickonic is something that has been a dream of mine for the last 5 years. growing up around alternative information I have always had a natural interest in what is going on in the World and what could I do to make it better. Across the range of subjects and positions of influence occupied mainly by people who don't strive to make things better it's the Media that I have always found the most frustrating and fascinating. Mainly because if the Media did their Jobs properly then so much of the negative things happening in the World simply would not be able to happen, because they would be exposed within a heartbeat.

Free Press and the Opportunities that the internet could have given would mean that the Media are able to expose things like never before and hold people to account for their actions. As we all know there are 'Untouchables' that walk among us, people the Media simply won't touch, expose or investigate and that leads to the dark underworlds that infest the establishment the World over. Well I say enough, it's time for something different, a different kind of Media, where no one is off limits from exposing and investigating. All we're interested in at Ickonic is the truth of what is really going on in the World on whichever subject we're covering.

We hope you enjoy what we have created and take something away from the platform, we aim to deliver information that's informative and most importantly self-empowering, you're not a little person, you're part of something much bigger than that and its time we as a collective race began to understand that and look to the future as ours to take.

It's time...

Jaymie Icke - Founder Ickonic Alternative Media.

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

DAVID ICKE

THE ANSWER



We live in extraordinary times with billions bewildered and seeking answers for what is happening. David Icke, the man who has been proved right again and again, has spent 30 years uncovering the truth behind world affairs and in a stream of previous books he predicted current events.

The Answer will change your every perception of life and the world and set you free of the illusions that control human society. There is nothing more vital for our collective freedom than humanity becoming aware of what is in this book.

Available now at davidicke.com.

THE **TRIGGER**

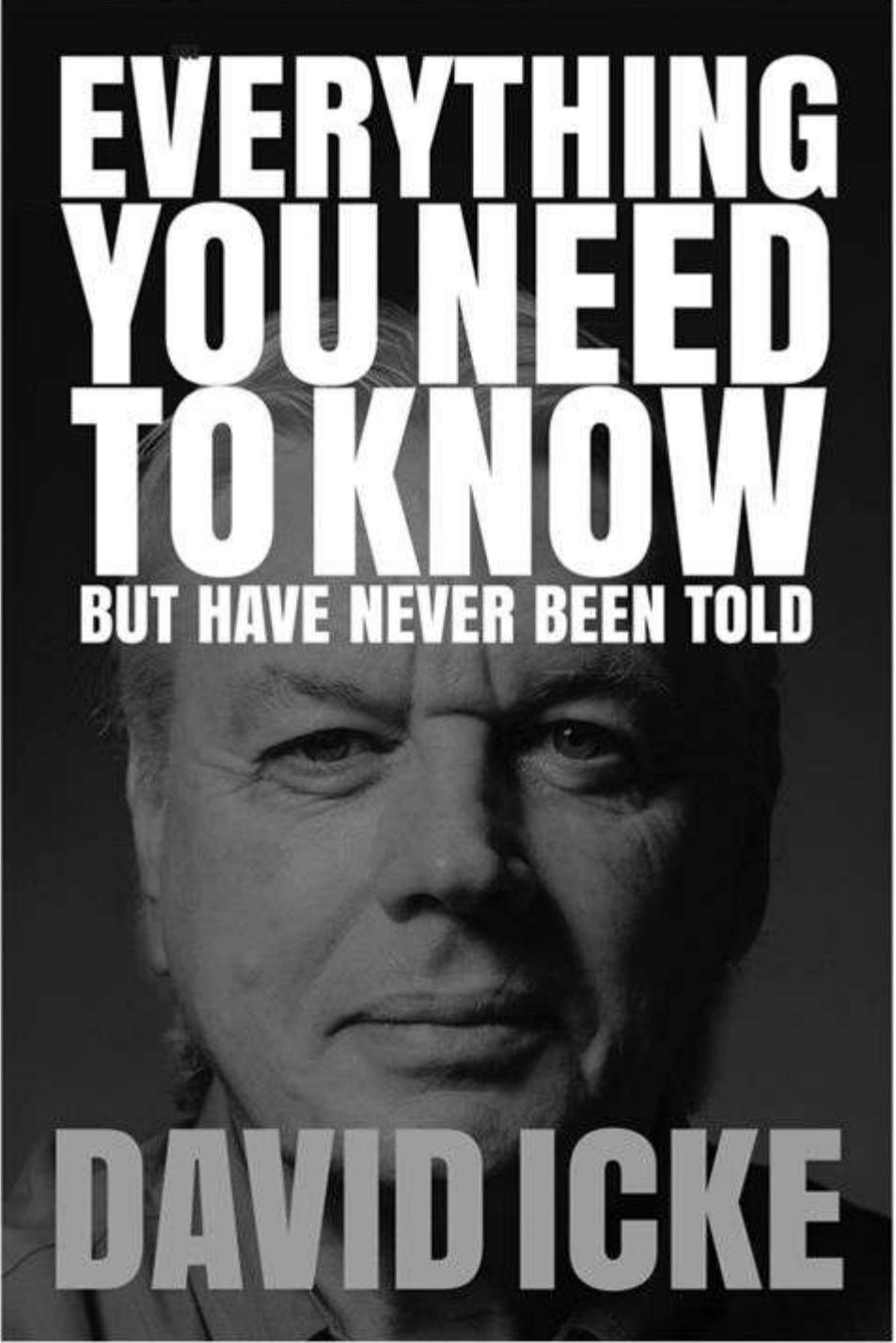
THE LIE THAT CHANGED THE WORLD
- WHO REALLY DID IT AND WHY



DAVID ICKE

EVERYTHING YOU NEED TO KNOW

BUT HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD



DAVID ICKE

DAVIDICKE.COM



DAVID ICKE STORE
LATEST NEWS ARTICLES
DAVID ICKE VIDEOS
WEEKLY DOT-CONNECTOR PODCASTS
LIVE EVENTS
WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

RENEGADE

THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM

/'ren-ē-gād/

noun

A person who behaves in a rebelliously unconventional manner.



AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

2 NEW BOOKS
BY NEIL HAGUE

ORION'S DOOR

SYMBOLS OF CONSCIOUSNESS & BLUEPRINTS OF CONTROL
- THE STORY OF ORION'S INFLUENCE OVER HUMANITY

CUTTING EDGE VISIONARY ART
& UNIQUE ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

NEIL HAGUE

FOR
BOOKS, PRINTS & T-SHIRTS

VISIT:

NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM

OR NEILHAGUE.COM

DR. COVID

UNIVERSE

ADVENTURES
IN CLOWNLAND

NEIL HAGUE

Before you go ...

For more detail, background and evidence about the subjects in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* – and so much more – see my others books including *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*; *The Biggest Secret*; *Children of the Matrix*; *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy*; *Tales from the Time Loop*; *The Perception Deception*; *Remember Who You Are*; *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*; *Phantom Self*; *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told*, *The Trigger and The Answer*.

You can subscribe to the fantastic new Ickonic media platform where there are many hundreds of hours of cutting-edge information in videos, documentaries and series across a whole range of subjects which are added to every week. This includes my 90 minute breakdown of the week's news every Friday to explain *why* events are happening and to what end.